

January 25, 2020 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome to this World Satsanga on Saturday, the 25th of January 2020 and obviously done in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And Kevin is very busy at the moment, so it's been noted that there's a few of the Satsangas that haven't been on his YouTube Channel. But don't worry, you can always catch up on the Satsangas from my website.

If you go to www.BeyondTheSource.org and then click on the Home page button on the top left hand side, then look down on the right hand side, scroll down until you see "World Satsanga" and you'll find an Archive there of all the Satsanga Recordings from probably the beginning of 2012. So they're all there and you can download them all. And if you have any trouble, you can always email me at: info@beyondthesource.org, if there's any issues there and I can always send them to you or find out how to send you a link. Okay, no problem at all.

Let's have a look at what's going on this particular month. And first of all, Happy New Year to all. It's a fantastic new year and now we can start to call it the "Roaring Twenties," because now we're in 2020. We're part of the twenties, so it's going to be an interesting set of roaring twenties in this particular century rather than the previous century.

So let's have a look at the agenda for this time. Okay, so first of all, I've got a talk on "How to concentrate on the positive rather than the negative." And then I've got all of the rest of the questions. And there's a lot of questions, which we need to Hoover up from November and December and including January, so there's lots of questions there. And then we've got a short meditation to allow people to see one's path and go down it without lack of confidence. Okay.

Part 1. Lecture on "How to concentrate on the positive and not on the negative?"

So let's get started on this small talk on "How to concentrate on the positive and not on the negative?" Well, right now it is very easy to be negative with everything that's going on around us in the world whether it's localized to ourselves in our own particular, shall we say, event space or reality, or whether it's going on in the other parts of the world as well. But it's something where we, if we focus on the negative, we start to collaborate with others and work together to create a negative environment around ourselves. So everything is bad, nothing is good. Everything is going wrong, nothing is going right. And so we don't actually see the positive things that happen in the world, for instance.

So the thing to do is to when you look at something, whether somebody is discussing something with you, talking about something, when you're observing something in the news, when you're interacting with something or an individual in the environment, for instance, just look at it from a different perspective. Just look at how interesting what's going around you is, how one can benefit from what's going on, how one can learn from what's going on, how one can evolve from what's going on rather than just seeing it as something we don't particularly want to interact with.

Now when we talk about negative and positive, we talk about good and bad. But if you think of it in terms of there's no such thing as good or bad, that there's just experience, then you start to move away from away from this demarcation of that's bad and that's good. Whereas in real terms, what we're talking about is something that is really, this is what we prefer not to experience or be part of or see or hear or touch or taste, whereas this is what we prefer to

experience, see or hear or touch or taste. And that also goes with those we interact with and the environments we interact with them and the circumstances we interact with them as well.

So if we can look at it in terms of the experiences being offered to us, and the beauty of that experience in terms of how we're going to grow from that experience, then we start to see it in a completely different light in terms of what the experience is. It's no longer a bad experience, it's just an experience. And the level of evolutionary progression is equal, you know. You don't get more evolutionary progression, because you're having a good experience versus a bad experience in our human demarcation. There is just a level of experiential content that comes with that and evolutionary content that comes with it.

And sometimes that which we classify as being negative is not so evolutionary progressive, and sometimes that which we consider to be positive has also not so much evolutionary progression. But sometimes we get that which we don't prefer to experience is greatly progressive in terms of our evolution and the same with positive. And of course, you get the opposite sides as well. So in effect, we can't really judge something as being positive or negative. We have to remove it and just again put it down as experience.

And the way I do it, I look at it and I take my time to experience something, and that includes how I respond to people at times, because some people want instantaneous responses. And that instantaneous response at times fuels a certain energetic desire to go down a certain route, because those individuals want to go down that certain route and want to have just justification for some mental thought process or other.

(5 min) But if you look at it in terms of what the positive side is, and turn whatever something is as being a desirable experience, and don't forget, everything is a desirable experience from the evolutionary perspective, and that goes right down to the very grassroots of everything that we experience from walking down the street, experiencing the birds in the trees, and experiencing walking in the rain, or sweeping the leaves in the rain, for instance. Everything is an experience and everything, if we look at it in a different way, is a joy to experience.

So everything that's happening around us, whether it's a broken leg or an illness or a promotion at work or winning some money in a lottery, for example, or experiencing a nice time with some friends or relatives or your loved ones, just think of it all as being a good experience. Things are there for a reason. Everything has a reason. And it's the experience and how we interact with that reason that makes us evolve as well. So think of it in terms of those, that there is nothing that is classified as being a poor method of experiencing, learning and subsequently evolving.

When we start to think in those ways, we don't actually start to focus on things we don't like. We start to realize that it's there for a reason and we're in that position for a reason. Don't forget we've steered ourselves together with our guides and helpers to put ourselves in the position where we are in fact experiencing what we're experiencing in the way we're experiencing it and interacting with that experience and those individuals within that experience in the way that we can do, based upon our knowledge at the time, the best way we can at the time.

So don't think retrospectively, although learn from retrospective thought processes, so that if you experience a similar thing in another event space or what humans call the "future," then you can better that interaction with that particular event space, and not sort of forgetting the fact that, you know, some of these events that we have are also part of a method that we have to eradicate our karmic content, so to speak. Okay, so to concentrate on the positive (if we have to demarc something as positive) versus the negative (if we have to demarc something as negative) is simply to look for the benefit of what it's giving us and the beauty in that which we're experiencing. That's the way to think about it.

Another way to think about it is think of somebody who has a terminal illness. I can remember somebody a long, long time ago saying: I would be happy to be somebody's slave not to have this illness. They appreciated that the illness that they got was part of what they were supposed to be experiencing. And that's a really advanced thought process. To be somebody's slave rather than have the illness whilst also accepting it is somebody, who understood deep down that it was simply something that they were experiencing in a particular vehicle, which allows us to experience the low frequency environment that we call the Earth.

Okay, so look at the benefits of everything that's being experienced. Look at it in those terms and it turns everything into being a wonderful experience, a lifelong wonderful experience. Okay, so even things like missing the bus, missing an airplane, being stuck in a traffic jam can be used as a wonderful experience that we can work with and understand and experience our environment and our incarnation in a more robust and complete and efficient way.

Okay, well, thank you all for listening to that and thank you for the questions. There are a lot of questions we need to go through now, so I'm going to go through them and see how far we go. Now some of these are from the people, who've given questions from previous Satsangas, so they're a continuation of the questions I've got there. So in the transcription, you might find some of these start from a different number, like 7 or 8 or 6, for instance. But don't worry about that, it's just simply a way of understanding that they're being a continuation. I might just remove these to be honest, so that you've got a better understanding that they are in fact just a series of questions. Okay.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. SE 4 asks you: "For example, did you know that your appendix has a higher function that is associated with the accumulation and distribution of what your spiritual healers have been calling 'core star' energy? ME: No, I had no idea." (JM)

So the first question is from JM, a wonderful chap, who is in the far western hemisphere and there's a bunch of questions here, which we can go through fairly quickly. The first question, this is obviously from "Beyond the Source" books by the way.

- **So are those of us who are missing our appendix missing a function or some important spiritual energies as a result?**

(10 min) The answer to that is yes and no. In essence, the distribution of energies is a function of the core star is also working with the energy templates associated with it, but the appendix in this instance is a physical function associated with that distribution of energy. And so if the physical function is not there, okay, the energies associated with the gross physical aspect of the human form is diminished, but the energy templates associated with the creation of the gross physical and the spirituo-physical aspect of the human form are still in existence.

So energetically, the function of the appendix is still there. Although physically, it is no longer there, and therefore, the energetic function of it as well is reduced. But as long as the energy templates haven't been changed to reflect the loss of that appendix, then we're not affected too badly from that perspective. So it's a good question though. Very good question.

- **From SE 4: "Please note here that I have just been told by your Source Entity (this is SE1, the first Source Entity I contacted with, our God, if you want to call it that, and therefore, called SE1, when I had to create a label for the others and sort of separate it out or separate them all out together) that there are many species that you have not cataloged yet, for some of them exist as semi-physical entities, and others have not yet been created as**

the permutations available are not anywhere near being used up yet." Have you ever seen or are you aware of any of these semi-physical entities? Is anyone? Are they aware of us? What are they like?

There are...I feel I've seen one or two, but I've classified them as astral entities to be honest. So I'm not really confident in saying that I've actually seen any of these semi-physical entities that haven't been observed yet. And some of them, I'm being told, could be at the bacterial level, for example. So there's lots of things that we don't see and don't experience, because we haven't got the technology to see. Those things I've seen, as I've just said, I've classified as being astral entities. So if I was to ask the question were they astral entities? I'm just being told they were, so in essence, I've not seen any of these.

And to be honest, I don't go around looking to try and find things that are odd or strange, I simply am happy with what I pick up. If one is open all the time, one gets confused with all of the things that are happening from the spiritual levels, and it sort of clouds the reason for being here. And the reason for being here is to interact with the gross physical and those individuals who are interacting with the gross physical. So focusing on some of the other entities, whether they're higher frequency incarnate entities or even lower frequency or even higher frequency disincarnate entities is something that really I don't have a lot of time to do to be honest. But they are there and if I just focus now, yeah, the sky is full of things that you wouldn't believe are available. And there's another part to this question that says...

- **"Others have not yet been created as the permutations available are not anywhere near being used up yet? Is there a long list of permutations in waiting, so to speak, to be created to exist on the earth? If there is, who is in charge of the process?"**

Well, basically those entities who look after the Earth are in charge of this process. There's obviously a group of entities who are disincarnate, so to speak, but are a lot like certain Curators. They work with the Curators, and there's a group of entities who are sort of governing the evolutionary efficiency of working with the Earth and how it's going to pan out. So they work with the Curators and when required, they will introduce these new species, as they become necessary.

(15 min) And also some of these new species will only become available to us, as we gradually move further up the frequencies. So some of the older species will in effect become extinct, because there's no longer any need for them or their particular function is not required. But new ones will be created, as we become higher frequency. So my understanding is in effect that these newer species will become available to us, when we become a higher frequency incarnate individual. Okay, the next question is...

- **"Your own planet is currently very physical in nature. As a result, it is made up of many low frequency elements—more, in fact, than any other planet in your universe." Is our planet really that unique in our entire universe? If so, it must be an immense privilege to live here. Are the spirits who line up to incarnate on earth aware of how very special this planet is?**

It is unique inasmuch as the plethora of flora and fauna without a doubt. And the other fact is it's being quarantined, so that individualized free will doesn't affect the normal functionality of those other incarnate entities that exist within the lower frequencies of this universe within the multiverse, and stop them from evolving in their particular evolutionary path as well. It's the individualized free will that makes it very unique.

But also the Earth is a panfrequent body, and that means that it exists on all the frequencies associated with the gross physical, the spirituo-physical and the energetic within the physical

universe. So that means frequencies 1, 2, 3, 4...right up to 12. It's the only planet that exists on all those frequencies together. Some of the others that are here will wink out of existence, but this is the only one that's truly available on all frequencies [misspoke: planets].

Now I might contradict that in a moment, when I say that in previous lectures, where I've talked about the higher up the frequencies you go, you see what's below you, but you can't see what's above you. Well, there there are some environments, where that is not strictly the case. So although a lot of the universe is, for instance, again panfrequential, what I'm being told here is a lot of the galaxy that this planet is in isn't panfrequential. And so although we'll see more content, as we go higher up the frequencies — obviously, we can't see above the frequency that we're at, we can see below — there are going to be specific planetary bodies, galactic bodies, etc., that are only available on certain frequencies. That's not because they can't be detected, it's because there are certain demarcation lines that they can be worked with.

Okay, that's new knowledge. I've just started the first few pages of the book on "The Om," so I might see if I can get some of those questions answered there. You know, why is there a bit more to this universe than I've previously thought or previously understood. Okay, and the last question is...

- **And confirming point 9** (which was the previous question), **SE 4 tells you: "One of the things that you need to be aware of is that your existence on planet Earth is totally bizarre compared to almost all other entities in your Source Entity's environment, including what the other Source Entities and I have created." Are we really "totally bizarre?" I thought the human form was common in our universe?**

I'm being told it's bizarre, because of the number of frequencies that are associated with it to make it work properly and the detail surrounding it. It's one of the most extremely complicated low frequency vehicles that a soul can incarnate into. There are others at the gross physical level, but they're not as complicated. And that's to do with the ability to interact with the environment in the way we do, including the ability to have individualized free will. So my understanding there is that it is bizarre because of its complexity.

Other body types are much more simple, and even though they exist on the gross physical and allow a very complicated way of experiencing, learning and evolving in low frequencies, they are not as complicated as the human form, okay. For instance, they don't have the same number of chakras. For instance, they don't have the same number of energy templates associated with them. Those sorts of things are things, which demarc the human body as being quite...and the variations of the human body, which is not just on Earth, but in other locations within the physical universe, [they] all have the same traits that the human body does here. But it's the other forms of incarnate vehicle that are not so complicated. Brilliant, well, thank you for those questions, JM.

I'm just going to move on to the questions from FN now. There's about nine, so we'll see how we can go through them. And this is...some of the questions are based on the new book, "The Curators," so thanks for that and these look like there's some Kindle references here as well.

2. In "The Curators," based on the work of Enders, Beginners and Deliverers to remove or relocate events, please explain the Mandela effect? For example, did Nelson Mandela die in one event space and event stream? Did we all experience a sudden amnesia and then Nelson Mandela reappeared back into our multiverse for better progression of humanity? (FN)

(20 min) I'm told, and this is happening with a number of others, by the way. In fact there's another young lady, who was depressed is now becoming a bit of an eco-warrior, I can't

remember her last name [Greta Thunberg], but I'll think of it momentarily. But this is the same sort of thing. Basically, the body of Nelson Mandela has had a walk-in and the walk-in was just at the point after being jailed and was allowed to sort of contemplate and understand the issues that it found itself in in that condition, and then create a different type of personality associated with a more benevolent personality.

So the original soul in Nelson Mandela was more of a freedom fighter, so to speak, but in the wrong way, whereas later on the new soul came in and thought of a different way or a better way to be able to achieve a similar sort of thing. So there's two ways of achieving the same thing: the one was failing miserably, whereas the other one was going to work, because it was based upon a more sympathetic understanding of how to bring peoples back together again. So rather than being a different event space in terms of this, it was all to do with a walk-in, a change of soul.

- **In "The Curators" Kindle 5441, you referred to mankind colonizing other planets close to us (Earth), could you please elaborate on that?**

Well, there's a number of individuals, who have been on the Earth...a number of, shall we say, civilizations of mankind in its various different frequential conditions that have left the Earth and colonized other planets, I mean even colonized right up to the center of the particular galaxy, so they are further away. They've just continued to do the work. They're not particularly involved with this individualized free will experiment, they are working in a more collective way, whilst also having some form of individualized free will. It's individualized free will but with a collective consciousness associated with it and they moved out before the Atlantean Age.

And there's a few from the Atlantean Age as well, which also were allowed to leave, but also had their individualized free will limited as well. And they're outside of our detectability to be honest. They moved a long, long way away. And some of these, certainly with the Sumerians and even the Mayans, moved out of the frequential range as well. So they're quite some distance away. So local planets, for instance, in our solar system or even Alpha Centauri haven't been populated in that respect, because they're too close to us. Okay.

The young lady I was talking about is Greta Thunberg. If you've listened to the news recently, it seems she's been doing the sort of eco-warrior bit, which is a wonderful piece of service to mankind. She's been a very upbeat individual, but previously she was suffering from depression. And I picked up this morning, when I heard the news about her and they talked about how she was depressed and very withdrawn and everything else before she started to do this work.

And then as soon as she did this work, she's become a different person, or shall we say, she became a different person before she did the work and that enabled her to do the work. And that's because the soul that's in that body called Greta is a walk-in. The body was brought into a certain level of maturity by a different soul, and that soul knew that that was all it was doing and it didn't want to really be here. But that was the part of the work that it was doing, and soon it became a certain level of maturity, the soul that's doing the work now moved in and then started to do the work. And that happens quite frequently to certain people. Okay, let's carry on with the rest of these questions.

- **In your conversation with SE1, SE1 said once we reach 4th universe (15th frequency), we can choose to have free will individualized instead of various collective consciousness? Please explain this with more details, if possible?**

(25 min) Well, it's a natural function of going up the frequencies that once we get to a certain level of understanding and interaction with those other entities of higher frequencies, whether

they're incarnate or disincarnate, that we'll start to work in a more collective consciousness way rather than individualized consciousness way. So the whole point of individualized free will is for us to experience, learn and evolve what it means to be totally individualized and totally isolated or separated whilst still being able to work together.

But when we start to realize that the whole point of being individualized is just another gateway to becoming more of a collective consciousness, or not just working for ourselves but working for the benefit of others, then we start to work in a collective way. And so what will happen, as we become more capable of reaching higher frequencies whilst incarnate, we will seek communion more actively as a result of it, because we will want to work with each other on a more profound level for the benefit of each other.

So that's what's happening there is the 4th universe, the 15th frequency, is actually a disincarnate condition. And so most individuals at that level are working in a collective way anyway to be honest, because they are higher frequency and they've got more connectivity and more inclusivity and are more collectively conscious as well.

- **How are universes associated or categorized with frequencies? Kindle Curator p5540**

Well, basically, in essence each frequency has the capability of holding a universal environment. This is, of course, correct from the second full dimension upwards to the twelfth. Once we get below that, the first full dimension, the frequencies associated with it operate in a completely different way, because they're too low. So there's three sub-dimensional components in the dimensions from the second dimension up to the twelfth, and each of those sub-dimensional components has the capacity of and does allow the creation of 12 frequency bands or frequency levels. So there's 36 for each full dimension and there's 12 for each sub-dimensional component, and subsequently, there are as a universal environment or capability of a universal environment being supported in each of those frequency bands.

But in the first full dimension, the frequencies are so low that the sub-dimensional components, although they initially split out into three, reconvene back into a composite sub-dimension, which only allows 12 frequencies. And those 12 frequencies are so low that they're all required together to create a universe. So in essence, the first 12 frequencies are associated with one universe. And every other frequency above that is a universe in its own right or has the capability of being created into a universe.

- **In Kindle Curators page 6497, you are discussing magnetism and attractivity. You wrote that you saw where incarnate vehicle can change attractivity and magnetism. Please explain how this could happen and describe what you saw.**

If I do that, I'll invent antigravity. Well, basically what I saw is the ability to change the attractivity of anything. Right now magnetism or attractivity and repulsion is based upon a metallic function or plastics with metallic content within it, for instance. But what I saw was the ability to change things that are totally plastic to having attractivity or repulsivity. And even the possibility of wood doing the same thing as an example. And it's simply a point of realigning the quantum interactivity of the basic structure of all those different levels of structure below the atom, so it changes in a different way.

(30 min) It's a bit like changing things to go right rather than left or up rather than down or forwards rather than backwards. And as a result of that, they still have the functionality, but that functionality may be reversed or put on its side, for example. What I saw was the ability to change the way that the interaction within these various different quanta, you know, these different subatomic levels interact with each other, that gives us the opportunity to create attractivity in something that doesn't naturally have attractivity. And that's what I saw.

- **What do you mean when you refer to “disappearance of boats and planes”? Could you explain if the same principle applies to Bermuda Triangle or similar locations on earth? Is the “disappearances” connected to overlap or gap in the frequencies? Curator Kindle 6992**

Yes, exactly. Disappearance of boats and planes can sometimes be attributed to areas of locally high frequency in a lower frequency baseline location interacting with an area of locally low frequency in a higher frequency level within the same location or a geographical location. And so these things like planes or ships move from one frequential level to another frequential level, because there's a frequential overlap. And then they can't get back, because they move from one to the other and adopt that frequency level as their frequency of domicile.

Now the only way they can move or change is if you interact with other entities, who are capable of manipulating, for example, the frequencies locally around them. And obviously, that's quite common, because lots of entities use mechanical means or energetic means to move around different frequencies by going from one frequency to another as a shortcut. So the only way some of these individuals, who get trapped in a different higher frequential environment (if they should want to leave, that is, why would you want to leave a higher frequential environment) could come back basically is if they interact with another group of entities, incarnate or otherwise, that would allow them to work with them to create a new condition where they could move from the lower frequency aspect of a higher frequency and interact with another overlap, where there's a subsequent higher aspect of a lower frequency environment, you know, very close to it or overlapping with it.

- **What are the limitations of variety of form factors created by Vehicle Creators? Curator Kindle 7352**

There are no limitations. Basically, whatever is required for an incarnate vehicle to exist in an environment, which is considered to be an evolutionary opportunity, then there can be an incarnate vehicle created. Simple as that. From our perspective, it's only our imagination that limits us or our experience that limits it. And that's how that particular question gets answered. There's no limitations.

- **Points of consciousness during meditation has been described as when we reach that blackness, no gravity, complete silence and love and One can engage in remote viewing or healing, etc. Could you state the frequency level where one reaches the point of consciousness during TTF (Traversing The Frequencies)?**

Yes, so the Traversing The Frequencies work is you can get to this point, any point with TTF, once you've moved out of the gross physical and the spirituo-physical. So that would be when you move above the 12th frequency basically, because when you're above the 12th frequency, you're outside of the energies associated with the creation of the incarnate human vehicle. And then you've also moved above the 12th to the 13th frequency and you're in the second full dimension. So you start to move into those different levels of consciousness and connectivity then. Although moving just simply into the fourth frequency helps in terms of one's increased level of connective functionality. But the higher up the frequencies you go, and the more that you disassociate yourself from the gross physical or the physical universe, the more enhanced that level of connectivity and clairsentience, if you want to call it that, comes into it as well.

- **Could you elaborate about the gap(s) between frequencies and the overlap(s) between frequencies during TTF? In your book, are you saying that we are “seeing past, present and future” in connection to traveling the frequencies? Are the Akashic records accessible in the gaps between frequencies? Could we see the events of past and**

future when we travel through gaps because events are still happening? I am not using the word "time" since events are not contained in time capsules. Kindly clarify.

(35 min) Well, basically the gaps in between the frequencies are a function of substructure, which are part of the structure of the Source, which is above and beyond that which is the basic structure of the Source, which is obviously from the Origin. So there's substructure within everything really. And that substructure is what is used for the Curators to move around the sort of standard, or should we say, the dominant structure of that which is part of the Source that is being used or isolated to create the multiversal environment. So these aren't where the Akashic records are. The Akashic record is simply a set of memory function of the Source that is specifically focusing on the interactions of incarnate mankind and other human type vehicles.

Others have a different record, so to speak. So think of it in terms of each species of incarnate vehicle has its own memory set that is where everything that is experienced, learned and evolved by every soul in every body that they've ever been in is recorded in a particular location within the Source. And that is not in these gaps between the frequencies. That's a higher function of Source that is outside of the multiverse, but nevertheless accessible, if you have the methodology of doing it.

The only way to see the events of past, present and future is because we are moving into different event spaces. And if you can go into an event space where everything is happening concurrently, i.e. you access all the event spaces concurrently, then you can choose to see everything concurrently, which in my experience creates a white wall, you know, the white screen, because everything is happening too quickly and you can't experience everything concurrently whilst in this particular incarnate state. We simply don't have the capacity until we're disincarnate. Or you can simply isolate an event that is classified as being "future" from our perspective.

You know, don't forget there is no such thing as past, present and future, there's only sort of Now. And that Nowness can be experienced concurrently with every other Nowness. And so what happens is we've got this capability of isolating an event space from another, should we decide to do so, should we interact with event space in a, shall we say, robust and repeatable and knowledgeable way. That's a bunch of good questions there. Thank you very much. And we're not quite on the last page yet, but we're not too far away.

We've now got WP, who sent in a group of questions. Thank you very much from certainly well before Christmas. So I'm very happy with this. There is a whole bunch of these things. In fact there's two emails that were sent that resulted in what's effectively about 8 questions here I think, looking at this. So we'll go through them one by one. And then there's another couple of questions from another person called KS over in Bangkok in Thailand, which is fantastic. So let's go for the first question. These are quite straightforward.

3. Are the Curators robot-like or are they individualized sentient energy, each a unique creation with different characteristics, tendencies, capabilities, etc.? If the latter, how do they relate to one another? Hopefully, not like present day humans. (WP)

No, the Curators aren't robot-like. The Curators are disincarnate entities who are simply operating on a different level. They operate in service to those who have chosen to interact and move into the evolutionary cycle to help the Source accelerate its own evolutionary progression as fast as possible. So consider them as being similar True Energetic Selves to ours, but they simply haven't decided to enter into the evolutionary cycle through incarnate methodology. That's a way to think of them. And their sole purpose in life, or existence I should say, is to make sure that the multiverse is maintained in its evolutionary most efficient condition.

- **That question causes me to wonder again, are all TES's unique creations with different characteristics, tendencies, capabilities, etc. and if so, what gives rise to these differences? A related question, is the TES that created Jesus more evolved than others or was it just that the aspect Jesus had 6% sentient energy vs 5% or less for most other aspects? Is the TES that created Hitler less evolved than others or was it just that the aspect Hitler had less than 5% or was he an aberration?**

Well, the first question is the True Energetic Selves are individualized units of sentience and energy separated out from Source, and they do gain their own characteristics and tendencies based upon what they've achieved or what they've experienced through their own work and through the individualization of smaller units of sentience and energy from themselves that we call Aspects (souls) or Shards (sub-souls).

(40 min) And so they create their own personality or their own sort of energetic signature based upon the evolutionary content and experience associated with what they've done. The thing about Christ and antichrist, for example, Jesus and Hitler, is that they are not specifically more or less evolved. I mean the Jesus aspect or TES is in a higher dimension than where we are right now. But I've seen other individuals who are from the higher frequencies within higher dimensions. And so it's just that that particular TES has decided to work in a different way with us to try to make us move in a different direction and evolve in a different way.

And that's the same with Hitler or the antichrists. In fact, you could argue, and one of the things I'm picking up is that these so-called "antichrists" are generally more evolved than those who are the "good guys," so to speak, because they take on-board a lot of negativity and focus from other incarnate entities as well. So they take a lot of energy from them. They receive a lot of negative energy from them, because they are doing things in a different way. So they have to be more highly evolved to take on-board that level of negativity from other incarnate entities than those who would have been on the good side, so to speak. Okay.

But there will be a whole book on this later, which will describe all the different things, all these different, shall we say, Christs and antichrists or like the Buddha and like Hitler, like Genghis Khan and like Idi Amin, all those sort of people and also Mother Teresa. All these different things that they've got a reason for them. And so there's going to be a book that puts me in a position to be able to communicate with these particular entities and get more in-depth information as to what they were doing and why they were doing it.

- **While reading "The Curators," I am amazed at the intricacy and depth of organization and activities required to maintain and evolve the multiverse. It is another reminder of the supreme intelligence behind all of creation — breathtaking. So while you can communicate with the SE as if it was another wise person, the majesty of SE remains incomprehensible. Given SE's majesty, this again causes me to wonder how/why our SE is able to set in motion the evolutionary cycle that results in a low frequency environment, trapping entities in a Karmic Cycle that results in a completely dysfunctional human race (at least up to now). It seems as if the SE has this dysfunction within itself that needs to be worked out on this plane.**

Well, there's more to this by the way, but I'm just quickly going to go into that. Everything has to be experienced, and in general, there is a little bit of an unwritten observational rule that suggests that the harder we experience something, or the more difficult it is to experience, the greater the evolutionary gain. And therefore, that which we put ourselves into to be able to experience, learn and evolve, and pass that evolution on whilst not losing it to our Creator, is done in such a way that we can be most efficient.

So if you're experiencing hardship, you're evolving faster than you would do, if you were experiencing pure joy. I mean pure joy is fantastic, but pure joy is only a slight step away from what we are when we're in the energetic. So to experience hardship and difficulty really does catapult us evolutionarily, so this is why this is allowed. And it's also balance, don't forget. And the physical universe is all about balance or duality.

- **Another way to ask this is why didn't SE start with frequency 13 and avoid the perpetual human misery with entities floundering around looking for meaning? I sometimes ask SE, is this the best you can do? Or is humanity only a subset (the lost souls, so to speak) of all entities, most of which never fell into the Karmic trap? Help!**

Yeah, I mean basically it's to do with us making the decision to experience things and allow things to change in a way, which creates the potential to experience things in different ways or to create the condition where we recognize that we've gone the wrong way.

(45 min) And we have gone the wrong way. There is no doubt about that. There is a worldwide wrongness about what we're doing. But the potential for change later and the subsequent evolutionary progression is amazingly high. So it's a little bit like to allow this pendulum to swing up, it must swing down. And that's the way to do it. And Newton said, what goes up must come down. But also what goes down must come up. That's a way to think about it.

- **At what frequency/universe do aspects return to when in the energetic? Same as where the TES resides? Where do the TESs reside?**

Well, our True Energetic Selves (TES) reside in a frequency within the multiversal environment that is relevant to its overall evolutionary level. There are aspects or souls who get stuck here, because they want to stay associated with the Earth, and they would hang around the spirituo-physical levels of the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th frequency. We classify them sometimes, if they're observed, as ghosts or other things, a poltergeist.

But generally, when an aspect, if it's not attached to the Earth, it will go back to an area, a geographical area that is sort of close to the TES. It'll definitely go back to the frequency that the TES is domiciled on, although depending upon what's going on with the aspect and whether it wants to stay or it needs to stay in a projected state, it will stay in that frequency associated with the TES, but not enter into one of the levels of communion associated with reconverging the sentience and the energies back in with the TES.

Okay, so for instance, most people on Earth are around the high end of the fourth full dimension (FD), so that's where a lot of them are here. Okay, that'll be say, for instance, the 8th frequency of the 3rd sub-dimensional component of the fourth full dimension, although there are those in the third full dimension and those in the fifth full dimension, but not many. Most people are in the fourth full dimension or the lower end of fourth/upper end of the third FD.

- **As an aspect accrues Karma, does the aspect keep reincarnating until free of Karma or does it reemerge with its TES, who in turn accrues the Karma, who then needs to create another aspect to release the Karma?**

Generally, the karma is associated with the aspect. And that level of addiction to being here, you know, to have material wealth, good health, good partnerships, sensory excitement, all those sort of different things needs to be worked off by that particular aspect. It's all about being in the physical but not being of the physical. Once you can come in here and not be affected by things in a profound way, i.e. you can go into an environment that would normally affect you, but it doesn't affect you, that means you're in the physical but not of the physical, then you've almost

moved beyond the need to be here, because you've removed the karmic state of attractivity or addictivity to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and sensations.

So generally, although there are ways of isolating karma associated with an aspect to allow the aspect to enter into a form of communion with the TES, when that aspect is then reprojected out into the physical environment to experience, learn and evolve, that karmic content will be reassigned, so to speak, to that particular aspect as well. So there's ways in which it's reassigned. And sometimes it stays with them, if they stay in a projected state.

- **What is it about the energetic that is so unsatisfying that a Karmic afflicted aspect/TES is compelled to return to the incarnate state? Why not just move on and continue to evolve within the energetic? Is it because it has no choice in the matter? Can we only shed addiction to Earth while on Earth?**

No, anything to do with the physical universe creates a level of karmic interaction, if we're not careful. So all the frequencies within the physical universe are in some way able to give us some level of attractivity to these low frequency environments and thoughts, behaviors and actions. Obviously, the higher up the frequencies we are within the physical universe, the less addicted we're likely to be to being here.

(50 min) But the whole point of being here is to work with the potential to be addicted, never be addicted, work with addiction, get to understand it and then go energetic cold turkey, so to speak, or karmic cold turkey. So the whole point of it is to experience it, work with it, either be divorced from it straightaway or work on how to divorce oneself. And this work in how to divorce oneself from the karmic content of the physical is another way in which we accelerate our evolutionary growth. So it's all about experiencing, learning and evolving and then turning that experiencing and learning into supreme evolving through being in the gross physical.

- **Do all entities, aspects/TESSs, in the evolutionary cycle choose to incarnate/are required to incarnate? Why did they incarnate in the first place? Only to find out that it was a trap from which to escape? Can they simply decide to remain in the energetic and avoid accruing incarnate related Karma? Or does that nullify the opportunity to evolve?**

Certain TESSs do in their way of evolving choose not to project parts of themselves into the gross physical aspect of the multiverse. They evolve at a different speed on a different level in a different way. So it's not a compulsory item that we need to incarnate to accelerate our evolution, there's many other ways of doing it. And obviously, the Earth is an extreme way of accelerating evolution. But it's not a prerequisite requirement. It's not a condition of existence that we go and incarnate on the Earth.

There are myriad countless billions of TESSs and aspects from those TESSs [misspoke, reversed], who haven't even worked on becoming associated with the Earth, for instance. Some of them are going to the physical universe to higher frequencies and doing it that way. And there are those who do it slowly by just staying in the energetic. The plethora of different ways of experiencing the multiverse is what creates a holistic understanding of the multiverse, and therefore, a holistic understanding of that area of the Source's sentience that it is occupying within the Origin. And therefore, this is the plethora of the ways in which the Origin understands itself as well. So it's a good question. That's the answer.

- **If every sentient being is created by our SE directly or indirectly, why would it create those in the evolutionary cycle with the propensity to foul their respective environments, physically and psychically, and then at the same time necessitate the creation of Curators (12 to the power of 12 per evolutionary cycle entity) to clean up the mess? Is it to enable free will within the evolutionary cycle?**

I'll need to reread this just to make sure. There's no desire for the Source to create an entity that is particularly hellbent on, so to speak, making a mess of things. It's subsequently a very advanced soul that decides to go into a difficult way of incarnating or experiencing interaction with the environment and move out of it. They choose a very difficult task. And so in reality, the souls that choose the difficult existences are the ones that evolve faster and the ones that are highly evolved. And also those who choose to be of service in some way, so to speak, are also highly evolved.

But it's all to do with needing to experience every potential aspect of what is available to experience in the most profound detail possible. And so the objective of being in a position where you make a mess of it and then recover from that mess — and that mess might be recoverable in two or three lives' time — is one way of experiencing it and evolving from it and doing that which other souls would shy away from, so some of these souls are really, really brave souls. Last two questions are from KS in Thailand. Fantastic.

5. People who believe in karma tend to believe that karma is linear, with all beings reincarnating always from the past to the present to the future. However, I've been feeling this isn't right. I think the linearity is based on the concept of (linear) time created by humans. Maybe karma is in fact cyclic. Beings from the future can reincarnate in the past and vice versa. Not sure if this is correct. What's your opinion on this? (KS)

(55 min) Yes, the linearity of moving from one point to another point is simply a human condition. Other incarnate entities at higher frequencies understand that this is an incorrect observation. Mankind is the only incarnate entity that's managed to create a metric for something which doesn't actually exist. And when we start to understand this, then we'll progress faster from a scientific perspective.

Karma is something we experience and we can experience the removal of karma before we've created that karma, if that makes any sense, because everything is I wouldn't say cyclic, it's more spherical and occupying the same space concurrently in the same event space and the same reality space, so to speak. So everything exists concurrently. So there is no past, present or future, there's just Now. And that Nowness can mean that if you wanted to focus on it, you could experience something that you've not created the conditions to experience, and you can create the fruits of that experience without going through the process associated with the creation of those experiences.

So everything is spherical. And also you can experience the hardship and the work to create the end product without actually experiencing the end product, because you wanted to experience that which creates the end product, not actually the product itself. So that's another way to think about it. So I'd classify it as being spherical or spherically holographic is another way of saying it. It's difficult to explain what I see, but basically everything is there now. Okay, so again one can experience a karmic experience without also experiencing the events, so to speak, that create the karmic experience, because that's already been experienced or isn't needed to be experienced as well. Something else to think about.

- **I'd love to see you, if possible, publish a book dedicated to explain the concept of thoughtform, if it does exist and if it interests you.**

Yes, thoughtform does exist and we create lots of thoughtforms. That's quite obvious, it is now, but not to many people, mind you.

- **There aren't many books these days that talk about thoughtform in details. One that was written by Besant and Leadbeater, some of the pioneers for this concept, isn't detailed enough. The book is so thin.**

Besant and Leadbeater were western yogis and they were really advanced yogis. Unfortunately, they were derided by certain individuals, who were trying to knock down the work they were doing by accusing them of certain things, but that's not for me to broadcast.

- **The reason why I'd like to have a greater understanding of thoughtform is I find that nowadays some people worship what they claim to be gods or goddesses. The problem is some of these entities come from literature or fiction. The Hindus in India, for example, worship Hanuman in *Ramayana*. In Thailand, some people worship Sun Wu Kong from the *Journey to the West* or even Natasha from the *Avengers*. What!!!!? There are some people here claiming they're mediums for these entities.**
- **So I want to know if these are mere thoughtforms, what the thoughtforms really are, how they work and whether they're safe or dangerous? And is it possible that some ghosts or spirits are not real ghosts or spirits but only thought entities created and given life by our collective consciousness?**

Some ghosts are astral entities that we create, yes, that's definite. I might deal with thoughtforms in one of the books, either this book I'm working on now or the book that's going to be called "Beyond The Origin." So I'll have to make a note of this somewhere and definitely to make sure that I remember, so to speak, to go over the content. But generally, some of these things, some of the Hindu gods are basically — they are used as a focus really, for meditative focus. And that level of meditative focus is misunderstood now, so the whole point of them being used as a meditative focus has been lost and they're now being revered as real sort of gods or thoughtforms or things that control our existence, which is not correct.

What I would say is if you see anything that has a human form, I mean even the Hindu gods you see lots of them — some of them benevolent, lots of them angry and aggressive. A lot of them are imagery that have been remembered and broadcast down through the ages from those who survived Atlantis as well — those entities that have animal bodies. Egyptians had these as well and also the blue skin or even purple skin. These are individuals, who survived the Atlantean downfall and ended up being recorded in history as being giants or gods or messiahs or people of immense power. So a lot of these things are literally put in individuals, who were probably just quite wealthy individuals put on a pedestal, because they were able to do things or had an appearance that was not normal or not considered to be something that could be achieved any more, and therefore, they were gods or have higher power.

Okay, so I will look at the thoughtform part, if not in this book, in one of the other books. So don't worry, I won't forget it. I've made a note of it here and I'll put it in my notes with the next book, so at least it gets passed on. Okay, that's the end of this Satsanga.

Part 3. Meditation

(1 hr) What we need to do now is the meditation, which is going to be quite a nice meditation for us all to work with. Let's have a look — a meditation to see one's path and go down it without lack of confidence.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:01 hr).

(1:11) Closing comments: I thank you very much for listening to this first Satsanga in 2020. We're in the roaring twenties now, although I don't think it'll be as crazy as the 1920s. Thank you for listening to it. Thank you for broadcasting it to others, if you pass it onto others. It's always useful to do that. And I look forward to working with you again February's Satsanga. So namaste to you all and God's love to you all." END

NOTE: I have prepared a searchable pdf document with ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers collated from 2016-2020 to make it easier for us to see what questions have already been asked in previous Satsangas and what answers were given at the time. This will allow us to ask NEW questions or ask similar questions from a different angle after reviewing what we already know. This document is over 600 pages, so don't try to print it out.

You can go to Needler's website (www.beyondthesource.org) to find the document at this URL:

www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Satsanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf.

OR simply click on "**All Transcriptions**" here to go there.

December 28, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome to this World Satsanga on the 28th of December 2019 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And I wish Kevin a Happy New Year and I'm sure he wishes all of you a Happy New Year as well. And we thank him very much for the work that he is doing in broadcasting these presentations and the work he's doing with his own work in terms of exposing the greater reality and presenting it to people in a way that they can understand and the way that his own particular personality and style demands. Okay, thank you.

Oh, and Happy Christmas to you all, and of course, looking forward to a Happy New Year as well. And it's quite good, this is, because the end of meet meditation is to help you start the new year in a fresh way without any preconceptions or issues that have been brought forwards from the rest of the year or previous years as well.

Okay, let's have a look at the agenda then. First one is a talk about how to have an efficient incarnation. And it's based upon a question that was asked to me from one of my clients in November. And with a bit of luck we'll be able to go through that and take on board some of the information that was given in that particular club, but also augment it in a general way, whilst also diving into some certain aspects of how this could work for us all.

Then we go into the questions. I've got a lot of questions already. We've got enough questions for this month as well and we had enough questions from November and that spilled over into December, but also having enough questions for January as well. So thank you very much to those people who sent those questions in. They're always very, very useful and very searching as well. And they're excellent, because they not only challenge the understanding of what the realities around us in terms of the three frequential reality, but also the greater reality. And it's good for me, because I have to do some channeling to understand the answers to the questions as well, so I'm very pleased with that.

Part 1. Lecture on "How to have an efficient incarnation?"

So let's have a look at this lecture on "How to have an efficient incarnation?" So in real terms what do we mean by an efficient incarnation? So we'll have to give a definition first before we can start to see how we can do it. Now an efficient incarnation is basically dealing with the items that we have in our life plan, those goals that you want to achieve during a particular incarnation and achieving them and getting ahead of the incarnation or doing them as fast as possible and as correct as possible with as much experiential and evolutionary opportunity taken as possible to maximize the reason for being here.

And that means that we basically could achieve these things quite quickly in our incarnations and then move out of our incarnation and back into the energetic. Now from the perspective of the human being, this might be, Well, hang on, am I reducing my lifetime by doing this? And the answer is quite possibly. But also moreover, you might be increasing the depth of which you can experience these things, but also you might be experiencing the opportunity to expand the ability to experience, learn and evolve in this particular lifetime in a way that you wouldn't have been able to in a previous lifetime.

So that means really that the efficiency of the incarnation is to do with how well we get to our goals, those items in the life plan that we've chosen to have in this particular incarnation. And we've chosen it in keeping with our True Energetic Self requirements. It may have even given us

those particular things we need to experience, learn and evolve with, but in general they will have also been agreed with our guide and helpers as well.

So the efficiency side of things is to just deal with it. Now that means that if we're walking down a road or a street in a shopping center, for example, and we're surrounded by shops. All of these different shops offer different things to buy. Some of them are actually sort of offering the opportunity for you to sell your product there, for instance, if it's a pawn shop. Or there's other areas where you can buy things like food, a delicatessen for things like pastries or chocolateers for chocolates, coffee, clothes, hardware, cars, motor bikes, push bikes, boats, all of these different things that are in these shops on this road.

(5 min) But if the objective is to get to the end of the road, because the experience is at the end of the road, then all of these different things in these different shops are by and large distractions. They're things that attract us and we go into the shop and have a look. We call this window shopping, don't we? We don't actually go into the shop and buy anything, much to the annoyance of the shopkeeper most of the time, but in actual fact we go in there and have a look. And we might buy something on the spur of the moment or off the cuff or we might just get some ideas for something that we wanted to do in the future.

But the essence is that if we wanted to get to the end of the road and achieve what we wanted to achieve, we wouldn't be bothered about these shops and go into these shops. And so what we see here is the efficiency is based upon the time it takes us to get from the conceptual intuitive based idea or desire, which we sometimes gain ourselves or we actually have it imprinted upon our psyche by our guide and helpers to get to the experience, which is at the end of the road. But if we don't do that, if we get distracted, then the time it takes us to go from the start point to the end of the road can go from being, you know, seven minutes, for instance, to seven hours or even seven weeks or seven years, depending upon how we want to experience the journey from getting where we were to getting to the end of the road.

Now let's say that the whole point of getting to the end of the road is to meet an individual that we will share an experience with, and the sharing of that experience enables us to grow in a certain way and allows us to be able to function in a certain way where other experiences are going to be easier. If we miss the meeting of this individual, because we get distracted, that individual won't be there, when we actually get towards the end of the road. So what we have is this we've made the journey, we've got to the experience, but the depth of the experience isn't exactly available for us, because we've missed that particular juncture, so to speak, where the individual we're supposed to be experiencing the experience with is no longer there, because we've been too slow.

If on the other hand we run from one end of the road to the other end of the road, we completely bypass these shops totally, we can get to the end of the road and be there before the individual we're supposed to meet. And so we can get bored, if we're not careful. We lose patience and we move away. We move away before the person who we're supposed to experience, learn and evolve a certain experience with sort of arrives there and we're gone. So we've missed them. So we can either miss them by getting distracted by going into these shops, being distracted, having other things we should be doing or shouldn't be doing, or we can move too quickly and get to the experience before we're supposed to.

And so what we get here is the possibility of having an inefficient incarnation through being distracted or an inefficient incarnation through being too eager. So we have to follow what the Buddhists call the middle road, and that means we have to understand that if we feel that we have to experience something, that we have to experience it in a timely way. Now I'm using "time" a lot in this particular lecture, because it's the only way to describe it really. And that is in terms of the passage of us going from one point to another point. Clearly, we go through event

spaces, but in this I'm going to continue to use the word "time," because it makes sense in terms of how we describe things in this particular way.

So the efficiency of the incarnation is to do with getting to the points we're supposed to get to and experiencing what we're supposed to experience at the right point in our incarnation, the right time in our incarnation, because we have to experience what's there at that point, and maybe we have to experience what's there with another individual at that point as well. And so what we experience is the right experience with the right individual at the right time.

And all of this is being handled in the background by our guide and helpers, because they will be also working with the guide and helpers of that individual or individuals that we're supposed to meet with and experience that experience with. And if we're not there, then what they're supposed to be doing is affected as well. So we're not only affecting our own efficiency by getting to the meeting point, so to speak, or the juncture too quickly or not quick enough, but we're also affecting the efficiency of the individual or individuals we're supposed to be liaising with to experience that experience.

(10 min) So our inefficiency creates an inefficiency in the ability to for others who we're supposed to be working with to also experience, learn and evolve at the same time. And don't forget that they'll be having a similar problem as well. So if we're all being distracted or all super eager, we start to miss our junctures, where we're supposed to experience something with certain individuals by being there too early or too late, or they're too early or too late, or we meet somebody else instead, then that throws a complete curveball into it. So the efficiency is doing what we're supposed to do and being focused on it. Not getting there too quickly, not getting there too slowly, not being distracted, not being too eager to get there.

I can remember a long time ago, when I was starting work, I wanted to get to a certain level really, really quickly and that's called ambition. But at the end of the day, you can have ambition, but if you don't have the experience to uphold that ambition, you don't go anywhere. All you get is frustration and frustration is a resistance factor. And the resistance factor is a way of stopping our efficiency in a particular incarnation. So in essence, it's all about let's say getting from point A to point B and experiencing things in a timely way at the right time at the right place with the right individuals. And everybody else is doing the same thing.

So if we're all doing it properly, if we're having an efficient incarnation, where we're not experiencing the same thing over and over again, because if we're not getting it right, we get something called psychic karma, where our guide and helpers keep putting the same thing in front of us time and time again for us to experience, because we haven't experienced it properly or we've ignored the experience or renounced the experience, for instance. And so what we have here is again the capability of not experiencing what we're supposed to experience, because we're choosing not to and again that causes a problem as well.

So it's all to do with, you know, being efficient. Doing what we're supposed to be doing. Going into the shop. If you need to go into the shop, go into that shop and buy exactly what you need and don't browse. If you think about when some of us have partners, who come shopping with us, some partners are, you know, let's go to the shop and we've got a list of stuff and we're going to do this and we're going to do that. We're going to get lettuce, tomato. We're going to get the milk, get some cheese. If you're a meat eater, you might get meat. You might get some confectionary. You might get some toiletries. You get all these things and then you leave the shop, whereas some individuals, they go into a shop and the list of things that have to be bought in the shop is almost secondary or even tertiary. So in that perspective, you can spend a lot of time in the shop, which is what big department stores are like. They like you to browse and some shops are designed to trap you into the browsing around and buying more than you want

to routine rather than, you know, going in there and achieving what you need to achieve, which is to just buy what you need to buy.

So this is the way we create the efficiency. The psychic karmic thing with the guide and helpers is quite interesting, because the more we ignore a particular experience, the harder it gets to do it. So if we're not responding properly, the next time it'll be harder to do. The experience will be harder. It will be harder to get out of it. And again that's another function of creating an efficient incarnation as well. Look at what we're doing. Don't rush into the response to a particular demand from us. Look at how it can be best actioned and then action it.

So sometimes that means just if somebody asks you a question, we don't just give them an answer straight off, we have to say, Hang on, I'll have to think about this for a moment. I'll come back to you in a moment. Give yourself ten seconds or more to be able to respond to somebody, specifically, if it's somebody who is stressed out and wants an instantaneous answer. You need to make sure that you give them a proper answer that's got depth and detail to it in the way that they'll understand rather than just giving them a fast answer, which may be correct but not have the depth and detail, which means they'll come back and ask for depth and detail later.

So it's being efficient in how you deal with things on every level. If you're going to get fuel for the car, go and get fuel for the car. You don't go to a shop to go and get something else instead. If you're going to go to the bathroom, you go to the bathroom. You don't spend 20 minutes reading a book, for instance. I know people do. We all go through that routine at some point. But it's all about what we need to do, we go and do and we deal with it and then we come back to what we're supposed to be doing in a bigger sense.

(15 min) So the efficiency lies in doing what you need to do and no more. Go down the road to the end of the road to meet the individual you're supposed to meet and not get distracted by the shops. Deal what you need to deal with in the correct way with the correct level of depth and the correct level of detail and you don't need to do it again. Or doing it again is harder. Look at everything as not so specifically as a challenge, but as an opportunity to do it right, so that you can achieve your evolutionary progression in a faster way.

Incarnation is quite a privilege, certainly incarnation on Earth, because we've got individualized free will and our evolutionary progression is augmented as a result of it. So why not deal with our incarnation in an efficient way, so that we finish all our goals and then have the opportunity to extend experiences here in a particular incarnation, so you can do two incarnations or even three incarnations or the content associated with two or three incarnations in a single incarnation. So rather than doing 3000 incarnations, you'd end with 1000 incarnations, if you do it that way. We might even reduce it further.

So that's how to have an efficient incarnation. Deal with everything that you deal with in an efficient and logical or intuitive way, okay, and deal with it once rather than deal with it 3, 4, 5, 6 or 7, 8 or 9 times or even 10 times. And don't get distracted by the shops when walking down the road. Okay, I've had some fun doing that actually, because I was seeing lots and lots of different visualizations of different things that I've done in the past, where I've been distracted as well. So it's quite illuminating for me, not only for telling you wonderful individuals, who are listening to this lecture, but it's also wonderful to be able to see how it's affected me as well, and how I've sometimes not had a particularly efficient incarnation even though I thought I think I had sometimes.

Okay, let's go to the questions then. We've got quite a few questions here. I'm just having a look how many questions we've got. Okay, we've got quite a few. We've got some from US. We've got some from EM and JM, which we've taken from the rest of the list that was in November.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. You told us that backfill people make up 12-15% of the population now. Some of them have managed to put themselves in positions of power, such as our current US president, your prime minister in the UK and their buddies or similar characters around the world. (US)

- Is this the first multiverse cycle that backfill people are allowed to incarnate into human form? Were they used in previous cycles and if so, did they accelerate fully sentient human evolution?**

That's a very good question. Let me just ask the question. I'm being told this is the first time. The reason it's the first time is because, for those of you who have listened to the Satsangas before, this is the third evolutionary cycle. And so as a result of that, we are moving faster than in the second evolutionary cycle. So the first two evolutionary cycles, although they are progressing in speed and experience from one to the other, so the second is faster than the first and the third is faster than the second, there's a certain level of, shall we say, logarithmic progression associated with this as well.

And what I'm finding out is that in the first two evolutionary cycles, there wasn't a need for use of the backfill individual to fill the gaps in, because people weren't ascending up the frequencies fast. Whereas the way it's happening now, even though we're experiencing a low frequency condition, a consistent low frequency drop, so to speak, overall there's more people ascending to the next level faster than in any other period in this particular evolutionary cycle. So this is the first time that the next genre of sentience down from where we are has been included in the opportunity to have individualized free will in a particular location. This is the first time. So the second part of this is...

- It's hard to see how they could do that, since they tend to make very impulsive decisions that often bring us close to an existential crisis (e.g. nuclear weapons held hostage in the hands of other unstable leaders or possibly another nuclear exchange worse than WWII).**

(20 min) Yeah, so it is...I mean I think I'll read the second part and probably even the third part of this. There's about seven parts actually.

- Their authoritarian style politics tend to attract a "cult" of other backfill people, who would prefer to see everything crash and burn, e.g. financial crisis, religious Rapture or End Times scenarios, politically and/or racially motivated killings, ethnic cleansing or genocide. How does that serve the rest of humanity?**

It does and it doesn't. So getting back to this is the first time backfill people have been allowed to incarnate here, it's simply a case of as with other world leaders, who have been classified as "antichrists," the opportunity for us to see things going wrong and corrected is quite an evolutionary opportunity for us. So to be the come back kids, so to speak, gives us more evolutionary understanding about what we should be doing in the future, another event space, than it does by just not experiencing it.

So actually, this is a, if you like, this is a way in which we let go of reins, that the horses run off at their own speed, but then realize that they haven't got any direction and then we have to take control of the reins again. And so, in doing so, we learn something. We learn that we can't let go of the reins and we learn what happens when we let go of the reins. And that's important to understand, because to be able to progress, we need to be in control of each other and ourselves. Well, ourselves first and then each other. In that way, we can progress in a much

accelerated rate, whereas if we don't do that, we end up being quite random. And although random is also one particular route that we can go down, we don't really get the opportunity to be efficient in our incarnation. So I just thought I'd slip that one in there, thank you. The next part of it is...

- **What happens to our gross physical Earth in the hands of these backfill people, who don't care if the Amazon rainforest is burning or if we pollute our air, water and soil through fracking, dirty coal and fossil fuels?**

We will eventually have to rebuild and repair the Earth. And what we'll see is when we...you know, there's an old saying, You don't know what you've got until it's lost or it's gone. That's very relevant to people who lose their partners, but it's also relevant to people who lose their belongings, for instance, or their homeland, for instance, or things like trees around them. So we've got examples around the world of what happens, if we don't behave ourselves. And the deserts are a good example of how we've potentially deforested certain parts of the world in previous eras, so to speak.

But unless we experience it ourselves, there are times where we don't understand what we're doing and how it affects, so having to experience it and then realizing what's gone wrong, and then having to, you know, rapidly repair what we're doing wrong, so we don't crash and burn properly is part of our evolutionary progression. And we're sort of starting to do that now, but if you look at the number of individuals who understand that we've got to look after the Earth vs. those who don't care, it's a horrible percentage difference. But at the end of the day, because these people who don't care just say, Well, I won't be around to experience it, it's nonsense, so it doesn't matter, which is completely wrong, because they're not protecting the environment for other people, other aspects who want to incarnate and have a good environment to work with.

So in essence, what we need to do is to take hold of the possibility of a change, not politicize it, and just think, behave and act in a way, which is going to allow us to maintain our environment, so that other incarnates can come and experience it better in another event space in the future. Okay, so we need to act yesterday rather than tomorrow. The next question...

- **Are they only going to incarnate once or will some of them reincarnate on this physical version of Earth (FB 1-3), if it's going to take longer than expected for us to ascend out of here?**

What I'm picking up is that there's going to be a capped limit on the number of backfill people or backfill souls that are allowed to incarnate, because if you have a continuous throughput of new souls, who haven't experienced individualized free will, they're all making the same mistake over and over again. Whereas at least, if you've got a certain number of them being allowed to come in and they are then allowed to incarnate, so to speak, again and again, they start to learn.

(25 min) And they evolve, so that there's this self-correction condition coming into it as well. So based upon that, what I'm being told here is it's not going to be a case of there will be completely new backfill souls allowed to incarnate, it will be the same souls — a capped limit of souls that are a critical mass, so to speak, that are allowed to reincarnate a multiple number of times, so they can also experience, learn and evolve properly. And the effects of their, shall we say, poor decision processes will be corrected by others and by them as well. The next question is...

- **You told us that they don't accrue karma, because they're not going to be around for that long, but 100-200+ years seems like an awful long time to put humanity and Earth in the hands of these service-to-self, materialistic characters who seek power, money and sex for themselves?**

One hundred to two hundred years is nothing. In fact, we can't think in terms of years, we have to think in terms of the period it takes to get everybody of this particular genre of soul up to the next frequency. So it's a little bit like sometimes, if you want to get from point A to point B in a car, and that point B is to meet a train, and if you don't put your foot down the accelerator and speed, for instance, brake a little and speed, you'll miss your train, then sometimes you have to speed, run the possibility of attracting the law and also expend more fuel. So sometimes we have to do that to be able to do what we're supposed to be doing.

So although it doesn't seem to be quite right and it seems to be quite a negative way forwards, in essence, it's going to give us a possible acceleration of the ability of individuals, who are capable of going to the next level, to go up there faster. Okay, so although it looks to be quite negative, it's actually a positive that comes out of it as well. So the next question sort of tidies this up.

- **Is that fair to the rest of humanity, who is trying to ascend out of here or the Earth itself? Or the entities who choose to come here to assist humans in their progression? Do those assistants actually incarnate on FB 4 and drop in and out of FB 1-3 to help the laggard souls that are still working on this rapidly deteriorating version of physical Earth with climate change, pollution, overpopulation, etc.?**

Without the theory of the critical mass and everybody passing over to the next frequency in one go being available to us, because we're all doing it individually slowly, then this is the only way forwards really. There has to be a critical mass of individuals on the planet that make the planet work in terms of the infrastructure that's been set up — you know, the whole thing from the cities to countries to technologies to companies to educational institutions. The whole thing needs to work and continue to work even when the last soul on this planet that hasn't moved from the third to the fourth frequency is still here.

So in essence, it is fair to the rest of humanity, but unfortunately, it's a difficult thing we have to go through. When we start to see the errors of letting our hands off the reins and we start to get the reins back and start to control what we're doing, then we'll start to move up quickly. And so this period of the use of backfill people will get shorter, because the number of individuals who ascend to the fourth frequency will increase rapidly. So we still won't get this sudden knife edge change or cliff edge change, where we all go to the next frequency — this critical mass, where we all go in one go — but we will have an accelerated progression upwards of every individual. And that can only be achieved through the backfill people.

Unfortunately, once we've understood how to negate and counteract some of the image or thinking processes that they have, and as a result of that, they start to progress themselves, then it's going to get faster and faster. And we'll move up the frequencies faster and faster. So it's a good question. Thank you. And there's three parts to the next question...

2. In “The Curators” you said that Event Space only provides the SPACE, but other entities actually create what is IN that space. I used to think that Event Space created or duplicated what was in that space, not us. BUT in October, you gave us an Event space meditation to change our parallel self's path by backtracking some branches or joining other branches to get back to our mainline life path. (US)

- **Are the event space changes created by us (i.e. one parallel self from our soul aspect with a Desire — Intention — Thought — Action) OR are the changes actually made by the Curators/maintenance entities that are in charge of that level of Event Space function and optimization? Who is the true creator — our Source, us, Curators or event space?**

(30 min) What I'm being shown here is that, if you think about what's been said in "The Curators" as being Event Space only creates the space, but other entities actually create what's in that space, you have to think of it in a different way. You can reproduce a number of...let's say you can build a building, copy one building. In this building, there's lots of people working, living, enjoying themselves, etc. etc., but you create another building, which is a complete duplicate of that building. It's still the building, but the people aren't in there.

So what Event Space does is it creates the environment that needs to be created as a function of our decision processes. Okay, and that also creates different realities, of course. But when we get a collective event space being created that's big enough to create a completely new environment, what we have is the environment that is copied over. So it copies everything, individuals as well. That's the space. Then everything starts or functions without knowledge of the fact that it's been duplicated. We have another part of us, which has been created that is another one of us, which is working with a collective event space that is a function of our choices, or the other choice we could have had, or the other choices we could have had, that link in with those choices that others could have had, so to speak. And so then we start to create what is IN that event space.

So the Event Space, when it creates, it creates the space with that as it is. It's a complete copy. Think of it as a carbon copy. But then what's in that space is modified with or by those aspects that are duplicated or copied into that space, so to speak. So in essence, everything is the creator. The Origin is creator. Source is creator. We're creators. Curators are creators. Sometimes we create event spaces that aren't necessary. Sometimes we create event spaces that are, for want of a better word, in the wrong place. So that's when the Curators come in. Sometimes they need to create an event space to join up event spaces, if they've come out of what would have been a natural alignment of event space.

And so it's very complicated to understand, but everything has an effect on Event Space. Anything that is involved in a decision process or a choice process as a possibility of creating a new event space, either a very localized one, individualized one or a huge one, which can be multiversally sized from that perspective. But getting back to the question, you (which is I) in the book "The Curators" (page 99) said that Event Space only provides the space but other entities actually create what's in that space. The creation of what's in that space is and starts from the point at which that event space is created. So everything is duplicated and then it moves forwards. And that's the creation of that which is in the event space.

The Event Space creates everything in one go. But it is devoid of creativity. It's devoid of expression. It's devoid of evolutionary progression. A second later, it starts to experience that, because the copied individuals, copied aspects move into it and start to work with it and start to experience it and change it again. So I hope that's answered that particular question. It's a difficult one for people to understand. But people would think that, Oh, we create an event space, there's nothing in it. But no, of course, there's whole galaxies in there. There's planets in there, if it's a universally sized event space. But if it's a planetary sized event space, then there's a planet in there and everything that's in there.

(35 min) It's not a raw space, it is a carbon copy of what was there, which has achieved nothing, experienced nothing and then a second later it starts to do that, because the other individuals, who are part of the decision process start to interact with that decision process and the others within it and the environment that they're in, who also wanted to experience whatever their different decision process was. The next part of it is...

- **What happens to the other parallels in that scenario? Are they dissolved then, if they are simultaneous or downstream from where we started backtracking? Isn't that**

counterproductive for our Higher Self's evolution through diversification via parallel selves?

No, everything continues. So when we get a carbon copy and we get a new event space created, the old event space is still there and can still duplicate. So everything continues. It's only when the evolutionary dead end is achieved, the natural end of event, so to speak, that that event space then, like a reality, moves back into the mainstream or the next mainstream part of the event space, so to speak. So everything continues.

So if you think about it, you know, you've got one, which goes into two, which goes into four, which goes into eight, which goes into sixteen, which goes into thirty-two, as an example, you know, 64 and 128, blah, blah, blah, then you start to see that that which was being experienced by the first one, which went into two, is duplicated, which went into four, it's quadrupled. Okay, so everything is happening, but each of those times at a duplication, you start to see a variation upon what is going to be experienced downstream or currently, so to speak, because of the decisions that are being made by the individual in that duplicated but that new event space. The next part of it is...

- **Or is it more like “trimming” our event tree of life (like a rose bush), to make things more efficient, to get rid of the dying or dead branches to allow new growth to take place? (US)**

That happens, when we get to the end of event, which is in effect the end of the evolutionary opportunity, the evolutionary dead end, so to speak, or the experiential dead end, so to speak. So then things start to trim back. They start to nip back into the sort of next mainstream that was part of what allowed them to be created. And so we go from the, if you like, if you were to get an oak tree and and you see the trunk going up, that's the mainstream. And all the branches that are starting the fractalization and the different event spaces being created. Then if you turned it on its head, and it had all those branches...so let's look at it in terms of the roots, for instance. All the roots then go back into the main trunk and that gives you an understanding of how all these different fractalizations or event spaces can all coalesce back together again into the main event stream or the main event space. Okay, a very good question. Thank you very much. And we're doing very well here. Let's have a look at...there's two questions from EM and I really do thank EM for these.

3. Does the false guru use mixed energies of light and dark energies just to confuse their followers? (EM)

I'm asking the question on that. It's a very good question as well. And straight away I've been told not intentionally. And by that I mean they don't intend to confuse their followers, because they think that what they're doing is the right thing.

So what they would do in terms of "dark" energies, what they would be is low frequency energies, thoughts and actions, and those low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions would be for self-gain, for example, or self-aggrandizement or material wealth or status or position. And the objective would be to gain that, but not necessarily in a direct way. They may like the feeling of being put on a pedestal. They may like the feeling of having wealth associated with their position. They may like the opportunity to be able to guide others or coerce others into doing things that they wouldn't normally have done. They might like the opportunity of commanding and controlling people.

(40 min) So they won't particularly use energies per se directionally, but they may use them subliminally or subconsciously. So the difference is, I don't suppose they use them...well, I'm being told that they don't. They don't use these energies or these low frequency thoughts,

behaviors and actions in a conscious way, but they do it in a subconscious way and because it's part of their personality. Okay, but in terms of mixing energies? No, it's more like a...for instance, a false guru might say to you, It's okay to throw the sweet wrappers out of your car window, because somebody else has a job to pick them up. Actually, they may have a job to do so, but that doesn't mean you should perpetuate their role, when you should be responsible for your own thoughts, behaviors and actions. Okay, and that's the false guru giving you the opportunity to negate your natural need to work in the right way (by not throwing the sweet wrapper out of the car window) is what they do sometimes. So they make you think that what you're doing is right, because they are doing it. And that's not the right thing to do.

Okay, a guru may suggest that certain things are okay, but don't get addicted to them. We have to experience, learn and evolve while we're in this particular low frequency environment, this planet, but we have to be in the physical but not of the physical. And that means you can do anything associated with being physical as long as you don't get addicted to it. As long as you don't get addicted to having belongings or having material wealth or having status, you can have all those things, as long as it's not the primary motivating force behind your existence here. These may be the tools that you're using to be able to allow you to do the work that you're doing. If that's the way you think of them as being tools, then that's the right way forwards. And therefore, a guru who has a lot of so-called physical wealth or material belongings may just be using those particular belongings to help themselves to help others progress as well. So we have to think of it in terms of tools.

4. I have some questions about relationships. What is the energetic function of relationships? Are they necessary for us to evolve? Are those that have harmonious, fulfilling relationships higher up the frequencies? Are all sentimental relationships karmic? When karma has been negated, does that mean that an aspect could, therefore, move up to a higher frequency relationship? Can you also explain why so many people are now single? (EM)

Right, I'll go backwards. So the reason why people are single now is because they are becoming more autocratic. They're more selfish. They want things for themselves, which is a low frequency function. When you're able to share what you've got, it's a higher function. When you're able to share what you've got and give it away, that's an even higher function. So these things have to do with obviously lower frequencies.

In terms of energies, when we're working with somebody that we want to work with or we want to have a partnership or a romantic relationship with somebody that we see and like and love and they reciprocate that, the energies are intertwined together and we operate in a synergetic effect. So the benefit of that is that what we work with singularly is more than the sum of $1+1=2$. It becomes, for instance, 2.5 or 3. So basically, a harmonious relationship may be a higher frequency relationship, but not necessarily, because the harmony might be based upon a simple need to obey rather than a desire to work together.

(45 min) So think of it in terms of the need to work...[chime, sorry, I thought I switched off that Windows notification off earlier, so I apologize for that]. So think of it in terms of working together as equals rather than one being dominant over the other one. Okay, and then you start to have a higher frequency. And again removing not all sentimental relationships are karmic. They can be simply that two people are working together to achieve something and there's no karma involved at all. And they don't create karma, and that is a very high function, of course.

Generally speaking, the moment we get together and we have children, it's when we start to get karmic links coming through, because we have a relationship with those children and a responsibility for them to grow up as good citizens and good service providers for their children, for instance, and those individuals that they work with in their future roles as citizens that are

being of great service and responsibility. Okay, right, that's a good question. Thank you very much. The next question, last question is from JM.

5. "Beyond the Source" Book 1 (page 127-128), Source Entity 4 (SE4) said: "As I said before, each of us has areas that have energies that have function. These functions are for the use and maintenance of "self" with a view toward perpetuation. It would be best if I list these functions first and then explain their jobs in a little more detail later. They are as follows: Structure, Form, Volume, Detail, Compartmentalization, Singularity, Diversification, Multiplicity, Self, Remembrance and Being." (JM)

- **I'm used to thinking of significant things in sets of 12. SE 4's list of functions coming at 11. Is there one more function or does it even matter?**

It doesn't really matter, except that sometimes the function of 12 is based upon structure and duplication, whereas when we looked at the functions of SE4, we have structure, form, volume, detail, compartmentalization, singularity, multiplicity, self, remembrance and being. The 12th, if you want to look for the 12th, would be the overall of that which is SE4. So the functions of SE4 are all those 11 plus the Correlation of the results of the operation of all those 11 together to create the 12th. So the 12th would be Correlation.

SE4 just told me that: That's the best way to describe it — Correlation. You can call it averaging, if you want to as well, but it's saying correlation of all of the above is potentially the 12th function. So the answer to the question is it doesn't really matter, but as you've noticed, there is 11 there and there usually is 12. And then SE4 tells me, you know, well, think of it in terms of the cumulative effect of all those 11 things to create a correlated understanding is the end result, and therefore, that's the 12th function, so to speak. Very good question. Thank you very, very much.

Okay, right, so that brings us to the end of the questions for this Satsanga in December. And actually, we're faster than the previous Satsanga, which was in November. I think November's was around between an hour and a quarter and an hour and a half, whereas this one right now we've got to close on 49 minutes.

Part 3. Meditation

(49 min) So we can have a good look at this meditation to allow us to start the New Year in a clean and clear and fresh way. So I thank everybody who sent the questions in, so it's EM, JM and US...just making sure I'm not leaving anybody else out. No, and let's look at this particular incarnation [in our meditation].

I've just been looking at my speakers, by the way, and I turned them off and then they come back on again. So every time there's an announcement from Microsoft, they must want to turn the speakers back on again. I've just turned them off again. So I apologize for the previous two times this chime came in. I think that my computer is being controlled by somebody else, not me. Okay.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 50 min).

(1:06) Closing comments: So that's the end of this particular Satsanga. Thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga on the 28th December 2019, the last Satsanga of 2019. The next one will be in January, towards the end of January and I think it's going to be...so let's have a quick look at the date. The next one is going to be on January 25, 2020. So enjoy this Satsanga and

enjoy yourselves in your renewed state. And have a great and wonderful New Year. And don't forget to send everybody, including yourself God's love, the love of Source. Namaste to you all and namaste from Source." END

NOTE: I have prepared a searchable pdf document with ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers collated from 2016-2019 to make it easier for us to see what questions have already been asked in previous Satsangas and what answers were given at the time. This will allow us to ask NEW questions or ask similar questions from a different angle after reviewing what we already know. This document is over 600 pages, so don't try to print it out.

You can go to Needler's website (www.beyondthesource.org) to find the document at this URL:

www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Satsanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf.

OR simply click on "**All Transcriptions**" here to go there.

November 30, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 30th of November 2019. And of course, it's always done in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And I thank Kevin for all he's been doing in terms of exposing every corner of the greatest reality that he can do to help benefit us all to look and find what's going on behind physical incarnation and what the greater reality is and what we really are.

Okay, so let's have a look at today's agenda before we move on, because I've got lots of questions. In fact, before I go on, the questions I've got so far will be able to furnish me with questions for November and for December and a large chunk of January 2020 as well. So thank you very much for all those questions. They're a wonder to be able to read and to work with and see. And some of them are really deep in terms of the way they are asking questions as well, and the information that's required to support them in terms of the channeling is great as well.

So it just made me wonder whether I should really have a book based upon all these different questions from the Satsanga, but it's a different means of getting the information. The books are fine and maybe some time in the future this may happen, because they're all recorded and they're all maintained. And of course, that wonderful lady (U.S.) is also transcribing them, so it's quite possible we could at some point collate them, but let's see what Source says about that.

Okay, so let's have a look at the agenda for today's Satsanga. So today's Satsanga is "What's the difference between different spiritual or metaphysical leaders or teachers?" And then this plethora of questions I've got. In fact, what I've got is these are questions from a number of different people. What I've tried to do is rather than have the first come first served, I've taken a chunk of the questions from each of the people who submitted the questions. So I've now got a good spread of different questions from different angles. So this will be a trend that continues based upon the amount of questions I've received so far over into, of course, December and January as well.

And the end of meet meditation is a meditation to resist the downward trend in the frequencies, which we're all experiencing and is really quite profound as well in terms of how it's being experienced. It seems to be accelerating in all sorts of different ways. Okay, so let's have a look at this rather thorny subject about what the difference between spiritual or metaphysical teachers and leaders are.

Part 1. Lecture on "What is the difference between different spiritual or metaphysical leaders or teachers?"

Well, there's three main categories in terms of how they deliver their information. The first main category is a qualitative individual. And that individual will be presenting the information to a smaller number or a smaller audience, shall we say, of individuals. It tends to be very...the information can be quite difficult to understand, so we have to be awake to a certain level of understanding before we can start to become interested in it, let alone understand it.

So the qualitative individuals tend to give information, which is only available for those who are ready for it rather than the next category, which is a quantitative individual, who gives things to people, who is more popular and more easily understood. And whereas the quantitative individual can address tens of thousands, even millions of people with certain subject matters and you can see that happens to certain individuals, where they've sold millions and millions of

books, the qualitative individual may only sell a couple of thousand books a year, sometimes not even that. And sometimes they don't even bother with books, they're just happy to spread the information as it happens.

And then there's the sort of a covert individual, who works in the background, a bit like Babaji, for instance, and other individuals who work in the background. They sow certain seeds or nuggets of information and see how they grow within people. So they don't actually create a large following. They may have a couple of helpers that help them as well. But in general, they're the sort of individual who shies away from the limelight, so to speak, isn't particularly worried about how much information he's disseminated, but simply just wants to sort of push it and throw a bit of, shall we say, oil in the mechanism just to see how things work and to allow things to sort of progress. But they're not bothered by doing lectures. They're not bothered about doing workshops. They're not bothered about doing books, for instance.

(5 min) They just want to get the information out to one or two people, who they're working with. They like to work in the background. The qualitative individual would probably do things like workshops and lectures and even books, of course, whereas the quantitative would be out there all of the time, doing lots and lots of workshops, lots of lectures and probably is quite...I think I've lost the word now...but who could also have a plethora of books out there. I was going to say another word, but it wasn't exactly a word, it was something that I created. So we've got the different types there in terms of the way they deliver the information.

Now on top of that, there's those individuals who are simply broadcasting knowledge that they've picked up themselves. And they're the sort of people who are, if you like, they're individuals who are more intellectual in terms of the information. Maybe they read books, maybe they talk to people, maybe they've seen YouTube videos or other videos and they sort of gather information together and simply broadcast it in a different way. And so those individuals aren't what you would call hands on knowledgeable spiritual individuals or metaphysical leaders, they simply are people who are correlating the information together and rebroadcasting it. And sometimes it comes out as being their own work, but in general they are simply going over the popular information and throwing in some not so popular information and providing a different way, which is broadcast. So that's the this sort of intellectual leader.

Then you've got the sort of experiential leader. An experiential leader is somebody who broadcasts something that they've experienced themselves. Now the difference between the experiential and the intellectual leader is that the somebody who is an intellectual leader generally very rarely experiences that themselves, which they're broadcasting. It is they are simply pulling everything together and repackaging it in various different types of ways, which are, shall we say, more popular than the original, so to speak. And sometimes that's needed as well, whereas the experiential leader has actually experienced what they're broadcasting, whether that's by channeling information, whether that's by astral traveling, communicating with other entities or any other form of actually physically seeing or experiencing what they're broadcasting.

Those individuals are people, such as Yogananda, for instance, and initially, I think Neale Walsch and also initially Eckhart Tolle were the same. They experienced a profound state of beingness or a level of communication that allowed them to take information and have a level of communicative ability either via a clairsentient way or a clairaudient and clairvoyant way that allowed them to bring information in and then broadcast it in various different ways, whether it's via books or via interviews or via workshops, via lectures, those sorts of things.

So you've got the three different types of leaders in terms of the way they deliver information: qualitative, quantitative and sort of backroom, sort of covert. And then you've got the two types of leaders there who are in terms of the intellectual spiritual leader, which basically compiles

information from other individuals, and then you've got the experiential leader who tends to be a bit more unique in terms of their ability to get their own information from different places and broadcast in various different mediums, whether it's again books, workshops, lectures, etc.

There's another form of leader, which links into it as well, where these individuals who are like intellectual or experiential tend to find a much wider reading base or, should I say, a difference in the way in which they are accepted by individuals. The intellectual individual will be aiming towards popularity, so they end up being more of a quantitative spiritual leader or metaphysical leader, whereas the experiential leader can be both qualitative and quantitative, because they would, depending upon what they're trying to do and how they're trying to achieve it and what they're trying to broadcast, they can either be somebody who is just addressing an issue in a lighter way.

(10 min) For instance, they know what to do and how to broadcast it and they broadcast it to the masses, because it can be acceptable by the masses and can be achieved by the masses, whereas those other ones, the other experiential leaders who pick up information that is quite difficult to understand, and therefore, isn't naturally available to the masses, even though it could be available to the masses should they decide to access the information. So the experiential leader is one who would normally have a smaller following than the intellectual leader, although there are experiential leaders who potentially have a wider following, if what they're broadcasting is more easily understandable or achievable, because it's a simpler thing to broadcast, so to speak.

And there's a further function of these leaders or teachers and that is how exposure to the general public, the general spiritual/metaphysical public is taken by them. Because we have spiritual/metaphysical leaders who are just humble and are respectful of the information that they've given, whether it is by their own intellectual or research and broadcasting it in that way, or whether it's experiential by in terms of their own experience, so to speak. Those individuals are, shall I say, they're genuine, because they don't seek fame and fortune, so to speak, through spiritual means or metaphysical means, but they work in a way, which is accepting that they are put on a pedestal sometimes by their followers, but they don't let it be absorbed into their ego. It doesn't go into their heads basically.

Whereas on the other side of the fence, you have people who actually use it as a medium to seek various different levels of fame and fortune, and most of what they're doing is specifically geared towards getting them in an elevated position. And then the third characteristic is when the level of exposure to being in an elevated position is corrupted. And so rather than just having it as an ego perspective, they start to be able to want to control individuals as well. And this can be quite obvious at times or it can be quite covert at times.

So individuals who are usually on the intellectual side of the gathering information, and therefore, broadcasting it, and sometimes those who are exposed to the quantitative aspect of exposure to spiritual individuals sometimes get themselves in a bit of a pickle, because they like to be on stage. They like to be, shall we say, followed by people, revered by people, put in an almost, I'm not going to say, godlike experience, because we're all individualized units of God. But basically they allow themselves to be put on a pedestal and they desire and they demand to be followed.

And you can see this sometimes in the way some of these gurus in India have allowed themselves to be corrupted, where the student-guru relationship is so close that it has been prostituted, and it allows the guru to manipulate individuals and gain, shall we say, fortune from requesting various different monies from individuals to achieve certain things. And so it can be a case of all they're doing is perpetuating their own ego rather than providing a service, and so that they're fooling and confusing people along the way as well. So there's a number of different

categories here, which we are seeing and they can intermingle as well in terms of the difference between different spiritual or metaphysical leaders.

What I would say to people is look at the individuals themselves. Are they true to themselves and are they true to the public that's around them? Now a metaphysical leader who is classified as being poor, financially poor or poor in terms of their materialistic status, doesn't necessarily mean that they are genuine. And likewise, one who is quite happy to work in a higher materialistic status, have various different things around them and, shall we say, they're blessed in terms of the amount of finances that they accrue, doesn't always mean that they're fake either.

(15 min) So you have to be very careful in terms of how you see spiritual leaders in terms of irrespective of their status, in terms of their financial and material wealth, for instance, you have to look at what they do with this stuff. Is it controlling them? Or are they just simply experiencing it? You can have a king or an individual who is worth billions, who just simply knows that it is a transient condition and is using it as a means of helping them to broadcast the information and/or helping other individuals by giving money away.

You have lots of individuals who are very, very rich, for instance, who have not let it go to their head. I mean Bill Gates is one of those individuals, who is an avid philanthropist and encourages other people to do it as well. He's not a spiritual leader, but he is somebody who understands that money is corrupting and the material wealth can be very corrupting, and so he doesn't let it corrupt himself. So that's a really sort of wonderful thing to see, whereas other individuals who are in a spiritual leader position do get corrupted by position, fortune and fame, whereas others don't.

And so just look at who's around you and see how they're handling the information, see if they're seeking fame and fortune or they're just humble to be able to do what they're doing. And they also like to maintain...sometimes some of these people also like to maintain a sort of life away from the spiritual world as well just to sort of experience, learn and evolve and be responsible for the things that they have to do whilst incarnate. And so being responsible for things that are in and around you in terms of relationships, in terms of making sure that there's...you know, the bills are paid for, for instance, isn't overtly materialistic, it's being responsible for who and what you are in this world and allowing yourself to still exist in this world and do the little bit of work or the major bit of work that you are doing as a spiritual leader to help others become more aware and awake and understand part of the greater reality that we're part of.

So I hope this has helped us, that it's helped the listeners in terms of understanding the different sort of spiritual or metaphysical leaders and the sort of characteristics that surround them. Clearly, there's going to be more characteristics or smaller differentials between different leaders that can be spotted and that can allow one to move forwards and understand who they can potentially, I'm going to say follow, but take information from to allow them to grow.

I remember a long time ago my healing instructor said that there was a bit of palaver, and that means a bit of aggression in a workshop that Barbara Brennan did, where people were saying, you are just taking money from us. One or two antagonistic individuals, not people in general, were saying that she was taking money from people and everything else and what's she doing with it? And she came in, I think, the next day, the story goes and she came in with some really nice expensive clothes and expensive jewelry and saying, Yes, I can afford this, but do I need it? No. Does anybody want to have this or that? But they wouldn't take it. So she brought the stuff in and she offered it up to give it away to people, but they didn't take it. And so basically, she'd won the battle there in terms of she knew she got a significant amount of material wealth as a result of what she was doing and teaching her vibrational and energy based healing. But

she also knew that she didn't need it. It was just there and she was enjoying it, but it wasn't the reason for her continuing to do the work she was doing. It was simply there.

So if you see somebody who's got material wealth but can give it away, or they're happy to sort of distribute it, or if somebody questions something that they'd give it to you without question and without remorse as well, then you know you've got the right person in terms of somebody who you can work with as a spiritual leader. Remember actually a real spiritual leader is just somebody who shares their knowledge. They're not teaching you per se, they're sharing what they know and sharing you the methods in which they can achieve what they're achieving. And hopefully, you can do it yourselves.

(20 min) Sometimes people demand a financial arrangement with some of these things, like with appointments, for instance, or workshops, but there has to be some level of understanding and some level of, shall we say, commitment from people to give it worth. And this is something else that we talk about. A lot of individuals say that spiritual people should give things away for free, but that's okay, but then it gets abused and then the worth of what is being given then is lost. And so we have to be very careful how we treat it, so we have to be true to ourselves and true to the principle of what we're achieving and how it's moving forwards.

And I understand this, because although I give quite a lot of things away, you know, in terms of the books or readings or healings or even actually the workshops over the years, but you can tell who's trying it on and you can tell who is true and I can always spot that. But at the end of the day, you have to work at this. And a good spiritual leader again isn't a spiritual leader so much as a spiritual sharer. And think of it in those sorts of terms. Okay, well, I hope that's filled in that particular question. In fact, I'm going to tell you the next Satsanga. I'm going to address a question that came out of a recent appointment, believe it or not, and that comment is: How to have an efficient incarnation? So that's what the next (December) Satsanga's lecture is going to be about: How to have an efficient incarnation? And actually, it's really simple, but it is very difficult to achieve.

Okay, let's have a look at these questions that all these wonderful people have sent in. And again what I've tried to do is to with the individuals who have sent in the questions, I've tried to take out chunks of each of them and spread them out over November, December and January. So this is from US, the wonderful lady who does all the transcriptions for us and thank you very much for doing that wonderful work. It makes a big difference to people who actually maybe deaf, for instance, who want to understand the information that's being broadcast. And also it's good for people who can print it off and give it to people who don't have computer access or internet access. So it's a wonderful service to share these transcriptions around. Right, moving on to the questions then, because there's quite a lot of questions here and some of them are very deep and some of them are nested as well.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. In the beginning of "The Curators," I was surprised and frankly put off by the tone and words of our Source Entity, who was being very "snippy" to put it politely, calling you "Mr. Om" (page 50) and giving you such a hard time ("By now you should have worked out..." on page 74) that you finally said to SE1: "Give me some latitude here please." On the next page, SE1 apologized for its behavior. (US)

Yeah, well, sometimes it's...I suppose it's frustration that I sometimes ask the same question two or three times and that's because I want to make sure I understand it. So the comments down here are...

- **What was the point of that exchange? Was it to show us all that even SE1 has to apologize sometimes — in this case for being so critical of your line of questioning? Really? Even after you've written six highly expansive books already?**

Well, yeah, I mean it's really a case of sometimes any entity will have a level of understanding and a level of frustration irrespective of frequency. But sometimes it needs to be broadcast in a way, which is understandable on a lower frequency. And so Source Entity One in that condition was telling me to just realize how much I know and not be, what's the word for it, not overly question what I know. Because sometimes I can as an engineer, you know, we try to sort of analyze and understand things right down to the point of — and a scientist would understand this — right down to the point of being absolutely 130% certain that what we're experiencing is right. And so I do tend to do that and so really it's saying, You know this — why do you need to ask the question again?

It's a bit like riding a push bike and then asking your parents: Can I ride this push bike? And they look at you strange and say, Well, you've just done a marathon. You've just ridden a hundred miles. Of course, you can ride a push bike. It's a little bit like that, so it's really sort of giving me a bit of a kick or a nudge to say that you don't need to ask these questions like this, because you understand it. But it was making or sort of moving me out of a certain level of sort of uncertain thinking process really. That was the reason for that. The next part of it is...

- **That didn't sound like a Source Entity level exchange in my view. By the way, the same snippy Source Entity reared its head in "The History of God" a couple times, which made me wonder who you were channeling at the time. Please explain from your point of view.**

(25 min) What it is, sometimes the Source Entity has to — and we all have to — change the way in which we work with people to make sure we work on their level. And if you try to engage with somebody who hasn't got a degree in astrophysics in a way that somebody who's only got a PhD in astrophysics would understand, trying to converse in that way doesn't work. So we have to change the way in which we, and the Source Entity has to as well and so with the Origin, has to change the way it communicates with us in a way, which is understandable by us or acceptable by us.

And so sometimes giving us a nudge in the right direction has to be done in a, I wouldn't say, aggressive way, but in a way which is saying, Come on, wake up! You understand this. So it's a bit like taking me out of my own sort of reveries or sometimes slightly downward spiral, where I'm not going into disbelief in what I'm picking up, but I'm questioning it to the point, where I need to move out of that spiral and go back up again. So that's the reason for it really. It's the Source dealing with me in ways in which it has to, because I'm being a human being at the moment. And of course, don't forget right now we're going through a lower frequency situation, so even I am affected by the low frequencies. And sometimes these lower frequencies do have an effect on the way we think, behave and act at times. So that's the reason for that, but a good question and it needed to be answered as well. Fantastic, thank you.

2. Your newest book, "The Curators" is another great contribution to our understanding of the greater reality. (Thank you.) BUT it left me totally confused about the term "angels," for example, the entities we call Archangel Gabriel, Michael, etc. that many people channel for guidance. (US)

- **What type of entities are these archangels then? Are they maintenance entities (as you told us before) or is it a "mixed bag" of guides and helpers and curators or even primary incarnations of souls that are in secondary incarnations in the human form?**

- **Are they True Energetic Selves (TES) or aspects of TES or can they be both, depending on their job? Are the Curators all TES level entities (e.g. Beginners, Enders, Beleaguers, Attractionists, etc.)?**
- **Do they exist at all levels of the multiverse (as you told us before), depending on how far along the evolutionary TES and their aspects have ascended at a particular point in the cycle?**

Well, basically they are maintenance engineers or entities basically and that's what they're there for. But we do refer to our guide and helpers as "angels" as well. And sometimes our guide and helpers may refer to themselves as being a higher force that we recognize from a religious aspect anyway to again make us sit up and take notice. This actually goes back to the first question again about why did the Source Entity sort of reprimand me sometimes.

Well, sometimes we need to be encouraged as well, and sometimes the encouragement is based upon giving us something that some part of us relates to. And this is based upon sometimes we relate to old teachings, where the old level of information and understanding was basically broadcast in a way that made us sit up and take notice. So the idea of angels, you know, winged human individuals is sometimes attractive to us, when we know that really they're energetic entities and what we would classify as wings would be oscillating energy.

So we have to sort of...and the vision of a human being would be again based upon an interpretation or a translation of what we're experiencing and seeing vs. what we've seen before or experienced before. So in essence, we can call our guardian angel our main guide. We can also call some of these other entities, like the Archangel Michael, for instance, or Gabriel or Metatron, etc. basically as being entities, who are looking after the Earth from the evolutionary perspective and making sure that we're working in the right way, or should we say, trying to put us back on track most of the time.

(30 min) So they are maintenance entities and sometimes individuals do get in contact with them. But they are definitely not humanoid, although they are presented to us in a humanoid condition. They tend to be, depending upon how we access them, they are either individualized or temporarily individualized or smaller projections or aspects of a True Energetic Self. But they tend to be at TES level, because of the work they've got to do. For those of you who have read "The Curators," you'll start to realize that a lot of the work that's happening is happening not only on a multiversal scale, but it's also on a parallel universal scale as well, and in different realities within the different parallel conditions that are created by the event spaces, which are not just sort of localized or galactic-sized but also universal-sized and can also be multiversal-sized as well.

So they have to be able to work on all these different levels concurrently. So they can and do exist on all multiversal levels, but they can also focus themselves on one particular level, depending upon what they want to do and how they've achieved it. And actually, although they're not specifically in the evolutionary cycle themselves, they do gain evolutionary progression as a function of — well, certainly our guide and helpers do. I mean the guides aren't in the evolutionary cycle, but they gain evolution from us. We give them evolutionary content for helping us basically, so they gain evolutionary progression as a result of working with us and for us.

Whereas the maintenance entities don't specifically get evolutionary progression, but they do as a function of what everybody else does, who are in the evolutionary cycle. So they don't seek it and they don't gain it sort of directly, as we do in the evolutionary cycle. Or even pseudo-directly, as our guide and helpers do through us giving them some of our evolutionary progression as a function of them working with us. They sort of gain it through the natural progression of everything and everyone from a holistic perspective rather than just an individualized

perspective. Okay, very good questions though. Thank you. The rest of those questions that came for me, by the way, I shall deal with in one of the next Satsangas. I think that's probably the December Satsanga, I'll answer the second part of these questions [from US]. Great questions, thank you very much.

And don't worry about me being told off. Sometimes we need to push, which is good. And at the end of the day, you know, we have to understand that we're being helped, and sometimes we have to have a good kick up the back side to make sure that we're moving in some directions. Sometimes, as Barbara Brennan once said, sometimes a heart attack for men is a good way of making us change direction. So that's, you know, you have to think of these things sometimes. Sometimes an illness is a way of changing us and we would consider that to be a very difficult or a very direct and probably not desirable way of being moved from one way to another way.

Okay, the next question's from MO and MO is another wonderful individual, who's helping to translate the books into Japanese and is a very deep questioning individual, I can tell you. But these questions are quite...actually, they can be taken in all sorts of different ways, so I'll read them out and I'll let you work on the questions and what I'm answering, because some of them are quite personal, I think, in terms of what this individual is doing herself.

3. Thank you very much for answering my questions in last Satsanga. (It's a pleasure). I am glad that we are able to help nature by using visualization techniques and sending love. I have further question on this topic. You said, "You're sucking up with a vacuum cleaner all that pollution that's around, whether it's pollution through manmade pollution or the normal pollution that happens in the atmosphere..." This might be a foolish question, but what should we do with the pollution that we collected? Are there techniques that we can use to clean this pollution or recycle them properly? (MO)

(35 min) Well, by pollution, which could be low frequency energy by the way, simply if you're visualizing hoovering it up, like for instance, taking all the energy or low frequency debris, so to speak, from in-between the gaps in-between the individual vortices in a chakra, simply visualize a recycling bin and that recycling bin is part of Source. And then what you're doing is you're taking energy from one place and putting it in another. So you're taking energy from a static environment and then giving it back to Source, so it can be converted back into a more dynamic environment and be reused again.

It's a bit like having plastic packaging, for instance. It's done its job and then you're taking it back to be recycled and it will be reconverted back into a basic plastic substance or regrind and then it goes back into being reused to create something else. It might be more packaging. It might be a plastic part in a car, for instance. So we have to think about, you know, look at it in these things. Think about whatever you're doing, think of it going in a recycling bin and that recycling bin is Source, and Source is going to use that energy to do something else. Good. The next question is rather embarrassing for me. It says...

4. How do you manage to provide such wonderful meditations every month for us? You are hosting meditations for hundreds upon hundreds of people (which you've never met!) at various frequencies and conditions. This is a HUGE task! If may I ask, how do you prepare them? And what do you normally do afterward? It must take a lot of effort to do do so behind the scene. Thank you very much for your unconditional love. (MO)

Thank you. Well, actually, I get it given to me. I sit after every lecture, for instance, and every set of questions and then the end of meet meditation, I sit and I meditate on what I've given and I ask to be given what the next subject is, both from the lecture and from the end of meet meditation as well and I'm given it. So I don't create it, I don't invent it. I don't think of it, I don't

work it out. I don't try to relate it to what I've done before. Source simply says, You should work on this. And that's what I give.

And in terms of the questions, the answers to the questions are mostly channeled information. Or if the questions are based upon a subject that I know already and I can remember it, because you could imagine the amount of information I pick up, it's difficult to remember it all, then I can answer it straightaway. But usually the information is channeled through. So although it seems like I'm just answering the question, the information is actually coming into me from different directions. And hopefully, I'm able to answer the questions in a way, which is meaningful to the questioner. Okay, so basically at the end of all of these things, I sit down and meditate for some time, just to sort of absorb what's come through me and what needs to be dealt with in the next Satsanga. Good question, thank you.

5. At the end of last Satsanga, you cautioned us about entities that "have some fun with you." How do you mean by that? Why do they do so? And how can we distinguish such entities and avoid them? (MO)

Well, basically I was talking about entities. If people are really overly enthusiastic about connecting with other entities, for instance, and they're enthusiastic to the point of indiscretion, then astral entities can come in to communicate with us and try to persuade us that we are talking with another entity that is disincarnate, but is within the evolutionary cycle. Or even we can find other entities, which are incarnate but higher frequency that want to talk to us. So we have to be very careful in how we receive things. My response is to be guarded in how you receive information, how you broadcast your desire to enter into communication with other entities.

I've known a number of individuals, I've known a lot of individuals actually over the years, who have desired to be in communication or experience communication with other entities, whether they're higher frequency incarnate entities or whether they are energetic entities, for instance, to the point where they don't care about where it comes from, or they don't check where it comes from, or they are just so open that anything and anybody can come through. And what happens then is they can be controlled and coerced and manipulated. And this is quite sad, because then they may have what is classified as being a poor spiritual experience. And they have a lot of difficulty in terms of understanding whether they can actually receive information again and trust it and trust themselves.

(40 min) So what we have to look for is: Are we being buttered up? And by that I mean, are they just giving us answers to the questions we want? Are they particularly working with our desires and giving us what we want or what we feel we want rather than information, which is not specifically what we want, but is true? Are they using sentences, which we wouldn't do ourselves, so that this is a way of thinking that you are not talking to yourself basically, because we're all good at that. So if you can look at the way sentences are constructed and the words that are used, then you can realize that some of these sentences and the words they use aren't something that you would do, then you can start to realize that in essence, it is another entity.

But then you have to work out and find out whether they're just coercing you by telling you what you know or what you want to know rather than what you don't want to know. So it's very difficult. You have to protect yourself first. You can use a psychic shield of any form really, as long as you really know it's going to work, not just believe but know it's going to work. Or you can create the one that I've got on the internet and you can program it. And again you should know it's going to work rather than believe it's going to work.

Or just simply ask questions that would potentially trip up this entity. And if it's real and sincere, you'll know, because the entity won't...it's a bit like asking psychological questions to find out

your IQ. You ask the same questions in a number of different ways. And so if you can ask the same questions in a number of different ways, in ways that aren't, shall we say, traceable, so to speak, or linked together, and if you can get the same answers, then you know that the entity you're working with is bona fide and he's okay to work with. Okay, but always protect yourself. Always keep your own counsel. Always maintain your energy. Don't give yourself away to anything and anyone. That's most important.

6. Why stone circles in the world are not made with clear quartz crystals? Most of them seem to be using dark stones. It might be more powerful if we built it with quartz crystals? Are they not? (MO)

Well, many of the megaliths and monoliths around the world do have what I would call a mineral rather than a crystal attitude to them. So Stonehenge and Avebury and a bunch of other different places around the world have got what we would classify as being a mineral based stone rather than a crystal sort of based, sort of state of beingness. So crystals and stones are different. Although crystals can be classified as being stones, because they're a mineral, they're not specifically the same type of mineral as a quartz crystal would be. So I would like to demarc between quartz being a crystal and the other stone megaliths being stones, because they are more of a mineral, so to speak, more mineralized.

And clearly, quartz crystals and other things, like rubies, like emeralds, like diamonds, they are purer as well. And that's because of the temperature at which they were created and the force that created them. But also some of the stones, because they're minerals and they're darker and they're not so pure, they're more broadband, whereas quartz would be more narrowband. So when you think about it in terms of a stone or a megalith or a monolith that's there to gather energy, you'd particularly want it to gather everything it can do. And then you can hone that energy down into being for one particular function vs. another different function. It's best to get everything and then separate it out than it is to get nothing.

For instance, when we harvest the air and we get things like helium, nitrogen, oxygen and other things, like neon, for instance, we have to take air first and then separate it all out. Well, think of it in terms of that's the sort of way. Think of it in terms of these big megaliths and monoliths being a dark stone, it pulls everything in first and that would allow those individuals, who can work with those stones to then extract the various different energies and frequencies and use them in the way that they would want to use them rather than having to specifically focus on one particular energy.

(45 min) Because if you're accessing all energies and all frequencies, and you can do it for one particular location or one point, then you've got a particularly efficient way of doing it. Whereas if you're having to get lots of different things dotted around to harvest this energy at that frequency and that frequency of a different energy, for instance, then you have lots and lots and lots of different things going around. Whereas if you've got one that is very broadband, you can get everything from it and then you hive it off and synthesize it, so to speak, into what particular frequency or energy you want. Rather than having lots and lots of different receivers, you've got one big receiver. Okay, good questions, they're excellent. The next one's from EM. There's a couple of questions here.

7. Is it possible for an aspect to draw out negative entities from another aspect and then send them into the light? If so, what would this be called, and does it harm the aspect who takes the entity out? (EM)

Yeah, that's called entity removal basically. Healers can do it. Basically, they're removing I wouldn't say negative entities but lower frequency astral entities is one way of saying it. Sometimes there's other entities, who have walked-in to a body as well. But they can be

removed and they are either sent back to their True Energetic Self, or if they're an astral entity, they are recycled. You can send them back to Source and it will recycle the energy. And so really that's entity removal basically and it's quite a common thing for healers to do. But it can be...we say it's quite a common thing, but it just takes skill, it takes training as well. So you can't just do it unless you've had the instruction to do it from a competent healer by the way, because they can jump from the patient to the healer. If the healer isn't competent, then the healer can't move it on to Source or into the light, so to speak.

8. Can you explain whether or not the popular therapy known as “Systemic Family Constellations” developed by German Psychotherapist Bert Hellinger are authentic, and do they do as they claim? Constellations, as they are often referred to, are said to resolve transgenerational family issues on an energetic level. (EM)

- **If they are not effective, what are the dynamics that are at play, which enable the participant to channel or perceive an energy? Which level entities do the participants connect to, and does it really heal and order the family's genealogical tree?**

The genetic side of linking between incarnate entities is nothing to do with that which is brought from one incarnation to another. So a genealogical tree is completely separate from an energetic link or series of links between entities who worked together or interacted in some way, shape or form and have a basic karmic link together with them. So although it seems to be that family constellations isn't actually doing what it's supposed to be doing, I'm picking up it would provide a form of focus that most people can work with, if they can't make the next step of and just say, I'm just going to deal with an energetic link, a karmic link or other between themselves in a previous incarnation or others that they're working with now in previous incarnations.

So it's a bit like having a tarot card or a crystal. Basically, they are a focus, it's a focal point. And the same with EFT, emotional freedom technic, it's a focus, it's a physical focus. So some of these methodologies that allow us to resolve past life issues with aspects or souls that have incarnated with us again, either within the family line or as friendships, for instance, or call it work colleagues, is generally only dealt with energetically. But if we can't relate to the energetics, but we can relate to a genetic thing, then the use of this system provides a focus for us. And although we think we're dealing with it on the genetic level or genealogical level, we're actually dealing with it on the energy level, because we're using it as a stepping stone. We're using it as a prop, as a physical focus. So if it works for people, because that's the level that they can work with, then fine, it works.

But my thought processes are that a lot of these things that use physical focal points are there, because people haven't gone to the next level, and they can deal with them specifically through an energetic means or meditational means or energetic or vibrational means, for instance, to heal things, or psycho-spiritual means is another way of saying it.

(50 min) So it'll work, if people feel and totally believe to the point of experiential understanding that in working with this particular methodology, it is going to sever a link between a family member or a friendship member, then it works. You know, if they feel that going down this road is going to work, it's going to work. But at the end of the day, there is no link energetically between an aspect and another aspect through a genetic or genealogical line. That does not exist. If it's used as a means of focus, and it focuses people to say, Oh, I can sever the link between my grandmother and me, for instance, by a method of genealogy and the use of this particular methodology or modality to do it and it works, fine.

But at the end of the day, it's not necessary. It's just an energetic thing or a karmic link generally. It's usually a link of some sort, an energy link of some sort that we create between ourselves and other individuals, or it's a karmic link between ourselves and other individuals, depending

on what we've achieved or done in previous incarnations, or in this incarnation, for instance, or in different realities or parallel conditions or event spaces. And also just pay attention to this, psychotherapy is a very...I'm not going to use the word inaccurate...it's not an absolute science, because we're trying to place things in physical terms that are basically energetic. And so we need to understand that the link with the physical is the limiting factor. Once you move away from the need to link to the physical, then we start to lose our limitation and we start to deal with things properly. Okay, so to answer it very quickly, if it helps and it achieves it, then it's a useful focus. But you can do things much more efficiently by dealing directly with the energetic. Okay, well, I hope that answered that particular question very quickly.

And we're going through these questions...well, we're not too far away. We've got a few questions to go through now, which is good. The next question is from JM. If MO is one side of the world, JM is the other side of the world, diametrically opposite nearly. Okay.

9. I speak to our SE and to the Big Oh (my term) regularly and I know that they hear me. As I am making my way through the "Beyond the Source" (and other) books, I find myself wanting to communicate with other Source Entities, even including SE 13 and beyond from "The Origin Speaks," expressing gratitude for sharing themselves with you in a way that you could document for our edification. Since our SE is not running interference [interface] for me, as was done for you, am I just deceiving myself by imagining that I can share thoughts with them, as I "get to know them" through mindful reading of your "Beyond the Source" books? Or are they aware when I express gratitude to them? (JM)

Well, simply put the books can be a focus, as I've just described. And they can be an energetic focus and give you energetic downloads, so they can be a link as well. So the answer is we're all smaller, individualized units of our True Energetic Self (Godhead, Oversoul, Higher Self, whichever words you want to use to explain the same thing, it's all the same thing). And our True Energetic Selves are also smaller individualized units of Source, and Source is a smaller, individualized unit of Origin. And so therefore, we're all the same thing. So to express concern as to whether or not one is communicating with a higher part of oneself or a higher level of sentience is probably the ego coming in and trying to keep you down in terms of the lower frequencies.

(55 min) So my response is be discerning definitely, and that's the right thing to do, but know that you are communicating with these entities, because they are simply higher functions of what we are, because we're part of them. Okay, so yes, and sometimes the books do act as a focus and they do act as an energy download as well. And I know a number of individuals have experienced this and it's wonderful for them to express the fact that they have experienced various different downloads as well. So I'm really pleased when they do. But yeah, the books are also a focus. Okay, next question...

10. Says SE 2: "Your own Source Entity has allowed your universe to have a certain level of awareness." So how aware is our universe? Is it aware of the Origin, other universes, galaxies, stars, planets, moons, comets and asteroids, beings on planet Earth, ants, viruses, etc.? Is our universe aware of me personally? Can we communicate with our universe the way we communicate with our SE? (JM)

And the answer is yes, the universe again is a part of the multiverse. And although it's constructed in a rather different way to the rest of the universes within the multiversal environment, it is still part of the structure of Source, and it is still therefore part of the structure of the Origin. And it has a level of sentience associated with it. So you hear spiritual people sometimes saying, we'll leave it up to the universe or the universe will decide. Well, that's a rather automatic way of saying that they know inherently, subconsciously that the universe is part of Source or part of Origin.

So my response is yes, communicate with it. We can all communicate with a universe, and although it will be aware of all of the aspects of sentience that are within it and working with it, if one of you decides to communicate with it and, shall we say, make a point of asking it questions, it will respond. Normally, it won't respond, because we don't ask questions.

Nothing can respond to a question, when it's not asked. You know, we have to ask questions. We have to engage. We have to sort of get in there and do something before we'll get responses back. If we don't ask questions, we won't get anything. So we need to ask the questions, or if we don't interact, we won't get any interaction back. So yeah, carry on, go for it. That's a really good question actually, yes, everything is aware of everything else, specifically when that something else engages in communication with it. Right, the next question is...

11. SE 3 told you: "In real terms I have just started the work that I wanted to do." A start implies an end, a state defined by each SE, I assume. Is each SE working towards a defined end point, whereas the Origin has none? (JM)

Each Source Entity is working towards the answer to a question basically or a project or a level of experience. And in our Source Entity's case, that's what we're here to help our SE to do, to understand itself more, to understand what can be done with the environment that it created or separated out to support smaller versions of itself to experience, learn and evolve through working with, manipulating with every aspect of that which it is, and interacting with those and other smaller individualized units of sentience that are also there as well.

So the end point is when a particular question or a particular desire to interact with the multiverse has been finished basically. And there's no more evolutionary progression that can be gained from it. That's when the end point is. And that's why every Source Entity has got, whenever they're finished, they will have gained the maximum evolutionary progression for what they were doing. That's the finish point, when there's no more diversification of experience that would create additional evolutionary progression. And so when that point has been achieved and that evolutionary level has been finalized, then we move on to the next evolutionary progression. And whatever our Source Entity does next time is probably going to be answered in the "Beyond the Origin" I would like to think.

12. In getting you ready to communicate with SE 4, SE 1 told you: "In essence, you need to be normalized. The process of normalization would normally take a few weeks to achieve, if we were starting from scratch, but as you already have a residual level of higher and differing frequency, we can make the jump to the level and type of frequency required in one go. This is something that will be commonplace with you, as you start to work with the other Source Entities, for the more you are in contact with them, the easier you will find the communication."

• Are you fully normalized now, to where it is "commonplace" for you to communicate easily with SE's 2 through 12 and beyond? Is this a state reserved to you alone or can others realistically expect to achieve it? (JM)

(1 hr) Well, to be honest with you, I haven't really communicated with SE2 up to SE12 or even SE13, for instance, which is the last one since the "Beyond the Source" books. So I'm just going to have a quick....they're all...yes, they're still there without a doubt. If you can imagine yourself walking into a room and people come from behind the sofa and say, Surprise! And it's almost blowing you off your feet, that's what I've just experienced. Yes, I can communicate with them straightaway, and it's the same with the Origin, of course, because obviously, these things are part of Origin as well. They're smaller individualized units of Origin sentience as well. So yes, and I wouldn't call it "normalized" now, I'd call it connected and connected at all times. Yeah,

they're saying they're waiting for me to communicate with them with the "Beyond the Origin" book. Okay, so not now. So let's say the answer is yes.

- **And is it reserved just for me or?**

I'm being told the capacity to communicate with any Source Entity is there for the taking. Communication is not an issue, positioning the self beyond the energies and the frequencies associated with a particular Source Entity within which one is, i.e. as an individualized unit of sentient energy, is different. So although we are able to communicate with a different Source Entity, or should be able to communicate with any Source Entity, we are limited to moving, depending upon which particular Source Entity we're part of.

So if we're part of SE2, this is hypothetically speaking, because nobody within other than a few masters, one or two masters from different Source Entities generally... Let's make it simple, if we're from SE1, which we mostly are, the vast majority of us are, then we are able to communicate with any of the other Source Entities provided we dedicate ourselves to doing it, but we can only stay within the energy of SE1, because we actually are a smaller part of SE1.

Does that make sense? So we need to be able to know that we can communicate with anything and everything, but in terms of moving our sentience, we are stuck within the confines of that which we are, smaller individualized units of SE1. Okay, I hope that explains that particular question. Okay, there's four more questions from FN, then we can move into the meditation. So we're moving forwards as well, we've gone through an hour, which is quite fast actually considering all these questions.

13. Since Architects can manipulate and modify multiverse and universes, then it makes sense that our earth can never be destroyed or contaminated, because Architects can manipulate and reverse or prevent cause and effect of changes happening by directing the cause to be a cause of something different all together. It seems that mankind's fear of destroying earth is not accurate. What are your thoughts on that? Is this illusion, i.e. human destroying earth is a part of structural point of commonality theme interlinking the multiverse between incarnate entities? Please elaborate. (FN)

This is obviously from "The Curators" book. Okay, let's have a look. I'll need to ask this question myself. Okay, the use of the possibility of destroying the earth is a self-imposed controlling factor to stop us doing things energetically we shouldn't be doing.

(1:05) And some of these devices that we use do have an energetic effect on the earth. It can affect some of the different entities that are incarnate at a different frequency associated with the earth. Don't forget that the earth is a panfrequency body. It exists on the first three frequencies (FB 1-3), what we call the gross physical. And it also exists on the other nine frequencies, so 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th and 12th as well (FB 4-12) in a, shall we say, compartmentalized way, because you have to be on those frequencies above to be able to experience the frequencies that you're on and those below. So you can't experience the frequency above you, if you're on the frequency below it.

So in essence, it's a self-imposed controlling factor. It is impossible for us on this particular level to affect totally that part of the earth, which is on the other frequency levels. So we could never destroy the earth, because we'd only affect that which is on this particular level. Although there would be some, shall we say, bow wave effect going onto the fourth level from what did in the third level, if we produced something which was of a significant energetic force that enabled or that provided a connection between the highest point of the third frequency level to the lowest point of the fourth frequency level. Okay, I hope that explains it.

We are not at the technology [level] that that would happen right now, even with atomic bombs and neutron bombs and all those other different pieces and particle accelerators of any sort, size, shape or force. We just don't have it. And actually when we get to the point where we do or would have it, we'd only be limited in terms of how we'd affect the next level up. And at that point, we'd be more mature anyway and we wouldn't want to, because we wouldn't be allowed to have that level of technology in an immature way. It's a bit like giving a baby the match to a fuse of a bomb. None of the guides and helpers would participate in such stupidity basically. No, we wouldn't be able to go that far. And we aren't. And we haven't in the past either.

14. Following 1st question, in "The Curators" you speak of isolating and separating or removing event space during WWII, because of the use of an atomic bomb. And when aspects started destroying every city, they were isolated. So it appears that another earth was duplicated and aspects were left to deal with the aftermath of the atomic bomb. This may suggest that our concern about the earth, environment may be misplaced, since Source, and its Enders and Beginners are able to isolate events that lead to destruction. Perhaps there is no need to deal with any damages to our environment, since everything seems to run as intended and we are not in total control to destroy the earth. Is that a correct assessment? (FN)

Here we go, that sort of feeds into what I've just said. We aren't in total control to destroy the earth. We're only allowed to have our individualized free will to achieve what we need to achieve or experience certain experiences. In terms of destroying our environment, the level of destruction, we'd only be allowed to get to a certain level, because it then educates us. As we destroy our environment, we destroy ourselves, and inherently, we don't want to destroy ourselves. Even the ego doesn't want us to destroy ourselves, because if we destroy ourselves and the physical form doesn't exist, the ego doesn't exist. So the ego is another controlling factor as well. So the ego is used by some of these maintenance entities to also impose a form of self-controlling means, so that we do behave ourselves, so to speak.

But there are times, when certain aspects are taken out of this particular event space and placed somewhere else to play it out and brought back again. And there are a number of no doubt good examples through history, where something strange has happened that shouldn't have happened, where something that was going to happen suddenly didn't. Okay, let's think about that. I'll let you all think about that one. Have a good look through history and find out that something was about to happen and suddenly it didn't. Okay.

15. What does this mean "The lower the number of Architects the more supportable the environment is—as is its ease of use [see later—GSN]." (FN)

(1:10) Let me look at some...because obviously, this book now is quite a long way away now, because I've just finished the 8th book, which is a healing book. I need to ask the question to get a channeled response. Yeah, basically what it's saying is that it's a sort of a function, that if I invert it and say: The more self-supporting the environment is and the more easier the environment is to use, then the number of Architects required to support it are reduced. That's the best way to say it. It's sort of back to front wording really. That's what happens sometimes with me as well. So it's a way of saying really the more self-sustaining an environment is, the lower the number of Architects that are required to support it. Think of it that way.

16. The book refers to Orchestrators as Beings but later in calls them General Maintenance Entities. Since there is a difference between an entity and a being, could you clarify this? Which Curator creates these Orchestrating General Maintenance Entities? (FN)

The Orchestrators, I'd classify it as a typo basically, because most, in fact, all of the maintenance entities, the Curators are entities. There is a possibility that some entity...it's difficult to distinguish between entities and beings and call them what they are.

A **being** is that which has been created through sort of Darwinian evolution of the energy by the way. You know, similar or same energies subconsciously or all about grouping together and getting bigger and bigger and bigger, which creates a level of natural gravitation, which creates a level of semi-intelligent desire to gravitate towards another energy to an intelligent desire to sort of recognition of desire to recognition of self to, you know, etc. etc. etc. to self-awareness, consciousness, creativity, modification of creativity, and then the desire to create and modify and then recreate. That creates a being, whereas an **entity** is that which has been created by another being or another entity by the isolation of or individualization of sentience and energy, for instance.

So sometimes I may call an entity a being, when it should really be an entity, or a being an entity, which should really be a being. So that may be just a typo. But my description of an entity vs. a being is what it is. Entities are created by another being or entity. A being is created through Darwinian evolution, so to speak. Okay, so that's worth looking at, that the terms sometimes or the words are mixed up. But I'm hoping the readers will get the gist. I don't suppose there's many of these things, but it would be interesting to find out. I know that there's been a couple of comments from some readers on one particular location within "The Curators" that where the words have got mixed up. And I've already asked the publisher Ozark to try and change that in the next publication, the next print. Okay, so that's all the questions asked. Thank you very much, and very deep, searching questions. I'm really grateful for them.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:14) But now let's do a meditation to resist the downward trend in the frequencies. This I think is actually quite timely, because right now we are experiencing quite a rapid degeneration and a desired degeneration at times. I mean people are almost sort of hugging the opportunity of doing naughty things or thinking bad thoughts or having low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and getting away with it, so to speak, because people are ignoring the law and thinking they're above the law.

So this is needed, so people like ourselves, who are working for the greater good in the way that we can, okay, everybody is doing it in their own individualized way shouldn't get despondent but should know that what they're doing is putting the brakes on. And that's the most important thing to think, okay.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:14:45).

(1:31) Closing comments: Okay, that's the end of this Satsanga today. We've done an hour and a half, which is quite a long time. Good and so the next Satsanga will be at the end of December in between Christmas Day and New Years Day. I'm just having a look to see what day that will actually be. It's the 28th of December, okay. And the lecture for that will be "How to have an efficient incarnation?" Okay, and that's based upon a question I got from somebody during their consultations with me. It's a very good question and I knew straightaway we need to deal with it as a meditation. Okay, so looking forward to meeting up with you energetically again in December. Thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga and participating and sharing it with others. Please share it with others. And I wish you all namaste and blessings and love to you all and look forward to seeing you, hearing you, feeling you in December. Namaste." END

NOTE: I have prepared a searchable pdf document with ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers collated from 2016-2019 to make it easier for us to see what questions have already been asked in previous Satsangas and what answers were given at the time. This will allow us to ask NEW questions or ask similar questions from a different angle after reviewing what we already know. This document is over 600 pages, so don't try to print it out.

You can go to Needler's website (www.beyondthesource.org) to find the document at this URL:

www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Satsanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf.

OR simply click on "**All Transcriptions**" here to go there.

October 26, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 26th of October 2019 held in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again I always thank Kevin for the wonderful and valuable work he's been doing in exposing the greater reality in his own particular way and broadcasting it on his YouTube channel, which is The Moore Show or MooreTalk. Okay, well, thank you, Kevin.

So let's have a look at the agenda for today's Satsanga. We're going to have a quick talk by myself on what also exists on the Earth that we can't see, which is looking for other incarnate entities of a higher frequency that are also using the Earth as their residence. Then we're going to go through a series of questions. There's maybe thirteen I think or maybe fourteen. Let's have a quick check from 1, 2, 3, 4...yeah, 4 so far. Yeah, fourteen questions that we've got from readers and contributors of understanding the greater reality.

And then we're going to do a meditation at the end to help you perceive these other higher frequency entities that are not only on the Earth but visit the Earth as well, and those that are at a higher frequency and incarnate and obviously higher frequency and disincarnate. Okay.

Part 1. Lecture on "What also exists on the Earth that we cant see (other incarnate entities of a higher frequency)?"

So let's have a look at what else is on the Earth right now. We're aware of human beings, okay, and we're aware of other what we would classify as higher intelligence form factors here, body types, such as some of our loved animals. I mean horses are slightly higher intelligence, although they're still part of the animal soul groups, same with dogs and same with cats, of course. And then we have other animals, which are also sort of what we classify as being intelligent.

But when we look at those that are sentient, we start to look at a different area. Now obviously, animals have a different level of sentience to us, because the quality of their evolution is different. Their soul type is different as a result of the amount of sentience and energy that the Source bestowed upon them, when it was creating all of those different True Energetic Selves, which are sometimes called Godhead or Oversoul or Higher Self, right at the very start of its creation of the multiverse. So from that perspective, we start to think about sentience as being the primary motive force as to who and what we are.

So if we look at the sentience in terms of those that are making a distinct impression upon the Earth and a distinct impression upon what we do around us and a distinct impression in terms of the higher levels of evolutionary progress or opportunity that we can give on behalf of ourselves to the Source and ultimately to the Origin, we have to start thinking about those that are of a higher level of sentience and those that are doing things in a progressive way here on Earth.

So we have the human being, okay. Now we know that right now there's quite a high level of backfill people starting to be here and they're a different quality of sentience. They're a different evolutionary level. Hence, their being very quickly immersed or very quickly attracted to materialistic or low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and they're very selfish as well. More often than not, it's their first time in terms of incarnating on the Earth with individualized free will, so it's very difficult for them to control those urges of being able to do whatever they want whenever they want to do it and being very sort of materialistic and very selfish about it.

But those that are above that, those who are the true souls that are incarnating in the human form have a level of sentience, which allows them to be more in control of their free will or their ability to do whatever they want when they want to do it. So I really only count the human beings that are of the same quality or genre of soul that initially incarnated as human beings as being one of those incarnate but higher frequency entities that are here on the Earth.

The second is, of course, the various different levels of dolphin. Now although people think that whales are of a higher level of intelligence, they are intelligent but they're still part of the animal soul group genre of sentience within their own True Energetic Self, so whales don't really count as such. The dolphins are the one that create a level of evolution, although they're in a body which is primarily designed to work in water, very streamlined, very fast, their level of understanding and influence is significant.

(5 min) We don't see what the dolphins do. We think that they just swim around, procreate, talk to each other, create families, create pods of numbers of dolphins and they roam around the sea and enjoy themselves. But they also monitor a lot of what's happening on this planet right now. They also create an interface between those other entities, who are disincarnate but assisting us or assisting our guides and helpers to work in this low frequency environment to help maintain it.

So the dolphins have an important role to play, because they provide this interface. Sometimes the human beings, who are in contact with them are also in terms of projecting thought processes and thought ideas, for instance, conceptions or concepts that allow us to think in slightly different ways. So dolphins are working as a bit of an interface between the higher frequencies and those entities that are working with the higher frequencies to help maintain the evolutionary efficiency of the Earth and work with the Earth.

They also work with the nature spirits, of course, what we call elementals. In "The Curators," they're just called God's maintenance entities that work on lower frequency environments and of course, there's not just elementals on the planet Earth, there's other elementals in all sorts of different planetary environments and other various different low frequency environments that are scattered around the physical universe as well. Obviously, within that they are within different galaxies as well.

And the dolphins are in contact with other entities doing a similar thing in other planetary locations, for instance, around the particular galaxy that we are part of. They tend to be focused on this particular galaxy, although they can communicate with others in other sort of galactic locations, not in our particular galaxy, the Milky Way, but other locations. But they tend to focus on this, because the Milky Way, as we like to call it, this particular galaxy is in a quite remote area within the physical universe, and where the Earth is in quite a remote area within the galaxy as well. So we start to see a situation where we understand why Earth is quarantined and why Earth appears to be limited in terms of its visitations from other incarnate civilizations, because it's a long way away both universally and location wise within the galaxy that we are in. The galaxy that we're in being quite a remote location within the universe as well.

So the dolphins have a second level of sentience that's associated with this particular planet. There's a third level or there's a third group of sentient entities that are definitely higher frequency. Now if you understand the dolphins, the dolphins have a physical form, which is at the third frequency level (FB 3), the gross physical frequency level and that's the same with the human body by the way. But when we look at the other incarnate entities that work with the Earth who are higher frequency, they are in the fourth level (FB 4), and sometimes, depending upon what they are doing, they work at the fifth level (FB 5) as well.

So the question I hear you all saying is: Why is an incarnate entity at the fourth level working with the fifth level? And what I'm being told here is it's mainly for communicative purposes. Obviously, working with the fifth frequency level is a higher frequency level, and therefore, communication between locations or other entities is much more efficient, if you're able to use or have a level of technology, for instance, or a metaphysical ability to move your consciousness or your sentience in a focused way to a different level to allow you to communicate. Radio waves are particularly slow. Light is particularly slow as well.

So when we think about it, you know, the only way to communicate properly is by using telepathy or the focus of sentience from one location to another location, which can happen in an instantaneous way and is not bogged down by physicality, so to speak. So they use different ways of using the fifth frequency level to transport themselves and also communicate as well. But when they're on Earth, they use a humanoid form of sorts. There's different types. Now what I'm going to say here is this civilization isn't limited to one form factor. They have different form factors. There's different entities that come, different incarnate entities of higher frequency that come and exist and observe on the Earth.

(10 min) And so we have those that live below the Earth, which are, shall I say, mostly resident here. And we have other entities that also visit the Earth, who aren't resident here, but also interact with those entities that are resident here. So this is why we have different form factors here. Some of them stay with these that are resident to work with them, to understand what's going on with the Earth and what's happening around them and do their own thing basically, whereas others are pretty much temporary. They come and observe, sometimes take, shall we say, minerals or some forms of power that can be generated from the Earth using the magnetic field, for instance, to help them recharge whatever systems they're using to move onward.

So the Earth is also used as a bit of a, shall we say, fueling station as well. In fact, most planets are used as fueling stations for certain levels of technology, and sometimes suns or stars are used as fueling stations for certain levels of technology. Starburst energy, for those of you who remember "The History of God" when I was talking to the aliens, they said starburst energy is used as a means of propulsion and that basically is the energies associated with a sun during the nuclear process of the sun burning up the physical energies that are there.

And of course, there's lots of different frequential levels of energy that we don't see, that are also interacting with each other to maintain this particular, shall we say, localized hotspot or a high frequency spot by the way. And suns can also be used as a transportation medium and a location where we can move from one frequency to another, because they do deal with very high frequencies, although what we see is just burning energy. Okay.

So getting back to these entities here, we have the temporary versions and there's various different form factors. Some people have seen these forms: greys, whites, sometimes they are reptilioid. Sometimes they look like lions. Sometimes they look like jellyfish or humanoid jellyfish, etc. These are different forms of higher frequency body types that are in existence. Some of them are more physical. They're more towards the physical side, they're more towards the gross physical or third frequency level than they are the fourth, okay. But in general they are out of our visual range, because they're a higher frequency.

The ones that are staying here on this particular planet, they have a humanoid sort of shape, but again they appear to be [that] you would see through them. If you could see them, you would see through them. You would appear to have seen lots of energetic lights moving around them — that's the energies that their sentience is interacting with, moving around and working and animating that particular form factor they've got. Even though it's a higher frequency form factor, they do still need to interact with the Earth on the level they're interacting with it. So they have to interact with the fourth frequency level Earth, this being what Dolores Cannon called the

"New Earth" by the way, the next level of frequency being the New Earth. We would still be tracked with the lower frequency, should we decide to do so, but the next level is the New Earth, okay. And I've done a lecture on this, so if you just go on to the website, www.beyondthesource.org and look for World Satsangas, or even look on the page on the website that gives you the list of Meditations and the list of Lectures, which the wonderful lady in Japan has created for us, you can start to see what's there.

And also another wonderful lady in the west coast of the States has also done a list of all the Transcriptions for the Satsangas since she's been working on it [July 2016-present]. So not all of them per se, because they go back to 2012, but there are quite a lot that this lady has worked with me in providing transcriptions for those who are hard of hearing, for instance, but still interested in the information. So you can get all the information from those previous lectures. Everything is there still. I've not removed anything at all from the website, so you can pull everything down from 2012. It's all free, so please do download what you want to. Take what you want to. Broadcast what you want to. All I require is that you indicate where the information came from, that's it. Okay, just cite myself — not that it's my information, it's downloaded from Source and downloaded from Byron, the Om and Origin and other entities as well.

(15 min) Okay, so these other entities, they live what we would classify as being below the surface. Now they do this for a particular reason. They have areas of like a bubble of higher frequency environment they exist within. If you wanted to call it a location where a city might be located, you could say that. But in essence, what they do is they create an environment within that's at the fourth level frequency with the ability to communicate in the fifth, etc. that allows them to have an environment they can exist within and work within. And this is what we would classify as being below the surface. Now they do this for a reason. They do this, because whatever they do isn't interacting with or creating interference with what we're doing on the surface.

Now although it's entirely possible and most entities of a higher frequency can and do exist in the same space as us, but we just don't detect it, so you can have houses and buildings and roads and vehicles all existing in the same space. So, you know, somebody's house might be full of something else in somebody else's house in a higher frequency. It's just that we can't interact with it, because we're focused on this particular frequency. Because of the way they work, they don't want to interfere with or interact with the energies that are maintaining our particular frequency level here on the gross physical level. So they position themselves below the ground, so that they're out of the way.

Some people call this the "Hollow Earth" theory. It's not particularly hollow as such, it's just that there's a bubble of higher frequency that's being created there or being used moreover to provide a location for the housing of habitude, so to speak, for these entities to be in. Again they're sort of humanoid in shape, although you wouldn't classify them as being humanoid, when you see them. They appear to be very...what's the best way to describe it...a mixture between fluidity and gaseous is a way of saying it, if you could observe them. And again you'd start to see little bright points of light of different colors moving in and around of the boundary of the form factor that they've taken. Okay.

There are individuals, who have observed these different incarnate entities. There are individuals, who have communicated with them, and they will have presented the idea of them being a different form factor to some of these individuals, because obviously right now, we're still not in acceptance of different form factors around the Earth. I mean we can just see the discrimination between the different types of human body that are around the Earth, albeit only to do with various different genomes and different types of skin color.

So to understand that we still would have a lot of discrimination, when we observe different body types — and a lot of fear created through different body types, although we are being educated through various different mediums, including science fiction books and films and those sorts of things. Okay. And thought processes that give us the idea that this particular form factor, the human body is not the definitive form factor that's out there. It is certainly not, although it's quite a popular one, it's not the definitive form factor that's out there. There are countless, tens, hundreds of thousands of various different types of gross physical form factor that can be used to house the sentience of an aspect.

Okay, so in summary, there's the genre of soul associated with the human body — not the backfill people, okay, they're something else — who are classified as being the major visible side of those who are interacting with the Earth. There's the sentience associated with the dolphins, who are acting as an interface and a monitoring system and a guidance system as well for us being here, because obviously we are doing more with the Earth than they are from what we can see from the gross physical. And there's this other groups of entities, who work within the Earth's frequencies, but below the surface, who are a higher frequency at the fourth frequency level that can work with the fifth for communication and transportation purposes. But they're just basically using the Earth as a base basically to do what they need to do. But also they are quite interested in what we're doing.

You know, at the end of the day, the Earth is quite an important experiment in individualized free will. And so, you know, all eyes are on us. And right now we're enjoying — if "enjoyment" is the right word — a level of strangeness in terms of the reality we've created around us. And so they're interested in seeing how we get ourselves out of it right now. So you might find that the number of potential UFO sightings that we start to observe or have observed in the past might start to increase, as more of these entities want to get a bit closer to us to understand what's going on and how we're thinking and how we're progressing and how we're going to individually work with that which is being given to us by our governing bodies.

(20 min) Okay, so it's all part of the bigger picture of understanding how the Earth is working. But on top of this, these entities, you know, just because they're here on Earth doesn't mean they're totally focused on the Earth, they also have their own work to do in terms of experiencing, learning and evolving. And for those entities that are on the fourth frequency level in this bubble of fourth frequency environment below the surface, making sure they don't interact or interfere with our work here in any way, shape or form, specifically with the energies, are doing what they're supposed to do, which is being as close to a low frequency environment as possible where the individuals, who are incarnate on this low frequency environment, have individualized free will. And they're also doing their own work in terms of what it means for them to be in this location as well.

Okay, so it's a little bit about what they look like. I'm just asking if there's a name for them actually, because I've just picked up somebody saying, That's okay, you've given us a shape and a form and sort of what they are doing. The thing to notice by the way is that, although I say "work," you know, they work collectively. They're not like us, where we work for ourselves to provide money for ourselves. They work collectively to help the collective civilization. So even though they're separated from us, as it were, at the major origin point of their civilization and they position themselves on the Earth, under the Earth, for instance, in this fourth frequency bubble, they work for the benefit of the all.

So there's no sort of working to gain money to get a better house or a better location to exist within or to work in a better location to have different transportation mediums or you know, different clothing or jewelry or things that show you you're better than somebody else or status, they don't do that. They just work for the betterment of the whole. So these higher frequency incarnate individuals on the Earth below the surface, they are more of a collective

consciousness, collective incarnate group of entities rather than this our individualized group of entities, which have got individualized free will. They have group will, so to speak.

Okay, so that's the bit about those entities and I still haven't given you a name, have I? Let's have a look and see if I can find this name. I'm being told that the closest thing that is associated with a name that they give themselves is the Gra'Tan. And it's not specifically a name associated with a...okay, they call themselves the Gra'Tan, because they are the 'Tan and they are the Gra part of it. It's an indicator of them being a group that are existing in different locations, so there's different types of 'Tan. There's other groups that call themselves something else 'Tan, for instance. But these are the Gra'Tan, because they exist here and they call themselves the Gra but are part of 'Tan. So they're the Gra part of the civilization of 'Tan.

Okay, I hope that helps. So let's have a look at these questions. I've got some questions from OM in Japan and JM on the far western hemisphere, almost the far eastern hemisphere, so we've got them potentially close to each other, if you think about the Pacific [Ocean] being in the way. That's interesting, isn't it? So let's have a look at these questions.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Since a tiny area with trees and grass next to my apartment were cut and paved, I noticed drop in frequencies and some changes within the area. It seemed that the level of pollution increased, people became careless about their environment, and other plants around the area started to struggle. (OM)

- **Would you talk about the importance of any (size-wise) area of nature and how they are supporting our lives? Also how can we support nature energy-wise? (The way humans treat nature these days really breaks my heart?)**

I can understand that, yes. And we do need to have areas of our garden that are, for want of a better word, wild. Because although we tend to like to formalize our garden, you know, cut the grass, put certain plants in there, make sure there's no weeds around, that sort of stuff, actually, this reduces the way in which insects, which also are part of the environment, as it were, and the maintenance of the environment and they will work with the nature spirits or the elementals, can function.

(25 min) So really every time we stop some level of functionality of nature, it does reduce the frequency of the area. So it's, you know, even having a...if you live in a block of flats, have flowers or plants in your house or have a good sort of flower box or garden outside the window. Any additional nature, so to speak, within a metropolis area or a city area that's been built up by mankind helps in some way, albeit small, to reestablish the environmental condition.

So if you cut a tree down, put two or three small ones there. Okay, because trees maintain the integrity of the Earth. If you don't have trees there, we have deserts and very little grows in deserts. And very little is able to support the maintenance of the atmosphere from a desert perspective. So everything we do, we have to make sure we replace it or do better than replace it. So in real terms, we need to make sure that everything we do helps to counteract that which we are doing. So whatever you do, if you see something, if you want to be an environmental vigilante, for instance, where you see people going into roundabouts on motor ways and putting plants down or minor trees, do so. I'm not advocating or I won't be responsible, if you get in trouble with the local governments, for instance, but nobody stops people building up and making what's a functional area into a nice, beautiful area by planting bushes and trees and shrubs and flowers.

Okay, so that's the way...and nature energy wise, just think loving thoughts towards nature. When you see the sea, for instance, or you see a forest or a number of trees or some area, which is nice and you know, you feel it's ancient, just send it love and appreciation. That makes a big difference. So that answered the second part really.

- **Does sending love and healing energies to the lands, which were polluted with pesticides and insecticides, help the land to detox them and recover faster?**

And the answer is yes, it does. You can visualize them being detoxed. You can visualize them being healthy. You can visualize them flourishing and growing and providing a wonderful area for insects and other plants and other animals, small animals like mice and rats and voles and birds, you know, flourishing, because they're eating the produce of these small areas. So see it, know it and believe and know it and feel the energies associated with what you're giving them.

You know, when you're seeing a particular plant or something or a tree or a forest, just send it love and just feel that you're washing it. You're sucking up with a vacuum cleaner all that pollution that's around, whether it's pollution through manmade pollution or the normal pollution that happens in the atmosphere, because a lot of pollution happens naturally on the Earth, not just specifically carbon pollution, not just created by mankind. So just think of it that any pollution affects the way in which a forest works properly or a river, you know, deep pollution of the river with the things that mankind puts in there, because even if an animal dies and falls into a river, that's pollution.

So you have to think of it in terms of the holistic process of helping to remove the pollution of a certain environment. And just see it and know it's going to happen. If you doubt it, it won't. So you have to see it and feel it and know that what you're doing is making a difference. And that's how you're helping them recover by sending them energy. But moreover, just visualize a place that you want to send energy to and you can use a mantra, if you want to. You can just say, I'm sending healing energy to such and such, I'm sending healing energy to such and such, and just see the energy going from you to that area and invigorating it and that's the way.

- **My friends in general are struggling with the drop in frequencies especially this year. They have told me that they are trying so hard to stay positive, but some thoughts come up to their minds and bother them. One of them (who practicing meditation for many years) said that he feels like he is dragged down during meditation. So number of us are talking about forming a group to meditate together. Would you give us some tips on how to have a successful group meditation?**

Yeah, it's gone down a lot this year, much further than I expected as well. And I expected it to turn around and it still hasn't. I can see the bottom, but we're going to be into next year now. And that's because we're helping to accelerate the drop and the depth of which we're dropping. You can see around the Earth what's going on all over the Earth, so just think positive.

(30 min) The first thing is to get together. When you get together and you can share what you're experiencing together, and you know what's happening, because somebody's told you, for instance, myself or any other individual who's sensitive enough to tell you that the frequencies are dropping and that's affecting everybody. There's nobody exempt, it affects everybody.

And the way to counteract it is to get together those of like mind, good company, you know, keep good company. Even Paramahansa Yogananda used to say this: Keep good company. Surround yourselves with like minded people. That's what negative people do. They maintain their negativity by surrounding themselves by like minded negative people. But you can counteract that by surrounding yourselves with like minded positive people and just create an

environment, where you meditate together. But what I would suggest you do is create a focus for that meditation.

So rather than just meditating in a blank way and in a neutral way, if you want to meditate on invigorating the individuals within the group, meditate on pulling energy from Source into the group and distributing that energy from Source into the group to the individuals within the group. And that will help as well. That will help boost your energies. And also opening your chakras every day by either all together as one or individually, one after each other. It also helps you to create a focus on higher frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions by exposing your gross physical aspect to higher frequencies and exposing your sentience to higher frequencies above and beyond those of the gross physical as well.

And also you can focus on within the meditation group providing higher frequencies or healing for different environments or people as well. And that helps as well. Every time you think about or work with anything that's higher frequency, know that you're making a difference. Know that you're contributing towards the work that Source wants us to do, which is to look after ourselves, look after our environment and perpetuate the environment for other souls or aspects, who are going to incarnate later. That's it. That's the best way to do it.

And also one of the things you can do, only physically this is, is sit there for half an hour or so or even twenty minutes and just chant Om. You know, just go: Oooooommm, Oooooommm. Obviously, the end of the Om, if you stagger it, so that each of you is drawing a breath at a different time, then the base resonant frequency of the multiverse, which is Om, and it also permeates sort of all of Source and all of us, and therefore, all of Origin, is maintained. So if you're all breathing and chanting Om together, you stop. So what you should do is individualize your Om, so that it's always Om being broadcast via the vocal cords. And that way, if you all breathe at different times, then Om is always there. That's another excellent way of sending energy out and building your own energies up.

- **If backfill people have a soul of half-animal, half-human, how could they be careless about nature? Doesn't half-animal part help them to remember the importance of keeping the balance and love of the nature? How can we help them to realize and remember that we are all part of our environment and that we are all part of a greater God?**

Well, that's not quite right. They are more than animal, but they're less than human, because of their sentience and their genre. But I suppose it's a reasonable way of describing it.

When an individual irrespective of whether they're a backfill or not is immersed in their incarnation, it's like they're experiencing a dream, which they think is the reality, you know. We live in an illusion. We exist in an illusion. All of incarnation is an illusion. It's just that we choose to make it a reality. We choose to accept it as being what we are. So we turn illusion into reality. And we do that in dreams. I mean how many of you have had a dream where you're convinced, because you don't question it, that you're interacting with various individuals in various environments, even when they might be bizarre.

(35 min) You interact with it, because you're immersed in it. Some people do wake up in dreams and they think, Ah, I'm awake now, I'm aware this isn't what I am, this is a dream. Oh, okay and you can start to manipulate the dream. Well, think of it this way, if you can wake up in a dream and start to manipulate it, then you can wake up in the next level of illusion, which is incarnation and start to manipulate it. And that's what becoming self-aware is.

The problem is that when you're so immersed in it, it doesn't matter how good you are, you can't wake up from this particular illusion, because you make it a reality. When a dream becomes a

reality, we don't wake up from it. Obviously, at some point, the physical body does wake up, because it's regenerated and recovered, and therefore, we do wake up naturally. Or it needs food, for instance, when we wake up naturally. So for the time and period in which we immerse ourselves in that dream, that dream becomes our reality. The illusion of the dream becomes the reality. The illusion of the incarnation becomes a reality, when we create it as a reality, when we accept it and we don't question it and we don't see beyond it.

And so when we're a lower frequency, or we immerse ourselves into our incarnation, or we're a lower level of sentience or a different genre of sentience, we naturally gravitate towards lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. As a result of that, we have more difficulty in moving ourselves out of it. So really and truly, we can't force somebody to wake up. We can create ideas or we can plant thoughts in their minds or show them how to live, but this has to be done in a remote way, in an example way rather than a direct instructional way.

So the only way we can help these people is by being us and showing and illustrating a better way to live, a better way to think, behave and act rather than actually sitting down and educating them, because that will be rejected. So if you surround them enough by high frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, eventually they will have their own frequencies raised through triangulation. And so we get this instance where a low frequency individual can start to have high frequency thoughts and start to have a eureka moment or an aha moment or a self-realization moment. Sometimes it's very momentary, but it gives them that chance to, you know, all of a sudden, a door is being opened. They've looked inside to the rooms and go, Ah. And then the door's closed and they go, Okay, there is something else and then they can start to work with it.

So basically, it's leading by example is the best way forwards. You can't educate people, if they are totally immersed in their illusion and they've made that illusion reality. The only thing you can do is to illustrate through what you're doing and how you're doing it that the illusion is an illusion and it's not a reality. Okay, good questions. Now we've got questions from JM, who is focusing on "The History of God" and JM is very good at this. Actually, he makes me ask questions again. There's also questions from the "Beyond the Source" books as well.

So thank you very much, because this book [The History of God] is doing rather well actually in terms of being sold. It's now in an audio version as well by the way. There's an audio CD and there's an MP3 audio as well, which can be ordered via Amazon or my publishers at Ozark Mountain Publishing. And I'm expecting at some point the other books to be available as well in audio form. It's certainly being translated into different languages, such as Chinese, Japanese, Spanish, Latvian, I think also other languages as well, such as...I'm not sure. I won't get into it, because I'll get it wrong. But basically, Spanish is a major language, Chinese is a major language, Japanese is a major language and there's other languages as well, which are also being looked at as well, including Latvian. Okay, so let's have a look.

2. From "The History of God": "You could negate the inconvenience that decrepitude offers and, instead, command your body to stay like that of a teenager for 500+ years or until you feel that you have experienced all that you planned to experience in the physical before returning to Spirit." Wow! Do you know anyone who is actually doing this? Is this even possible? (JM)

(40 min) I don't anybody who is doing it. To want to stay in the physical is again part of our immersion in thinking that we are physical. So it's a double edged sword basically. If we want to maintain our gross physical form, there's an attraction to the low frequencies to want to maintain it. Babaji is still here, still providing instruction from a covert location somewhere around the world. There's a number of followers, who also are with him. And he certainly has the ability to materialize a form that appears to be a young male, shall I say, in size and shape and form

factor and age, simply because he understands or that soul or that aspect understands how to manipulate the energies.

So one has to become self-aware or self-enlightened before one can manipulate the environment around themselves, including the human form. There are still individuals in remote locations around the world, such as the Himalayas still, which is wonderful to know, and other individuals, who are in other locations within forested areas that are still available around the world. But not many. These low frequencies seem to have attracted a lot of individuals, including so-called spiritual people, so it's very difficult. So it is possible, but it needs a lot of focus, a lot of disassociation from the very attractive city lights of the material world.

But having said that, I mean, every time I hurt myself, for instance, if I do something stupid like bang my head, which is quite easy to do, when one doesn't have any hair and then you bang your head on something, I simply ignore the pain. It goes away instantaneously. And so I know that I can repair the body fast and I know that I can ignore the pain and it goes away or turn it off. And so that's another function of this, where I'm ignoring the physical response to the environment created through my banging my head somewhere.

So anything where you get a pain or an injury, just say it doesn't exist in your reality. Because actually, this is an illusion, isn't it? If you make the pain and you make the longevity of your body part of the illusion and you accept it as part of the reality, it will stay as part of the reality. But if you finally accept that it's an illusion and that you can manipulate the illusion, then you'll be able to manipulate the longevity of your vehicle, should you desire to do so and should it be appropriate to do so and beneficial to the soul from an evolutionary perspective. Okay.

3. From "The History of God": "These are energies that are only available to those incarnate entities that are pure of heart. Of these, there are but a handful currently incarnate on the Earth." Why so few? I assume that there are many who are pure of heart, or does this refer to some state that I can't conceive of? (JM)

It's basically talking about the higher frequencies. If you can think of frequency and energy, energy and frequency, they go hand in hand. And there are some energies that are only available within certain frequencies. And there are some frequencies that are only manifest with certain energies. But frequency is the building block of energy, because energy is like the functional manifestation of frequency interacting with certain aspects of the wider environment, which in this instance is the multiversal environment, which is of course part of the Source. And so a higher frequency allows access to higher energies.

So if you think of it in terms of those entities that are incarnate on the Earth that are at the fourth level frequency, that exist below the Earth, and therefore, [in] a frequency bubble, they all have access to energies that we haven't got access to, because they're at a higher frequency level. And so if we are pure and we are no longer immersed in our illusion and we understand what the illusion is and we can work with it, then we are naturally a higher frequency. And if we're naturally a higher frequency, we are not attracted to, shall I say, any low frequency thought, behavior and action that's associated with existing in the physical environment.

(45 min) And so based upon that, if you're not attracted to it, you're divorced from it. You detach yourself from it. When you detach yourself from it, you're able to move your frequencies higher and perceive and work with and experience higher frequencies, and therefore, the energies associated with them. So being Christened or purified is another way of divorcing ourselves from the lower frequencies of the gross physical and allowing ourselves to be higher frequency and also accessing these other energies.

Opening the chakras does this by the way and the Traversing The Frequencies work does it, as does kriya yoga, the hung saw technique as well from kriya yoga. So really just think of it in these terms. If we're immersed in our incarnation, we're not going to be able to work properly with the frequencies associated with those higher than our incarnate vehicle. If we don't accept the illusion that we're in, then it fails to become a reality and we can start to manipulate that illusion, and therefore, we'll be able to access the frequencies, because we'll be a higher frequency, and therefore, the energies associated with the higher frequency. Okay, well, I hope that helps. Being purified is being able to effectively detach ourselves from the immersion of an illusion, and therefore, disassociate ourselves from the illusion, and therefore, eradicate the reality created by ourselves.

4. From "The History of God": "But consider this: the opportunity to greatly advance the human race is at the fingertips of every man, woman, and child on the planet." Can you expand on this wonderful statement, particularly the fingertips reference? Makes it sound actually doable? (JM)

By the fingertips, it means it's close by. Everything is close by. It's just that we choose to ignore it. So if we all decided collectively or in groups to work with ourselves in a higher frequency way, like being of service to others, being of service to the environment, being of service to our temples, our body, so to speak, that we incarnate into and work in a higher frequency way, we would be able to access higher frequency knowledge, higher frequency aspects of the environment. And this would greatly affect the human race, because we would understand.

We would all understand that we're only here on a temporary basis, and that we are basically sentience and energy occupying a vehicle in a temporary way. And the whole point of being here is to be able to interact with it and divorce ourselves from the immersion or the reality that we create through the interaction within an illusion. So once we can do that, then we'd be able to advance the human race phenomenally.

Once we all start to do this and we have to grow, you know, we go from one to two to four to six, and then we start to group together and the triangulation starts to work, we start to create this so-called critical mass, which isn't having like 10% of the population creates the opportunity to jump up to the next level, it's about an acceleration of triangulation. That's what a critical mass means, not a knife edge change upwards. We'll still move up the frequencies in a slow way, but the faster we start to get this triangulation working, the faster we start to affect everyone else around us, the faster they affect everybody else. And so we start to go from a slow and gradual move up the frequencies to a more logarithmic and dramatic experiential change.

And that's what it's all about. We have the capability to do it, it's just that most people choose not to. So it's doable but provided we all look at ourselves again and realize that what we think is important in the material world isn't really important at all. You can still enjoy it, once you realize that it's just a transient thing and it isn't actually going to give you any joy, but if you treat it as an experience, that's fine. Okay.

5. In "The History of God": "Nature spirits aligned with trees and forests are disappointed with the human race for destroying most of the forests and their disregard for nature in general." Are forests aware of humans as a group or of humans individually? Are other sets of plants (flowers, grasses, etc.) and animals also aware of us and are they disappointed in us as well? (JM)

(50 min) Trees are aware of us, forests are aware of us. They're a group sentience. They are like a True Energetic Self that's associated with genres of plant life, so to speak, whether it's trees, bushes, shrubs, smaller plants, etc. And on a certain level of sentience, they are aware of us and they understand that they are struggling against us. But also think of it in this term, if you

have a forest that is full of oak trees, then the population of a number of oak trees creates a different level of sentience and awareness or intelligence, if you want to call it that. If you reduce that level of forestation by cutting down some of the oaks, you reduce the level of sentience. That's equivalent to starting to reduce the awareness and the trees would eventually know that they're becoming less aware. But eventually, they get to the point, where there's that many trees disappeared, they stop to have this level of awareness.

So it's a bit like the human brain. We think the human brain is who and what we are. And if we take chunks of the human brain out, we start to lose our ability to control the body, to think, to perceive, to interact, to perpetuate the natural functions of the body that perpetuate its existence. We slowly start to fall asleep. Okay, so it's a similar sort of thing. When you start to reduce the level of ability of the sentience to proliferate, you start to lose that sentience as well. So they do understand, but on a different level. They understand that they are being affected by us, but they don't have the ability to change that. But they are aware that they're losing their sentience, so to speak, their interaction with the physical through the proliferation of their form in the physical. They understand that they're losing it, but they can't do anything about it.

6. In "The History of God": "Indeed, nature is part of the Source Entity (Me) or God and is, therefore, everywhere in all the galaxies in all the universes in all time. Thus, what we do here on Earth has an effect throughout the universe." Does how we treat or maybe mistreat nature here actually affect nature on other planets? Close to earth? Millions of light years away? In what way? (JM)

Well, with the trees, for example, they are connected together by an energetic network, not just with the gross physicality of what they are, but also with their genre and the sentience of what they are, because there are oak trees, for example, of various different types around the Earth, and therefore, there are oak trees of various different forms on different planets around the galaxy and around the universe. So there's a what we call genre of tree is available in various different types or manifestations in other locations around the galaxy and the universe.

And they're connected, because there will be a True Energetic Self or a larger group of sentience and energy that is of that level of evolution. And so it will be connected not only with those that are on the Earth, but other areas where it's also distributed its sentience and energy to experience, learn and evolve in its way in different locations. So what we do here does get passed on to other locations. So a tree, for instance, on the Earth is able to communicate with a tree, for instance, on another planet in another part of the galaxy, very quickly if it's connected to a True Energetic Self of the same type. So if it's the same True Energetic Self, very quickly they can connect and communicate with each other.

But also those True Energetic Selves communicate with each other as well. So one True Energetic Self of a tree genre, for instance, could communicate with another True Energetic Self of another tree genre, so information gets passed on from genre to genre, from planet to planet, from galaxy to galaxy by the True Energetic Selves through the communication with how those parts of themselves they've projected into or their aspects into various different trees or a genre of trees in different locations and how they're experiencing things. So the information gets passed around, yes.

7. In "The History of God", the aliens state: "We also still make some genetic modifications to make your physical vehicle live longer, so that your ability to experience more things is enhanced, therefore, assisting in your ability to evolve faster." Are these genetic modifications being made to everyone, to a select few, or to those of us who are spiritually minded? What is the nature of these genetic modifications? (JM)

(55 min) In essence it's a global thing. There's various different ways of doing it through water, for instance, through our foodstuffs, for example, and through direct genetic manipulation. Hence, some individuals agreeing to be abducted when they are incarnate in the human form on Earth, and the manipulation of their genome is affected. And usually it's affected in a way, which is passed on. Sometimes it's not specifically available to them in their incarnation, but if they procreate, for instance, and they have children, then that modification is passed on to their children. So what I'm seeing here is it's not normal for the individual, who's experiencing the abduction or experiencing the modification to in effect benefit from that modification instantaneously, because that needs to be a downstream function later.

And it's the human body per se, it's even the human body that backfill people use. So it doesn't matter what it is, it's any of the human bodies or any of the human forms that are here now. So it's not a case of we're only going to specify these individuals in this area, or this type of individual, or this type of individual who's thinking in this way, the human body is a vehicle. They're just seeding different areas to see what happens and how it works.

And what they're doing is they're creating a condition where the parts of the body that start to have a longevity. My late wife Anne used to work in something called cell apoptosis, which is programmed cell death, where the cell reproduces a number of times and then dies off. So it's extending it and changing it and stopping the ability for the, shall we say, reproduction process creating errors. So they're working on stopping the reproduction process being so short and extending the reproduction process, and they're changing the way in which errors can be created. They're trying to stop the errors creeping in when a cell, for instance, reproduces a number of times.

Okay, so that's what they're doing and it's being done in a number of different ways: foodstuffs, environmental conditions and through direct genetic manipulation. But generally it's for the...it's passed down rather than being activated in a human form. Those people who live a long time now will have probably had their parents' genome manipulated previously or their sort of parents' parents, for instance.

8. "You yourself have doubts, as do others who are in similar evolutionary level." The SE told you this as you were writing "The History of God" (from "Worship's Role in Religion"). Is this still true or have you progressed beyond all doubt? (JM)

Well, the answer to that is that it's not so much doubt, it's concerns. With the drop in frequencies, that affects everybody. Without a doubt, that affects everybody and the way it affects us is it allows the ego to sneak in and take more control. And so the association with the human form starts to become more dominant. When that happens, we start to lose this association with ourselves as being a higher frequency individual, who is just simply using the human form to experience, learn and evolve.

Now I have no doubt about that whatsoever, but there are times when the ego sneaks in. And there's a little bit of concern about the transition between the gross physical back into the energetic. So that's what's happening with the lack of frequencies or the drop in frequencies. The moment I get back into working on the work, for instance, or working on a book or being in a group of individuals in a workshop, that disappears. So again it's about staying in good company. When we're surrounding ourselves with high frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions of other individuals, we feed each other. We support each other. We help each other grow. And in doing this we stop each other dropping down in frequencies.

(1:00 hr) And it doesn't matter who and what you are. It doesn't matter whether you're Jesus or Yogananda or the Buddha, in this particular epoch or era of the Earth, there's a lot of emphasis on low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. One could say that "Satan" is trying to take

over, although there is no such thing as Satan per se. We know that Lucifer was this individual, who decided not to advise the group of entities, who were working with producing the human form and the use of individualized free will, that we could slip down the frequencies. They were only projected the possibility of soaring up the frequencies. And this is still on the agenda.

We still will soar up the frequencies, but not quite yet, because we have to sort of come out the other side yet. But these lower frequencies do start to niggle away at people. They create despair, anxiety, doubt, worry, concern and rejection. This can't possibly be true, because I would have experienced it by now, so it affects our progress, because we start becoming impatient. And so yes, I'm affected a little bit, but that's eradicated when I start to do the work.

So right now not a problem. It's just that when we experience extended periods of low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions by individuals around us, for example, we do start to be affected by it. But the only thing that we're all worried about is the transition from the physical back into the energetic and the way in which we might demise. Well, I know that my demise, when the gross physical body demises simply by me feeling tired after being in the garden and lying down on a couch and (snap of fingers) I'm gone. So I understand that and I know the timing associated with it. So anything else I experience shouldn't concern me or worry me. And I appreciate that as well.

So if was to really answer the question properly, the level of doubt is significantly less, but the lower frequencies are affecting me, which creates a little bit of doubt. But that little bit of doubt is also an issue, so we're all working on ourselves. I'm working on myself and even advanced yogis have to work on themselves in this particular environment. But when I work on this work and I'm doing this work right now and I'm doing the books, for instance, and I'm doing workshops, the doubt disappears and goes to zero. It doesn't exist. Good question.

9. In that wonderful "The History of God" chapter on forgiveness, the SE states: "Everyone deserves to be forgiven of their minor misdemeanors, no matter how personal they may seem to the individual." "Minor misdemeanors" limits the scope of forgiveness. Why are major things not referenced?

Major things are things we focus on as being potentially forgivable. We miss the little things: throwing the sweet wrapper out the car window, throwing the cigarette on the ground, smoking in fact, being annoyed at somebody, showing disrespect. Little things we miss. And actually, the Source thinks that some of what we think of as being big misdemeanors are actually minor. So we have to think of it in terms of not that somebody's really annoyed us or somebody's really affected us in some way, hurt us in some way, we have to think about what level that hurt is and will it affect us in a hundred years' time? And if the answer is well, we think it's big now, but actually it's nothing, then we can forgive them and that becomes a minor misdemeanor, and therefore, nothingness.

And also think that, you know, major misdemeanors are borne from minor misdemeanors that are inflated or amplified by the need to express one's anger. If we can just live with the minor misdemeanors and not express anger and just accept them for what they are, then they stay minor and they become nothing. So therefore, we can be forgiven for our minor misdemeanors, because the minor misdemeanors can become big misdemeanors. The moment we forgive them, they fail to become major. Okay, but we focus on the major, because they affect us more. So we have to be careful how we do these things. So this is why major things aren't referenced, because most major things come from minor things.

(1:05) How many of us have had major arguments with somebody that could have been stopped, if we chose to ignore the route in which a conversation was going and be in acceptance of maybe we're wrong? Think of it that way.

10. In "Beyond the Source, Book 1," the Source states while discussing the roles of galaxies, stars and planets: "I held my most precious creations back until I was satisfied the environment had achieved a minimal level of structure before introducing you to it." Are we indeed God's "most precious creations?" What kind of hierarchy does this imply? Are lower level creations plants, nature spirits, minerals, animals, etc? Why are we "most precious?"

We are most precious, because we are part of the Source. Everything is part of the Source. But the "most precious" nomenclature refers to its sentience. So we are individualized units of sentience and the structure is Source, True Energetic Self, Aspect, Shard. That's the structure. The precious creation is the individualization of Source Entity sentience and energy to create autonomous individualized units to interact with it in an environment that is created to experience, learn and evolve.

When that creation of separation of sentience that was being created, the Source wasn't particularly paying attention, to put it mildly, and so different levels of sentience were associated with energies. So that's why we get the human level of sentience or genre of sentience. We get the backfill level of sentience. We get the animal level of sentience. We get the plant level of sentience. We get the mineral level of sentience. All of them are precious, because it's sentience, Source Entity sentience. Don't forget that the Source is an individualization of Origin sentience, so you can see how precious we are. That's why we are the most precious, because we are individualized sentience of the Source, which is individualized from Origin.

11. Per the Source, the Earth currently supports three types of entities, "plus the visitors of which there are over twenty types." It seems like this is a rich subject area for another book: the various types of visitors, who they are, where they come from, why they are here, how long they typically visit, how they work with us, how we can work with them, whether they come in based on events such as 9/11, whether they assume human forms and merge into our societies, whether they intervene in our lives to help or guide us, etc.? Perhaps I have already asked this question in which case you can ignore it.

Actually, we talked about this a little bit in the [Lecture] question at the start. But yes, I've just finished, as it happens, you all know that "The Curators" is now published. I have a copy on my shelf. I can see it right here now. And I've just finished the healing book called "Psycho-Spiritual Healing," which is right now in the USPS postal service on its way to Ozark Mountain Publishing. And I'm rather hoping that they are going to accelerate its publication, because I don't feel they have a book on healing in their library of authors. I don't know, I might be being a bit egotistical there, but we'll see. I think that they're bound to have something, but they certainly won't have anything along the lines of what I've just written.

So the next four books are going to be: one's based upon the Om, one's based upon the Origin again, "Beyond the Origin," and one's based upon the religious content about how different religions were started and borne and how they interact and interlink with my information. And the last one is about antichrists and what their role and responsibilities are whilst they're incarnate on the Earth. But right now I think I'm being drawn towards the Om book. I need to reestablish the contact with the Source and the Origin to understand that.

Right now I'm in a bit of a rest period, so to speak. But certainly, I'm aware that there's a need, because it's come from a number of different angles, to ask the Origin about these different sort of civilizations of other incarnate vehicles that visit the Earth and where they come from and what they do. And that might be part of the book called "Beyond the Origin," which is a bit more about the Origin and a bit more about Source Entity Twelve, believe it or not. So that's going to be another book that's going to be there. So whether that's going to be the next book or whether it will be the one after the next book, I need to understand myself, but it will be talked about,

because there's a lot of individuals, who are asking me about it. And I think it's important to be put in as a good chapter in that book.

Okay, well, thank you for the questions. And now we have a...oh, we're an hour and ten minutes, which is quite long. It ended up being longer than I expected.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:10) So let's go into this final part of the Satsanga, which is meditating on perceiving other incarnate entities at a higher frequency.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:10:45).

(1:26 min) Closing comments: That's the end of this Satsanga. Please do practice this technique as often as possible and write down what you experience as well. You'll be surprised you can start to connect with certain entities on a regular basis. But check to make sure they are sort of benign and not particularly interested in having some fun with you, because sometimes they can have some fun with you as well.

Okay, so that's the end of this Satsanga on the 26th of October 2019. The next Satsanga is on the end of November, which is...let's have a look, the end of November is going to be...where are we? It's going to be on the 30th of November, okay. And I'll send out the normal blogs and emails and suggestions to what the next one's going to be on. Okay, God's love to you all, Source's love to you all. Don't forget you are one with the Source and the Source is one with you. You are the Source and I look forward to working with you next time. Namaste." END

NOTE: I have prepared a searchable pdf document with ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers collated from 2016-2019 to make it easier for us to see what questions have already been asked in previous Satsangas and what answers were given at the time. This will allow us to ask NEW questions or ask similar questions from a different angle after reviewing what we already know. This document is over 600 pages, so don't try to print it out.

You can go to Needler's website (www.beyondthesource.org) to find the document at this URL:

www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Satsanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf.

OR simply click on "**All Transcriptions**" here to go there.

September 28, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 28th of September 2019 and it's obviously in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show and I thank Kevin again for the work he's been doing over the years, and obviously for broadcasting the information from the World Satsanga on his own YouTube channel, The Moore Show and MooreTalk.

And I apologize if there's a little bit of an echo here. I'm actually in my little, shall I say, traditional Cretian cottage in Crete and it's quite wonderful to experience the energies here. And I've actually got quite a few, shall I say, other entities observing what's going on here, because this is the first time they will have experienced the World Satsanga actually being created in the same environment that they're normally used to with me not really communicating with them in any other way rather than asking them questions or seeing what's going on.

So without more ado, let's look at what's going on today in terms of the agenda for the World Satsanga in September, and the first part is to look at the different types of reality. Now the different types of reality have come from the book, which is just being published, "The Curators," and it's also part of "The Road to Sentience" presentation that I've given as a result of some of the information from The Curators.

Then we're going to look at a number of questions that have been sent in already, which is fantastic. And thank you very much for sending those questions in. And actually, in this instance, it's been sent in by one individual (JM) who is in the far western hemisphere. And thank you, JM, for your dedicated understanding or desire to understand and ask lots of different questions, because actually it's the questions that makes the difference. You know, it's alright just reading the information, but unless you're questioning the information and trying to get a deeper understanding, it doesn't actually sink in properly. Although some people do get downloads as a result of reading the books, but it's good to really ask questions and understand deeper.

And then the end of meet meditation is actually to how to change your reality, which I'm fairly sure a lot of individuals, who are listening to the Satsanga in and around the world in different parts of the world with all the different things happening concurrently would want to know how to do. Okay, so let's have a look at the different types of reality.

Part 1. Lecture on "The Different Types of Reality"

As I said, this is from the presentation "The Road To Sentience and the Greater Reality" and most of the information has been taken from, certainly the road to sentience from "The Origin Speaks," but the information on what the different realities are and what the different event spaces are have been taken from "The Curators." But we're just talking about reality in this instance, rather than actually event space, because there's different types of event space, we know that. But different realities are created within different event space.

So I'll start with a definition of what is a reality? A reality is an environment and interactive condition that we create as a desired function of an event space or event stream. So in essence, it's something that we create, because it is an entity or being-generated perceived base condition. So in real terms it's something that we create around ourselves in terms of how we interact with what we're experiencing, and how we interact with those other entities or beings that are also experiencing what we're experiencing and the environment that we're experiencing it within.

Now if we look at a reality, we talk about alternative realities. And an alternative reality is something, which is not in the same direction to the standard reality. So an alternative reality is generally a person or personal or group-based perception. If it's a group-based perception or desire for a certain experiential environment within a known environment relative to their thoughts, behaviors and actions and the desire to ignore that which one doesn't desire to interact with. So basically, this is what most individuals do. If they don't want to work with the existing reality, they choose to create their own. And some people create their own very successfully, and some people don't create it very successfully. But the interesting thing to note is that most individuals create a reality, and they don't actually know that they're doing it. Okay, so that's an alternative reality.

(5 min) There's also something called a multiversal reality. Now if you think of it in terms of the greater reality first and then bringing it down further and further and further and smaller and smaller and smaller until it's the sort of localized reality. So based upon that, we're going to work on multiversal realities and then come down into the smaller localized realities later. So a multiversal reality is the experiential condition that is created by the governing entities responsible for a specific multiversal environment within a specific Source Entity. So a multiversal reality is based upon there being a multiverse, if a particular Source Entity has created a multiverse. It might be a multi-multiverse. It might be a monoverse. It might be an omniverse. It might be just a universe. It might be just a location.

But in our instance, we have a Source Entity that's created a multiversal environment. This is really to do with us, our Source Entity and what it's created for us on its behalf to experience, learn and evolve with. So this creates something called a multiversal reality. Now there is something, which is much larger than this, which is an overall reality, and this is the experiential condition, which is created by the existence of the sentience that is the Origin. So in real terms, this is the overall reality, which is governing everything that is, the Origin is what it is. It's a being rather than an entity. It's a being that has been created by the Darwinian evolution of energies gathering together or working together to create a common function of desiring to club together or group together and then actively seek each other out and go through the intelligence, self-awareness, consciousness, creativity, and therefore, sentience later.

So the overall reality is to do with that which is the Origin. That's the overall reality. Everything else is sort of localized. So a multiversal reality is a localized reality created by a Source Entity within itself, which is our Source Entity in this instance. So if we go through the multiversal reality and come down to the universal reality, we find out that a universal reality is a smaller representation of the multiversal reality insomuch as it starts out to be that when a multiverse and its universal components are first introduced as a medium for evolutionary progression. So in essence, it's an environment or a reality-based environment within a reality.

So if you think about the overall reality being the Origin, then you've got a localized reality, which is one of the Source Entities, and within them or within our Source Entity we've got this multiversal reality, and within that we've got another reality called a universal reality, which is specific to an environment within that particular multiversal environment. Now within that we've got something called a global reality, which is a further dissection of the overall theme of reality. And it's relevant to an area within a universal reality that affects a large but not significant number of entities or beings within the universal environment.

So in effect, you can almost classify this as being almost galactic sized or solar system sized, nebula sized, or even localized planetary body sized, if you want to. But in essence, it's something, which is much larger than that which is quite obviously individualized reality, but it's more to do with the group of individuals that are working together. So when you work down from that, you go to the local reality. And a local reality is the official start of the convolution of realities within realities. This is a reality within a reality within a universal reality — of course, which is in

the universal, which is in the multiversal reality, which is in the overall reality. And local realities can vary in size and number depending upon the number of interactive entities or beings within it. So local realities could be created by ourselves as a group, so to speak.

So this is, if you like, a whole planetary reality, where we decide that we're going to work together in some way or not, as the case may be. It might even be something that we all as a planetary system or all the entities in a planetary system all together relate to in terms of, you know, we all experience or we all know certain things are happening in certain countries and we accept them. And that's what a local reality is — the acceptance of things that are happening around you and not really trying to change them in any way, shape or form.

(10 min) The next level down from the local reality is a locally individualized reality. And this is relevant to small groups of entities within a local reality, such as those living in a certain country. So the local reality is a planetary system, for instance, or even a galactic system, but a locally individualized reality is basically individuals within a smaller environment, and in this instance, a country. So this occurs with a number of entities that are aware of a local reality, but are unable to change the reality that's being changed for them by more influential entities.

And this would be a good example of what's been happening to some of our political systems on this planet right now, where we know that we didn't want certain things to happen, but for some reason there's been no particular way in which we collectively have been able to change the way in which that locally individualized reality has moved forwards. And it's been created. And it's sort of...even if you look at what's going on in the US, what's going on in the UK, what's going on in different parts of the world, you know, things are happening without really us understanding how it happened, but we've bought into it.

Now it's the buying into these things or the acceptance of these things that creates the cohesion of a locally individualized reality that is created by a small number of entities or individuals. And it sticks and becomes larger, becomes more robust. So if we decide to not accept these realities, then they can't exist. And so things that have been happening, for instance, with Brexit or the other things that are going on in various different locations, like Hong Kong and China, for instance, lots of different things are happening that are quite interesting to observe, and that's because collectively we've allowed it to happen. And maybe it should happen. Maybe these things are there to allow us to understand that realities are there, and we create them or we allow them to be created. And that if we support their creation, then they continue to be in existence.

The next part is the individualized reality, which is in effect what entities or beings with individualized free will choose to create around them. So in some instances the fully individualized reality can create full separation from the greater reality. So the individualized reality is, for instance, me creating my own reality around myself and choosing to ignore that which is going on around me. And if you want to think of it in this way, it's like being, not divorcing yourself from what's going on around you and just existing in the way you want to. And Dolores Cannon talked about, you know, that's not my reality, that's your reality. I don't accept that this is working in this way, so I'm going to exist in my way. So Dolores maintained her own reality based upon what she wanted to work with.

And I tend to do the same. I don't tend to look or listen to the news very often at all. I don't really want to get involved with politics as such. I don't want to get involved with things that I consider to be not what I'm interested in, for instance. So I start to create my own reality based upon disassociating myself from the things that are happening around me that other people would want to be involved with. And so by disassociating myself, I become in the physical, but not of the physical. And so I can then focus on the aspects that I'm supposed to be working on, which is helping other individuals exist in their incarnate state, but also lift their frequencies, so they

can start to understand that they're normally not incarnate and that they are normally part of a much higher frequential state of sentience and energy.

So those are the different types of realities basically. So let me just go into a summary. We've got the overall reality, for instance. We've got an alternative reality. We've got a universal reality. We've got a multiversal reality. We've got a global reality, a local reality, a locally individualized reality and an individualized reality. And if you wish, you can go on to my website, which is www.BeyondtheSource.org, look on the Events tab, scroll down to Lectures, and in there you will see the pdf files of the presentations that I've done over the years. And one of those is called "The Road to Sentience." And the information that I've just talked about in summary is on there as well, so you can have a look and go over it again.

(15 min) Okay, right, so let's go to the questions now we've got and the questions are from JM. And JM is a wonderful individual, who is helping the ascension for us all to ascend in his own way in the far western hemisphere. And I think there's around eight questions here, and it's quite good, because in some of the other Satsangas, we've got lots and lots of questions and we've gone over time, which is fair enough, because some people want to understand the questions. But sometimes it's nice to have a slightly shorter Satsanga and it gives people a chance to sort of listen to it twice or even three times, if you want to, and therefore, absorb the information in more detail, because there's less of it. Rather than having too much detail, if there's less detail, it can go to deeper depths. Okay.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. In Chapter 28 of "The History of God," Hum (now Hum was the OM entity that was given to me as a guide to help me go further up the frequencies, just to remind you, those of you who haven't read "The History of God")...so Hum tells you that you won't need him soon, as "you will be able to communicate with any being/entity you wish without guidance or backup." Have you reached that state, to be able to communicate with any being anywhere? Have you lost contact with Hum, since you don't need him anymore? (JM)

Hum — I would say that I know of Hum's existence still. I'm aware of Hum. Hum is helping other incarnate entities on this planet right now. But I can communicate with any entity I wish and some of them are not so high frequency, some of them are very, very high frequency and some of them are extremely evolved. And these days I can do it whenever I want to. And so the need to have the levels of long term deep meditation to get to the point, where I can communicate with some of these entities is not necessary in the way that it used to be, when I was writing the text that became "The History of God."

So I don't need him any more, but I still think about Hum, like I think about Anne, for instance, on a sort of a regular basis. And I'm grateful for what he did for me, because although Hum is also an OM, there was no real need for him to put himself out or it to put itself out to come down the lower frequencies and put itself at risk of being sort of addicted to lower frequencies, although I'm fairly sure he wouldn't be, to help me move forwards and lift me up the frequencies, so I can do what I'm doing now. So I'm always grateful to Hum, and I make a point actually of discussing an avatar that Hum's given me every time I do the "Traversing the Frequencies" workshops, so thank you for that question. Thank you for reminding me to actually verbally and positively thank Hum whilst I'm doing a Satsanga for the work he's done with me. Okay.

2. In Crete (I'm in Crete now), an alien told you that they have a base there "because the energies are pure and the local inhabitants have not yet ruined the energy flow." Is it common or rare to find places where the energies are pure? I have felt that way about certain areas of Kauai but I am not sure. Are the flowing energies never pure around

large cities? Do we who are spiritually minded help make the energies pure where we live? (JM)

Yes, well, I'm answering the last part first. Yes, we who are spiritually minded do help make the energies pure where we live. We do make a big difference actually, not only with ourselves, but within the vehicles that we use, the homes that we live in, the cities and suburbs that we find ourselves in. We make a big difference. The individuals who are spiritually minded, who want to work in a spiritual way all of the time, are really keeping the frequencies high.

Because right now we're still on this downward spiral, and I'm totally amazed that it hasn't bottomed out yet. It's just like a reversed logarithmic curve, it's sort of slowly bottoming out. But it is going to go up. I thought we had started to rise again at the end of August, but it's not quite yet. I'm seeing sort of December now. You'll have to remind me to look at it to [give] feedback as to whether I do see the frequencies rising again. But with everything that's going on around the world right now, there's a lot of individuals, who are becoming, shall we say, addicted to certain things like conspiracy theories and gossiping and around the way that individuals are working and various different political conditions are working...(cats fighting)...

(20 min) I don't know if you heard that, but there's a lot of cats in the area. Remember in "The Anne Dialogues," I talked about Anne's cats. Well, some of them are around here now. But one or two of them like to show that they are superior to the others. Some of them aren't the same cats now, by the way, because some of them have also moved back to the energetic. But it's interesting that sometimes there's a little bit of a tiff between them.

Okay, so it is quite rare these days to find places that are pure and high frequency energies. Certainly places where there's not so much human habitation is where you'll find more pure energies. You'll find you've got to go somewhere where people are working with nature and they're not working in an egotistical way to find pure energy flows, that are either uninhibited or haven't been affected by mankind, or they're augmented by the fact that humans are working with nature, with energies.

So what we find is that we make a difference, [but] cities tend to be terrible, certainly where there's highly dense levels of population, and it tends to be better in countrysides, although certain areas within countrysides can also be a problem, certainly with smaller towns or cities, where it's quite insular, you tend to find that it's also an area where potentially low frequencies can also collect. But in reality and in general, one finds that where mankind isn't is where the purest energies are, and if mankind is working with the energies and in a coherent way with the energies or with nature, then the energies are much higher as well.

3. In Crete, the aliens told you that they are monitoring all of you there. Why? How? Are they monitoring us at various places on the earth - all places - special places? Can we become aware of their monitoring activities? (JM)

They're monitoring them by simply observing. That's the most important thing. And they also look into us, they can look into the way in which we're thinking. I think JM will remember back in 2012, I held one of the first "Traversing the Frequencies" (TTF) workshops in Santa Fe in the States, and one of the things that was noticed was that there was again a group of entities there, incarnate but higher frequency entities, who were observing what we were doing.

And the first thing, one of the things they were saying to us was that, you know, this shouldn't be happening yet. This is far too early. But it is happening, so it must be happening for a reason in terms of the workshop and how we were working together to create a condition, where we could all traverse the frequencies and project our consciousness or sentience into different levels whilst incarnate.

And so they were looking into our third eyes then and seeing how they were working and seeing how they were functioning in terms of how different individuals within the group were all using their third eyes. So they look into us as well. They look into how we're functioning energetically, as well as observing how we're functioning from an incarnate perspective as well.

So they move around. They can look at or monitor television transmissions, news transmissions, communications of all different types, sizes and shapes whether it's through mobile telephony, internet based communications, or communications that are higher level between different governments. They look at all of these different things, and also how we're working with each other, and how we think about each other, and how we relate energetically to each other. So they can see all of these different ways in which we interact with each other. And as a result of that, they can observe us and see how we're progressing with our particular project of working with totally individualized free will whilst being in a low frequency environment.

(25 min) And the way to become aware of them is basically just to meditate on the area that you're existing within, and open yourself up to just seeing with your perceptual vision or your third eye what's happening around you. And you'll feel them. You'll probably just get an impression of them being there at first, but eventually you'll start to perceive them in various different ways, either hearing them, knowing that they're there, intuitive communication or even visual communication through the spiritual or third eye. So just meditate on opening yourself up.

Be guarded though, don't forget to protect yourself before you do open yourself up to higher frequencies, because it's not too much higher than where we are now. It's probably the fourth or the fifth frequency level. So that's out of our sort of human visual range, but still within the perceptual range, and just feel them being around you first, and then you'll start to communicate with them. Okay.

4. In the next dimension up, we are told that there are many planets and nebulas close to us. Are these nearby planets filled with life, including humans who exist in that dimension? Are they aware of us? (JM)

Well, the human being, the human body is not an uncommon [form factor]. In fact, it's very common in various different ways around the different frequencies within the physical universe. The next dimension basically is in the 13th frequency, so it's the first frequency of the first subdimensional component of the second full dimension. And they are in the same space, so to speak. It's very difficult for people to understand this, but everything exists in the same space irrespective of density, frequency or dimensional condition.

So basically, if we are able to project our consciousness through various different ways, certain yogis can do it, you can do it by the TTF meditative process, we can start to observe and communicate with those different entities or beings within the various different frequential levels, within the various different subdimensions, within the various different full dimensions as well.

So those who are in the higher frequencies, let's say, the first frequency of the first subdimensional component of the second full dimension, which is the 13th frequency, they because they're higher frequency, they will be aware of us, but not bothered about us. They have their own stuff to do basically. And so observing what we're doing may be a function of what one or two of them may want to do, but in general they're like us, they go about their business whenever they need to and keep going and not really worry about what any other entities are doing. Because if you think about it, when we're higher frequency, we understand the bigger picture fully. And the level of fullness, by the way, depends upon the level of frequency we're at.

But in essence, if we can consider that the other entities are various different aspects of other True Energetic Selves (TES), and these aspects of True Energetic Selves are experiencing, learning and evolving to help the evolutionary level of their TES, and also help the evolutionary progression of the Source, and beyond that it's the Origin, then they're happy to concentrate on that, and not really worry about what we're doing here. But they will be aware, because they're higher frequency, but they won't be too worried about interacting with us or intervening unless it's part of some particular work that they've decided to do. Some of them might even be evolving, helping us in some other ways as well to try to come out of this particular low frequency, shall we say, curve.

5. In "The History of God", some aliens tell you: "We have many professions, just like you. We have doctors, engineers, artists, analysts, computer programmers, energy specialists, psychologists, etc." I'm delighted to see they have engineers and computer programmers, but I'm dismayed to see they have psychologists. I would like to think that advanced races that live 2,000 to 3,000 years never need psychological counseling. Is this the case with other advanced races? (JM)

(30 min) Psychologists in effect, when they're higher frequency, isn't to do with the sort of psychological issues that we have at our lower frequency. It's to do with understanding how the aspect creates its own personality or ego as a function of incarnation. So they look at it from a different perspective. They look at how the ego is created and how the ego is dissolved and how the ego is enforced or augmented or is reduced. And so they tend to spend most of their time seeing how they could better themselves.

So the psychological aspect of what they're doing is to do with betterment rather than analyzing failure, which is what we do here. So it's a different thing, a different type of psychological thing. They need it to understand us and other incarnate races that aren't experiencing individualized free will, but they also need it to understand how they can better their own interaction with other entities that are incarnate, when they're also incarnate as well, and also work on how they can control the manifestation of the ego. Okay, good question though, a very good question.

6. In "The History of God", an alien explains that their ships' traveling is controlled by a computer that "is many millions of times more powerful than yours." That's an unfathomable multiplier. Do any of these advanced machines ever achieve any degree of human awareness or consciousness? Do they ever evolve into souls? Are any of these machines living amongst us as it were right now? (JM)

I believe one of the lectures I gave [see February 23, 2019 World Satsanga] was about artificial intelligence and could robots or mechanical intelligence house an aspect or a soul? And the answer is that it would need to have the same level of connectivity as the spirituo-physical aspect of what we've got in our human body and the other different variations of the human body and different types of incarnate forms that are in and around the different frequencies of the universal environment.

So they can never evolve into a soul from my understanding. They could gain a level of sentience, but they couldn't evolve into a soul, because a soul is something which is created by the individualization of sentience and energy from Source, or the individualization of sentience and energy from a True Energetic Self, which is a different thing. Obviously, a being is an aspect of sentient energy as well, because it's created its own sentience through its own evolutionary condition. But although they may be very intelligent and very sentient in some respects, because I mean there's nothing to stop artificial intelligence from being creative, understanding what's being created and modifying their creation and improving it and reanalyzing it, I'm not seeing any particular way in which it could develop into souls — unless there was some way of creating the spirituo-physical interface that we have with the human body.

Now if you think about it though, the human body is nothing but a robot anyway. Because without the aspect interacting or interfacing with the various different templates associated with the human form, the step down function in the 10th, 9th and 8th levels of frequency, and then you have the spirituo-physical levels, which are the 7th, 6th, 5th and 4th, which also correlate with the upper astral, lower upper astral, upper lower astral and lower astral, and then you have the gross physical frequencies, which are the 3rd, 2nd and 1st. And so in itself, the human body is a mechanical interface and could be classified as a robot.

So even though the ships that some of these entities use from an incarnate perspective have computers, which are many millions of times more powerful than ours, if you think about the computational power that was given to, for instance, the Apollo Moon landings and the many millions of times greater than an iPhone 6, for example, was in comparison, it just makes you wonder. I mean some of the mobile telephones now have got a terabyte of data storage without even thinking about it. And their computational ability is far superior to any computers that were available even five or ten years ago.

(35 min) So we in ourselves will be creating something that will have various different levels of computational power close to what these incarnate entities have got. But by the time we get there, their levels will have progressed and gone even further, okay.

7. From the aliens in "The History of God" discussing energy exchange between our physical and our spiritual bodies. They state that they're helping us develop machines to do this. Are they? Is anyone you know actively working on such a machine (JM)

There was a...number of different individuals, who were working with observing the human aura. And one of them (I can't remember his name right now) was looking at understanding the human aura as a function of using it as a way of creating some form of medical diagnosis. But we haven't really got to the point yet, where any machines that are readily available or are able to understand how the connectivity works between the various different energy bodies, for instance, or energy templates associated with the human form and the gross physical aspect of it. This is quite some time away.

What they're trying to do is help us give us in essence machines that would allow us to see the human aura properly, see the energies around the human aura properly, and see the energies or frequencies of a higher level, so we can start to see above and beyond the third frequency level right now and seeing into the fourth frequency level. And once we can do that, then that will be a big quantum leap, because it will show that there are a lot more entities and beings occupying the same space that we give spiritualists credit for basically. So it's still work in progress and I'm not...

Let's see what I'm picking up now, I'm channeling information, as I'm going through it. I'm still picking up it's still work in progress, but mostly it's being looked at from a medical perspective. I've just managed to remember it's Harry Oldfield actually, and Harry Oldfield was very, very good. If you can look at...go on the internet and look up Harry Oldfield. I actually met Harry Oldfield a long time ago, when my late father-in-law [Dennis Milner] and late wife Anne met him at Sperling University, and he was showing what he was doing then. He was very, very good and he was also a pioneer of different forms of Kirlian photography as well. Very interesting gentleman. And he's working on various different methods of, shall we say, interacting or interfacing with the various different energies, but only from the perspective of looking at the human aura. So Harry Oldfield, look him up, very intelligent, very clever person, and very creative individual.

The last question here...oh, very quickly, I'm being told, he's actually not getting help from aliens. He's getting the odd download. He's got the capability of picking up information from his

own intuitive function and getting downloads. He's not what I would classify as being getting help from aliens. He's doing it himself by picking up information from his own intuition. And I'm being told, he's not always getting it right. So keep going, Harry, you'll get there but try to...I'm being told to tell him to try to think laterally. Okay, that will make a big difference. Things are easier than you think. Okay, last question.

8. From "The History of God": "A modern way of doing this would be for man to live either off world or underground." The SE makes seems to imply that the human race can live underground. Is this possible with no sunshine or seasons? Has it happened? Is it happening? Will it happen? (JM)

(40 min) So it's a comment about one of the ways in which we could work. Now there's all sorts of different ways that suggest that there may be a condition where the human being may live underground and maintain a natural environment above ground, maybe even farm above ground and live in underground sort of cities, for instance.

I'm not seeing this happen. Actually there may be a few little areas that are used for the monitoring of...Okay, I'm being told, I'm being shown Future Earth here. I'm being shown that the Earth will eventually be returned back to its greenery. This is about 3000-4000 years' time. And there will be some minor underground, I'm being told to call them cities, but they're going to be about monitoring and working with the advanced computer technology that we call robots, of course, artificial intelligence, that will be there to help monitor and administer maintenance to these areas of forestry and animal environments and farm land.

But what I'm being shown here is that most of where we will live will be in ionospheric and stratospheric cities that will be linked into higher levels of altitude and space, so that they seem to hover, but they won't need anti-gravity, for instance. They will have parts of them sort of in further orbits that will act as like anchor points. And I'm being shown that there will be enough space in between these vast stratospheric or ionospheric cities that allow much needed light from the sun to be able to bathe the Earth and allow things like forests and rivers and stuff to be cleansed by the cosmic rays, but also the forests to become green through photosynthesis and all these sort of things.

So in about 3000-4000 years we're going to realize that we need to maintain the planet in its natural environment and we'll move off the planet, so to speak. But we're going to have also a number of individuals, who are going to maintain the maintenance of the natural environment. But those are beings in underground cities, although they won't be huge, but they will have a lot of, shall we say, command and control areas that will allow various different forms of mechanical interface, such as advanced artificial intelligence that will be there to maintain and farm the lands for those individuals, who need to have sustenance or farmed fruits and vegetables and other various different proteins that are there, that don't require animal bodies to be destroyed, to allow the incarnate version of mankind to exist.

Okay, well, I think that's answered the question. It's a wonderful picture I've been seeing actually. It's quite incredible that we're going to eventually get it right. It's going to do with something about we're moving up the frequencies, or we'll end up moving up the frequencies, and it will all be very clear. And it will all be very clear to the point that people will just drop their weapons or drop their thought processes about being greedy or demanding or materialistic. It won't be like a mass ascension, but it will be like a sudden realization. We're going to get to a point, where we're going to almost destroy ourselves from what I'm seeing here, but in doing so we'll suddenly realize the importance of who and what we are and how we affect each other. It won't be a World War as we know it, it'll be something else. But it'll be something that's going to make us turn and change the way we work with individuals, their attitude.

Okay, right, so that's the end of the questions, and thanks to JM for those questions in the far western hemisphere.

Part 3. Meditation

(45 min) We're going to go now into the meditation process that's going to help us to change our reality.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 45 min).

(56 min) Closing comments: Well, that's it for this September Satsanga. The next one is in October and I'm looking forward to the October one. Hope you've enjoyed this particular Satsanga on the 28th of September. Thanks to Kevin Moore and The Moore Show for helping to broadcast these Satsangas. Thank you to all the other people, who are transferring them to paper, English, Chinese and Spanish. Thank you to those wonderful people who are doing that, who are doing the transcripts. And Source's love to you all, my love and stay in contact and stay listening to the Satsangas and namaste to you all." END

NOTE: I have prepared a searchable pdf document with ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers collated from 2016-2019 to make it easier for us to see what questions have already been asked in previous Satsangas and what answers were given at the time. This will allow us to ask NEW questions or ask similar questions from a different angle after reviewing what we already know. This document is over 600 pages, so don't try to print it out.

You can go to Needler's website (www.beyondthesource.org) to find the document at this URL:

www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Satsanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf.

OR simply click on "**All Transcriptions**" here to go there.

August 31, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 31st of August 2019, and it's a pleasure to be able to work with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show and his continued crusade to expose the greater reality and educate everybody who visits his YouTube site for The Moore Show and MooreTalk. And thanks again to Kevin for all the work he's doing along with promoting my work as well with this particular methodology.

Okay, so let's have a look at today's agenda. We've got the 15-minute talk by myself on "The Dawn of the Backfill People," which I'm starting to feel is an extremely relevant topic right now and people who are spiritual will understand this, specifically those who are seeing the drop in frequencies around us and how people are responding. And then we've got a series of questions from two individuals this time, one from Japan and one from almost in the same direction, but the opposite side of the world from Hawaii. So thank you to JM and OM for their questions and we'll go through those one by one.

And then the end of meet meditation is basically to create and keep a pure mind and pure thoughts, which is again very important in this particular time period, when everything that's happening around us is particularly, shall I say, karmic or low frequency. And this is something we need to be aware of as well that being pulled into low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions is in fact augmenting, shall we say, our "stiction" to the lower frequencies and decreases our ability to move away from it. So just think about those things, when you're listening to what's going on with the backfill people.

Part 1. Lecture on "The Dawn of the Backfill People"

So the dawn of the backfill people. Some of you may have seen a number of years ago a lecture I gave with Dolores Cannon in one of the Transformation Conferences, where Dolores and myself and Julia Cannon, we were sitting down with the audience of the Transformation Conference and were going through a series of questions and answers.

And one of the things I've noticed in one of the books I was working on was there was an intermediate genre of soul being allowed to incarnate in the human form, the incarnate human body, to backfill for those souls, who whilst they're incarnate had managed to raise their frequencies to a higher level, and therefore, move into the fourth frequency level, and therefore, out of the visual range and perceptual and sensory range of most of the individuals, who are still within the third frequency level.

If you remember that I deal in frequencies, not dimensions, because a dimension is a metric that scientists have used and mankind has used to try and describe basically volume, which is height, width and breadth, okay. And they call that three dimensions and they call the fourth dimension "time," which doesn't exist, so how can you have a fourth dimension that doesn't exist. Basically we exist in a frequential state, which is the basic building blocks of the multiverse, okay.

So when these individuals who have ascended the frequencies move on, they move into the next frequency level, which is for all intents and purposes invisible to us, and we can't even touch it — it's not tactile, because it's such a higher frequency. And so we can't see, sense or communicate with those who have gone to a higher frequency, although they can see us, and

they can lower their frequencies temporarily, only very temporarily to be able to communicate with us or interact with us, when they need to.

Now because of the number of individuals who are gradually and increasingly moving up the frequencies, and therefore, sort of moving out of the frequencies that we're in now and they're going to the higher frequencies, the overall population of the Earth starts to decrease. And if people suddenly started to disappear, which is what happens, people just do disappear literally, and then all of these different individuals are disappearing *en masse*, in a large way, there would be a lot of concern all over the world as to what's happening. Are we being abducted by aliens or other incarnate entities or is there simply a shift in reality?

Well, there is a shift in reality specifically for those who are moving up the frequencies. But in terms of the rest of those individuals who stay here or who elect to stay here to help those who are still here to move up the frequencies, there is obviously a loss of population. And that population is being allowed to be filled by a genre of souls, which is in between the animal soul and the human soul.

(5 min) And they haven't been allowed to incarnate and have individualized free will before. They've only ever had, shall I say, some level of collective will or hive type of mentality or hive consciousness. So they've always been working autonomously, but in a collective, okay. And even in the case for ourselves, when we incarnate into different incarnate vehicles, we sometimes go into a vehicle — in fact, we do it quite regularly actually — where although we have free will, we have a free will that is still linked up to the needs of the collective. So we don't have individualized free will like we've got here on Earth, where we can be totally selfish down to the fact that we can be selfish about our needs and desires to the detriment of others. This doesn't happen in these other levels.

But the backfill people being a different genre of sentience or evolutionary level — but sentience is a better way of saying it or different sentient weight — they don't have the same evolutionary content that we do normally. So in effect what happens there is that they're getting pulled into karma, karmic thoughts, behaviors and actions, low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions quite quickly. And so you can see what's going on around the planet. You know, there's things like different, shall we say, ways to abuse the body that's being considered as being acceptable, such as taking drugs, such as various different art forms associated with the body, some of them are temporary, some of them are permanent. And also the way in which they interact with others as well.

Now this doesn't mean that backfill people are not going to be successful financially. They can be very successful financially and in business and in education. But in terms of their ability to think outside of the box in terms of being of service to others, this doesn't come into their minds at all. They end up being very selfish and very self-centered. But for most of them, although there are individuals who can be very successful from an educational perspective, most of them tend to be mediocre at best. And most of them tend to be wanting instant gratification — they want things now, they don't want to save up for them. They're not prepared to wait, they're not prepared to work for things, they just want everything now. And they're the sort of individual who if you met them on a beach, they'd be playing loud music and they'd probably leave empty bottles of beer around for somebody else to clear up.

So they're not even considering the impact of how they interact with their environment along with other individuals as well. And so what's going on now is we've seen a lot of these genres of souls incarnating on Earth, because a lot of individuals, not only have they got to the point, where they have, for want of a better word, been able to move up the frequencies whilst incarnate, a lot of aspects or souls have got to the point, where they don't need to be incarnate to continue their accelerated level of evolutionary progression. They can evolve at a reasonable

rate, an acceptable rate without being incarnate on the Earth or incarnate at all. And so the population that's required to maintain equilibrium, so to speak, can't be satisfied by those individuals who are progressing from an evolutionary perspective.

Now this seems a bit bizarre, when you think that there are quite a number of different texts that suggest that (and there is evidence and I've picked it up as well) a lot of souls want to incarnate in the human form, and there is a massive queue for it, like a huge waiting list. But most of this is being filled up by those entities who are backfilling. You know, they also benefit from having individualized free will and being on the Earth, which is known to be an evolutionary accelerant and is known to be, for want of a better word, the biggest example of how we may accelerate the overall evolution of every entity, every soul that can incarnate using the physical universe, the gross physical universe as a medium to do so.

And so at some point, the Earth being the class act, so to speak, in terms of evolutionary progression, although it does attract a lot of karma, we can be attracted to karmic thoughts, behaviors and actions, those low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions quite quickly, we can also break out of it, if we work hard on ourselves.

(10 min) And so it will be seen as the template for how individualized free will can work and can, if managed properly, allow incarnate aspects to experience, learn and evolve in a more accelerated way than they would do, if they were part of a collective incarnate condition. And so every sentient entity or even being that is being allowed to incarnate will experience this progression, and there is no reason why those souls that are in between the animal soul and the human soul can't also benefit. It's just that they very quickly get attracted to and addicted to sensory stimulus, food stimulus, status, material wealth, and shall we say, the ability to control others as well.

And so this is why we're seeing lots and lots and lots of individuals now, who are not paying attention to the law, thinking they're above the law or thinking they're above any form of authority, doing their own thing, not paying attention to anything that's going on around them. They drive without consideration on the roads. They speed on the roads. They take what they need from different supermarkets without paying. They coalesce together with likewise individuals. They're not prepared to take time to do things, so they buy readymade meals, which have got all of these preservatives in there, which is very difficult for the body or almost impossible for the body to assimilate and to metabolize, so it stays there. That's why they're all getting very, very fat as well.

So we're seeing all of the evidence that the number of backfill people on the Earth are on the increase. And those individuals who are still working on ascending the frequencies whilst they're incarnate are starting to notice it, because not only are they seeing bizarre things happening around them in terms of the governance of various different countries, but also seeing bizarre things happening in terms of how individuals are interacting with them, whether they take care about how they interact with people or whether they want to be of service or not or just want to be totally and utterly thinking of their own stuff rather than somebody else's, rather than what somebody else might think or do. They're totally selfish.

And so people who are spiritual are having lots of problems right now, because the overall aspect of the frequencies associated with the Earth and all these backfill people are coming into incarnation is being reduced as a result. The more backfill people that are incarnating and the more that they potentially have the potential to be addicted to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, the more is the potential for the overall frequential state of the Earth to drop down as well. And so we're all finding it difficult as a result of this.

So we need to find a way of working around the backfill people and still maintaining our own sort of frequential status. And the thing to do is to coalesce or be around individuals, who are good company, who are in essence also spiritual, who are like-minded. You know, birds of a feather flock together as backfill people, who are people, who are naturally angry people, because of the lower frequency club together. They talk about conspiracy theories. They complain about this, that and the other. They think that the world owes them a living, for instance, and a state of life, so to speak. Those around us can also coalesce with more spiritual individuals, who are thinking in higher thoughts.

And when you know or see a spiritual person, who is dropping down the frequencies, try to coach them a little bit. Don't get too mad, because they'll be very attracted to lower frequencies, even though they don't even know it. It's a bit like slowly falling asleep in your armchair watching television. You know, you don't know that you're falling asleep until you've woken up later. And then you wonder what happened and what's happened to all that time? It's the same thing dropping down the frequencies. It's so very easy to drop down the frequencies, but it's very hard to regain or stop that downward slide and come back up the frequencies. So help people where you can do, but in a very careful way, because they'll be more attracted to lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, thinking it's okay to do so than it is to stop themselves and to start thinking, behaving and acting in a higher frequency way.

(15 min) And one of the things you'll notice first is people get angry at first, and people start to use the wrong language and also things like drop litter or throw tantrums. These are the things that happen around you. They can happen to your loved ones, they can happen to your friends and neighbors, people who you didn't expect. And so the backfill people, although maybe five years ago was a concept that was coming in, it's now becoming obvious, as these backfill people are becoming more mature. When I was talking about this, maybe there wasn't so many backfill people, who could be classified as backfill people, but now that they are getting older, and therefore, becoming more independent, and therefore, becoming more influenced by other like-minded people or like energy people, like frequential people, it's quite obvious that there was many more in the world than any of us anticipated.

Okay, so be vigilant, be aware of what's going on around you. Don't worry about what's going on around you. Stay with like-minded people. Keep good company. Help those who are struggling, but don't force them, because they will reject what you're...even if they're very spiritual people, they will reject what you're doing, because they'll be more in tune with the lower frequencies (albeit subliminally and not understanding it) than they would be with the higher frequencies. Remember it's easier to drop down the frequencies than it is to go up the frequencies. It's easier to want material wealth and status than it is to live with just enough.

As Jesus said: "It's easier for a camel to go or pass through an eye of a needle than it is for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven." That is so very, very true, so just be aware and awake of what's going around you, and **notice that even individuals in governments in predominant positions can also be backfill people!** And just look at the way they're behaving and you'll see they're behaving, acting and dealing with others around them without care of what they're doing downstream and you'll find out that that's a backfill person.

Okay, let's have a look at the questions. I've no doubt that particular lecture is going to cause a stir and I have no apologies for that actually. Look around you everybody, see what's going on. Avoid what's going on, avoid the downward slide. Stop yourself, check yourself, check yourself daily as to how you're thinking, behaving and acting. And take the higher road, not the lower road.

Okay, so we've got a series of questions from JM first.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. In "History of God" chapter 15, mediums who can tell the future. Can you tell the future? Do you know any mediums who can tell the future? (JM)

There is no such thing as future or past or present. There is only now except that when we're incarnate, we see things in a linear perspective rather than a spherical perspective. If you think about [how] event space exists, all different events exist in the same space concurrently, and every event is in contact either directly or indirectly with each other, then you can see that in essence, there is no such thing as past, present or future, it is only now. But with our lower frequencies, we can only experience the now in a linear way rather than the now in a holistic way.

So there are a number of mediums who I know, who've been able to see certain levels of, shall we say, nowness that we would classify as being "futureness," so to speak. And there is one particular individual in the College of Psychic Studies, who I think is very good, who's been able to — in fact, there's one other as well, who is very good — although the clarity of detail wasn't specifically good, because that's their level of connectivity. In essence, what was being said was accurate only when that event came into being focused or come into focus, then I saw that the things that were predicted by this individual were quite accurate.

It's just that the level of accuracy, when you're seeing it in the pre-event stage, so to speak, can be quite nebulous. It only becomes accurate once you're in the post-event stage, if you want to think of it like that. So can I tell the future? I get bits of it. I am not allowed to see my own future. I've seen bits in totality. I've seen little bits of it, so when I get to that point, I think, Ah, yes, I remember that. This is what I'm supposed to be doing now. This is what I'm supposed to experience now. But in general, I'm like everybody else, I'm having to experience things now.

(20 min) If we knew too much of a potential future, and that potential future didn't come, then we would be in confusion, because don't forget, we're not only moving from one event space to another event space, there's lots of different potential event spaces as well and potentials of different potentials or the possibility of different possibility of potentials. So to know a particular event space, which can be classified as a future event space isn't particularly helpful, because things can happen sort of upstream of that, which can change our direction or the event stream that goes within event spaces or goes from one event space to another. And so we can move away from that particular event stream, that was exhibiting itself as being the mainstream at that particular point in our existence, and so we can move from one to another.

So knowing the future is only a prediction based upon certain circumstances that appear to be correct at this point in our existence and may not be what we're going to experience later. And of course, that's based upon our decision points. Good question, thanks for that.

2. In "History of God", the Source Entity explains to you how after the disaster that the Atlanteans caused, the Egyptians were introduced to the land in "an up and running state...with everything from houses to shops to agriculture to industry already working and ready to go." (JM)

- **With all their "spherical" memories completely erased, how did they know how to operate shops, farms and industry?**
- **And who designed the farms, created the shops and set up the industry? Did this include currency, language and the countless other things that distinguish societies from each other?**

Yeah, I mean basically the entities that work with us, that control the opportunity for incarnating on the Earth effectively created the environment in its totality. And there's a number of entities, or should we say, aspects who incarnated directly into a fully formed body with a certain memory set that allowed them to be functional. And those were quite brave souls, because they literally went into an incarnation at a midpoint, so to speak, and others went in the points slightly before. If you look at some of the artwork the Egyptians have got, you don't see many of them showing old people, do you? Specifically the earlier ones. You don't see many old people. You see people, who appear to have large stomachs, who could be pregnant. And you may see the odd child, but you don't see many old people. I've not seen any old people in there. Even the Minoans, you never see any pictures of old people. It's always individuals who are fully mature.

And so basically at one point, there was an objective there to show individuals how to be. And so a lot of the hieroglyphs, for instance, are sort of manuals on how to be. And the incarnate aspects knew how to read these hieroglyphs, so they knew how to be, and they also knew how to operate, because they had the programming there. It's only when they started to have babies, for instance, and reproduce that those babies were then educated by those aspects that had incarnated into a fully formed mature body with all of the information already sort of part of their sentience that allowed them to sort of hit the ground running.

So everything was created basically. It was created by again those entities that look after the Earth and monitored the Earth, including the guides and helpers associated with those individuals who incarnated. A lot of work went on, a helluva lot of work. If you think about, I mean the population of the Earth was significantly lower than it is now, I mean it wasn't even 1%, it wasn't even that. So it was much easier to do in comparison to what it would be to do to the same level now.

3. And a related question is: are there industries running today that are directly descended from an introduced industry rather than being developed by humans? (JM)

(25 min) You know, I've got to have a sort of quick question about that. I'm being told there's two things. One is the use of silicates, like crystals, for instance, to effect healing and that could be used in various different technologies. And the second one is the knowledge of homeopathy and herbs, as to how they could be used to heal the body. So if you want to call those industries, you can do. I would call them knowledge bases. But they were all introduced as being part of the up and running system, so to speak, rather than being developed over a period of different event spaces.

4. In "History of God", when discussing the Egyptian power generators, the Source Entity states that they were used for communication purposes. "Individuals who were trained correctly could use the energies collected by the structures to communicate with others of the human race that were transported to other parts of the universe." Are there humans alive today who are in active touch with other human beings located elsewhere in our universe? Or has that ability been lost forever? (JM)

That's another good question. Let me just meditate on that a moment. Well, the interesting thing is that I was told that certain sections or factions of the Illuminati do. I was also told that the Illuminati aren't particularly one group of individuals, there's a number of different groups, different sections of individuals, and they don't always work together. And some of these do have the ability to and do with different levels of technology communicate with other, shall we say, human incarnates that are descended from those who left the Earth in other particular incarnate civilizations based upon the human form. And they communicate with them to introduce certain technologies or certain ideas or for governance purposes.

And that's an interesting thing, isn't it, governance purposes. So that lets you know that there are certain individuals within so-called "hidden societies" that are governing us in a subliminal manner, or shall we say, covert manner. But they also communicate with some of those aspects that did move away from the Earth tens of thousands of years ago, it must have been more like twenty-five to fifty thousand years ago. So the ability has not been lost forever, but we can meditate on and create our own ability to communicate with these different entities. All we need to do is to spend plenty of time doing the work, meditating, doing the Traversing The Frequencies work, you know, things like kriya yoga, for instance, all of these things you've done in a dedicated fashion can be used to allow us to communicate with other entities, who are disincarnate or incarnate in different parts or different frequencies of the universe.

5. The Source Entity tells us that there are approximately 415,000 races of beings that have free will singularly or collectively. How many on or in the earth? How many in our solar system? (JM)

Well, the Earth. Well, when the Source Entity said that, he said that there's a level of free will, but the singular free will is also allowed to collect to collectivity or a hive based condition of working together. So individualized free will in this instance is not, relative to what the Source said about the 415,000 races, is not specifically aligned to individualized free will, where the individual is totally able to do whatever they want to irrespective of how it affects another. This doesn't happen in the rest of the physical universe, it only happens here.

So on the Earth, there's only really the human race that has individualized free will. And there's another race that are higher frequency that exist within some part of the Earth structure as well, and also the dolphins, the souls that are incarnating in the dolphin form. They have individualized free will but also on a collective basis. So two of the civilizations or entities, incarnate entities, one of a higher frequency and one of the dolphin form, do have individualized free will, but again they are still linked into the need to work in a collective fashion.

(30 min) So even though they've got individualized free will, that individualized free will, if it was used to a detrimental effect with any other individual or multiple function of the collective, they wouldn't be allowed to do so, because there's a natural sort of inhibitor there. Okay, think of it, I've just been told to think of it in terms of the Asimov's Three Robot Laws. Okay, think of it in terms of those as to how an individual with free will, who works with the collective is allowed to work.

[From Wikipedia: The Three Laws, quoted as being from the "Handbook of Robotics, 2058 A.D.":

First Law

A robot may not injure a human being or, through inaction, allow a human being to come to harm.

Second Law

A robot must obey the orders given it by human beings except where such orders would conflict with the First Law.

Third Law

A robot must protect its own existence as long as such protection does not conflict with the First or Second Laws.]

I'm just being told that where do you think Asimov got those laws from? He was given them based upon how most incarnate aspects, who have individualized free will but are part of a collective, operate. Okay, that's an interesting comment. I didn't appreciate that.

6. From "History of God": "Where do you think the ideas for what you call science fiction come from but the greater reality?" This raises all sorts of delicious lines of questioning. I'm thinking of Star Wars and Avatar, which I assume you've seen. (JM)

Which I have, yes, and I thought *Avatar* was very good and was quite an interesting way of illustrating how potentially one soul enters a different body. Or should I say, how potentially a first or primary incarnation of a soul can then go into a secondary incarnation. Some of you have heard the lectures based upon primary and secondary incarnations, this isn't anything to do with the subincarnations, by the way, which are basically what shards are, where a level of sentience from the aspect is separated out or isolated and goes into a different body as well. This is in effect the primary incarnation being in one body and then the sentience or the vast majority of the sentience then being projected into another body. So I think *Avatar* is a very good concept of that.

I think *Star Wars* was also a very good way of explaining and educating us that there are many different form factors that we are incarnate into. You know, George Lucas and others, Steven Spielberg, JJ Abrams and all those different people, they're not doing this work for nothing. It's all part of the education process of making different body types acceptable to us. You know, the human race in its collective sense, it doesn't accept change very well. I mean you look at how the general, the white Caucasian, hasn't really accepted Afro-Caribbean or Asian or the Chinese Asians or the Indian Asians or even American Indians.

You know, there's a lot of issues surrounding the different body types that are minor variations upon a human form that we see on Earth. And the discrimination is appalling. Imagine what the discrimination is going to be like, when we've got the different form factors that we see on *Star Trek* or *Star Wars* or any other science fiction films we've seen. It's all part of the education process that at one point we're going to start to accept that it's just a different body type and that the sentience is the same or maybe a slightly different genre of sentience. But basically we're all souls. When we understand that we're all souls and we're using a body to experience, learn and evolve in a lower frequency environment, then we will progress at a much faster evolutionary rate. Let's have a look at the rest of this question.

- **Settling on only one thing from both stories is difficult but here goes. Is there anywhere where the *Star Wars* concept of "The Force" as something one can tap into and manipulate for good or for evil actually exists?**
- **Is there anywhere where the act of temporarily physically bonding with animals through a bodily appendage to control them works - thinking of that feature of Pandora on *Avatar*? Thank you for processing inquiries like this.**

Well, basically we used to and still could, still can, if we work hard, link into any animal on Earth or any animal in the rest of the physical universe and experience "coadunation" with them, which is something that Julian May [coined] — it's a lovely word, I love it. Coadunation is a word that Julian May, who did *The Many-Colored Land* and *The Golden Torc* and *The Nonborn King*, created to describe the cojoining of sentience into a collective sentience. But it also could be used to describe the ability to be in communion with another incarnate soul of a higher or lower sentience and share the body type with it.

So yes, so we can be walk-ins, temporary walk-ins in an animal body, if we wanted to, provided we had the right level of frequency and evolution to be able to do it, it's done quite readily. Right now we're not at the right level of frequency to be able to work on the sentience that's available to be able to do that. We need to work on ourselves for about 30 or 40 years and be a dedicated yogi to do that.

(35 min) In terms of "The Force," The Force is simply the Source, isn't it? It's working with the Source. The Source has the ability to be used or abused, the energies of the Source has the ability to be used and abused. And there are some aspects of the Illuminati, who abuse it. And there's some aspects of the spiritual individuals, who abuse it as well. So it's not every spiritual individual that is working for the good of the many, some of them are working for the good of

themselves only and are very selfish with how they do that. So yes, all of these things are reasonable concepts that can be worked with and can be related to what we're experiencing in reality, so to speak.

7. In "History of God", the SE says that dolphins "arrange a meeting with the committee of man." Just what is this committee? Does it represent all of humanity? How often does this committee meet? Where? How many members? Do representatives rotate in and out or is membership permanent? (JM)

Well, the committee of man is basically...I mean every frequency level has a council, if you want to call it that. There's a quite a common saying that there's a Council of Twelve — well, there is, but there's many Councils of Twelve. There's a Council of Twelve for each frequency certainly within the physical universe. And there's one particular Council or group of individuals, who are working with and manipulating and adapting the environment that we're using in the physical universe to experience, learn and evolve in an accelerated way through interacting with a lower frequency environment that challenges us.

And so the dolphins being significantly less contaminated by low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions than incarnate mankind is have maintained a higher frequency, and therefore, can communicate with their guides and helpers and these other entities, who are governing the environment or the marina, if you want to call it that, that is the Earth that is allowing us to try to experience individualized free will and work in the right way, and therefore, experience accelerated evolution in the process.

• How often does this committee meet? Where? How many members?

How often does it meet? It's always there, it's always in session, so to speak. How many members? There's twelve clearly. This function of twelve is a function of the structure of Origin, and things are generally arranged in groups of twelve, because it allows the members or that which is being created to tap into the structure of and the energies associated with the structure of the Origin and then right down to the structure of the Source in a more coherent and more powerful way.

• Do representatives rotate in and out or is membership permanent?

Do they rotate in and out? The answer is yes, but the answer is not in our lifetime. Basically, there hasn't been a change in 45,000 years. There hasn't been a change in member in 45,000 years. Those who are part of this Council now have felt a responsibility for how things changed with the Atlantean period, so they want to make sure that everything is going back to normal. And they're struggling right now, they're really working very hard.

8. In "History of God", Root 7 races are described as incarnating masters who will be fully aware of their true selves and their abilities from birth. Is this happening now, are people being born with these aspects? (JM)

Yes, there are. Some of them are struggling, because they don't have any teachers around them to be able to tell them what's going on with themselves, because some of them are confused about what they're experiencing. The transition period of becoming an incarnate is quite difficult. But there are those who know who they are straightaway, and they are being sort of covertly prepared or hidden or educated. And some of those are the White Children, and these individuals have been "protected" from all of the shenanigans that's going on in the rest of the world in different frequencies.

(40 min) So I've mentioned in previous lectures and World Satsangas that they'll be equispaced around the world and that there'll be four of them that are qualitative teachers, four that are quantitative teachers, and four that are a bit like Babaji in the background. And most of them have an idea of who and what they are, but that knowledge grows later. Don't forget they've still got to work with the environment and work with those individuals within the environment around themselves. So they still have to work with this sort of level of education to understand and gauge how it is to be here, but not be here, so to speak. And how it is to be here, but immersed in an incarnation, so they have to understand that as well.

Because when you're in the higher frequencies, we don't really understand how difficult it is to be here until we're here. And so even those masters, who are here struggle a bit. So that's the last question. Thank you, JM for those questions, very good. I really appreciate those questions, very deep thinking and very deeply searching.

9. Why is suicide so harshly "punished" on the other side (The Anne Dialogues: P. 88)? I still don't understand the reason why even after reading the chapter... Since we are all in a state of "amnesia," we can't exactly work accordingly to our plans. We constantly shift and change our plans. I'm sure that our guides and helpers are working really hard to do something about the unexpected events, but some of the events won't happen because of our choices. Why do people who committed suicide get so much of the penalty for ruining their life plans? (OM)

It's not really a case of being punished as such, it's a case of making amends. Basically, it's a case of correcting. So the so-called "punishment," if you want to call it that, is in effect recovering the evolutionary progression of those individuals, who would have interacted with them within certain environments and certain conditions downstream of their date of suicide basically. And that also includes those other individuals, who they would have interacted with, not specifically with the person that's committed suicide, but those individuals, who would have gained something from that individual and that would have been passed onto somebody else, that would have been passed onto somebody else, that would have been passed onto somebody else.

So it's all these downstream functions and the fractalizations of these downstream functions, where certain things that would have happened, could have happened, should have happened, would have happened don't happen as a result of it. And the guides and helpers have got all this planned out, of course, so although it's [that] we do things in a state of almost total amnesia, we still have a feeling or a gut feeling or a sense of intuition about doing certain things and we should do them. And so these things that would have happened downstream don't happen. And what happens is that the individual who commits suicide, because they're in this almost...they must have been almost stressed or pressurized into doing this, don't understand the downstream functions.

And because all these things that happened downstream haven't happened, they have to recover the situation and most of it is associated with a level of evolutionary progression that all of these individuals, these individually incarnated entities, and those that sometimes aren't incarnate as yet, would have benefited from. So really it's a case of not being punished, it's about recovering the evolutionary progression of themselves and others downstream in a fractalized way of the interaction with them and the subsequent interactions with others later that are not specifically aligned to them, but are as a result of the first interaction with them, and the evolutionary content associated with that needs to be recovered. And so basically, the individual who has committed suicide needs to assist and create a condition, where they can recover all that downstream evolution.

So when a person commits suicide, they create a condition of evolutionary debt and it's the evolutionary debt that needs to be recovered basically. And that's what makes it difficult. So it's not really punishment as such, it's just recollecting evolutionary debt. And this is why in essence, committing suicide is the big "sin," so to speak. It's the biggest level of karmic interaction you can have, because of this downstream issue from an evolutionary perspective.

10. What is the role of the entities causing nightmares? Are they attracted to traumas of people? What is the point of changing dreams into horror? (OM)

(45 min) In essence, nightmares are when we astral travel out of the body but not very far, so we go up to the next level in frequency, and we start interacting with individuals, who are also astral traveling, other astral entities that are from the lower astral, and individual aspects that are no longer incarnate but can't disassociate themselves from the human condition or the Earth. And so they're not really nightmares as such, but they are interactions with others on the fourth frequency level basically in an astral traveling condition.

Sometimes, very rarely mind you, sometimes a guide or helpers will infuse a level of connectivity with us to make us move away from a certain decision point. So sometimes, if other ways in which they're trying to influence our work, one of the ways they could make a change in decision that's away from the decision that we shouldn't make to another decision is sometimes given to us by frightening us away. And sometimes, if that's the only way it's going to happen, that's the way they'll have to do it. They don't like to frighten us, but sometimes, if it's the only way to make us change direction, then that's the way to do it.

So there's two ways. One is very rare, but sometimes the guide and helpers use certain levels of, shall we say, very direct direction to us to make us change direction, which could be classified as being horrible or nightmarish. But more often than not, we experience lower frequency conditions and the environment and lower frequency individuals that include astral entities, if we move out of the body just to the fourth frequency level, which is called the lower astral, and we experience that environment there, which sometimes is nice and sometimes can't be.

We sometimes attract astral entities that feed on our fears and present themselves in a way which we are fearful of, so that we don't interact with them in a way that destroys them. If we interact with them in a way, which is high frequency, then they can't exist with us. And they tend to dissolve back into Source. But if we're fearful of them, they maintain their individuality and they can still use that to feed off us as well. Okay, so I think that answers that question.

11. What is the difference between "self-realized" and "enlightenment?" (OM)

It's the same thing. Being self-realized is knowing who and what you are while you're incarnate. Enlightenment is the same thing. So being self-realized and being enlightened is the same thing. It's understanding who and what you are whilst you're incarnate. And sometimes being self-realized and being enlightened whilst you're in the incarnate state is a very difficult thing to handle, because we then start to realize how limited we are here.

12. It feels that being able to use our abilities is different from being mature or his/her level of evolution.

This is true.

- **It feels like abilities are just the tools that we can use. Would you ask the Origin what true enlightenment is, and how can we best achieve it while in the physical? (OM)**

Let me ask the question. True enlightenment is really understanding who and what you are and realizing that the human body and other incarnate vehicles are simply that. They are an incarnate vehicle to be used and that would allow us to experience the lowest frequencies. True enlightenment is being able to think, behave and act in a higher frequency way, when all around us is low frequency. It's to help others become higher frequency. It's to be dedicated to helping others become higher frequency and to see what they really are and who they really are.

(50 min) And it's also, and this is difficult, being able to see that those individuals, who are using higher frequency tools, so to speak, are using them appropriately as well. So really just because one person is able to access certain functions or certain tool sets associated with being higher frequency, it doesn't mean that they're thinking in a higher frequency way. And actually, you will find that those individuals do start to drop down the frequencies and they start to lose their ability to interact with higher frequency functions, because they start to have lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions.

So although they start off being able to have high spiritual functionality, abilities, if they're using them inappropriately, they will start to lose them, because they're dropping themselves down the frequencies. They're having karmic or low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and that drags their frequencies down and ultimately brings them down to the frequency level where they can't access those higher frequencies easily and eventually not at all.

So true enlightenment is basically staying pure. It's doing the right thing at the right time. It's helping people, when they request it. It's being of service for people, when they request it. It's surrounding yourself in like-minded people, good company. It's working with the environment in a caring and sharing and loving way. It's working with everybody else understanding who and what they are, and not taking sides, but even if somebody, who is basically someone you wouldn't want to associate with, needs help, you turn the other cheek and you help them.

So we could achieve it in the physical by simply seeing the good in everybody, seeing the good in everything and where we have the opportunity, just giving out a nugget of information that will allow them to potentially change the way they think, behave and act. And so that they will be able to progress, so to speak, in a positive way rather than a negative way, positive being higher frequency and negative being lower frequency.

And know when to leave the wet log alone. There's no point in trying to light a fire with wet logs. The thing to do is to make a fire with dry logs. The dry log is higher frequency and burns faster, burning is a higher frequency condition. And then when you can, just put the wet log on the fire, because the wet log will be dried out. Or put the wet logs by the side of the fire, so the wet logs dry out and become higher frequency naturally. So it's about balance really. It's about working properly, being mindful and thoughtful of who and what you are, and how you interact with others, and working out how best to interact with them, so you create a higher frequency condition within them naturally rather than forcing it upon them.

Okay, so those are very good questions. Thank you very, very much for them, that's JM and OM. And interestingly enough, I just realized that the initials of this lovely person who is working with me, actually OM is the person who is translating the books into Japanese at the moment and asks lots of questions. And of course, OM is Om, very good. And that's the person's real name, OM. So those are, shall I say, the initials to the name, which is brilliant. So very good, I appreciate that even the name is in accord with the base resonant frequency of the Origin, and therefore, the multiverse environment that we're in within the Source.

Part 3. Meditation

(53 min) Okay, so this brings us to the end of Satsanga meditation, which is basically about how to create and keep a pure mind and thoughts.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 54 min).

(1:07) Closing comments: So that's the end of this Satsanga on the 31st of August 2019. And the next Satsanga is in September and it will be on the 28th of September and I will be basically transmitting this from Greece. I'll be on sabbatical for a week or two and I'll be doing the Satsanga in Greece. So hopefully, I might be doing it outside, because it's quiet and we might even be able to hear some of the bird songs. If not, I'll have to make sure I'll have a nice, quiet, cozy area.

Thank you very much for tuning in to this World Satsanga in August 2019. Thank you for taking part in the meditation. I can feel the energies of people logging in and thank you for your questions. Thank you Kevin for helping broadcast it and helping promote it. God's love to you all, Source's love to you all and blessings and namaste until next time." END

NOTE: I have prepared a searchable pdf document with ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers collated from 2016-2019 to make it easier for us to see what questions have already been asked in previous Satsangas and what answers were given at the time. This will allow us to ask NEW questions or ask similar questions from a different angle after reviewing what we already know. This document is over 600 pages, so don't try to print it out.

You can go to Needler's website (www.beyondthesource.org) to find the document at this URL:

www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Satsanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf.

OR simply click on "**All Transcriptions**" here to go there.

July 27, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held in July 2019 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And as usual I thank Kevin for all his hard work in broadcasting the greater reality and the work he does to expose more of the greater reality to those individuals out there, who follow him via his various different channels, The Moore Show and MooreTalk, which are on YouTube. And I thank him for assisting me in broadcasting and dispersing this particular Satsanga as well.

Okay, so we've got quite a lot to go through in terms of questions. I've got quite a backlog and I'd like to get through them, but we'll see what time is looking like, because obviously there may be too many to cope with, but let's have a look at it. First of all, let's look at the agenda. Or before I start, I've got a little bit of a frog in my throat. I've caught a little bit of a virus I think from one or two people, and although I've not got the same level of physical response, it does sometimes leave my mouth a bit dry. So if I cough once or twice, please excuse me.

Okay, so the agenda is as follows: a short talk by myself on "What is awareness or self-realization?" and then we've got all the backlog of questions from people basically from May and June and hopefully we can get those done today, but if not, we'll put them into August as well. And then we'll go through the end of meet meditation, which is how to remove the links with another person, and therefore, become more expansive. Okay, so as a result of that this is just to help us detach from people and basically assist us and help us move on.

Part 1. Lecture on "What is Awareness or Self Realisation?"

Okay, so the first part of this particular Satsanga is understanding what is awareness or self-realization. Many people think they are aware. Many people think they are self-realized, and the individuals who quote this either do or don't. And the Hindus call it you need to have a guru who is a preceptor. And what that means is that you are a guru, who is a preceptor is somebody who is truly God-realized. And to be truly God-realized is one way of explaining self-realization or awareness.

Now awareness in general can be used as a word to describe people, who are cognizant of things that are happening around them, whether it's just observing the individuals around them in their environment, observing changes to the environment, or observing how people interact with the environment and interact with them. And in terms of understanding things, like if you're driving your car, being aware of the other cars around you. Or if you're walking in the street or in a city, being aware of the cars and the individuals on the side walk or the pavement that around you as well.

But awareness or self-realization from a spiritual perspective is completely different. It's not specifically being aware of there are other things in the greater reality that are above and beyond the gross physical or our incarnate state, it's more about being connected and understanding the level of connection to the point, where that level of connection isn't just a purely intuitive perspective, in terms of getting bits and pieces of the greater reality, it's a piece of precognition or, shall we say, telepathic communication with others. It is about being actively able to move one's consciousness out of the physical, so to speak, and into the greater reality where we normally exist.

So it's about having the ability to consciously commune with who and what we are, our True Energetic Selves, or in the Hindu texts the Godhead or the Oversoul, as Dolores Cannon would describe it, or the Higher Self, as we normally refer to it. It's being consciously able to commune with those aspects of ourselves and move our consciousness out of the body and go back to partial levels of communion, if you want to, with our True Energetic Self/Godhead/Oversoul/Higher Self, etc. or Source or God, and move away from the physical, if we need to.

Because also just moving the consciousness out of the body means that we sometimes stay within the frequencies associated with the physical universe, whereas in real terms, what we're trying to do is to expand beyond that. And that means we need to go above and beyond those frequencies associated with the physical, which are above the 12th frequency. So it's also about being able to move ourselves at will consciously — kriya yoga allows us to do this, my Traversing The Frequencies meditation system allows us to do this — and understand and work with those entities and beings that are within these different frequential environments above the 12th, which are, of course, different universal environments.

(5 min) So this is what self-realization is. It's not a case of understanding something on an intellectual level, it's about experiencing it from an experiential perspective in a way that is significantly more expansive. An example of that is when we're in a human body, we see things from the perspective of the head. We look through the eyes. We hear through the ears. We taste through the mouth. We touch through the hands and sometimes the lips or any other part of the derma or skin. But that is a limited level of understanding.

When we're in the energetic, we're not limited to those five senses, we have myriad other senses, which we can work with and tap into and use to our benefit to experience, learn and evolve and communicate with other entities or beings or other True Energetic Selves, for instance. And vision isn't just limited to going forwards, it's a 360 degree sphere, which also changes depending upon where we want to be. We can move from one point to another point, we can go vast distances from one end of a universe to another end of the universe in an instantaneous way, you know, in not even a blink of an eye. A blink of an eye would be too long.

So it's about changing the focus of our consciousness and where we place that consciousness, which allows us to move from one point to another point. And this would also mean moving within various different frequencies within the multiverse associated with our evolutionary level. If you remember "The History of God," we can move basically within plus or minus three — this is having one particular full dimension as a datum — you can go up and down one. I said plus or minus three, but basically it's within three within the constraints of three full dimensions. So this is where we can move around to. So we can move our consciousness within the frequencies or within the universal environment supported by those frequencies within a tritave, so to speak, of full dimensions.

So for instance, if we normally exist in the fourth full dimension, then we can move around the fifth and the third, okay and the frequencies and the universes associated with those. Now that is a physical movement of sentience and energy. We can, of course, move around them from an observational perspective through all of the different frequencies associated with the multiverse. Movement of the sentience and energy within those three full dimensional conditions I've just mentioned is a function of the evolutionary level, whereas we can still move around, move our sentience or refocus our sentience in any part of the multiversal environment provided we've been taught.

So self-realization is part of this as well. It's part of an understanding of who and what we are, and not just knowing it but being it. For instance, if we say we're self-realized, but we can't understand the detail behind self-realization, then we're not self-realized. If we say that we understand how a light switches on, if you flick a switch and we've never actually done it

ourselves, then we haven't experienced that. If we just told it, then it's a belief system, so it's an intellectual understanding rather than an experiential understanding. If however we go deeper into the understanding of flicking the switch and the light comes on to understanding that there's a wire between the light switch and the light itself, and there's power coming from a power distribution board, such as a fuse board, and that power is coming from a national grid, and the national grid is supported by a generation system, and that generation system uses a certain level of technology to generate electricity, then we start to understand by experiential and intellectual means the greater detail.

If we've been part of the creation of these devices that create electricity, and part of the installation of the network, and part of the wires in a house, then we have a complete experiential understanding of the system, and therefore, we are self-realized of that system in its totality. Not just aware, we are part of that.

(10 min) And this is what self-realization is. It's being part of in a fully experiential sense and therefore being able to manipulate those environments with energies that are supported by the greater reality, the frequencies within the subdimensions, within the full dimensions of the multiverse. So self-realization isn't just about intellectually knowing something, it's about experientially experiencing it.

Individuals who are at this level are far and few between. You can probably count them on a couple of sets of fingers basically, so be careful who you follow. Those individuals who say they're self-realized, most of them aren't. Most of them just intellectualize it and talk about it rather than be it or know it. And you can tell the difference between somebody who is self-realized vs. somebody who is just an intellectual individual, who is able to explain self-realization. It is a completely immersive, joyful, omnipresent, omniscient state of beingness.

Okay, right, I hope that explains that. Let's go into these questions now. I'm keen to get through these. There's a few of them that are basically just descriptive items to go through. The first one is from ME and it's a question/discussion about a last Satsanga, which was in April actually. Okay, the first piece is...

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1a. Question & Discussion Regarding last Satsanga (April 2019) (ME)

- **I wanted to tell you how much I really appreciated the metaphor you used to describe our TESs and the connection to our individual aspects, and the relationship to the word 'soul' as a collective rather than as an individual. The link between the earth, forests & clumps of trees was a great way to describe the concept of things being interconnected where events are happening all at the same time (or concurrently is a better way of saying it). In this case, where information from our individual lives unfolding in our event space is shared back to the TES concurrently & simultaneously.**

Thank you. The discussion goes on further and it says...

- **This got me wondering about the purpose of our existence at the individual human level (I think I'm an Aspect...but then I could be a shard, or a backfill!)**...

Well, you are, most people are aspects, if they're asking these questions. Shards don't tend to ask these questions. Shards can be very successful from a materialistic perspective within the Earth environment and other physical environments within the physical universe. But they don't tend have the sentience associated with being able to question their environment. So anybody

who is questioning their environment or participating in these Satsangas is most definitely an aspect, okay. So the question is: I think I'm an Aspect...but then I could be a shard, or a backfill! The answer is no, you're not. You're an aspect, okay.

- **It seems that the purpose of each life is to yield more info about the nature of reality back to our TES.**

Correct and it's also evolving through that interaction and the information gathering.

- **That being said, we collect as much info as one can in a life through daily interactions – that can be translated into many different things, scaled from positive to negative in the human life.**

Yeah, although positive and negative are just various different levels of experience rather than being classified as positive or negative. That is a human thought process basically, but thank you anyway.

- **You asked the question paraphrased as 'which life am I – the main one or some dead end parallel existence?'**

This is when we talked about that potentially we're not the mainstream existence. It's likely that we're not actually. There's various different parallel conditions that we create through our choices. And the question of which one am I is usually a bit of a thorny subject. So the continuing dialog here is...

- **Is it the point that no existence is less important or more main – all parallel existence gains growth through experience? The qualifying descriptions of 'good' & 'bad' are relative to not only this lifetime, but to our limited perception of the greater reality of past/present/future happening simultaneously.**

Yeah, if you consider it in terms of irrespective of whether you feel that you're the main existence or a parallel existence, it doesn't matter. It's what you do with that existence that matters, because everything is being fed back to the True Energetic Self anyway. So even though we experience one particular parallel condition or main condition, as the case may be, or fractalization of a parallel condition, it is nevertheless real to us in this particular reality. Note that everything is a dream state in real terms in comparison to our normal existence. Everything is illusion in real terms, so this particular illusion to us is real.

(15 min) So if you think about how real a dream feels, when you're dreaming it, then this is another level of dream basically. And one that we choose to experience to accelerate our own evolutionary progression on behalf of our True Energetic Self. So it doesn't matter really whether you're in one particular parallel existence or the main existence or a fractalized parallel existence, it's doing the best we can with that existence that counts, because it all counts. Okay, the next question is...

- **The question to me is not which parallel life am I relative to the rest of my TES's aspects, but how can I tap into the stream of knowledge that I am linked to within this chain of energy that connects us all (to ourselves & to each other!) as parallel components of our TES? To do so would likely allow access to greater understanding than that viewed from looking simply at things from my own Aspect's experience.**

That is a wonderful thought process and a wonderful aspiration, but if we were able to access all of the information from all the different parallel conditions that we're experiencing concurrently, we'd be in mental overload. In our current incarnate state, we have barely enough sentient

capacity to cope with what we're doing now, let alone being able to cope with three or four thousand different other parallel existences that we're experiencing concurrently. So my thought is that it would just distract us, and that we don't need to worry about it. We just need to know that it's happening. And if we take one direction vs. another direction, and we worry about whether we should have taken the other direction, don't worry, a part of us has already taken that other direction and has already experienced it and moved on. So don't worry, it's not worth worrying about really. It's just thinking in terms of having extra knowledge could potentially just confuse us. The next question is...

- **Can you elaborate on ways that we can tap into this channel of information flowing to/from the TES through these concurrent parallel and future/past event spaces? I presume meditation, but I'm looking for specific exercises we can do to increase this level of awareness, things to exercise that consciousness muscle that is lying dormant within ourselves in our current physical trappings.**

That means body. Meditation is the way. I mean don't forget that, as I've just said, there's so much stuff there that you'd probably — it's like using Google to search on something and getting 40 pages of information back. You know, which one do you choose? The one that's paid the money and comes up first basically. In this instance, the one's that's paid the money comes up first is the one that we're experiencing right now. So the thing to do is to understand that although you can gain access to other information, it will be a limited sense, because of our limited ability to work with the level of sentience we have now.

But meditation is definitely the way and use your intuition and spiritual or third eye to augment the focus. So you can use the Traversing The Frequencies work or things like kriya yoga, hong sau, etc., chanting OM or simply focusing on, but not expecting an answer about a particular question that you're going to ask and just waiting to see what happens. Because the answer may come straightaway, it may come from a clairsentience perspective, clairaudient perspective, clairvoyant perspective, or from another individual that you interact with, or it might even come through a different media that you're interacting with, such as television or a magazine or the internet.

So just basically focus on an answer and be patient about how the answer comes and that will help. Okay, the next question from the same person ME is based upon a question/discussion in the May Satsanga on the topic of dementia...

1b. Question/Discussion Regarding May 2019 Satsanga Topic – Dementia (ME). Based on my own experiences with family/friends that have what was diagnosed as dementia or Alzheimer's, I wanted to state the following observations:

- **Dementias seem to happen to people that are closer toward their end of life stages than to those that are not (within the last 5-8 yrs of human life).**

Yes, and again this is because the soul is departing. The aspect is departing. It's moving away, and therefore, the sentience associated with the human form to animate it is reducing. Okay, so it's a reasonable observation.

- **Dementias have the effects of scrambling time in the person's ability to distinguish past/present/future, and this can apply to sounds, visual stimulus & general memories.**

Yes, that's true and that's because when the aspect or soul comes back into the body, they are working on a superconscious level, so to speak. They're almost back into their normal energetic state, where they exist, so they do get mixed up, because time doesn't exist for us in real terms.

(20 min) So coming back into a, shall we say, chronologically based environment, where things are not being parallelized or everything's happening concurrently, to having to separate them out is particularly difficult. Okay, so the question is here...

- **Based on these observations, I ask these questions: Do people with dementias have a break down between that barrier that we have that puts information into chronological time (past/present/future) that allows them to experience the greater reality as it actually exists (all past/present/futures are happening concurrently & simultaneously)?**

Yeah, I've just explained that basically, so I got ahead of myself.

- **In other words, is dementia a dissolving of the barrier we have placed between the physical reality & the greater reality? And if this is so, is this happening to prepare the Aspect for transitioning out of the human vessel?**

It is happening, because the aspect is mostly out of the human vehicle and is experiencing existence as it normally does, so which is an instantaneous and concurrent and simultaneous way. And that includes everything that's been existed, whether it will be existing, could exist, should exist and might exist and has existed. And so being in that environment and then coming back to this physical, where everything is in a linear way, is quite confusing. And because one is working in this normally concurrent situation, everything's that happened has already happened. And so there's no anchor point between what happened last week compared to what happened three years ago, compared to what's going to happen today or in three seconds' time, for instance.

So it's difficult for the individual, who is experiencing dementia or Alzheimer's to relate to this chronological or linear way of existing, because the aspect or soul is existing in the state of beingness, so to speak, that is instantaneous and concurrent. Okay. Well, thank you for those questions, ME. Very good and I really appreciate them actually, because they're very deep thinking and very thoughtful. And it helps to explain and for all intents and purposes deepen all of our understanding as well, mine as well, because the questions actually make me go into different levels of understanding through channeling the information, so it's fantastic. Thank you. This question is from AB...

2a. Hi Guy: I have two questions. I've understood one should watch life unfold and find equanimity between good and bad, since there is no such thing, really. But if I just let things happen without judgement, I seem to simply disengage from life. If everything is being chosen for me and I am just watching, I feel unconnected. How do I try in life without trying? How could I love others, if I don't find myself loving them already? Would this not be extraneous effort? Where should effort begin and end? (AB)

If we are living in a detached way, it doesn't mean we aren't responsible for the way in which we interact with others and the things that we feel we should be doing. So it's more about not being so detached that we don't do anything and we expect things to happen in front of us or around us. It's more a case of being detached to the point of just dealing with things in as efficient and as robust way as possible and dealing with it. And that includes interactions with our loved ones sometimes and also with individuals we interact with.

And also there's an old joke, where a person prayed to God and said: I'm struggling with money, I need to win the lottery to help me move forwards. And the result of the meditation was that God came back to the individual and said: Why don't you buy a ticket for the lottery? And the individual said: Okay, I'll wait for you. Months and months go past, even a year goes past and the person still hasn't won the lottery. So the person goes back into meditation and says: God,

God, you said you were going to help me win this money. And God turns around and says: Well, you've got to help yourself as well. Go out and buy the ticket.

So there's something there, which says in real terms, we do have to interact with the physical to enable us to work with the physical and allow certain aspects of the physical to flow. So when we feel we need to do something, we need to do something. When we feel we need to stand back, we need to stand back. If things are becoming frustrating or very hard to do, it's because we're trying too hard.

(25 min) If we're missing the boat sometimes or things have happened and we've missed them, it's because we've procrastinated too much. So we need to be able to understand how to work with the flow, how to go with the flow, how to not interrupt the flow, and how to augment the flow, when it's necessary. Okay, so really it's about being disconnected from the personalization of things whilst also being responsible for the things that are supposed to happen in and around us, and that we are supposed to interact with to assist in the interaction and the downstream functions of what we do and how it affects others as well. So I hope that answered that particular question. The next question is...

2b. I've read several conceptions of the afterlife: from modern days, to Yogananda's, to your own (The Anne Dialogues). Yogananda describes heavenly astral worlds that relatively good souls experience between lives. This seems in common to today's notion of heaven. But recently, I read from him that that most souls do not go to these, but sleep unconsciously in between lives, and reawaken in their mother's womb. Bad souls, even, are tormented with hellish nightmares during their rest. This idea frightened me a bit, naturally. But also, I don't think this fits how you describe the afterlife in "The Anne Dialogues," where the soul is fully aware of the dying process, its departure, its life review, and multiple versions of communion offered to it. Could you clarify this? Do only advanced souls go through a conscious afterlife process?

(25 min) You have to understand that Yogananda wrote things based upon the level of education that he had, the experience that he had, and what he thought people would be able to digest. So again, it's about understanding the level of detail that one can absorb and that one's readers can absorb.

When Yogananda talks about these things, he's talking really about individuals who are immersed in their incarnate condition. And sometimes this information, which I believe at the moment is being rewritten or revamped and redistributed as the lessons is sometimes misunderstood. You have to understand that Yogananda probably understood an awful lot more than what he described to his disciples or his followers, because they wouldn't have been able to understand it. And so he had to bring it down to basic information.

And so things like hellish nightmares or being stuck in astral worlds is basically, because certain individuals would link themselves to the Earth still. Individuals who are going in back-to-back incarnations would stay within frequencies that are almost physical. Don't forget the astral worlds are in effect still the physical universe. They're those things, which are within the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th frequencies and if the individual wanted to the frequencies above what's considered to be the astral, which is the 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th and 12th, but still within the physical universe.

So it's about understanding that individuals, who do back-to-back incarnations wouldn't go very far frequently before they come back into an incarnation. So they would basically fall asleep or die in one incarnation and wake up in the fetus of another incarnation, for instance. Individuals who have hellish nightmares would basically be those individuals, who are so linked into karmically or whatever to the Earth that they refuse to leave it.

And so they would experience the lower frequencies that are available to them, which would be the lower astral, where they start to see things like lower frequency astral entities, who can present to us quite abhorrent images of themselves to try to distract us from seeing them or try to give themselves power over us, for instance.

So it's all about understanding the bigger picture. I'll give you an example of how to understand the bigger picture. When we read the Bible, we just read the Bible and we understand things in terms of the information that's there. But if you look at the way that Yogananda has described the Bible or some of the information of the Bible, there is hidden information in there.

And so you have to look at the way Yogananda describes things to understand that there's more information behind what he is saying, that he is actually saying. And that's because in the 1920's or when he came to the western world in 1920 and departed in 1952, the understanding of spirit and the greater reality was so limited, it was unbelievable. You know, we still thought of the "ether" as being what the next level is up.

(30 min) And radio waves were considered to be the ether a few years beforehand, for instance. You know, 50 years beforehand. So it's all to do with the level of education. So in essence, if we are becoming self-realized, we're working on ourselves, then we will go through the state of understanding and awareness that is there in "The Anne Dialogues." Individuals who are stuck or attracted to the Earth frequencies will experience various different levels of limbo or so-called torturous environments, because their aspect or their soul knows they've got to move on, but they think they are incarnate, so they want to stay.

And those who go unconsciously between lives are those individuals who are doing back-to-back incarnations, and after they've done the series of back-to-back incarnations that they're supposed to achieve, then they will go through this life review at the end, where they understand exactly what they've experienced, how they've experienced it, what they've experienced in terms of the links between the lives, and how those lives have linked between them as well, and the things that they were supposed to do in one life, and how that success was then projected into that they were able to be successful in the next life.

So it's about understanding the depth and detail behind it. Don't just take one level of text as being the be all and end all, look at all texts, because all the texts together provide the bigger picture. Even "The Anne Dialogues" is only a small, a very small aspect of what we experience before incarnation, during incarnation, after incarnation and in the period of time in between incarnations or reconnection with our True Energetic Self.

So look at all the bigger picture and also understand that some of this information is based upon the chronological condition of education, ability to understand, and expansiveness, and what has been taught the teachers, and how expansive their teachers were. So take everything into consideration. Good questions, thank you very much from AB. Okay, the next question is from US, that wonderful individual lady, who is translating this Satsanga for us and transcribing it. I also believe that another lady (called SE) is also translating it into Chinese for the Chinese individuals in Beijing and beyond, who are also linked in with my agent, Leo Hsu. Okay, so thank you to SH as well.

3. When you are planning your future books, I would like to see, if you could include some Galactic History in your book on Religions and Spirituality. Why is this?

- We're not the only race that has religion or spiritual practices. Lyssa Royal said the Lyrans were externally focused on outer technology and space exploration, while the Vegans (within the Lyran system) were more internally focused spiritual warriors.**

- **The Vegans believed in self-sacrifice, self-discipline (purifying themselves through diet, breath work, meditation, yoga, etc.), using logic and reason (like "Mr. Spock" in Star Trek) to control the ego, etc. Their impact is still seen in certain practices in Buddhism, Shintoism, esoteric Christianity and nature worshipping on our planet. But both Lyrans and Vegans were imbalanced in their own ways, being focused on the outer (structure, form) vs. inner (fluidity, formlessness), not both sides.**

So we can potentially look at that. There is a book I'm going to write that's going to be called "Beyond the Origin." Some of this stuff might be sneaking into that, because "Beyond the Origin" is a bit more like beyond the Origin's current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness into its next sets of structure. But there's going to be other bits of information coming through as well. And possibly some of this stuff will come into it from the book that's going to describe different religions and how it links in with my understanding of the greater reality, and how some of the other understandings that use different exercises, such as different yogas to be able to allow the incarnate aspect to become higher frequency, and therefore, more expansive, and therefore, gain access to these different environments as well.

Okay, so thank you for that. This is all going to be transcribed anyway and translated into Chinese as well. So and I think maybe the wonderful lady MO, who is translating the books into Japanese might also want to translate them into Japanese as well. We shall see. There's another lady as well, who is translating it into Spanish, so maybe that lady as well would also like to translate them into Spanish. We'll see. Request is out there and put into the universe and so shall it happen.

Okay Part 2 of this is: **Humanity will be part of a "Galactic Federation" type community sooner or later — it behooves us to know something about other races and how they operate or how they were able to evolve — describing it from a neutral and higher perspective (that you can provide like nobody else).**

Well, thank you very much, I think you are pretty good as well actually. There's a lot of people out there who have lots of information. It's again, it's sorting out the wheat from the chaff and sorting out the continuous, consistent information that is generated individually and without reference to other information that creates the natural and, shall we say, robust series of informations that are there, that are not collaborative or plagiarized, but are actually done individually, and therefore, justify and back up the other information that's there. So just keep looking around and look for the different things that are linked together. Okay, so continuing this:

...rather than the light vs. dark polarity war stories that most people are exposed to on their spiritual journey that leads them astray or afraid. This is an important part of humanity's evolution as a species, as we continue to ascend and will get the opportunity to interact with other races. We desperately need a higher view on all this galactic or cosmic drama, which puts it into the proper context of evolution of souls in different forms at different levels of the physical universe.

Yeah, I'm going to make a note of this, because some of this stuff is really quite important, because of course, if you think of it in terms of the space/time consideration, which of course doesn't exist at all, then this all of this has already happened. So we have to think of it in terms of what can we tap into that's already happened and bring it into this particular environment that they will be able to explain more about this.

And there are many races out there, who are again very technologically advanced and a bit more thoughtful about how they use their technology. And there are others out there, who are also technologically advanced, but have also moved away from technology and become more spiritually or inwardly advanced as well. I mean there's a lot of individuals in different forms in

higher frequencies, who are able to use both to the benefit of themselves and other incarnate civilizations as well.

So it's really about understanding the plethora of different ways of experiencing, learning and evolving that we experience ourselves as well. And how various different forms or form factors that we incarnate into allow us to maintain higher levels of communicative ability, and therefore, work on a more spiritual basis rather than being here. So we'll look at that. Thank you US, very useful. Okay, a long series of questions here from JM. I think there's twelve here. And we're looking good timewise, I think we're motoring, that's a British, I think, comment there, but motoring means we're getting on with it. Okay, thank you.

4. In "The Anne Dialogues," she says that in pre-birth, the being "forgets who and what it is and loses its capabilities as a creator." This seems to answer my question as to whether we are really creators while in the physical - no, since we've lost that capability on the way in. Is that correct, or is this referring to being creators in a different way? (JM)

We lose our communicative abilities simply as a function of moving down the frequencies and losing our bandwidth basically. So our communicative bandwidth disappears to almost zero, although having some trickle there, of course. There needs to be some level of connectivity with the True Energetic Self. But the ability for the incarnate aspect to communicate with the True Energetic Self is reduced to almost to zero. So this is why we tend to forget, because in the period of time that the aspect is associated with the fetus and then becomes born as a baby, for instance, and then starts to associate itself with that form, the sentience that is projected into that body starts to associate itself with the physical and the physical form it's in. So it starts to forget what it was.

So there's two functions there: 1) it's to do with the immersion into the incarnation, and 2) it's about moving into lower frequencies, and the lower frequencies removing the connectivity with who and what we are. So in doing so, we start to become more internalized to our incarnate condition rather than the wider condition of who and what we are.

(40 min) Okay, but we are creators still, because when we do things here, whether we sort of write a book, for instance, or work with wood or work with metal or work on guiding individuals, we're being creative. So the level of creativity changes basically to one, which is more based in the physical rather than the spiritual. Okay, so I hope that's still there...because we are still creators, it's just that the level of creativity is different and the way in which we create is also different. Okay, the next question...

• At the end of "The Anne Dialogues," you state that you "have a niggling feeling that...you are being pulled toward another function of our existence, one that includes nature." What is that function, and are you still being pulled towards it??

Yeah, I mean basically what this means is that at the time I was feeling that with all of the nonsense happening around us, that being involved with nature is a more, shall we say, purer way of experiencing beingness. And actually this is also a bit of a prerequisite to the book that's called "The Curators," which has a large chapter involved with communicating with those entities that we call nature spirits or elementals, and so that's probably part of that as well.

So it's to do with how I was working with the entities and the beings that are called the Curators and work on the maintenance of the multiverse from an evolutionary perspective, and how we can work with it whilst we're incarnate or whilst we're experiencing it in a disincarnate state as well. So that's basically what that referred to. Okay.

- **At the end of "The Anne Dialogues" in the Glossary, you describe a "secondary incarnation" and refer to the possibility of the primary incarnation bring "placed in stasis for the duration of the secondary incarnation," with the primary incarnation recommencing "once the secondary incarnation is finished." I've studied your writings in some depth (I keep recycling through your books) and this primary-secondary-incarnation-with-stasis is an unfamiliar concept. Have you addressed it elsewhere? Can you expand on these concepts - incarnation within an incarnation? Or have you already written about this?**

It's explained in some way in the book I'm working on now, which is about healing. But in real terms it's simply that we choose to, decide to have another incarnation at a different frequency level lower than the one we've primarily incarnated into. Now although I said that this particular percentage of sentience associated with the primary incarnation is more likely to be one that's allowing it to just be maintained in neutral or tick over, so to speak, and therefore, in stasis, there are situations where the primary incarnation has more sentience — let's say 30% of the sentience of that which is projected into the lower frequencies, and so it's able to operate in a more animated level of interaction with others at its frequency that its primary incarnation is at as well.

So my continued information is suggesting to me that there are different levels of primary incarnation based upon the level of sentience that is maintained within it, if there are opportunities for and that opportunity has been taken up to have a secondary incarnation. So the incarnation is within an incarnation. Interestingly enough, there are various different references to some of the — and I found out this, by the way, back in 2012, when I was answering an email to somebody, who was asking me a question, one of my readers from Australia.

And after that, I happened to come across a dialog that Dolores Cannon was having with one of her clients or patients, where she was getting information from what she thought was the Higher Self of the patient or the Oversoul, so to speak, and it ended up being that it was basically as I've described. It was a dialog with another aspect or a higher aspect or a primary incarnation of the aspect, which was incarnated into the body that she was working with. And it was quite interesting that that particular incarnation was at a different frequency within the physical universe and was fully aware of the secondary incarnation it was experiencing as well.

(45 min) So that particular individual sort of backed up the thought or the idea that the primary incarnate condition isn't always in stasis. It can also be in an animated condition as well, depending upon the amount of sentience, which is maintained within that primary incarnate state. The minimum is 10% to allow the primary incarnation to be maintained. But around 10% of the potentially 2.5% sentience that an aspect can have is the minimum necessary to allow that particular vehicle to be maintained. But that 10% means it ends up being in stasis rather than being in an animated state.

Okay, some of this information is also basically presented in some of the presentations or lectures I've given about "Who We Are and How We Incarnate." So if you go into the website and go into Events to Lectures, you'll find some of the lectures on YouTube are there you could tap into. I think that one is there in totality, but the pdf files for the presentations are there as well.

- **In "Avoiding Karma," you discuss "earth-based" karma. Is this the many tornadoes, wildfires and earthquakes that are hitting us now? Or is is something different?**

Earth-based karma is basically karma that we create through our interaction with the lowest frequencies that are focused upon this particular planetary system basically. We can in fact get

karma in other locations of the physical universe, so we can get, for instance, Arcturian-based karma or Pleiadian-based karma as an example. It's just basically karma that we've accrued as a function of being in a particular location within the physical universe.

Okay, so in essence, it's not something that we should be too concerned about, it's just that we accrue karma in different locations. It's like saying I would accrue karma in San Francisco, and I can also accrue karma in New York, and I can also accrue karma in Sydney, Australia. That would be San Francisco-based karma, New York-based karma or Sydney-based karma. It's just the location of where we accrue karma. That's what it was describing. Okay.

- **In "The History of God", you met Byron, the dragon entity. He had tried to frighten you away but it didn't work. (Thank God for that or thank Byron for that.) You told him that you thought all entities at that level (27) were supposed to be good. He responded: "We are, mostly..." What does he mean? Are there non-good entities at Level 27, indeed at all levels? And what exactly is a non-good entity?**

I need to ask the question here. Okay, it's really about understanding that some of these entities that aren't so....by friendly, it really means willing to interact with other entities that are incarnate or a lower frequency, because they see the possibility of misunderstanding and misdirection that we can achieve and pass on through interacting with them. So it's more like about their friendliness in terms of being in contact with us or interacting with us. And some of them have fun with us, of course. They like to give us information sometimes, which is by and large true, but also can be slightly off the center line. So they sometimes have a bit of fun with us, just to sort of, shall we say, entertain themselves.

But more often than not this what we classify as a "non-good" entity on these levels is basically, because at these levels entities are still early on in their evolutionary level, so they haven't quite got the idea of...for instance, if their True Energetic Self is at level 27, then they haven't moved on from an evolutionary perspective. So they're still quite selfish in who and what they are and what they're doing, and they still haven't really understood the concept of working for the good of everybody. So they could ignore us, be ignorant of us or play with us, so to speak, for their entertainment. So hopefully, that explains that, and it's basically purely a case of if they're at level 27 and those levels where they naturally reside, then they're not totally, shall we say, evolved to the point of being able to probably even be incarnate as yet. So that's something else to think about. Okay.

- **Byron tells you: "There are many Om working with the Earth and you are one of them." How many? Half a dozen? Thousands?**

(50 min) I think I've answered this in previous Satsangas.

[NOTE: You can go to Needler's website to find ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers from 2016-2019 collated into a searchable pdf document at this link: click on "**All Transcriptions**" or go to www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Stasanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf].

But what that means is not specifically pure OM, of which there are only a handful. But what it means is...and I'm basically of the pure OM, I think I'm the maverick from what I gather, but most of these are captive OM and even hybrids. So if you think about captive OM, there are probably a dozen or more, I'm being shown three dozen here. But in terms of the hybrid OM, there are thousands, because the difference or the amount of, shall we say, the percentage of OMness or OM energy that's associated with Source Entity energy is low and there's various different percentages. And so there are thousands of those individuals who are, for instance, hybrid OM rather than captive OM, noncaptive OM or pure OM. Those others, the captive OM,

they say there's probably 36ish, what I'm picking up here, and the noncaptive OM, they very rarely interact with the individuals on Earth. And the pure OM, not many at all. So this OM bit is really about those individuals, who are hybrid basically. That's what my understanding is now.

- **Per Byron, time is finite "because the Source Entity decided when our departure would end, and we would all be together with the learning and experiences completed." So will all beings eventually complete their existences and will the SE "graduate" all beings regardless of their personal growth? Or will the Source force this to happen? Or....?**

This is to do with the evolutionary cycle. Eventually, all entities and beings will have experienced all aspects of that which can be experienced from an environmental perspective, creativity perspective, evolutionary perspective and interactive perspective within the multiverse. When that happens, they will all naturally commune with Source.

And Source will detach its sentience from the energies that it currently exists within or without and move its sentience within the area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness that it is being allowed to work with within the Origin, and repopulate an area of energy with its sentience. And then we start with another evolutionary cycle. And then those entities, True Energetic Selves, for instance, that it has used previously may or may not be reindividualized to experience the new environment that it creates or doesn't create, as the case may be, within the next evolutionary cycle. So eventually, all entities and all beings will have evolved to the point of reconnection with Source. I think that probably answered that question in a more concise way.

- **The SE says he uses the 60th level "as a buffer." Why does God need a buffer?**

And also the 100th frequency as well is also a buffer, if you think about it with Traversing The Frequencies, because when we get to the 100th frequency, that's when it starts to become interesting to us as incarnate entities in terms of how we commune with it and how we work with it. So really it's to do with allowing itself to function and not get distracted with the work that its smaller individualized units of itself are working with.

And so it uses that as a firewall or a fire break, so to speak, to make a buffer, so that it can allow itself to do its work, and also allow the other entities to do their work without disturbing it too much. Although the question would be: Why would God not want to be disturbed by those smaller individualized units of itself? And the answer is that it's simply just a function of what it wants to do. It's allowing itself to concentrate on its own stuff.

When an aspect in its incarnate state is able to commune with Source or God from any real level, but mostly it ends up in the 100th level or the 89th universe, then it tends to pay more attention, because the usefulness or, should we say, the evolutionary gain and progression through being in contact with Source at that level and here at the same time is more significant than it would have been, if it was at another level.

(55 min) So it's almost like sending out a part of yourself and it finds its way back. But where it's been sent to is in a maze and it's deaf, dumb and blind. So it's whatever you've learned from being deaf, dumb and blind and finding the center of the maze and coming back. That's why Source or God starts to pay attention to us then, because we've got more to offer it. Okay.

- **Byron says that "we are now at a point where we almost have the critical mass necessary to allow us to raise the frequency of the Earth back up to the levels that it should be." Does "almost" mean like a few years or decades, or thousands of centuries? I don't expect you to pick a date, but so many of these "almost there" predictions seem to be meaningless, so what does this one mean?**

When I worked on that, I was given that, it was looking like 50 or 60 years or perhaps even earlier. But with the way we've moved down the frequencies and the way we've enjoyed moving down the frequencies by becoming more materialistic, by allowing some of the more bizarre things that are happening around us, and then relinquishing our responsibility for them happening, such as some of our governmental decisions, for instance, and leadership decisions all around the world, then my understanding is that this figure of 50-60 years has now gone further away at the moment. This is because it's based upon...you know, things aren't static. We are able to control our ascension, so to speak.

And although we were getting towards a larger level of individuals, who were alert, aware and awake, and it was creating a massive triangulation opportunity, inflational triangulation opportunity, those individuals, who were part of this have started to drop down the frequencies and they've also started to lose their connectivity with the spiritual and greater reality. So this is now sort of dropped down. So my understanding now is that it could be over a hundred years away, so we have to be very careful in how we think, behave and act, and try to compensate for those, who are dropping down the frequencies and becoming more materialistic in terms of their thoughts, behaviors and actions as well. More lower frequency, more karmic, so to speak. Okay, next question.

- **The Source Entity in "The History of God" states: "Everything was created in perfection to start the job instantly, to hit the ground running, as it were. The only changes (to the universe) are what you and your opposite entities have created, including the physical vehicle." What exactly are "our opposite entities?"**

Now that's a good question. Let me ask the question for you. Okay, having gone into a different event space called "pause" and meditated, in effect, this means the opposite entities are the parallel versions of ourselves that are working in slightly different or dramatically different environments based upon our choices. So the opposite entities are really the myriad different versions of ourselves based upon our myriad and fractalized downstream decision processes. Okay, so next question.

- **"Entities (exist) whose thought processes were so low that they could only gain experience or evolution on a very low scale, and this was by being part of larger objects that appear on all dimensions, such as planets. This is what you call the minimal level." This is when discussing the levels of life. Planets are lower than humans, animals, plants and minerals, the lowest of the low.**
- **Are planets really lower than minerals in awareness? Isn't "Mother Earth" a being with greater awareness than a human being?**

If you look at the size of the Earth in terms of its mass and volume and then look at the size of a human being in terms of its mass and volume, and then you look at the sentience associated with a human being, which could be a minimum of 2.5% of the sentience of the True Energetic Self, but potentially up to 30% — it's unlikely but that's the potential, if one particular aspect is projected into the physical — and then you look at the size of the Earth and the potential sentience associated with that, then we are infinitely more capable in comparison to the Earth.

(1 hr) Because we're experiencing things individually in a microscopic way in comparison to the Earth, but we're also able to affect the Earth in a massive way, a macroscopic way, and also the sentience associated with the Earth means that it experiences things and acts in ways, which are significantly slower than us. So it's to do with the sentience and the processing power associated with that sentience in comparison to how the vehicle that that sentience is housed within is manipulated or used that allows us to understand how fast something can evolve.

So a mineral in itself but on the Earth would probably evolve faster and does evolve faster than the Earth itself, because it's a smaller component of the Earth, and may have an individualized function of sentience associated to it, whereas the Earth itself is a larger entity, so to speak, that's being created as a function of the physical universe and has a level of sentience associated with it, specifically associated with maintaining its environment in a minimalistic way.

So in essence, yes, Mother Earth is of a lower level of sentience than a human being, specifically because of the volume of what it is from a scaled perspective vs. how it can move around and interact with the environment vs. how it can affect its environment in comparison to the almost omniscient level of sentience that human beings have in comparison to the Earth, and how we can move around the Earth, and how we could in this particular incarnate state move around the physical universe and affect the physical universe.

And it's this level of sentience and the massive potential that we have as an incarnate human being with our individualized free will is why we are for all intents and purposes compartmentalized frequently and location-wise within the physical universe, so that anything that could affect other incarnate entities in a sort of negative way or a "viral" way, so to speak, doesn't affect them. This is why we're in quarantine, so to speak. Okay, the next and last question from JM. Thank you very much for these wonderful questions. I actually love reading these things, because these are questions that I never asked, so they're expanding my awareness and consciousness and understanding as well. So I'm really pleased, thank you very, very much.

- **In discussing creating the human form level in "The History of God", the first level failed and the SE explained: "Suffice to say that the errors that were being created both at the human form level and at the master plan level were such that it was deemed necessary to change the method of reproducing the human race to something more robust." Just what is the "master plan level?" Is it beings much higher than whoever created the human form? And how can they make mistakes? Aren't they well experienced?**

Well, the answer was this is the first time we were going to or a vehicle was being created that was able to support a higher level of sentience at a lower frequency. But that level of frequency, although it's a lower frequency was higher than it is now. And so the method of reproduction is to do with the ability of the incarnate aspect being able to separate out on an atomic level one series of atoms to another series of atoms, and so dividing the body into two or three or four or five. And so the density of the body would have decreased by a half or into thirds or quarters or into fifths, for instance, in its ability to be able to create a different body and allow another aspect to incarnate into it. So that was the master plan.

The thing is that the entities or, should we say, the aspects that were incarnating into the human body at these levels somewhat abused it, so to speak, and moved around and got, shall we say, addicted to certain states of sensory experience, thought processes, etc. And these things were passed on from body to body, as they were reproduced. This level of information or, shall we say, addiction was maintained within the body that was duplicated, so the next aspect that came into it also absorbed this level of, shall we say, addiction, gained its own addictions and when it decided to reproduce the body and duplicate it, the cumulative effect of the addictions that were part of that body, those that it added to the energies of that body, were then passed onto the next aspect or soul that took it onboard.

So these things weren't particularly mistakes, but they were, shall we say, things that were created as a function of those individual aspects that used those bodies and sort of abused the opportunity for them really. So when you're experimenting with these things, you expect individuals who are participating to behave in the correct way, and most individuals who are

incarnated basically ran away with themselves in terms of the sensory and low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions associated with being in a particularly low frequency environment. And so it became a bit of fun really and also a bit of fun that took a long time to sort out. Okay, next question is from DT. Thank you JM for those questions, wonderful questions and I hope I've answered them in some level of understandable detail. Next question is DT.

5. I was watching the Science Channel awhile back and the subject was Black Holes. They come in all sizes and seem to recycle space material. Black Holes seem to grow faster than normal and it was felt that they gobble up the unseen Dark Matter to grow. My question: What is the real purpose of Black Holes?? (DT)

My understanding is that there's two things: a black sun and a black hole. A black sun behaves in the way which science describes inasmuch as it's got a superdense and localized condition, which creates a high gravity condition. So that's a black sun.

A black hole is basically a via point and they come and go. They're different sizes and we sometimes call them wormholes, okay. They're basically a via point between one frequency and another frequency. And so they end up being an area of locally high frequency in a lower frequency that is in contact with an area of locally low frequency in a higher frequency. And so they are basically transition points.

The thing is with these transition points is that things that are in the locale, such as planets sometimes and even, depending upon the size of the black hole, galaxies can also translate or move from this higher frequency location within this locally high frequency within the low frequency environment and move through as well into the locally low frequency of the higher frequency. And so you can see a transition of light, which is planetary systems and/or beings as well.

So they're basically natural via points that occur, and they can be created and uncreated through frequential instabilities. Those frequential instabilities being created as locally high locations and locally low frequency locations. Okay, good question. Thank you very much for that. The next question is from MO and MO is this wonderful lady, who's translating the books into Japanese for us all. And MO is very linked into nature, so these questions are very good.

6. Do nature spirits make a "business trip" to high floors of buildings, if there are a lots of plants in flower pots that needs to be looked after? If so, how can we best invite them to our living space? (MO)

Nature spirits work with the plants and flowers anywhere. If they are brought into a sterile environment, such as a building, then they are encouraged to grow and proliferate. If they're not supposed to be there, because of the energy of the individual is overcoming the work of the nature spirit or the elemental, then that plant dies. So if you find that a plant that dies in your living environment, it's because you're not giving it the right energy. You're not loving it, so to speak. So you can invite them into your space by loving the plant and meditating on inviting them in and saying: Can you come into this environment and help me help this plant thrive? And just meditate on it and they'll come. And you'll feel them as well and they're wonderful energies. It's wonderful. The next question is...

- **What are some ways that we can help/support nature spirits with their works? Is there anything we can do as human besides making effort not to pollute environment and plant more trees?**

(1:10) That's the major way we can do it is to stop polluting our environment. And that's not just the things like the exhaust fumes from vehicles, like boats and planes and trains and automobiles, it's also in the manufacturing processes as well. That's the major thing we can do. But also we can again send them love and send them encouragement, so that they know that they're appreciated and that makes a big difference. Okay, the next question is...

- **How does "blessing & thanking our foods" affect additives & preservatives contained in foods? Does it cancel out the negative effects of those things if blessed properly (without any judgement)? Or do they still affect our body?**

Blessing and thanking for our food is basically thanking the animal or plant for giving up its body or an aspect of itself to nourish our physical body, because we're not able to nourish our physical body through energetics. If that food has been preserved in some way, prepackaged and the additives that are there are used as preservatives have been used, then we can meditate on asking for those additives and preservatives to be neutralized.

But in real terms, the best thing to do is to avoid foods that have had additives or preservatives placed on them or within them. So the best way to negate the effects of additives and preservatives is not to buy them, not to buy foods that have been preserved or have additives in them. Keep them natural. Have foods that are grown in the ground without any form of pesticides, those sorts of things or only if natural pesticides are used, such as the introduction of natural nature to do natural combatative efforts, such as introducing certain insects to get rid of certain insects that are detrimental to certain plants. But those insects that have been introduced naturally die out, when the insects that they're attacking have been eradicated. So it's all to do with using nature properly basically.

But thanking and blessing our foods really thanks the plant for giving up itself and the various components of the animal for being given up to nourish our bodies as well. So that's basically what thanking and blessing our foods does. It's thanking those entities of various different levels of evolution for giving up part of their incarnate condition to perpetuate our incarnate condition.

- **What is/are the emotional cause(s) of rheumatoid arthritis and how can we heal it? Is it more difficult to heal it once it physically manifested?**

Arthritis is simply to do with resistance to being in the physical. That's what I've just been told here. If you look at it from a completely physical perspective, it's almost rigor mortis. The physical body is in stasis or wants to be in stasis, because we don't want to be here. So any form of arthritis is about not wanting to be here, because it's too hard and wanting to leave. And this wanting to leave means we don't want to animate the body.

So the way to do it is to embrace being here and embrace the environment that we're in, giving thanks to being able to use this environment and the interaction with others within this environment to enable us to be able to progress from an evolutionary perspective. And from that position you should be able to accept being incarnate and start to animate the body again.

So that's what I'm being told. It's not something I've looked into myself, but as a piece of instantaneously channeled information, it makes sense. So try that, just try to embrace being in the physical and try to embrace wanting to be here and interact physically. You'll find that the body animates itself more, and you start to remove this stickiness or the body's desire to go into stasis. Okay, next question.

- **What are the best ways to achieve and keep pure mind and thoughts? (You taught me this, but it would be beneficial for others to know this as well.)**

Really it's not being pulled into gossip, it's looking at the good in everybody, and being of service, when asked to be of service without complaint and without expecting reward. And basically meditate on being pure, and only thinking high frequency thoughts and having high frequency behaviors and actions associated with them. So just think of it in these ways. In fact, what we'll do actually is we'll use this as a meditation for the next Satsanga: Ways to achieve and keep pure mind and thoughts.

(1:15) Okay, so that's a wonderful thought process, thank you. I'm pleased you've mentioned that, because I think it's going to benefit people more in terms of a meditative process or a guided meditation than just me explaining what I've just done. Thank you. And the last question from MO is...

- **I am wondering if the collective issue of wars we have here on Earth is an end result (manifestation) of internal conflicts of individuals as a collective. Can we reduce the damage, if we worked on ourselves and make peace with self and others around us? How can we stop wars? Would you share your thoughts on this?**
- **What do you suggest to say before healings, in place of what I currently say? How could we access the highest vibration in a given time for healings?**

We can stop wars by stopping becoming materialistic from a thought process perspective. One-upmanship, being better than others, being right is the predominant cause of aggression between individuals or groups of individuals. You only have to look at religion and fighting on behalf of a particular guru, for instance, or a teacher or a leader, to push their views forwards is another means in which we have proliferated aggression and war, because one person's guru is better than another person's guru, so to speak. The answer is no, they're not.

They have different aspects or different understandings of how to achieve self-realization or self-awareness or how to exist in the physical but not be of the physical, how to navigate through incarnation, not gaining any karmic conditions. This is going to link in to the last question in a moment. So really it's about being content with who and what you are, thinking the best of everybody, helping those who require help when they need it without asking for anything, even words of thanks, and just being understanding that everybody who's a soul or aspect in an incarnate vehicle is struggling to evolve through incarnation.

And everybody is effectively, you know, deaf, dumb and blind trying to make their way to the center of the maze and back again. And just think of it in these terms. You know, conflict is based upon trying to be better than somebody else, because somebody else's idea is better. Actually they're all good. Everything is an experience, which we should all experience. Everything is a way of being that we should all be, so to speak.

The collective experience is better than the individualized experience, and one person's experience is not better than somebody else's, it is simply part of the collective experience. And once we understand this on an experiential level, we'll progress significantly. And wars will disappear and we'll work in a more collective way rather than individualized way. That is part of our individualized free will. Okay, and the final question is from SS.

7. Hello, thank you very much for your brilliant, insightful Satsangas. (SS)

The insight comes from the individuals who ask the questions, not me. I'm just the channel who hopefully gets some of the information that answers in some small way the questions. But thank you for those kind words. That question is actually linked to the previous one, which is...

I would like to raise a question about Muhammad and history of Islam. As I know, Muhammad ordered to kill many people during his life, as instance in case of treason of a

Jewish tribe, he ordered to kill all men and women of this tribe! So all in all how can we justify Muhammad killings during his life? How can we call him a great master like as Buddah?

My understanding is that a lot of the work of every spiritual leader was misunderstood by the individuals, who were supposed to broadcast it. And so much of the information that comes through has either been rewritten based upon the thoughts and desires of an individual to try and redirect the understanding, based upon a human condition, away from the original teachings of that individual.

(1:20) So my feelings are that and what I'm picking up here is that the order that Mohammed was supposed to have given to kill a number of individuals, men and women of a tribe, who just happened to be Jewish, is a misconception based upon the idea of try to remove their thoughts and try to give them an alternative understanding of how to become enlightened. So if people decided that the best way to remove those thoughts and give them a different way of understanding of how to be connected with the greater environment was to remove their physical bodies, then that was a complete misinterpretation.

I can't imagine that an enlightened individual, such as Mohammed, actually ordered that. I'm picking up that that isn't the case. It's a story that's been perpetuated based upon the desire of individuals who weren't enlightened, but nevertheless were using the teachings of Mohammed for their own ends. So what I'm very much feeling that, you know, look at Islam, look at things like the Koran, for instance, look at the Bible, look at the Vedas, look at everything that's out there and digest it properly in a neutralized and helicopter view. And you will see that the information, although diversified based upon the skill set of individual leader to gain self-awareness or self-enlightenment in the true sense, maybe slightly different in comparison to those individual leaders, in essence, they're getting back to the same thing. And what they're experiencing is the same thing. It's just that they found it in a particular individual way.

For instance, my way is to just use the Traversing The Frequencies. Yogananda's way was to use kriya yoga, because he was taught it by Sri Yukteswar, who was taught it by Lahiri Mahasaya, who was taught it by Babaji. There is a lineage there. When we get to higher frequencies, we can use different ways of doing it, because we've got a head start, we've got a springboard to work from. But when we're a lower frequency, sometimes we have for all intents and purposes lower ways of doing it. For instance, in the old days it took 30 years of dedicated practice for a yogi to achieve self-awareness and self-enlightenment. We can get to there in a few years now, sometimes in a few weeks or a few days.

So it's really about misunderstandings really and it's not specifically what Mohammed would have ordered. But the interpretation of that decree or advice, and therefore, twisted into the desires of certain individuals for personal power and maybe even personal gain is what's really happened rather than Mohammed saying kill these individuals. This is what I'm picking up. Well, I hope that answered that particular question. Okay, so let's go back to the agenda now.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:23) So we've got an meditation now of how to remove links with another person, and therefore, become more expansive. Okay, so we're doing well with time.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:23:40).

(1:35) Closing comments: So thank you for participating in this particular Satsanga in July 2019, thank you all those people for their questions, wonderful, deep, seeking questions, which I'm not only delighted to do, but have educated me as well in terms of the information and the questions and the answers as well.

Thank you for those people around the world, who are joining into and participating in the meditation. And thank you to Kevin Moore for broadcasting this information, when he has a chance and time, because he's a very busy individual on his YouTube channel and other methods of communication. So thank you to everybody. Looking forward to communicating and communing with you energetically in August this year. And thank you for listening to this Satsanga. Namaste and God's love to you all and goodbye." END

NOTE: I have prepared a searchable pdf document with ALL World Satsanga Lectures, Questions and Answers collated from 2016-2019 to make it easier for us to see what questions have already been asked in previous Satsangas and what answers were given at the time. This will allow us to ask NEW questions or ask similar questions from a different angle after reviewing what we already know. The document is 625 pages, so don't try to print it out.

You can go to Needler's website (www.beyondthesource.org) to find the document at this URL:

www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/All-World-Satsanga-Transcripts-2016-2019.pdf.

OR simply click on "**All Transcriptions**" here to get there.

June 29, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to the World Satsanga for June 2019 — now this is the 29th of June, and thank you very much for all your questions. I've got so many questions now that I've got a lot of questions for this particular month from one person, and then I've got enough questions to support July's Satsanga and possibly a little bit of August's Satsanga as well. So thank you very much for sending your questions in, it's always an honor and a pleasure to be able to work in this way.

And again I thank Kevin Moore for helping us out in terms of broadcasting the Satsangas on his YouTube channel (MooreTalk and The Moore Show). It's a fantastic role that Kevin's playing across the world and I'm really pleased that he's able to do the work he's doing as well. Do check out his YouTube channel and see what he's doing for everybody in terms of exposing the greater reality, so we can all learn from different angles, of course.

Okay, so let's have a look at the agenda for today's Satsanga. We're going to look at sentience and sentient weight, which is mass or density for the first fifteen minutes, a short lecture. And then we're going to look over the questions that I've got, which are primarily from one individual this time. Looking at the time, we'll see if we'll have time to add in some of the other questions, which I don't think we will do, so we'll probably hold those in abeyance until July, which isn't too far away to be honest. It's only a few weeks away, so we can work with that. And the end of meet meditation is a meditation to become more expansive. Okay.

Part 1. Lecture on "What is Sentience and sentient weight, mass or density?"

So the talk on sentience. Well, basically, what is sentience? Well, sentience is what we are. The Origin is a being and it's created smaller versions of itself to experience, learn and evolve part of its structure, so it could basically progress in terms of its own evolution in different ways. So the Source Entities are entities, and as an entity created by a being, they have got sentience that has been naturally evolved, if you want to call it that in this instance.

The Origin is a being, because it naturally evolved through similar or same energies coalescing together and grouping together and creating sort of rudimentary intelligence, and then going through the further collective or collecting together of energies of similar or same type, increasing the intelligence, finding larger groups with these similar energies, increasing the intelligence, sacrificing individuality to create a bigger sort of being, and eventually going through things like sort of self-awareness, consciousness, creativity, and finally creating sentience.

The twenty steps to sentience are part of a presentation that I've been giving recently at the Probe Conference and The Multidimensional Show in Birmingham as well, the Probe Conference of course being set by Blackpool in the UK, and Birmingham of course is Birmingham, UK and not Birmingham, Alabama. Anyway we can look at this and understand from this that sentience is something, which is basically generated through natural evolution or it can be given. So sentience is something, which is generated through the evolution of an energy, or it can be individualized — bits of it can be taken, divided up and allowed to use or create smaller versions of one's self, if one is the sentient entity or the sentient being that is dividing this sentient self.

So in general sentience is given a body of energy to work with, although sentience is in effect an independent thing, so to speak, inasmuch as it doesn't need energy to exist, because sentience is — it's just that it can be created through energy or it can be created through the separation of sentience from one entity or being to create another one. So sentience is what we are really. It's the, shall we say, the consciousness, the intelligence, the creativity, the personality of who and what we are. It's that which strives to understand more to experience, learn and evolve on behalf of itself and its creator and its creator's creator, which is what our True Energetic Selves are doing, and we, as smaller units of our True Energetic Selves, are doing for our True Energetic Self.

(5 min) So sentience is in effect, it's either divided from a much larger being or entity, or it is created through the natural evolution of energy. So as a personality or as a collective level of experiences together that creates intellect, if you want to call it that — sentience of course is above intellect, but it incorporates that — what is it that creates sentient weight or mass or density?

So if we look at the amount of sentience that is within a Source Entity in comparison to the Origin, for instance, we would see that it's a minuscule amount in real terms, because the Origin is always growing its polyomniscient sentience self-awareness in comparison to the energies and the size that it's got available to it to experience, learn and evolve with within itself. And the difference between the Origin's sentience and a Source Entity's sentience, although it's a massive difference, it's unfathomably different and something that we, as human beings, can't really understand, there nevertheless is a difference, because the Source Entities are a division of sentience and energy from Origin.

If we look at it in terms of the difference between a True Energetic Self, which we sometimes call the Oversoul or Higher Self or in Hindu terms the Godhead, we start to see a difference in the level of sort of sentience and energy — not such a big difference, as in the difference between the Origin and the Source Entity, but nevertheless it is a big difference in terms of the difference in the sentient weight and energy associated with or individualized from a Source Entity, specifically our Source Entity (SE1, as I sometimes call it) to the True Energetic Selves that we are now. And again the difference is so big that we can't possibly quantify it ourselves.

However, when we start to get down to the difference between the sentience associated with a True Energetic Self and a smaller aspect of itself, a soul, or a True Energetic Self and a shard of an aspect (or a sub-soul, if you want to call it that), then we start to see a difference. We can start to quantify it in terms of percentages rather than actual sort of mass or volume or weight, if you want to call it that, or density. So the difference in sentience associated with a smaller aspect of a True Energetic Self can be anything between 2.5% of that sentience and 30%, that depending upon — well, it depends upon the choice of the True Energetic Self for a start off in terms of how much sentience it does assign or associate to that particular aspect that it's projected out from itself to experience, learn and evolve in a, shall we say, parallel way to itself.

But if the True Energetic Self projected all twelve, shall we say, aspects that it can possibly project, then it would only be able to give 2.5% of its sentience to each of those aspects. That's because it needs to have 70% of its sentience within itself to continue to do its work. So it can only ever distribute 30% of its sentience and energy to those smaller aspects of itself that it can create. But if it decided to, for instance, only project four aspects, then it can divide that 30% by four, so basically 30 divided by 4 gives us 7.5%. So it's possible that an aspect could have the sentience associated with 7.5% of the total sentience of a True Energetic Self. This is rare.

There are souls, such as some of the ascended masters, for instance, that do have assigned to them sometimes, and mostly temporarily by the way, higher levels of sentience associated with an incarnation to help them do what they're doing or to be of service in the way that they are.

But in general, 2.5% of the sentience of a True Energetic Self is what we are. So this is a measurement, okay, it doesn't describe sentient weight or mass or density right now, but I'll explain what that means later, because it does make a difference in terms of the energies involved in housing 2.5% of the sentience of a True Energetic Self vs. the same energies housing 7.5%, for example. So I'll go into that in a moment.

(10 min) So moving onto the shards, again an aspect can only project twelve shards, and those twelve shards can only have 30% of the total of sentience associated with an aspect. So it's the same sort of calculation, if you like, between an aspect and a True Energetic Self, as is apportioned to an aspect and a shard. So 70% of the sentience must remain with an aspect, although it can project another 30% in the same way as a True Energetic Self does for an aspect for a shard. So a shard might be 2.5%, but it could be 30%, if it's the only shard that's projected. That's unlikely, but that's the case.

So in essence, it's possible that if four shards were projected away from an aspect, they also might be given an equal share of the 30% that is possible to project, so they may again have 7.5%. But if you think of it in these terms, if an aspect is one of twelve and it's given 2.5% of the sentience, then that particular aspect then projects twelve shards, then they have 2.5% of the the 2.5% that the aspect has been given. So you can see that the amount of sentience associated with the energy is less — it's less dense, if you want to call it that, than it would be, if it was maintained in the same apportionment that it was.

So this gets us down to, if we have energy of a known size, and that known size is the same between a True Energetic Self and an aspect and a shard, but the sentience is different — I'm not saying that the energy associated with an aspect is the same as with a True Energetic Self, clearly it can't be. But let's just say, for example, that it is right now and it gives us an idea, so what's the difference? Why would there be the same energy content, so to speak, between those three entities, a True Energetic Self, an aspect and a shard with different levels of sentience?

Well, think of it in these terms, if you think about pressure, for example — pressure is a good way to think about it, okay. If you think of it in terms of sentience is really or can be classified in terms of air pressure within a known vessel. So if you think of it in terms of a tire in a car, for instance, or a balloon, if the balloon or the tire is the known, shall we say, vessel, the energy that houses that sentience, then we know that at standard air pressure, which is one atmosphere — it's not one bar, one bar is a bit bigger than that (I think it's about 1.1 something bar, 1.01 bar or something). Somebody will tell what the exact ratio is here, but it doesn't matter, it's not quite the same, but it's fairly similar [1 atmosphere at sea level is 1.01325 bar, which is about 14.7 pounds per square inch].

Then we start to see that actually the sentience associated with or the air pressure associated with a car tire allows a certain amount of air to go in there — that air being the total volume of the tire. If we increase the pressure, i.e. we want to put more air in there, then we have to increase the pressure to a point where the structure of the tire will accept a higher pressure. So if we put, for instance, twice the amount of air in there, then we double the pressure, don't we? So we double the pressure, which means we've got twice the amount of air in the tire of the same size, so we've got double the sentience.

But if you weighed the tire before it's just full of air at standard air pressure, it would be one weight. If you weighed it, when it had double the pressure in there, it would be another weight. So as we put more and more air in there, we increase the pressure two, three, four, five, six, seven, ten times, thirty times, for instance, we start to get an increase in the weight of the tire, because the amount of air is thirty times what it would have been.

(15 min) So this is the same with sentience. The amount of sentience held by an energy increases its density, if you want to call it that, or its density of sentience. Another way to explain density of sentience is considering memory, for instance, on a computer memory stick. If you have a memory stick that's capable of holding 1 megabyte, and this was probably true a long time ago — some of you might remember floppy disks — but let's just say that a memory stick is capable of holding a megabyte. It's the same size and shape. That is a level of memory or storage capacity.

Then if you look at one that's available today and you can get a 128 gigabyte memory sticks, same size, but the memory capacity is massively bigger — it is 128,000 megabytes, because there's a 1000 megabytes for a gigabyte, so it's 128,000 megabytes. So you've got the same size of memory stick, physical size, but 128,000 times the storage capacity, so it's denser. Or you could call it finer, if you wanted to, and that finitude allows more information to be stored. And this is what sentient weight is, or not so much quality of sentience, but sentient weight.

Quality of sentience is the amount of evolutionary content associated with that particular sentience, the progression associated with it, the experience, the learning, the understanding of, the intellect, if you want to call it that, whereas **sentient weight** is simply the amount of sentience associated with that particular energy. It's the same as air pressure in a tire, or it's the same as an increased level of memory capacity when comparing one particular memory stick compared to another. Okay, so I hope that helps. It's a pretty simple way to think about it, but it is particularly relevant in terms of the space or the area or volume of a particular energy and its sentient capacity in terms of the amount of sentience that's assigned to it.

Okay, well, I hope that helps. Let's have a look at these questions now, because we're moving on quite quickly and I've managed to really I think probably generate some food for thought in terms of sentience. And it might explain a few things in terms of some of the ways in which some people think, behave and act these days. And if you think in terms of the **backfill people** having a different quality of sentience or quality of soul, then you can understand that they don't have the same level of sentience that the original entities or aspects projected from a True Energetic Self into the human vehicle into the Earth frequencies that we currently have, so they'll be a different level, not higher than the animal, but lower than the human in this respect. So just think of it in those terms.

Some individuals won't have the same level of sentient weight or mass associated with their particular aspect or soul. The energy associated with their aspect or soul projected may be the same, but the amount of sentient weight or mass will be different and that, therefore, allows them to be able to use the level of intelligence that they've got, and therefore, the intellect associated with the gathering of intelligence or the gathering of information for intelligence.

Okay, let's go to these questions that we've got from FN. And this is a large group of questions. FN along with other people has been very searching in some of these questions and a plethora of questions have come my way, and thankfully we're going to be able to finish the questions. It must have been 40 or 50 questions came and this is the last group of them. And I think we can finish them in this particular Satsanga allowing us to move on to the other people's questions as well. Actually, I've been separating out these questions and adding them together to other people's questions, so we get some balance.

But I think these questions are really good all together this time, and we can work on these and then move on to other people's questions that have been given to me over the last three or four weeks. And then I can use those for July's [Satsanga]. So basically, this next set of questions, let's have a look at this — there's about 16 questions here plus another 8, so there's about 24 questions here. The first group are called Myth or Not, which is interesting.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Is it true that vaccines are harmful and somehow our government is compromising our health with vaccines and it is all part of this control and domination run by our Government and cartels? (FN)

(20 min) One thing is clear, we're lower frequency, so the physical body needs help at times. And there is a lot of misinformation about vaccines. Vaccines are useful when we're incapable of healing ourselves or protecting ourselves energetically. So if we don't have the right level of sentience to be able to work in higher frequency ways, for instance, and use our energies to be able to protect ourselves from disease or virus, okay, then we are in the need for certain vaccines.

The issue is there's been a lot of bad press about vaccines recently as being that they are dangerous. That is not specifically true, although we are, for instance, we are steered towards medication that we arguably don't need in a lot of cases. But some of the vaccines are necessary with certain individuals. So unless you're particularly confident in your ability to be able to stop disease or arrest a disease by just using your pure high frequency practice or meditation, then I would suggest that vaccines are necessary.

And I really believe that because there's a lot of backfill people on the planet right now and we've got a lot of individuals are saying that we don't need vaccines, that people who are not able to make a decision for themselves, but follow the decisions of others are going to go down a path of not having vaccines, and we're going to be in a position, where there's going to be epidemics of things like smallpox, things like measles, things like mumps, and rubella, and all these different things are going to come back in again. So it's going to be quite an interesting time, if we don't take a common sense approach.

My healing approach is that sometimes we can cure things totally with energy, sometimes it needs a bit of help from the gross physical aspect as well, and that's a balanced approach. Sometimes we can do miraculous things with energy, if the individual themselves wants to be healed, and it's within their life plan to be healed. But sometimes the level of dysfunction or disease or virus is so heavily embedded within the gross physical, they do need a bit of help on the gross physical frequencies as well.

2. Is it true that Fluoride in toothpaste calcifies and adversely affects our pineal gland? Is it true fluoride was put in toothpaste by our government or suggested by other lower third dimensions to keep us from spiritual growth? Do you use toothpaste with fluoride?

I use toothpaste and it does have fluoride in it — a lot of what I use these days has got baking soda in. Fluorine is being put in the water, and it's also being put in the water by governments, because it's supposed to help with the, shall we say, maintenance of the teeth in a passive way. And so it's been put there for a long time. It does create a level of calcification, so it does do that — fluoride is like it helps to rebuild any bone-based structures.

Does it affect or block the pineal gland or get clogged in the pineal gland? I'm being told that the pineal gland is very, very complicated and has its own filtering to remove any potential, shall we say, blockage or calcification that's associated with fluorine intake to the physical. So it's got its own immune system, if you want to call it that, to help stop physical things from stopping its functionality. So it's not designed to or it's not being specifically created to stop our spiritual growth, it's the original intention behind it was actually to help our teeth, to stop our teeth going rotten.

(25 min) And basically, those countries that don't use fluoride, you can tell the difference in the quality of people's teeth vs. those that do. Along with all these things, it's balance, isn't it? If you feel you're having too much fluoride, then don't use it, use something else for a moment until you feel that your teeth need a bit of a help, a helping hand.

3. Is it true that computer games are nano AI technology to take control of our kids; and the games open portals in kids' bodies?

No. It is simply addictive, so therefore karmic. Basically, in terms of AI or in terms of anything really, there are potential ways in which subliminal messages can be broadcast through, but I'm not picking up that it is a common thing that happens within certain computer games. I'm not picking up any specific complicated algorithms associated with computer games that can be used to take control of children. It's simply addictive and it's simply a fashion basically.

If we didn't have computer games, they would probably be doing something else. But right now, because it's interesting to use computers and play games and interact with individuals, who are playing games in one of these internet-based things, where you're all playing against each other across various different countries, that then you can understand that it's competitive. And being competitive is part of a low frequency thought, behavior and action, because it's basically low frequency. When we've moved past the need to be competitive and be better than somebody else, then we will no longer need to play any sort of game irrespective of what it is, computer games or physical games.

4. Is it true that when we watch TV, we open ourselves to be attacked by host parasites and portals and viruses from AI technology, because that is one way for other entities to experience here or use our vehicle in this third dimension or 3D?

I'm picking up that there's certainly a possibility of a small chance of a, shall we say, a doorway or a keyhole to create it with the old cathode ray tube technology, because it was magnetic and resonance involved, and that is one of the ways we can create a locally high frequency. So other technologies, such as OLED technologies, organic LED comprised of liquid crystal displays didn't have the same type of magnetic technology. Now that we've moved into a more energy efficient but nevertheless more complicated way of displaying things and looking at television and seeing the smartphones, computers, etc., the ability for entities to use those has been reduced basically. So it's all to do with the magnetic effect and the magnets that are used to control the electron guns on the old cathode ray tube televisions.

5. What is your take that other higher frequency beings created portal(s) in our bodies? Is the concept of portal(s) true? How do they create portals? Is it by our consent? How do we get rid of them, if any?

Well, basically we do allow walk-ins at times for other individual aspects or souls to experience what we're experiencing in a passive way, and that means that they don't animate the body. Sometimes there is communication between these souls and that can be classified as schizophrenia and all sort of other psychological issues. But that can be cured, because once a healer knows and understands they can reappportion the priority associated with command and control of the physical form. And also they can shut them down in terms of their ability to communicate with the aspect that's animating the body right now.

(30 min) But in terms of portals, once an aspect or soul is occupying a gross physical body or incarnate, the only way that any entity can come into it is if they break through the natural protection that the human aura or the human energy field gives, which is a byproduct of the generation of energies and pulling in of energies through the chakras. And that needs then the aspect to be not paying attention. So we do get limited levels of connectivity with astral entities,

and they can create a symbiotic relationship between the incarnate aspect giving them feelings of grandeur or feelings of being bigger or more powerful or giving them the ability to coerce individuals...

So they can basically create a condition where there's a symbiotic relationship, where they share energy — the host, being the human being, gives energy to that astral entity to get various feelings of power. But generally an entity can't move in unless it's invited in, which is something that we need to understand there. My personal feelings are that in real terms, we don't have a portal within us basically, although there are individuals, who can create portals, if they put their mind to it.

6. What is your thought about Angelic Reiki? It is said that we access angels to assist us by coming into our aura and assist us in healing.

If we have entities coming in to help us, and we invite them in with trance mediumship, for instance, then it simply is what it is. It's allowing an entity in through prior agreement, and I reference the previous question, by the way, to allow a particular entity to work through us. And so I wouldn't call them angels, I'd just call them different entities, disincarnate entities or higher frequency incarnate entities that we've agreed to work with to effect some form of healing.

And so what I would say though is though that anybody who does allow another entity to work with them in a trance way or move into them or animate their body needs to be very careful and make sure that they're not going to be potentially taken advantage of later, because this can happen, when you're not strong enough or powerful enough in terms of your own protection. So I'd be very, very careful about this sort of thing. But I wouldn't call it angelic reiki, because if you're involving another entity, it's not reiki, because reiki is a single energy. So it's simply one way of using psychic surgeons, if you want to call it that. That's what they call it sometimes, when you invite other entities to work with you or through you to effect healing.

7. When I do healing, I normally say: "I call on archangels, angels, ascended masters, galactic healers of 100% pure light above 14th dimension to come to my aura and assist me with this healing." Since archangels and angels come from religious belief, it seems nonsense to say that, especially when you did not grow up with these concepts. When we say that, what energy level we access? Is it 5th frequency in 3D or 5th dimension? I do feel energy when I call and ask them to enter my aura, is it myself creating an illusion or other galactic entities or beings come to our assistance? Can you explain that? What do you suggest to say before healings, in place of what I currently say? How could we access the highest vibration in a given time for healings?

The words that you're using are sort of creating a protective barrier within yourself, so you only attract entities or beings that are pure in their intention to work with you simply to help others and assist in removing their disease or psycho-spiritual issue. So if you want to call it that, it's a way of protecting yourself. It's a way of insuring that you're protected. You can use all sorts of different words. I don't bother, because I know that I'm okay. I know that I can work with anything that's there, if I need to. Some people need to have mantras, some people don't need to have mantras. Some people must use different physical functions to create protection around themselves, like for instance, stones or crystals, for instance, or saging or smudging different parts of the room. Really it doesn't matter as long as you feel that it works for you and it creates a safe environment for you. It's just that.

(35 min) Whatever you use, if it makes you feel comfortable, it makes you feel safe, then fine, that's okay. But really we have to think beyond the religious context and just...so that you are protected and that you are impervious to entities or beings who would use the opportunity to

work with you for detrimental reasons. Okay, just think of it in those sort of terms. The next question is what I've basically just said there.

• What do you suggest to say before healings, in place of what I currently say? How could we access the highest vibration in a given time for healings?

I would just say ask Source to work through you and the energies of Source and the purity of Source and that would be good enough. And then you know that you've got the right energies there. If you're being a little bit nebulous in who you ask or you're just generally asking, then you can attract the attention of any particular entity or an astral entity, who's taking the opportunity to link in with you, work with you, although they can work with you actually and then start to take your energy later. We're using our egos usually to confuse us into thinking that we're doing a good job, when all they're basically doing is taking our energy from us. So what I would say there is just focus on Source, focus on gaining pure connectivity with Source, and let Source do the work. And it doesn't specifically need to animate your body, although they might be guided or be given visualizations as to what you could do, for example, to be able to effect a good healing, but being a passive individual and asking a higher entity or the Source (because the Source Entity is an entity, not a being) to be able to work through you. Okay, I hope that helps.

8. Is it true that smudging or use of sage gets ride of evil spirit or entities that cannot digest their own energy and attach to our body for energy source? If yes, why is that? If not, what are the benefits of saging or frankincense oil for clearing? What are we clearing then? What is the correlation of these essential oil and scents with green prana?

Anything physical is an interface. If you're using sage to smudge a room, or using crystals in various different corners of the room to disperse so-called low frequency energy, or to protect yourself from low frequency entities, then you're using the crystals or the sage as an interface between you and your intention. You can use your intention to be clean and clear, and that the room you're working with is clean and clear. And that's good enough really.

Like tarot cards, they're a physical interface. Pendulums are a physical interface. Anything else, such as oils, such as balms, incense, they're all physical interfaces that we sometimes lean on to assist us in our ability to link in with the higher frequencies associated with the multiversal environment or Source and its multiverse to be able to effect a better healing process and have a clean environment to do it. Okay, that's the way to think about it.

Another way is to use the Psychic Shield that's on my website, and you can project it around your house or your room, and make that particular location clear as well. That's another way of doing it, which is quite a robust way. But being in and having the intention to have the room clean and clear is usually a good enough, if you've got the confidence in doing that, fine.

9. How much truth is in some of Chinese way of thinking that if you are not a good person, you can reincarnate as an animal or as a poor person or disabled. Some sort of payback Karma. I assume this is a myth?

Yeah, basically we could but don't incarnate into a lower vehicle. We could incarnate into the animal vehicles. We can incarnate into the plant vehicles. We can incarnate into the mineral vehicles basically, but we don't, because we don't gain anything from it. An animal or an animal soul or aspect could incarnate into a plant vehicle or a mineral vehicle, but it couldn't incarnate into a human vehicle, because it's too high. That takes a lot of evolution before they can do that.

(40 min) But we can go into all those different levels, but the problem is that there's no evolutionary benefit to us by doing it. So from that perspective, we need to think of it in terms of we are a very powerful, very highly sentient entity, even though we are smaller aspects of our

True Energetic Selves, and there is no evolutionary benefit to us going into a lower body, so to speak, or a vehicle that doesn't give us the same advantage for evolving, so to speak. So this is basically a way of controlling people. This thing about if you're not a good person, you'll become an animal, you'll become an ant or cockerel, it's complete nonsense basically. It's just a way of controlling people.

10. Is it a myth that mirrors are portals?

Yes, mirrors are simply a reflection of frequency which is in the visible range — light. That's as simple as that. Having said that, anything can become a portal, if you assign the right energies to it and you're powerful enough to do that. So that's another thing to think about.

11. What is the benefit of chanting for 108 times? What is the significance of number 108?

Simply chanting or creating a mantra is creating a focus. And the more that you can create that focus by the use of using a mantra or chanting, the better the outcome of the focus associated with the changing or that mantra. It's as simple as that. It's just creating a focus and chanting whether it's "Om" or other mantras associated with success or abundance is simply a way of focusing on it. Prayer is a very loose way of focusing on it as well. So from that respect, I would suggest that there's no significance in numbers, although if you want to create a mantra, repeat it twelve times, because twelve is an auspicious number, because it repeats itself through the structure of the Origin. It's an interesting number — it would give you enough time to focus on what you're doing and settle down. Some people need more, more repetition within their mantras or their chanting. Other people need less. Okay, so I hope that particularly helps there.

12. Please state whether each of our fingers corresponds to each chakras? Whether wearing a specific color precious stone in a specific finger enhances or strengthens a specific chakra? Whether specific precious stone color could protects our aura or creates an aura shield by wearing that on our fingers? For example, black stone like Turmaline on middle right finger supposed to create a shield of protection or green precious stone wearing on R hand middle finger is to enhance healing for cleaning purpose and also keep our aura clean. Please clarify and specify?

Basically, it's a physical focus. It's a personal authority that we give ourselves to allow ourselves to be able to do this stuff. Anything that's physical is really a crutch, it's something that we use to say: Oh, I've got this, I'm now clean. I've got this, I now can do meditation. I've got this, I can do healing, for instance. It's simply a physical interface to give ourselves permission to be able to do something. We don't need it, simple as that. So a lot of this stuff about do this, do that or do the other is really complete nonsense, you know. You don't need to have crystals around.

(45 min) Crystals are useful by the way, they do provide a function, they do provide different healing characteristics. They can be programmed to do a number of different things and they can be programmed to create a clear environment. But if you're the sort of individual, who is confident enough in your energetic functionality, then you don't really need any of this at all, because you can do it and you don't need to have something to focus on.

It's a bit like there's a story about Merlin as a wizard. And when he was an apprentice, he said that there's a number of different wizards who are using incantations or spells. There's wizards who use their hands or an object, such as a staff, to be able to help them focus and project their energies and there's those who do it by pure thought. The story goes Merlin said I'm going to be a wizard of pure thought. But he couldn't quite get there, he ended up being a mixture of an incantation and the use of the hands or a staff to be able to project his energy. So he got confused with the gross physical aspect of it and lost his confidence, and maybe the

frequencies were a bit lower around him and meant he had to do this sort of thing to be able to create a focus for himself.

13. Is it true that when we meditate collectively as a group, we expose ourselves energetically to energies of the group and we could contaminate or create energetic links that are not beneficial to us?

That depends upon the intention of the meditation, of the individuals within the group, and the intention of the meditational group leader basically. But if you intend to meditate collectively for a common cause, then you create a synergetic effect, which is the square of the number of individuals basically. So if you have five people in a group, 5 times 5 is 25, so it's like having 25 people there. The thing is here that in real terms what we need to understand is that if we're going to meditate, then we need to make sure that the intention of each individual in the group is consistent with our own, and if we're happy with that, then we don't get any contamination or energetic links between them that are not beneficial to us.

14. Who is Abraham-Hicks? What are their collective goals?

Well, I think the question of who is Abraham-Hicks is who are the people who work with Abraham-Hicks ideas? Well, basically they are individuals who've got an idea about the Law of Attraction really, and the way to work in a positive way and focus. Fairly low grade but nevertheless beneficial for those who want to work in that particular way, provided you are pure in your application of some of the ideas. But really all they're doing is creating a thought process, where you can create whatever you want to create around yourself, like creating your own reality, for instance, or creating your own level of abundance or a state of beingness or creating a condition, where the individuals of same and sound mind are around you.

So basically they are creating another way of seeing how to work with the energies associated with the universe by being positive in our affirmations, so to speak, of what we want to experience and work with and attract it to ourselves. So I think it's a reasonable thing, but I'd see it as a stepping stone for most people that are listening to this particular Satsanga.

15. Is earth hollow in the center? Is there life and atmosphere in center of the earth? Is there a sphere opening on both poles, north and south of earth? Does the Shambala city in inner earth in existence or it is Tubatist myth? Are inner earth people living in inner earth? What is their frequency level? What are their intentions?

This is all misinformation or misunderstanding basically. There are entities that live within the frequency of the Earth you'd call inside the Earth. But they are higher frequency, so they're able to work within the Earth, but maintain a different frequency within the Earth, so they would be experiencing existence as an incarnate state as we are here, but they can do it within the Earth, because they are higher frequency. So in effect they would have areas, where they can move in and out of the Earth — if you want to call it the north and south pole, you could do. But I wouldn't suggest it is that, they can be anywhere really, if they can move their frequencies or they are naturally of a higher frequency, where they can create an environment for themselves within the Earth, then they don't particularly need to have it in one particular pole, it can be anywhere.

(50 min) But my understanding is that there's a plethora basically of different entities that are incarnate entities that are observing us and working on the planet. And there's one particular other sentient entity who is part of the Earth — it's not just us and the dolphins, there's another one as well, and they exist also in the Earth as well, but they are higher frequency and they can move around the inside of the Earth the same way we move around on the outside of the Earth.

But it's not an environment with an atmosphere as we would know it. It's a higher frequency environment that exists within the structure of the gross physical part of the Earth.

It's a good question though, because people think of it in terms of the gross physical, but it's not, it's a different frequenting level. And there's also different frequential incarnate aspects or beings or aliens, if you want to call them that, that are here now. It's just that we can't see them. The problem with incarnate mankind is if we can't see, taste, touch, hear or feel, we think it can't exist. We think it's complete nonsense or it can't possibly be in the same environment as ourselves, but it can be. Radio waves are proof of that and so are all the other radiation-based information that we can get as well. Radio waves are one thing, gamma rays, x-rays, etc. etc. etc. They're all different things that we don't see, we can't touch and taste, but nevertheless they're there and we do work with them. And that's the same with these entities. They are in the Earth, but they don't need a physical environment like we've got on the outside of the Earth.

16. How about sound activations, how much truth is in it? Can we activate ourselves with sound bath? What and how can we activate? What sound bath or sound instrument would you recommend to assist us in getting more connected and activating and linking our RNA with our DNA?

Sound is frequency. It is gross physical frequency, so you're not going to do an awful lot with sounds that you can hear. If you've got sound that you can't hear, then it would assist in raising the gross physical frequencies a little bit, but you're better off doing something like opening your chakras to raise your frequencies.

In terms of linking our RNA with our DNA, that's a function of the human form and the energetic templates that create the gross physical aspect of the human form. Trying to manipulate those, other than for therapeutic means and by somebody who knows what they're doing, would be detrimental, so I wouldn't suggest we particularly do that. So I would think about that. If you try to manipulate your RNA and how it interacts with your DNA, you might start to create all sorts of problems like tumors and those sorts of things in the body.

But in terms of sound activation, chant Om more than once, more than ten times, more than twelve times continuously in a dedicated way for a couple of hours and that'll raise your frequencies. That's the best form of sound activation, if you want to.

17. In January 2018 Satsanga you said microwave is holistic. I understood microwave technology is harmful for our body. What do you mean by calling it holistic and what is your take on the use of microwaves?

Microwaves are very focused frequencies that have the capability of cutting through things basically, if we use them properly. But they've got a lot more uses to than standard frequency that we use for radio technology, for instance. So by calling it holistic, it's more three-dimensional than radio waves. If radio waves are two-dimensional, that means two-dimensional as a metric, not as an item of structure in the multiverse, i.e. length and width, then microwaves would be length, width and height. Now clearly analog radio waves broadcast in a spherical way or in a way that is consistent with a transmitter.

(55 min) But microwaves are...and although the transmission is spherical, the way they can be used is two-dimensional, so to speak, in terms of height and width, although when you start to use them and rotate the start point, for instance, with sort of things like manipulating and multiplexing the information on radio waves, by changing the angle of phase, for instance, then it becomes something different.

But microwaves are interesting, because there's much more we can do with them. Consider them as being three-dimensional within the sphere of projection of that information, but they're also very directional as well. So their direction is inasmuch as when you project them, they project themselves like a tube, so to speak, when they're moved. So they are more three-dimensional as a metric, not as a structure associated with the multiverse. So I hope that's useful. In terms of using them as a communication medium, they're very directional. So although they're three-dimensional in terms of their structure as a metric, they're very directional.

18. How do we change RNA to be more linked or connected to our energetic template for DNA to work better with our physical incarnate? How do we change or upgrade our RNA to interact better energetically? How do we change or modify the way RNA interacts physically, so we could be more connected and less in gross physical?

We don't use RNA. Simply we connect more with the energetic by using our sentience by concentrating, by meditating, by focusing, by doing the Traversing The Frequencies work, by doing kriya yoga, etc. — these sorts of different things, by changing Om, and raising our frequencies this way, we do it by these means. The effect in the RNA is really just working on the gross physical, because RNA, although it has a function in the spirituophysical, it is there to act as an interface between the spirituophysical and the gross physical — in terms of it controls or programs the DNA and acts physically as a medium for the DNA to project, to broadcast what the DNA's program is, which is given to the DNA by the RNA spiritually or energetically from the energy templates to various different cell proteins to allow the cells to become what they are.

And then if that is fed back via the RNA to the DNA and then the physical aspect of RNA, and then the DNA tells that to the RNA, it's like a check to make sure it's all happening properly, and then it goes back to the energetic template. So to be more connected, it's more of a connection of sentience rather than the physical body. So work on things like kriya yoga, Traversing The Frequencies work, opening your chakras to raise your frequencies, and you'll become more connected that way. So work on raising your frequencies by meditation rather than trying to do it physically and that's the way forwards.

19. How could we have one gross physical chakra instead of 3 gross physical chakras?

That's a function of the individual working on themselves, and being a higher frequency, needing a higher frequency vehicle. So if we have a higher frequency vehicle, then it's not so connected into the gross physical. So it doesn't need to have three gross physical chakras, because it doesn't have three gross physical templates. It's got one template associated with the gross physical, a composite template. It's got one chakra associated with the templates in the gross physical, which is a composite chakra. So that's how we have one gross physical chakra rather than three.

Those individuals, who have lifted their frequencies up, can migrate into this condition in a single lifetime, if they work on themselves. Some people are born like this — they're naturally higher frequency, because they've come to do some specific work, which is higher frequency. And therefore, they would have one composite gross physical chakra, one composite gross physical template, and then you've got the other four spirituophysical templates, and four spirituophysical chakras. That will be chakras 4, 5, 6 and 7 and energy templates 4, 5, 6 and 7. Good question though, thank you.

20. If soul code is life plan or life goals, how could we learn to read our soul code or life plan, so we can fulfill our plan better by understand our journey better?

(1 hr) Meditate, basically it's understanding ourselves and feeling ourselves and working with our intuition. If something feels right, we're supposed to be doing it and it's part of our life plan. If something feels wrong, we're not supposed to be doing it, so it's not part of our life plan. It's almost as simple as this. But we have to meditate and work with ourselves and use our intuition, which is of course clairvoyance, if you want to call it that, to be able to understand what our next job is, what our next role is, what our next piece of work is basically. If something feels right, it's part of our plan. If something feels wrong, it's not part of our plan, and if something feels very wrong, or we get ill because we're doing it, it's because we're being definitely told that it's not part of our life plan.

21. What are the geometric structures for different energies? Can you provide a table of geometric structures? What kind of main energies could link up together and what are each energy functions and how could we use them better?

I don't know. I don't know what the geometric structures are for different energies. There was I believe in "Beyond the Source — Book 2", there was a description there, a loose description of certain things associated with frequencies and what they could do and different sacred geometry. But it wasn't like a, you know, this shape can do this, this shape with this material could do that. Maybe it's a question I'll ask in "Beyond the Origin" — I'll have to make mental note of this, because it's not something that I've focused on and I probably couldn't focus on it straightaway, because that would be quite a big chunk of work as it is. Let me just make a mental note of that into the list of things that I'll discuss in "Beyond the Origin." So geometric structures for different energies and a table of those geometric structures and what energies they could link together. But look in the "Beyond the Source — Book 2," I think you'll find some stuff in there.

22. You said we do not have implants, but we have energetic links with other individuals that have cohesiveness. How do we get rid of coercive energetic links or karmic links? How do we detect them? How could we remove these links to get our personal power back? Is there any specific chant or command or revocation contract that we can use to remove them?

I'll tell you what, let's use that in the next meditation for July, because it's actually a function of the book I'm writing now about healing, where removing links between individuals, either ourselves in past lives as a past life link, other individuals as karmic links, and ourselves in karmic links in past lives and with other individuals that aren't karmic. So that's in the book that I'm working on now for healing and I think it would be a good meditation to remove these links in July, so let's do that. Let's use that for the basis of the meditation in July, removing links between other individuals. A good question and not one for this particular set of questions, because there's quite a lot of work involved with it.

23. How could we have karmic energetic links that act like implants, when you said Karma is attraction to low-frequency thoughts, behaviors, actions, and stimulus or sensations a certain behavior? It seems like saying we have Karmic links, it connects us to another entity by way of our prior actions and this is not aligned with what I understood as your definition of karma? Kindly explain.

Karma is anything that attaches us to gross physical frequencies of the multiversal environment. And it doesn't need to be specifically thoughts, behaviors and actions — that's the thing that most people forget. Karmic links are things where we have, for instance, a detrimental action against one individual, that we've given to that individual, that to neutralize it, we need to have a similar thing given back to us, for instance.

(1:05) For instance, if I betray somebody in one life, then I would need to be betrayed in another life by that person. That's a karmic link. So karma, it's a really difficult thing for people to understand. Some people only understand it in terms of cause and effect in that way I've just described. Some people think about it in terms of the it's a link to the gross physical. But it's anything that can link us. We can even have a karmic link with ourselves, so it's quite a complicated kind of thing. I would suggest that the "Avoiding Karma" book is re-read in this particular instance, because that will go through a lot of different ways in which you can remove karma or avoid karma in this particular life.

But karmic links with individuals are usually to do with cause and effect. Karmic links with ourselves are usually to do with issues with past life experiences, okay. And also karmic links with ourselves can be how we interact with others in certain conditions or in certain environments or, for instance, if you have any phobias or fetishes, those sorts of things we need to work with or addictions, for instance. That can be a karmic link. But again certain behavior also creates karma as well. So I hope that explains that little bit there.

Again there's a bit of this in the book I'm writing in terms of healing and how to remove links as well. So that could be considered to be a possibility for adding into this meditation we do next week, because you can remove links with people, whether it's karmic or not, and again you can focus on the karmic aspects as well and remove them. But in general, that particular removal of a link is the same process whether it's karmic or not, okay.

24. What is the mechanics to move from one event space to another?

Hmm, well, it's simply using intention. We move from one event space to another, when we have a choice. We have a choice to do this or that, go one way rather than another way, buy this or not buy it. Maybe we have two choices, maybe we have three choices, maybe we have four choices. This is something that we have to work with and basically think about.

In terms of consciously moving from one event space to another, that's a real high function, and I would suggest that only extremely evolved individuals can do and know that they're in that event space. But consider this, we have moved into an event space we shouldn't be in collectively, think about it. With all the nonsense that's happening around the world right now, we're not in the same event space we were in. We've all collectively chosen to experience this, an alternative group or global event space to experience something that is quite clearly happening with no apparent control of ourselves.

We can all see that what's happening is wrong, but we can't change it. And that's because we've moved from one event space to another. So if we all have the right intention to move from one particular knowledge system or desire system to another, we'll do it. And we've actually done that and the function of inflationary triangulation has pulled a lot of different individuals, us into it as well. And there are some individuals, who have moved into it and are saying actually this isn't the reality we're supposed to be in, and to work within it but not be part of it, whereas others are immersed in it as well.

So moving from one event space to another is simply by using your intention to change your reality, so to speak. Although doing that, that's realities aren't event space, they are parallel environments. We can have realities within an event space. But it's all about changing, so you can meditate on this and change your environment, change the things that happen around you. And that allows you to move from one event space to another, because you're using your intention to change your environment, your reality, so to speak. Okay, that's one way of doing it.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:10) Okay, so let's have a look at the meditation, which is to become more expansive. Lots of questions there, thank you for all those questions from FN over the months and thank all the other people who've got their questions lined up for July. There's a lots of questions lined up for July and they're very diverse and searching, so thank you very much.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:10:27).

(1:26) Closing comments: I thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga in June, the 29th of June 2019 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And I thank you again for all listening in to it and taking part in the meditations and asking your questions. And thank you again, if you do ask any more questions between now and July, they'll be put into August's Satsanga, so just be aware that there may be a month's delay. I've now got a lot of questions, which I can use for the July Satsanga. So thank you very much for joining in, thank you for listening and namaste to you all and God's love to you all." END

May 25, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 25th of May 2019 and actually it's being broadcast in Tokyo, Japan — and I'm going to meet some wonderful people, who are associated with QHHT and who are also involved with the translation of first of all, "The History of God," whilst I'm over here as well. So I'm delighted to be able to meet these people both again and for the first time. And thank you Kevin Moore again for transmitting the World Satsanga on his YouTube channel, The MooreTalk and The Moore Show. It's always a delight to be able to work with Kevin and his ability to reach further and farther with this particular modality of broadcasting. Thank you.

Okay, so we've got quite a lot to do today in terms of questions. But the first thing I want to do is talk about "What dementia is and how it's caused?" There's a lot of people around me at the moment that are experiencing, shall I say, dementia in terms of their parents or loved ones, for instance, and I've had a lot of them ask the question about what it's all about. This includes things like Alzheimers and the various different forms that dementia does come in.

Part 1. Lecture on "What is Dementia and how is it caused?"

Well, basically, dementia in its worst case is very obvious insomuch as from a spiritual perspective the individual, who we consider to be our loved one or our parent or our friend whilst we're incarnate in this particular incarnation, is no longer there. We don't feel their personality. We don't feel their spirit, so to speak. We just see somebody who is...or a body that communicates with us and sometimes they focus on us and sometimes they don't.

The worse, or should I say, the longer they've been experiencing dementia, the more difficulty they're having in terms of understanding who we are and where we come from even if we're their children, for instance, it's most difficult. And including things like understanding or remembering things that happened 30 seconds or three or four minutes ago. Those individuals who have experienced dementia in a limited sense, that being in terms of the longevity that the dementia has been with them, may operate quite normally apparently, specifically to those who they don't see very often.

So for instance, if you are living away from your parents' home and your parents are still living at home or one of your parents is still living at home, and you have two parents still and one parent is perfectly fine and the other parent has dementia, the parent who is perfectly fine will be saying that their partner is forgetful all the time, asks the same questions all the time and has difficulty in remembering things and is quite aggressive as a result of that. And then you as a child will come along once in a while, either you'll telephone them or you'll go and visit them, and they'll be perfectly compassmented — they'll be totally focused.

And that's because you do provide a focus. As an individual you're not in part of the background with the partner, who is there all the time, because the partner is part of the background. And so the things that or the levels of interaction with that partner start to become part of the background and so nonconsequential. So it doesn't create the focus for that individual, whereas when you as the child comes along, you create a focus, and so therefore, the person or the parent with dementia starts to remember things straightaway, starts to understand who you are, what you are, what you are there for and even down to conversations that you've had sort of 30-40 seconds ago. But the longer that you are there, you start to become more of the

background again, and that's when things kind of start to get repeated and they start to forget things.

So what is this focus and what is dementia and what is it all about? Well, it's all about really a way in which a particular aspect or soul has decided to leave the body. If you remember, there's a number of different termination junctures, which we can have — up to five and the fifth one includes the final demise of the human form and the departure of the projected aspect from the True Energetic Self (which we sometimes call the Godhead or Oversoul or Higher Self, and the aspect being called a soul or an individualized unit of sentience and energy from the True Energetic Self) removes itself from that particular body, that vehicle that is experiencing this particular environment for a particular moment in space or time. And so that particular entity then sort of moves out, moves out and the body dies.

(5 min) With dementia, it's a case of there is no longer a need to be incarnate. The expectations and the goals of the life plan have been for all intents and purposes completed, and therefore, some souls either decide to go. They choose one of the departure or termination junctures or they finish their life plan close to the fifth termination juncture, and therefore, their life plan is terminated at the same time, so they go all at the same time. But with dementia, the soul is sort of gradually moving out of the way. The aspect is sort of gradually departing, because it may have satisfied the goals or the requirements of its life plan and they have decided to stay a bit longer or may just be staying longer for those individuals, who it has become associated with in this particular incarnation, such as its partner, such as its family members.

And so there is the desire to go and go back to the energetic, but there's also a desire to stay. And so what happens is that the sentience that is associated with the particular incarnate human vehicle sort of gradually sort of migrates slowly through like an underlying desire to go Home, whereas on the other side of the fence, we've still got this issue about wanting to be here, wanting to stay incarnate. So you get this dichotomy, where there's still a link with the human form, the incarnate human vehicle, but there's a desire from the incarnate aspect or soul to basically go back to the energetic and go back to its level of communion with its True Energetic Self. And so that's what happens.

The soul doesn't need to be here, doesn't really want to be here, but feels an honor of duty, so to speak, to be here for those who they feel are dependent upon them being there for confidence reasons, for emotional reasons and basically for maintaining that family unit reasons as well. So dementia is really in a nutshell the soul or the incarnate aspect gradually moving away from the incarnation and rather than going in one go either through disease, illness, accident or just the longevity of the human vehicle just ending basically, its function finishing, breaking down and no longer being functional.

So it's really about understanding that the soul is departing slowly and that the focus is...when we go and see a friend or a colleague or a parent or a partner that's got dementia, and we haven't seen them for some time, for instance, if they're in a care facility and we go, they suddenly wake up. So a part of the sentience comes back to meet us, comes back down the Hara line — that little energetic tube, which maintains the connectivity between the incarnate aspect and the True Energetic Self — it comes down there and basically greets us, so to speak.

From a human perspective, it doesn't feel that way, but from the soul or the aspect, it would say: "Oh, I've got to be here for them." So we come back down again, and it's only when there's a period of existence experienced by that particular incarnate aspect that has been achieved, for instance, time, that that individual starts to become part of the background and that they think: "Oh, well, now I'm here now, so I can start to drift back." And that's when we start to lose the focus of the individual and this sort of lack of personality, lack of understanding, the vacant look in the eyes of the individual with dementia starts to become prevalent as well.

So dementia is really again in summary a condition where the soul has decided it wants to go, but feels some sort of honor of duty to hang around a bit longer for those individuals, who expect them to be there basically. And the result is that the sentience that is required to animate the human form and give it a personality is not always there and sometimes isn't there. So you can see a link between dementia and being in a coma actually, because in the extreme cases of dementia, the body is just alive.

(10 min) From our human perspective, it's alive but it's not really animated or interactive in a correct way, in a way that is applicable to and associated with a full level of connectivity from an aspect. And so you see people with dementia just sitting there with a vacant look on their faces and this is almost the same as being in a coma. Because actually although in a coma, in general comas can be contained or maintained by a very small percentage of sentience, in general a lot of comas are maintained by medical and mechanical means. And so again, you get this lack of connectivity there. And rather than having the eyes open with a vacant stare, because there's nobody there, there's very little sentience there, the eyes are generally closed.

So coma and dementia are almost identical in terms of what's going on — the soul or incarnate aspect isn't in the body or isn't in the body fully, so to speak. Okay, when you see somebody with dementia, just recognize that they really aren't all there, because they're not. The sentience and the energy that is associated with that body is mostly gone. And you can give them the opportunity to go, if you want to. You can give them the permission to go, so rather than perpetuating this condition, where they're sort of sometimes here and sometimes not here, moving backwards and forwards to the body, which actually is something that we do anyway, when we first associate ourselves with the human form in the fetus or in the embryonic state, for instance. And when the body is first born, we do the same thing — whether we're first born or whether we're in a dementia state about to leave the body. So we're backwards and forwards all the time.

So really and truly, just accept or give these people permission to go. So when you see them at a certain age, it can be any age really — it can be from middle forties, even late thirties up to eighties, nineties and in the hundreds. If you see somebody that's got dementia and you know them, you can just say to them: "You know, you don't need to hang around, you can go back to your True Energetic Self or you can go back Home," if you want to use those words instead. And that will give them more incentive to go and detach the animating energy from the human form, removing it from the Tan tien and the rest of the sentience from the Soul seat and bringing it back towards the Core star, then move it back up the Hara line back into communion with its True Energetic Self and the body will demise accordingly.

Okay, so if you see anybody with dementia, just recognize it's because basically their soul isn't fully integrated with the body, and it's probably finished its life plan and is feeling no reason to be here other than to provide consolation or confidence or the need to be there for others, who are part of the family unit. And that's it. Okay, so that's what dementia is all about. It's about the soul leaving the body, but not quite leaving the body.

Let's have a look at the questions we've got. We've got a lot of questions actually, so we've got lots to go through and lots to do. There's a lot from FM and a lot from JM today. Thank you very much for your questions. I'll try and get through them as swiftly as possible, because there's quite a lot here.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. I understand that when we are born let's say in Asia and later in life we move to another continent let's say America, it interferes with our life plan or it interferes with our

ability to excel or grow because different programming is required i.e. culturally, language skills etc. Is this true? If not, would that hinder our growth or abilities in our incarnated life or is that a part of our life planning? (FM)

To move around the planet is sometimes part of the life plan, sometimes it's not. Sometimes it's circumstantial and sometimes it's an additional requirement that we've got, if we've met the challenges and the goals associated with our life plan. So sometimes it can interfere with the life plan, sometimes it's additional to the life plan, and sometimes it's part of the life plan. So it's not really much of an issue. It's in terms of we need to deal with things, as we deal with them.

I mean certainly my current partner has moved around the planet quite a lot. I've moved around the planet quite a lot, but not from a home perspective. The location I'm in now is my second home. My first home is basically one particular city for a long time, most of my life in effect, and where I am now is in a different city on the same island, but in a different country within that island, if you can understand that. So it's sort of dealing with things, as it becomes appropriate and recognizing that some things, even though they might be part of our life plan, may be added to the plan, because we may have got to the point, where we've dealt with most of the major aspects of that life plan or those goals.

- **In Anne Dialogue you wrote: from birth to one year “Also, the chakras and auric field are not entirely developed at this point in the incarnation, which results in the Aspect having limited energetic functionality and personal protection from energetic attack of any kind.” When others ask you about energetic attack, you disregard their existence by commenting that once we are energetically of higher vibration, it should not matter. That still does not respond to the fact that it exists and you confirmed that in your writing. What are they? Where are these energetic attacks comes from?**
- **Who plans these attacks and for what purpose? Clarify their roots and purpose? How often do we need to clean or what could we do for protection when we are still working to reach a higher vibration and thus prone or susceptible to such attacks?**

(15 min) Well, energetic attacks come from everywhere. They can be from astral entities, which are either self-created through what you would call Darwinian evolution of energies, where similar or sympathetic energies group together. And they group together in clumps or islands of energies and they sort of gradually gravitate towards other clumps or islands of similar or same energies, and then they start to get limited intelligence and actively seek those energies of similar or same energy or frequency out as well creating a much bigger energy and increasing the intelligence.

Up to a certain point, they can achieve this. But sometimes they get to a point, where they can't maintain their own energies, and therefore, the intelligence sort of dissipates. And so to do that, they need to find an energy source, and we're a very good energy source, specifically if we're open. And so they find that they can get energy from us to perpetuate their own existence, and when this happens, there's sometimes a symbiotic relationship that happens. They give us feelings of power, ability to coerce people or be successful in certain ways, in a way that allows us to sort of justify giving them energy, so to speak. And we do this in a very sort of background way — we don't understand we're doing it from the human perspective.

And so we sort of sometimes feed the astral entities. And so they want to come into us as soon as they can, because the younger we are, the less protected we are. And so the infant and the younger child will want to be in the energies of the mother, because the mother's energy system and auric layers — and the auric layers are a byproduct of the energies that we use to create and animate the human form, but they're still quite protective from that perspective, a bit like the atmosphere is on the Earth — allows that baby to be protected by being inside the energies of the mother, so these entities can't attack them.

Also some of these entities are created by us — by us not liking somebody or wishing somebody ill. And so we can inadvertently create these things simply by our desire or our intention or want to create or give somebody harm or ill thoughts. And this is enough to sort of create this opportunity for these energies to sort of group together based upon the intention behind the individual, who wants to create an ill thought process or wish somebody ill, so to speak, because they don't like them or because they've done something wrong to them.

So the astral entities can be created by natural evolution, so to speak, and through us. But also a lot of individuals throw energy at each other. If you go into an environment, for instance, where you feel the energy is not right and you walk out, that's because there's people who are throwing energy at each other. If you meet up an individual, who you find adversarial, you'll find that you don't like being with them. They feel very nasty to you, their energy feels sharp. That's because they're throwing energy at you. The energy can be coercive energy, it can be sort of direct attacks like bolt lightning, or it can be hooking energy, or it can be like sucking energy from you as well.

So basically energetic attacks come from human beings directly, human beings indirectly by using astral entities or other individuals to do it, or it can come through the astral entities themselves. Okay, so that's how energetic attacks come from and where they come from. In actual fact, the psychic shield, which was created and is available as a Correspondence Course on my website, and I'm doing it now as a day-long workshop as well, is designed to protect the unprotected, because some people are naturally protected, because of their energy and their personality and their sentience and their evolution as well, and their background lack of desire to connect with some of these things. So basically, they're naturally protected or naturally powerful, whereas others aren't.

(20 min) So in my perspective, I disregard these entities, because they just can't touch me and I know they can't touch me. I don't let them touch me, whereas others who are less forthright in their thought processes might have an issue with it and might get connected or attacked in that way. Okay.

- In “The Anne Dialogues” P 4408 you wrote: **“The life plan is therefore riddled with “interactive” contracts between Aspects that serve the function of ensuring that the chosen experiences are presented to the incarnate Aspect by those other incarnate Aspects that are working around it in the same environment as it is, that have agreed to present them. This of course is reciprocated.” This means we contract with other aspects while incarnated.**
- **Could we revoke part of our contracts? Let's say we married and got the divorce and the difficulties we faced brought a lot of lessons and experiences. Now we would like to move on. Could we place our intent and announce by saying that “I am a sovereign being and I exercise my intent and will revoke my contract with x hence forthwith”? Does that work? If not, why not? Why our Will and Intent is not enough?**

The best way to revoke a contract...generally, if something's happened to us, the contract has been fulfilled. If it's continuing, maybe that contract hasn't been fulfilled in totality. But we can move away from, if we feel we've learned enough, we can use our intention to move away from the interaction with another individual. And we can actively terminate it by forgiving that individual and forgetting and sending them love and then desiring no longer to interact with that individual. And we can do this through meditation or through focused interaction with our selves and creating a mantra, if you want to do it in that way.

And so we can in fact move away from a particular interaction with a particular individual, if we feel we no longer need to. The other thing is it could be part of our life plan to recognize that we no longer need to interact with this individual. And this point at which we have decided we no

longer need to interact with that individual, and we decide to forgive and forget them, could be the point at which we are severing karma or a previous link with them from a previous incarnation. So we have to think of it in these sort of terms, recognizing and understanding that in essence, we can with our intention change what appears to be to us a cyclic interaction with an individual in a certain environment and terminate it, as we want to, provided that it feels right. And if it feels right, then it should do.

- In “The Anne Dialogues” page 4426 you wrote that guides and helpers: “use the Akashic to validate the optimal junctures of insertion and the intensity of intervention required.” How could Akashic records validate that for our helpers’ assistance with our life plan? Many people say they can read Akashic records? What do they access?
- Does Akashic records has history of the aspect incarnation or more? If more, what are they? Does Akashic records hold a complete blue print of our life plan while incarnated? Does Akashic records keep each records belonging to an aspect of TES separately? Or the Akashic records hold TES records of all its aspects in one bundle? How are they categorized? Where are they held? Who oversees it?
- Dolores Cannon discussed this and she said Akashic records are held in a building, was that metaphoric or simplified for us, incarnate? Please elaborate and clarify.

I can elaborate to as much as I can give you the information I know. The Akashic records are simply a memory set within the Source that are associated with those individuals, individual souls or aspects that incarnate in the human form. So it’s a location within the Source, and how we interact with that is based upon how we feel we can interact with it. If Dolores wants to use it as repository of knowledge, like a library, then that’s fine. But basically, it’s a location where everything that has happened, will happen, could happen, should happen, has happened, may happen, will happen is happening all concurrently.

(25 min) And so the guide and helpers, because we exist in a condition, where everything is happening concurrently, can access this, because it’s associated specifically with being incarnated in the human state on the Earth. There are lots of other records or memory sets or locations within the overall sentience and energy that the Source has got, that is specifically associated with experiential rememberings, so to speak, and the evolutionary content associated with that experiential remembering. And everything is happening concurrently within that, because it’s all within an event space, which is...if you want to call it “holistic,” you can — if you want to call it “holographic,” you can. But it means everything that has happened, is happening, will happen, could happen, should happen is all in one place at the same time.

So the guide and helpers can look at that and they even look at the potential parallel conditions as well, by the way, so they can then look at these things associated with a particular individual in the interactions it’s having now, and what these interactions were as a function of the Akashic, and say: “Okay, this is the right time to put this in now. We can change it though, maybe we can do this instead or that instead. Or maybe in this particular parallel condition, this particular experience needs to be inserted here rather than there.”

And so it’s all about creating the opportunity for us, who in our individualized state in a lower frequency environment and a lower frequency body aren’t able to see. So it’s a bit like understanding the maze and getting to the center of the maze, but having to remember it. Or only being able to work with that maze, although we potentially understand it and know it anyway back to front, upside down, left and right, but we forget about it. And we still have to interact with it — and the only way we can interact with that maze and get to the center of the maze and back out again is by experiencing certain things, like bumping into people within the maze, asking them directions, getting lost, getting found, understanding certain junctures or junctions within the maze as well. So it’s a case of us trying to understand it and work with it without knowledge of it. So it’s a bit like us having to learn to drive a car again, having already

previously driven that car and experienced various different experiences in the car. So it's about understanding things.

And as categories go, this is just one category as far as I'm aware, it's just experience. And they are sort of categorized in terms of what have I, the individualized aspect of my True Energetic Self, experienced in all the different parallel conditions, in all the different pasts, the different presents, the different futures? There's some possibilities of those different pasts, presents and futures. So they'll be categorized in terms of us and Earth, and what we've experienced from those particular experiences, and what we've learned from it and how we've evolved as a result of that, and how that evolution has helped our True Energetic Self. Okay, so I hope that helps that particular question. Another question based upon this...

- **So many people say they can read Akashic records and there is no way to know if they can read or not. With regression, we could access some info. Abraham-Hicks calls regression not accurate. She says when you do regression, you do not necessarily access your own Akashic records and you could access another entity in your group or other aspects. Is that correct?**

Absolutely. Basically, there are lots of occasions, where we experience something from the Akashic records and it's like we've experienced it ourselves. It's like we've been there ourselves, but actually we haven't. So in this instance, we can get experience to help us work or navigate through an incarnation based upon another aspect's experience in another existence in a similar condition in a similar environment. So we can actually access that which we haven't experienced, but it's associated with us, because we've downloaded it, so to speak. And we can access other things associated with other aspects as well. So unless we exactly know what we're asking or want, we can put ourselves in a position where we're just accessing things randomly, and Abraham Hicks is absolutely right there.

- **Source Entity One said, one way to get rid of karma is by "everyone forgive each other at the point of reception of an action." What is point of reception of action? Kindly elaborate. It appears that Source says that there is a reaction for our bad acts toward another entity.**

There's positive actions as well, of course.

- **You always say Karma means attraction to low-frequency thoughts, behaviors, actions, and stimulus or sensations. See also "The History of God" P 6613? Please explain and clarify.**

(30 min) Karma is extremely complicated. Karma is essentially our addiction to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions in the low frequency environment and the desire and the need to come back to experience it. Karma is also to do with how we interact with others within this environment. And so if we can, for instance, experience a particular experience or know we're about to experience a particular experience that we know or feel is going to be detrimental to us, and we forgive the individuals, who are administering that experience on us straightaway, then we can negate the need for the reciprocation of that experience with that individual, to negate the link between us, the link being karma.

So really it's about constantly forgiving people, as they interact with you. Sometimes they interact with you in a nice way — you don't need to be forgiven for a nice way. But if you feel that you've been wrongly done, for instance, or somebody's done something wrong to you or cheated on you or hurt you in some way, if you can at the point of being hurt forgive them, like Jesus did by saying, you know, if they punch you in the face, or if they hit you on the cheek, then offer them the other cheek. That's the point of reception of the action. Forgive them to the

point, where you say: "Okay, if you want to punch me, punch me." There is no fear associated with that interaction in that way, and there is no continued connectivity by being angry at that person and now wanting to get them back, for example. Okay, so that's the way in which you can negate karma in that particular respect at the point of reception.

- **You wrote a child gets protection from energetic attacks by being close to parent's energetic fields. What about kids who end up with no parents shortly after birth? Or are sent to foster care or orphanages, who protects them? How do these children deal with energetically? How could they be helped?**

Yeah, I've just explained that in one of the previous questions. Basically, I think you've asked some of these questions in a previous Satsanga. Maybe I'm going through some older questions as well. There's a different list of things — maybe there's a bit of repetition. It doesn't matter. Some of these questions sometimes need to be asked twice actually, so that's probably why I've got these questions again.

Basically, the people who care for them protect them. So if they're abandoned or they're orphaned or they're in a hospital, then the nurses or the midwives who look after them will protect them in that way as well. If they go to an orphanage, for instance, the people who love them, who look after them, and the people who foster them, or the people who adopt them will also provide that energetic protection for them as well. So they do get protected, or they create their own level of protection very quickly.

So even though, you know, from around the year zero to year seven, their energetic fields and their chakras are still sort of developing, they can get protection from other individuals, who show them love in some way, shape or form by being within their energy fields. Children are very good at clinging onto the legs of their parents and the legs of other people, who they feel can protect them, if you notice this function with children. And also people, who are fostering children, or who are adopting children are also protecting them as well. So they do get it from different places, or they develop an energy system, which is protective fairly quickly.

- **Name some of the successful inventors of sacred geometry devices and their devices and what they do?**

We've gone through the question about naming some inventors with sacred geometry.

- **In your book, you identified three religions and the people who brought it, Jesus, Mohammed and Buddha. You did not mention Moses and Judaism. Why was that?**

And we've gone through...I don't know if we've gone through this question. I don't mention Moses and Judaism simply because they were a development towards the work that Jesus and Mohammed and the Buddha did. From my understanding, there wasn't really the structure associated with the teachings, although Moses did bring down the Ten Commandments, so to speak, and that was very important, but they didn't really give the continued interactive way in which one can become self-realized and connected back with the True Energetic Self and Source. So that's the reason for that.

(35 min) There was no other reason. They were important at that time in the way of keeping people together, and making them think, behave and act in the right way. So whereas Jesus and Mohammed and Buddha provided a direct way of interacting with one's Self by perfecting the connectivity through internalization, I feel that...I might be wrong here, but I feel that Moses and Judaism didn't actually do that. They just provided a way in which to experience and keep yourself clean karmically. So although it's a different angle, it's not as in-depth.

As I said probably before, there's going to be a book on this that explains the links between my understandings and the different start points of religions and other things as well, not just religions, but ways of thinking, ways of being as well, which would include the works of Confucius, etc., because I think some of these are very important to understand where they've come from and how they integrate with a more deeper level of understanding that's available to us now — not just in my work but with other people's works around us as well, because we're all stepping stones. And those that will come after us, who will deepen the understanding as well.

- **So much is attached to Judaism religious books and hidden meanings to our creation. There are so many books or movies as to “I am that I am” when Moses received a response from God. And so many interpretations of what is the proper format for using that phrase. What is your take on this?**

There's another question here, which I think also we've answered before. But I think I'm going to answer it again. Yeah, we have gone through this before, but basically, it's a way of saying that if Source said I am that I am, it's basically saying I am Source. I am existent, I am in existence. I am sentience. I think therefore I am is a very good way of saying it as well. And so it's basically, some of these books, although they don't give us directions, and this is why Jesus and Judaism is quite important in terms of how we as individuals can reconnect with Source or reconnect with our True Energetic Selves, it does give us an understanding of in a very, very basic way that we are sentience and energy.

And that that which we communicate with as a higher function of sentience and energy is our True Energetic Self is again sentience and energy, and then therefore, Source is sentience and energy. It's just that the volume, if you want to call it that, or the density of sentience and energy is much greater, as we move up. So from the perspective of the sentience that's generally associated with an incarnate aspect, which is about 2.5% of the sentience of a True Energetic Self, then we can see there's a great jump in sentience associated with the True Energetic Self in comparison to the aspect. And then if we look at — and I've got no idea what the difference in the percentage of sentience a True Energetic Self has got in comparison to Source, and therefore, of Source between that and Origin, you can see a massive jump.

So it's basically just showing, that these things show, that we are smaller individualized units of Source, or the Sources are smaller individualized units of the Origin, and the OM are smaller individualized units of Origin, and sometimes the hybrids are smaller individualized units of the mixture of Origin energy with the intention for it to be Origin vs. Source Entity energy with its intention to be Source Entity. And so there's a lot of these things, which are based upon recognizing that we are not the human form. And that which we are part of and that which created us is also not quantifiable as being physical or human.

And so the I am that I am or I think therefore I am is an indication that it is the sentience that is what we are and not the form. Okay, well, I hope that answered that question. I probably answered it in a slightly different way the last time. So I'm actually at a point with these questions that have been answered now, so there's a few other questions that I'm going to go through next month from FM, which will hopefully clear up that backlog of questions, and will allow us to start to be more diverse in terms of the contributors. But fantastic questions all the same. And sometimes these questions do have to come from one person for a period of time or a number of different Satsangas, because of the theme there.

(40 min) There's a theme not only in terms of the questions that they're asking in terms of what they are trying to gain in their own understanding, but there's also a theme that is associated with people who listen to the Satsanga. So there's like two parts to the story there: one is satisfying the individual who's asking the questions, the other one is satisfying in a subconscious way the questions that other individuals may also request answers for as well.

2. I used to think there are 408 universes in SE 1's multiverse. But since the first twelve "floors" form the basement of the framework, are there 408 minus 12 universes, with twelve floors being the first universe, so the total number of universes is 397, right? This came from "The Construction of the Source Entities" in "The Origin Speaks." (JM)

Okay, so the multiverse is created through twelve full dimensions. Each of the full dimensions operate in the same way apart from the first full dimension. Okay, so the first full dimension operates in the lowest frequencies, so we'll deal with that in a moment. So full dimension 2 up to full dimension 12 operate in the same way. Each of those full dimensions splits out into three subdimensional components, and each of those subdimensional components splits out into twelve frequency levels or frequency bands.

Each of those frequency levels or frequency bands is capable of supporting and does support a self-contained simultaneous universal environment in its own right. Now a simultaneous universal environment means that it is a static piece of structure, it's not parallelism that's created by event space, so it's a static structure which is there. So by simultaneous, it means they're in existence all the time, they aren't changed apart from the parallel conditions.

So we have $11 \times 3 \times 12$, which gives us 396 frequencies or frequency levels or frequency bands and 396 universes. Then we have to deal with the first full dimension, which again houses the lowest frequencies. So although it splits out into three subdimensional components, it compresses back into one composite subdimension, which means it only allows twelve frequencies to be created. So there's 12 frequencies there plus the 396 gives us 408 frequencies, so JM is correct there. However, these twelve frequencies are all required to create a universe, because they're so low frequency. So we only have one universe plus 396 universes, which gives us 397 universes, which is correct again.

So basically we have 408 frequencies, but 397 universes. And the physical universe is unique, because it's the one that requires a whole dimension to create it and requires twelve frequencies to create it, whereas the other universes are the function of one particular frequency within a full dimension. And there are 36 universes within a full dimension from the second full dimension upwards. Okay, so I hope that explains that, which is a good question. Thank you very much.

- **In "The Origin Speaks," the Origin states: "...I now know how to stop my own heart beating, and can stay in this condition for as long as I like, ad infinitum." What does this mean?**

It basically means it can put itself into stasis. If you are a yogi and you're very well adept at being internalized, you can actually start to turn off the senses, the physical senses, you know, seeing, smelling, tasting, touching and hearing [GSN said smelling twice]. But on top of that, you can start to do things like turn the heart off, or slow the heart right down to the point, where it's not necessary. You slow the whole body function down, the metabolism down, so the heart can stop. And so the Origin is using this as an example of going into stasis.

Yogis can go into stasis, put themselves into suspended animation by slowing the body down. They turn off the different senses. They slow the body's metabolism down, which means the heart stops beating, because there's no longer a need for the heart to beat to maintain the energies of the body. The body is being maintained by the energies, not by the physical metabolism. So basically, the Origin does this. It can put itself in stasis — it can stop growing, it can stop thinking, it can stop being, it can stop creating. And that's what that means basically, it puts itself in stasis.

- In “The Origin Speaks,” the Origin refers to “the designers of the human form.” Who are they? Did they design human forms for many planets of our universe, of our multiverse?

(45 min) There are a number of individuals who are disincarnate, who are part of a, if you want to call them a Council, you can do. It’s a very popular word these days. But they are involved with the use of and the optimization of the use of various different locations within the physical universe and the higher frequencies within the physical universe for accelerating the evolutionary progression of us, so to speak, of us as True Energetic Selves and smaller aspects of our True Energetic Selves.

And so they look at the different environments and say: “Well, what particular vehicle can be used to optimize the opportunity for evolutionary progression or through experience in this particular environment that this planet gives us?” And so they design different vehicles and one of those vehicles was the human form. And there’s different individuals, who look after different planets, different sectors within a galaxy, different sectors within a galaxy or within different frequencies as well, so there’s different groups of disincarnate individuals who...and sometimes they are incarnate.

Sometimes they have to incarnate to create some of these vehicles and different body types to allow the incarnate aspect to experience different environments in different ways, interact with different individuals who are incarnate in different environments in different ways, in different frequencies, within different locations within different parts of this particular galaxy and other galaxies within the physical universe. So basically, they design all sorts of different vehicles. And there’s different groups of individuals who design different vehicles for the incarnate aspect or the aspect to attach itself to experience the low frequencies or the frequencies associated with a particular location within a galaxy within the universe.

And they are constantly changing the human form. The human form has had a number of different iterations. Some of them have been created to compensate for the drop in frequency, and some of those have survived or adapted naturally to the drops in frequency. And so we’ve got a number of vehicles here, which are here through Darwinian evolution, a number of vehicles, which are here through initial designs by these entities, and others, which have been imported as a result of the need to change a body type, which is similar to the human body to allow the continued interaction with these environments, but without the need to design and develop a completely new body, for instance.

- In “The Origin Speaks,” the Origin says that “free energy...can be manipulated by me when I am in a period of creativity.” Isn’t the Origin always creative?

No, it can be in contemplation as well. The Origin can be constantly in creativity, contemplation or experience. It doesn’t always need to create. We don’t always need to create. Some of our best points of existence are when we are in a contemplative nature. So the Origin doesn’t need to constantly create to experience, to evolve and to progress and to change its location and to grow its sentience, it can just contemplate what it’s doing. Call it planning, if you want to. Call it understanding what it’s done, if you want to. But it doesn’t always need to create to progress.

- In “The Origin Speaks,” you and the Origin are discussing the pivotal role played by Event Space in the Origin’s development. You pose this question: “I wonder what else had a role to play in your development.” And the answer is: “Many, many more things, but this is not the right time to discuss them. You would need to write a whole new book to even think about scratching the surface.” Can we assume that this “whole new book” will be a separate work from “Beyond the Origin,” since that already has so much to cover?

No, I think this is going to be in "Beyond the Origin." The books that are going to come, by the way, are I'm working on a healing book now. Of course, "The Curators" is about to be published — I've already got the cover for it, which is quite good. I've got to edit the galley print and then it will be published, so probably August-September this year, this is 2019. So that's the seventh book. The eighth book, which I'm working on, which is healing.

(50 min) The ninth and tenth will be based upon the OM and Beyond the Origin, and then there's two. One is to do with so-called antichrists and what their roles are and the deeper meanings behind that and how big that book will be I don't know. And one will be about linking religions together as well. But I see the "Beyond the Origin" book as being quite a wide reaching book. I think it's going to be stitching up quite a few unanswered questions from previous dialogues.

- **From "The Origin Speaks," "Your own creative function...is born from being created with the intention of having the ability to be creative." I understand that God is creative by creating things. But we don't create things in the same way, so in what way are we creative?**

We do things in a different way and that's also being creative. Being creative is not specifically about, you know, building a motor car or building a house or writing a book or trimming a bush in a certain way. It's about how we do it differently. So being creative is basically about doing things in a different way. So if we have ten people together and tell them to build a shed, for instance, those ten people would build a shed in a different way to each other. Some of them would follow the instructions. Some of them wouldn't follow the instructions. Some of them would collaborate with somebody else. Some of them would put one thing in first and something else in second, whereas others would do the second thing first.

So it's all about how we do things, and how we do things is being creative, because we're creating another way in which it can be done. So even though we don't think things are creative, we are being creative. I hope I've answered that particular question, because even asking this question is being creative. So it's a case of recognizing that when we do things differently, we're being creative, because we're creating a different condition from which we're experiencing that which is being experienced in the way it's being experienced.

- **And a related question concerns terminating creativity, which the Origin can choose to do (same chapter). In what sense can we do that, if indeed we can?**

Our role is to experience things, to experience, learn and evolve and how we experience, learn and evolve is how we create. When we stop experiencing, learning and evolving and we stop contemplating and we stop being, then we stop creating. So only when we would be in the position when we totally reintegrate with Source and lose our individuality would we stop creating. I think that's the best answer to that question.

We are naturally creative in myriad different ways. And some of it is not considered to be creative, although it is. It's just that if we stop being individualized, then we would stop as an individual being creative, although we might still be part of creativity or a creative condition as a part of our True Energetic Self or Source that no longer has individuality, but is still nevertheless part of something bigger that is still creating. So we would still be part of the creative processes even though we might be in some level and some depth of communion with our True Energetic Self and/or our True Energetic Self is in some depth of communion with the Source as well.

- **And another related question, still from the same chapter. "Whenever an entity creates something, it creates it in its name, in its image or signature." Do we do that? Are we creative in that sense?**

Yes, of course. Everything that we do is created by our energy, by our intention. We intend to do something. We intend to be something. We intend to experience something. We intend to build something. We intend to disassemble something. The energy associated with that is us and the sentience associated with that energy is us, and so there's a signature associated with that which is done, which is attributable to us. So that's what it means by being creative in its name.

And in some respects, when in the Bible it says that God created us in its image, it basically is saying that it created an individualized version of its own sentience. So it's a smaller version of it. So our True Energetic Self is a smaller version of God, and we as individualized aspects of our True Energetic Selves are smaller versions of our True Energetic Selves, so again we create in our own image that which created us in its image. And by its image it means it's just sentience and energy and a purpose to be. That's what it means by that.

- **Astronomers estimate the radius of our universe as 14 billion light years. Is this anywhere near true?**

(55 min) We don't have the capability to understand how big the universe is — and actually the universe is slightly amorphous, so to say it's got a radius is probably incorrect. Although I sometimes describe it as a sphere, that's a good example, but it's not clear. Think of it like the weakest balloon you've ever had and that balloon is full of water and it just swishes and swashes around. It's changing its shape based upon where it is and where it is laying to rest.

That's the best way to think about it, so there's no way in which we can say. The only way we can potentially justify a measurement of the universe is by giving it a volume, so to speak. But if you remember in one of the books, I think it's one of the "Beyond the Source" books, where they talk about evolution affecting the size of a particular universe or a particular event space or a continuum. So evolution can affect the size, because the universe isn't just height, width and breadth, so to speak, you know the basic dimensions that mankind calls a "dimension," which is basically a state of measurement, not a dimension per se. We've also got the content within the frequencies within that volume as well.

So if we would suggest that the only way in which the universe can be quantified in terms of a measurement is by its volume, and that that volume can be changed based upon the frequency associated with the universe, and the content that is within it, and the entities within those particular frequencies, and their creations within that volume, that's going to give you some way of saying that actually, the volume is one thing, but the density is another.

So it's unquantifiable basically from a human perspective, because it's based upon the creativity within it, the incarnate aspects within it, the content that's created within it — there's content that is naturally there, and the content that's created within it — and the density of the creativity, and the density of the content, and the density of the sentience associated with that creativity as well. So I hope that answered that particular question in a way, which is totally unquantifiable. Thank you very much.

- **The Origin says that SE1 "created the multiverse as an environment for structured energetic (frequential) ascension and populated it with smaller versions of itself (us? JM), giving them the power of creativity as a prerequisite for gaining experience..." So we do have "the power of creativity," whatever that is?**

Absolutely. The whole point of it is the multiverse is a playground. It's a playground based upon a separated out or an annexed area of the Source Entity's structure and its own sentience. Some of that sentience is of course us, because the multiverse has a level of sentience as well. And so what we experience within that multiverse and how we create within that multiverse and

what we gain from the experience within that multiversal environment is what we use to evolve. And so that level of experience is what we create. We create an experience.

If we decide to drive to an airport, rather than get a taxi to the airport, we've created a condition, where we're experiencing one thing vs. another, so we've created a condition of experience through choice. The thing is we've created...if we thought about actually that we're not going to go to the airport via the taxi, we're going to get a lift from a friend, that's a different experience. So we've got three different experiences there — one is to go by taxi, one is to drive ourselves there and park our car, another one is to get a lift by a friend.

And although we would singularity experience the one dominant experience, because we decide to go with a particular decision point, let's say we take a taxi, another part of us splits off, where we create a localized event space, where part of this experience is being taken to the airport by a friend, the other one experiences going to the airport by driving a car and parking it in the car park. So we do create lots of different things in lots of different ways.

- **"The Earth is represented on all twelve frequencies associated with the physical universe." So are there like twelve earths, each with its own set of inhabitants?**

(1:00 hr) Actually, there's ten [Earths], because the Earth needs the first three frequencies, as we do, to create the gross physical. So this is where we've got this misinterpretation about three dimensions. It's a unit of measurement, you know, height, width and breadth is a unit of measurement, not a dimension. So when people say we're going to the fourth dimension, which is time, it's complete nonsense. The fourth dimension is a higher piece of structure, much higher piece of structure, and the first, second and third dimension are much higher pieces of structure. Mankind should use height, width and breadth as height, width and breadth. So height, width and breadth is a set of frequencies together giving solidity or gross physicality, so to speak. So that's one Earth.

And then the fourth frequency is another function of that Earth, and the fifth is another function of that Earth, and the sixth is another function of that Earth. So it's like getting more and more finitude within it. And it's like having sectors, for instance, in a hard drive, where the hard drive is the total space available to us, so to speak, and the first area or the first use of occupying that space is based upon a certain frequency — let's say hertz [Hz]. And if we go into kilohertz [kHz], we can put more information in a 1000 Hz than we can do in 1 Hz. If you go into megahertz [mHz], we can put more information in 1 MHz than we can do in a kHz, because there is a 1000 kHz to a MHz. But there is also lots more that we can put in that MHz than we can do in 1 Hz.

So if you think of it in those sort of terms, where it's about the amount of content that can be represented within a different frequency. And as we experience the first three frequencies of the gross physical, we see what's gross physical. We don't see what's represented on the fourth frequency, because it's too high frequency. The eyes can't see it. The gross physical isn't capable of interacting with that which is in the fourth frequency.

And then there's the fifth frequency. And that which is in the fourth frequency and the third frequency can't interact with that which is in the fifth frequency, because it's too high. Although what's in the fourth frequency can interact with that which is in the fourth frequency and the third frequency, and the fifth frequency can interact with that which is in the fourth frequency and the third frequency plus the fifth frequency itself.

So we have the first three frequencies create one particular earth-based condition, and then we have the fourth frequency, which creates the earth-based condition in the first three plus the fourth, which is a second Earth, if you want to call it that. And then in the fifth frequency is what's in the third frequency, fourth frequency and the fifth frequency, which is a third version of the

Earth, if you want to call it that. So the higher up the frequencies we go, we see more content, whilst continuing to see the previous content in the previous frequencies.

So that's what I mean by it's represented on these different levels. And the inhabitants are there at a higher frequency, so lots of different entities at different frequencies, who want to interact with the Earth can interact with the Earth. It doesn't mean to say it's got different occupants, so to speak, it just means basically that they are interacting with the Earth on that particular level. And they can be human beings, for instance, of a different era, who have accelerated their own evolutionary process and gone to a higher level with their particular body types.

- **Shards "die" when the human aspect's body dies, so would several of them die instantly, if the spawning human we are [were] to die unexpectedly?**

The incarnate aspect can produce 12 different shards, which are a smaller version of the aspect, a bit like the aspect is a smaller version of the True Energetic Self. But when the aspect decides to terminate its incarnation, then the shards that it's created also terminate as well. And arguably, the aspect would like to stay in incarnation until the different shards have finished their particular lives. But in general, when an aspect finishes its incarnation, the shards that it's created also finish their incarnation.

(1:05) And even though there's lots of distance, so to speak, in between these different shards, these smaller souls with smaller levels of sentience associated with them — you know, one could be in one country, one could be in another country, one could even be in a different location within the physical universe — they would all die together, so to speak, or should I say the sentient energy associated with that particular incarnation would therefore return back to that particular incarnation that is the aspect itself.

So in essence, if the aspect dies, or the aspect finishes its incarnation and returns back to the True Energetic Self, then those shards that it's projected would also return back to the aspect before it returned back to the True Energetic Self — although shards that are incarnate can finish their incarnation and return back to the aspect before its incarnation is finished, so that's what can happen there. So basically, there has to be a logical progression, where the shards need to finish their incarnation, or they can and do terminate their incarnation and return back to the aspect before the aspect goes back to the True Energetic Self.

But if the aspect decides to return back to the True Energetic Self before the incarnations of the shards have finished, then they will finish. They will terminate on the spot, return back to the aspect and the aspect can then go back to the True Energetic Self. So it's a bit cruel, so to speak, but that's the way it works unfortunately. The aspect is much more powerful than the shard in that respect.

- **Late in "The Origin Speaks," the Origin says that when the Source Entities moved so as to observe your communication with the Origin, they brought their work with them, and the locations where they were were taken over by the surrounding energies, like when a submarine passes through the ocean. How did those energies get there? Do they just exist everywhere, even where the Origin has never been? What, if anything, created them?**

Let me read this again. Ah, basically, yeah, what that means is the aspect of the Origin that they're occupying, that their sentience is occupying and that they're experiencing, learning and evolving through, was brought with them basically, because it's within that, for want of a better word, sphere of sentient energy that is occupied by the sentience of that particular Source Entity. So all that was part of the Origin was moved to observe me, so to speak, communicating

with an aspect of Origin. And so basically, that area that they're occupying, that's moved is then backfilled by other aspects of Origin energy and latent sentience or no sentience at all.

So it's a bit like a submarine passes through the ocean. The submarine being, for instance, representing the density of sentience moves through an environment, which isn't as dense, because it's got no sentience, for instance. It then moves through it and then that lower level of sentience moves out of the way, as the submarine moves through it. So the water moves out of the way of the submarine, because the submarine is more dense. It's a lower frequency, it's solid whereas the water isn't. It's the same way.

The energy that was within the Origin isn't occupied by sentience, and so that which is occupied by sentience is denser, so to speak, and then moves through the sentience and the other energies that the Origin move around it, so to speak, just like the water moves around the submarine. So that's right. So it's just moving through that which is Origin, but hasn't been assigned sentience yet, and that energy just moves around that energy which has got sentience associated with it, because it's denser, so to speak, if that makes any sense. That's a good question, that is. I decided to read it twice, but I understand it now. It makes much more sense and that's the way it is.

That which has got sentience moves through that which doesn't have sentience. And that which doesn't have sentience has to move around that which does have sentience. Good, like a ball bearing being dropped through water. Well, that's the end of the questions. Thank you very much. That's a lot of questions there and I'm really grateful for the questions.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:10) Now we're going to go to the last part, which is a short meditation on in effect where we are raising the frequencies of our local environment.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:10:30).

(1:28) Closing comments: Okay, so that's the end of this particular Satsanga on the 25th of May 2019 broadcast from Tokyo in Japan. Thank you very much for listening, thank you very much for participating, and thank you very much for your questions. I have enough questions for the June Satsanga and after that I'll be looking for questions for July. If any questions do come in in June, I'll try to incorporate them into the Satsanga, of course. That's not a problem. It just makes it a little bit longer and hopefully a little bit more interesting. So thank you again. Namaste to you all. God's love to you all and blessing to you all and I look forward to working with you energetically or physically sometimes in another event space. Namaste to you all and goodbye and I look forward to seeing you or feeling you in the next Satsanga in June." END

April 27, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 27th of April 2019 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show and Moore Talk — those are the two YouTube channels that Kevin has on YouTube, of course. And welcome to this Easter, well, I think it will just be a week past Easter, but it will still be Easter in Greece, because this is being transmitted from Greece.

And we've got some interesting information to go through this particular month. We've got a 15-minute talk or probably more on "How do parallel universes or event spaces affect our True Energetic Self and aspect?" and "Are we divided or duplicated?" And then we have some questions based upon the questions I've got in hand. I've got a lot in hand, I've even got a lot more for May as well, so I do apologize to those who want to ask questions.

You can ask questions still, but those who have given me a long list of questions, I'll probably have to just cut and paste a number of questions per month, because there's so many questions I have in hand now that it's difficult to be able to do all of those questions in one go, because it's not fair to others. So those of you who sent lots of questions, thank you for them. They'll be divided up over the course of the year, thank you. And the last end of meet meditation would be the meditation to be successful, which I've no doubt a number of individuals will be very, very interested to do.

Part 1. Lecture on "How do parallel universes or event spaces affect our True Energetic Self and Aspect (are we divided or duplicated)?"

Okay, so the first part is how do parallel universes or event spaces and probably even realities from that perspective affect our True Energetic Self — and if you remember the True Energetic Self is also called the Godhead in Hindu texts, and in Dolores Cannon's language it's called the Oversoul, and in the west we tend to call it the Higher Self — and the aspect, which is a smaller aspect of the sentience and energy, which is the True Energetic Self, is what sometimes call the soul. But my worry about the use of the word "soul" is that people individualize it totally and it's not. It's a smaller aspect of sentience and energy that's projected from and still connected to the True Energetic Self, and in some way the True Energetic Self is also still connected to the Source, but it's not in the same way.

Okay, so are we duplicated or divided? How does the True Energetic Self cope or compensate for that? Well, from our human perspective, we don't see unless we're very lucky and have the ability to experience multiple parallel conditions concurrently or conflict between a number of them. And I have met a couple of individuals, who have done this, that they've indiscriminately moved from one version of them in one particular parallel condition or a different event space to another version and then to another version, and it can cause lots of confusion, because unless you understand what's going on and you're able to control it, you find that you don't recognize what you've done in one particular parallel condition compared to another one.

So from our incarnate human condition, it's very difficult for us to understand how our True Energetic Self can benefit from not only having smaller aspects of itself projected into different parts of the multiverse and/or different parts of the physical universe and experience things concurrently — and that means all at the same time — but also how does it cope with all the different parallel conditions that are created through our choice, because from a human perspective, we can't see how this works.

We don't even know — we like to assume, but we don't even know — if this existence that we're experiencing right now is the mainstream existence. And so it's difficult for us to think, Well, could this be a parallel condition that we're experiencing? Or is it the mainstream condition? Because there is always a mainstream experience that is happening, and everything else is a fractalization from that, or a fractalization from the fractalization, or a fractalization from the fractalization from the fractalization.

And so the way to understand how we potentially can see or experience the myriad different parallel functions that we can experience, we only have to look at a tree, for instance, because the main trunk of the tree can be classified as the main experience, the originating experience that we have, when we're projected from the True Energetic Self into an environment that we incarnate into or environment that we don't need to incarnate into for that matter.

(5 min) And each of the branches is a decision point that we've taken that is away from, but includes the mainstream experience, so each branch is an alternative that we've taken. For instance, if we get off a bus and we decide to turn right along the road rather than turn left, we'll experience different things. We'll experience different people on the sidewalk. We'll experience different shops, different cars will approach us in terms of how we see those cars. They'll approach us versus approaching us from behind. So we experience different things in different ways. And in fact might, if we turned right, we might even meet somebody we know versus if we turned left, we wouldn't. So the experiences can be similar or almost the same, but subtly different as well.

And so as we see this tree branching out, and the branches have smaller branches, and then those smaller branches have smaller branches, we can see where the ends of the tips of the branches, maybe where the leaves are, may well be where we are currently experiencing the myriad parallel versions, albeit minor sometimes or major changes that have accrued themselves or generated themselves through our different choices.

And so we can't see which one we're in. Our True Energetic Self can see which particular aspect is in which particular parallel condition, but we as the incarnate aspect don't know whether we're in the mainstream experience or whether we're in one of the fractalized or branched off experiences that are basically parallel universes and parallel realities, for instance, or alternative realities, if you want to call them that, which can be, of course, localized, individualized, global, galactic or even multiversal in some experience.

So we can't see that and it's difficult for us to understand. But from the True Energetic Self's perspective, it sees things in a completely different way. Now I hesitate to use the word "holistic" or "holographic" because that's limiting in its own right. And a holographic condition is simply a three-dimensional condition, which has got depth as well, which we can see into. So it's not really a good explanation in how the True Energetic Self can experience all these things concurrently. And so if we think about it in a different way, it might help us.

The True Energetic Self is a smaller individualized function of sentient energy that has obviously been given individuality from Source, and as such exists within a location within Source that it has been given to work with. So that's the multiversal environment. Now that multiversal environment is limited in its own right, of course, because it's limited to a certain amount of structure that is there for us to experience, learn and evolve with, and that structure is part of the Source. The rest of the structure of the Source the Source experiences itself. Because it's a higher level of structure, it can do it. It doesn't need to have smaller versions of itself to go into the absolute "nano-detail" of what it is. That's what we're created for.

But because it's part of this bigger structure, this bigger part of Source, or should we say, it's a larger piece of sentience, so to speak, it's able to experience everything concurrently. So it can

sit in the overall event space that is there and experience all the other event spaces that are within that overall event space. And so although the overall event space from its perspective includes everything that's happening in the multiversal environment, and it can experience all of that, including all the parallel conditions that all the other True Energetic Selves and their projected aspects are experiencing, it's capable of doing that and it's quite difficult, of course, from our perspective to understand that.

It's more simpler for it to focus upon an event space within that overall event space that is specific to those smaller aspects of itself that have been projected into either the wider multiversal environment or specifically into one of the frequencies within the physical universe. And so it's easier for it to experience all those different aspects — let's say there's five aspects experiencing all the parallel versions of themselves.

(10 min) So it's a little bit like the True Energetic Self is the earth underneath a forest, and the forest or each tree of the forest is one of its aspects experiencing something. So the forest is probably the wrong way to think about it, because a forest could be hundreds of trees. But if you think about what we call a "spinney" or a small group of trees, a group of five trees, for instance, it makes it a bit easier, because the forest will be equal to in some minor way to the True Energetic Self experiencing all of the things concurrently that all the other from all the other True Energetic Selves are experiencing, when they project themselves into an incarnate condition.

So if we think about those trees being five trees, and that the earth that the trees are in as being the True Energetic Self, then the True Energetic Self is connected to all of those five mainstream experiences, because it's the earth. It's there, the earth holds the trees together, and it also provides nutrients to the trees, doesn't it? The earth provides nutrients to the trees. Well, the earth in this instance being the True Energetic Self is the connection to each of those trees, because it's the projection of its own energy.

And so the energy of the True Energetic Self is also within the aspect — of course, it is, because it's projected. But it's there and it's experiencing the mainstream at the same time and the smaller experiences that are off the side — these parallel conditions that come and go that collapse back into each other once it's reached an evolutionary dead end, for example — are experienced at the same time. So if you think about the nutrients or water in the earth as being the sentience of the True Energetic Self, and those nutrients and water that are within the trunk of the trees are still connected to the soil, because that's where it's coming from and then it goes into those branches as well, then you can see that the essence of the sentience that it has projected into each aspect is connected to the True Energetic Self and is also connected still to those parallel conditions.

So it's not a case of having to experience each parallel condition as a specific parallel universe in its own right, it's happening at the same time, because everything is connected to the True Energetic Self through the connection to that aspect, which is projected into those different environments. And as the aspect has decisions to make and choices to make, the smaller versions of itself get sprung off or equal sized versions of itself get generated, the True Energetic Self itself also gets pulled into that as well, and so it experiences everything concurrently.

So every end of a small branch on a tree or a leaf, for instance, is experienced by the True Energetic Self, because in essence the nutrients or the sentience of the True Energetic Self is part of the mainstream experience, part of the branched off experience, part of the branched off experience that's part of a branched off experience, etc. etc. etc. So if we think of it in terms of the tree and the soil and the nutrients in the soil and the water in the soil, it's also within the tree and within all the branches and within the leaves as well. So everything is connected at the same time. As a branch dies in a tree, so that nutrient no longer goes there. So as a parallel

condition reaches its evolutionary dead end, and that branch collapses back into the nearest branch or parallel condition, because it was generated from a previous parallel condition, it goes back into the one that created it, then that sentience also moves back into it as well.

So we have this condition, where the True Energetic Self is connected all the time. So it's not divided into individualized aspects, it's just diversified or fractalized. So whereas from our perspective, we would be individualized, because we have difficulty in understanding the different conditions, we have an individualized condition in one parallel universe and an individualized condition in another parallel universe, from the experiential perspective the True Energetic Self, which is what we really are, experiences everything concurrently, because it's all joined together.

So I hope that explains how a True Energetic Self or an aspect experiences parallel conditions. The aspect experiences it in an individualized way, whereas the True Energetic Self experiences it in a collective way concurrently. And the only reason why the aspect experiences it in an individualized way is a function of its significantly lower level of sentience and associated energy.

(15 min) Okay, well, I hope that helps understand that particular question. That's quite a good question to ask and is one that I can imagine will be difficult to understand even with that particular answer to the question. And I recognize that it's one particular way of understanding it and it's not...there may be better ways, for instance. And even some of you as listeners might have a better way of understanding it and a better way to describe it as well. So if you do have them, I'll be very grateful to be able to broadcast them to the rest of the listeners or the readers of the World Satsangas, as they come.

Oh, and before we continue with the questions, I'd just like to thank the wonderful individual who lives in Japan, who's been correlating an index of all of the audios of the World Satsangas and all of the transcripts of the World Satsangas and has allowed me to put them on the website. So thank you very much. That makes it very easy for people to find out what's available in terms of the lecture content and the question content within a particular World Satsanga and where they can find the audios and the transcripts. Thank you for that, MO, and in respect of that, MO's questions are first in the set of questions we've got. We've got around...I think we might have... 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6...we've got about 16 questions, so plenty to go through in this hour. (Excuse me to clear my throat.)

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. It was a complete surprise to know there are 7 more additional pure OMs in our SE. Would you ask our SE how did it happened? (MO)

So the first question from MO is relevant to the comment in the last Satsanga, which is to understand that there are seven more additional pure OMs in our Source Entity and would I ask the SE how did it happened. So as I was reading it, I received the information that these pure OM are not captive basically. You can be a noncaptive OM, which is pure in terms of its sentience and energy, but doesn't have its sentient weight, so to speak, to be able to move out of the energies — if you want to call it gravity — of the Source Entity itself. And then there's pure OM that are noncaptive that can travel anywhere in the energy where the Source Entities are within the polyomniscient area of sentient self-awareness of the Origin. That's a mouthful.

And so what I'm seeing is that some of these pure OM aren't created by Source, they just come and go. They can move into a Source Entity's energies and move out of it. And I'm picking up that's sort of what sort of really happened here. It's very difficult [easy?] to get confused,

because they're within the Source. It's very easy for one to think that they've been created by the Source, but that's not specifically the case. I'm seeing that these are OMs that moved around. And they either move around, they can go from one Source to the other, and they can even move in other locations within this polyomniscient area of polysentience within the Origin. It's a big word, that, so I'm having difficulty saying it now. It's even more difficult to write it, when you write it in a book. And they can move around basically, so they're sort of transient. They can come and go.

- **If SE13 is not exactly a Source Entity but a Source Being (should we call it SB1??), how does it recognize it's "Big Mommy?" And also does it take more time to develop/evolve itself than other SEs? How does Origin feel about having a Source Being?**

That's an interesting question. The definition between a being and an entity, of course, is that an entity is created by another entity, but a being is something that has happened through the sort of natural gravitation of similar or same energies. And that natural gravitation eventually creates enough energies that gravitate together that allows it to create a level of minor intelligence, where there's an active desire to seek out similar or same energies, and eventually that creates enough energies and the attraction of bigger groups that allows that intelligence to grow, and then come to self-awareness, and then consciousness, and then creativity, etc., and eventually sentience.

(20 min) And in effect, that's how the Origin was created, because the Origin is a being basically, not an entity. And so when I asked the question of the Origin, it says it's delighted. It's got quite a sense of humor — it said it saved me some work! Because this SE13 or this Source Being 1, if you want to call it that, is still I'm being told unsure about how it may decide to experience and learn and evolve. It knows that it's self-created and self-generated.

The Origin has contacted it, and the Origin has told it about the Source Entities, and it's told it about its own history, and the history of the Source Entities to-date, and their evolutionary cycles that they've been through, and this particular evolutionary cycle that we're in right now. And it's choosing a way to be of service. It recognizes that it wouldn't be in existence unless the Origin was in existence, and so it's understanding that it's only in existence, because the Origin is in existence.

And so it's seeing that it's working out how it can be of service and how it can generate more levels of evolution and progression that allows the generation of more polyomniscient sentience and the ability to map out this current understood area that is not polyomniscient sentience, but is still understood as being there and needs to be experienced, and how it can benefit itself and how it can benefit the Origin as well. So it's trying to work out how it can be of service. Okay.

- **I am also wondering about the "personality" of SE13. Your "Beyond the Source — Book 1&2" tell us about "personalities" of other SEs.**

Yes, we go through how they...well, basically who they are and how they're doing things, and certainly SE1 to SE11 had a personality. And at the end of Book 2, we find out that SE12 is quite a character, because it was evolving very quickly and was using event space to evolve very, very quickly as well.

- **Is SE13 distinctly different from our known SEs, or is it too early to tell, since SE13 is just a "baby" (relatively speaking)?**

Well, this might be detrimental to SE13 or SB1, dependent upon how you want to say this, but I'm picking up it's hasn't really been in existence enough to be able to create a particular personality based upon how it's experiencing things. It appears to me to be quite neutral or

bland, if that makes any sense. It simply hasn't experienced enough to be able to generate its own personality yet as a function of that experience. So there is nothing as of yet.

And maybe...I'm being told that maybe this is something that will come out of the book that will be written fairly soon I hope, when I finish the healing book. I'm not sure whether it's going to be the book on the OM or the book that's going to be called "Beyond the Origin"? Maybe it will be part of that and "Beyond the Origin" isn't exactly beyond the Origin, it's beyond the Origin's current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness. Oh, I got it right then, that's interesting, isn't it? Big long words. If you try to say them, you can't say them. If you just let things happen, they get spoken properly. Yeah, I think that'll be worked on in that book "Beyond the Origin," so you'll have to wait a few years for that — probably about five years, I'm being told.

Okay, so the next question is...oh, by the way, this wonderful being, MO, who's in Japan has been translating "The History of God" for us all, not just for me into Japanese, which is wonderful. It's being translated into a number of different languages, Polish being one of them. I think it's also being translated into Czech and I think also there's something in Latvia, I believe, and Chinese definitely. I think the Chinese one is about to be published, about to be released around the Easter time in Chinese, which is fantastic. And this is going to be in Japanese.

(25 min) And my understanding of the Japanese people is that when they find something, which is of interest, things can go ballistic or viral, so MO you might be starting a craze. Anyway, let's have a look at this question.

- **As I was translating "The History of God" on P157-165 (which was about human diet), I got additional questions on foods. If root vegetables are best for us, since they grow under the ground, how about seaweed? Is it classified as "root veggies" because it grows under the sea, or is it classified as "leafy veggies?"**

Oh, I am being told it's classified as leafy veggies. The sea is simply an environment. You could argue that being under the earth is an environment, but in terms of the aspect of the seaweed or the vegetable that is being eaten, what's being eaten is not in the ground, because seaweed either affixes itself to sand or rocks, for instance. But what it is is mainly the leaves, the weed is leaves basically and that is in a denser environment — a denser version of air, if you want to call it that. So whereas we exist in a lighter or higher frequency environment, which is air on the Earth, then seaweed exists in a denser environment, which is water on the Earth.

And so if we ate the leaves of a carrot, that wouldn't be the root vegetable, that would be the leaves of a carrot in the air. So that wouldn't be a root vegetable per se, that's the leaves of a plant. But the tuber of that plant being the carrot itself, or the same with beet root being the same thing, or potatoes being the same thing, is what is inside the earth and growing. And so that's where this specific thing about root vegetables being better for us, because they absorb a lot more nutrients and they're cleaner. They don't...although, of course, what comes in the leaves, of course, is also absorbed, but there's a filtering effect associated with tubers — they don't pick up so much pollution that's airborne, for instance. Arguably, if there's water-borne pollution, then the seaweed would also pick it up through its leaves.

So what I'm being told here is that we need to classify seaweed as being a leafy vegetable, a water-based leafy vegetable, okay. And you could potentially argue that watercress is the same as well. That's an interesting thought process.

- **Also, I'd like to know if fermented foods are better than just cultivated-from-the-field-veggies? Does the process of fermenting increase the energies of vegetables?**

No, fermenting is another way of creating alcohol, of course, and it's detrimental to the energies. It preserves them, of course, I mean fermenting vegetables can preserve them. It's similar to smoking meat, as I suppose that preserves the meat and so does salt. If you surround anything in salt, it preserves it, because it creates a barrier to the air, so you don't get any airborne bacteria affecting that particular foodstuff.

But I'm told it's not. It's best to eat them raw or just lightly cooked. So thinking in Japanese, a very good sushi chef is the best person to cook your vegetables, because sushi chefs are supposed to be able to cook things and keep it alive — a very good, an excellent sushi chef. So specifically fish, of course. So what I would suggest is that it's okay to eat, there's no problem with it, but you don't get the same level of energy associated with the basic raw vegetable.

- **Changing diet is very important, for both human and our environment, but a lot of people are having difficulties, because there are too many "addictive" foods are around us. Would you ask our SE some tips on successfully shifting our diet to healthier ones?**

That's a very good question. You see addictions, meaning any addiction to something which is physical is karma. I mean karma is an addiction to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, and those actions also include things like imbibing things or eating things, consuming things and needing to consume certain types of things or imbibe certain types of things. Imbibing means, of course, drinking.

(30 min) So what it's saying is that we have to, if you want to get addicted to the physical, then get addicted to the better part of the physical, which is pure. And the Source is saying get addicted to me, that's even better. And I agree with the Source — get addicted to being in connection with the Source or God is the best thing to be. So if you're going to be addicted to anything, get good karma and be addicted to Source.

It's also saying, if you think of the purity of the Earth and the purity of vegetables that are better and not preserved foods, like foods that are prepackaged and prepared and sold in supermarkets, for instance, to maintain their longevity, then you have to think of it in terms of the pure item, the unadulterated item of food that is still very close to Source.

So if you think of it in those terms, and if you want to be addicted to Source, you can also be addicted to the pure foods, and think of it spiritually in this way that as you eat pure foods, you raise your frequencies, and that frequency and the raising of the frequencies and the feeling about being purer and cleaner, and being able to experience the benefits of being higher frequency, because different functions start to work with us — intuition improves, connectivity with others improves, connectivity with Source, you know, our intuition improves as well.

The functions of being what we are improves, and as we improve all of this stuff, we get higher and higher frequency, our spiritual functions or metaphysical functions increase, and so we start to use those and we spiral upwards in the frequencies all the time. So if we think of it in terms of having the best experience you can ever have, eventually through eating pure foods — those that haven't been treated with pesticides, those that haven't been preserved or prepackaged or prepared — is the best way to think about it.

You're improving your experience on Earth and you'll be entering into a way of experiencing bliss or oneness with Source as a function of eating correctly. That's probably a way of doing it and how to persuade people to eat purer foods. Another way to consider it is that if you look at things like — I use this example quite a lot actually — if you look at television that was on in the 1970s or films or documentaries of people that were around in the 40s, 50s, 60s, 70s, not so much the 80s, but in those sort of time periods, you'll see that the actors or the individuals that

are being captured on film are thinner. They look healthier. They are healthier. They are fitter. And that's because at that point in time, we were still preparing our own food properly.

We were buying vegetables from our green grocers that weren't preserved. We were buying meat from the butcher that was sustainably slaughtered, for instance. They weren't preserved. We were buying fruit again from the "fruitier" again from the grocer. We were buying milk that wasn't preserved, wasn't sort of UHT or long life. We were buying everything that was, you know, unpreserved, unprepared, unprepared, and wasn't available in freezer shops, so to speak. And so because we were creating our own food and not buying stuff that needs to be microwaved, we weren't exposing ourselves to the preservatives that are part of the packaging. And so in essence, what we were gaining is a better and higher frequency types of food, and so any fats that were in the food wasn't sticking to us, it was always being able to be metabolized and wasn't unmetabolizable, to use a long word, and so those individuals were thinner.

Now we see people, who don't know how to cook. They think they do, but all they do is go to the supermarkets or fast food places, where they buy prepackaged things and put it in the microwave or heat it up and it's done. And they think that they're cooking, but they're not. They're not getting fresh produce that is classified as so-called organic, for instance, or unpreserved or without pesticides, etc.

(35 min) And as a result of that, what they're buying is sticking to them and then they're getting fatter and fatter and fatter. Their frequencies are getting lower and lower and lower, they get more and more lethargic, so they're unfit and incapable of thinking and all they can do is exist in this very sort of zombie-like way. So really you can see the evidence from the past, and the current condition that we're in, and you can see the progression we've had from the past to where we are now as to how prepackaged, preserved, prepared foods have affected us in terms of our frequencies, because we're getting lower in the frequencies, of course. We will be moving back up again, but that's going to be quite a hard struggle. And a lot of this going down the frequencies is based upon what we're eating as well.

So if you think about wanting to reach nirvana or wanting to reach "Heaven on Earth," then eat proper foods. Buy fresh foods, fresh vegetables, fresh fruit, and if you have to eat meat, small amounts of meat or small amount of dairy, make sure it's unpreserved and it's been humanely killed. And when you receive the meats, try to avoid things like sort of bacon and pork, because they can be quite low frequency and carcinogenic as well. But things like chicken, for instance, and fish, but if you do eat other things, like beef and pork, again with all animals, meditate and thank them for giving their life for your food. Be meaningful and thoughtful and careful in how you take on board animal-based foods, because their personalities and the way in which they died can be transmitted in there, so ask them for forgiveness and ask them for thanks, and you will dissipate the energy. Then you should be okay in ingesting small amounts of meat as well. Okay, very good question, that, and one which I hope people will be able to take on board.

2. Source Entity One said, one way to get ride of karma is by "everyone forgive each other at the point of reception of an action". What is point of reception of action? Kindly elaborate. It appears that Source says that there is a reaction for our bad acts toward another entity. You always say Karma means attraction to low-frequency thoughts, behaviours, actions, and stimulus or sensations. See also "The History of God" P 6613 (Kindle)? Please explain and clarify. (FN)

The reception of an action is when somebody does something to you, which is detrimental. So for instance, if somebody pushes in front of you, for instance, in a queue to purchase something, then forgive them for pushing in front of you, because you might get angry to them and you might say something to them, and that can cause a karmic link between you through an interchange, a verbal interchange and sometimes that could be a physical interchange.

Also if somebody has an accident with you and your car, for instance, although you've got to go through the process of apportioning blame for insurance purposes, you can still forgive them, because if it's their fault that they've hit you, then for whatever reason they hit you, they've hit you. Just forgive them for being unable to be in control of their vehicle at that point in time or being focused on being in control of their vehicle at that point in time.

So it's about if you can do that and forgive them as soon as you receive something or experience something or are affected by something that somebody else has done, then you don't create this karmic link. And if you can mindfully do that at the point of the experience, then the karmic link is severed straightaway, and you can go about your day knowing that you don't have to interact in some way, shape or form with that individual again in another life, or with somebody else experiencing a similar or the same thing to try and negate it, if that other soul is helping you to move away from that particular karmic link.

- **You wrote a child gets protection from energetic attacks by being close to parent's energetic fields. (That's the mother, yeah.) What about kids who end up with no parents shortly after birth? Or sent to foster care or orphanages, who protects them? How do these children deal with energetically? How could they be helped?**

(40 min) Well, that's an interesting question. In essence, these children do suffer a bit in terms of the lack of contact or the lack of protection from being in the energy field of a mother. I mean the mother's love projects itself from the mother, so when the child is not within the immediate energy field that is the human aura, which acts a shield, then that projected love is also a protection as well. So the child being in the house or being close to the mother is always protected in some way, shape or form for a period of time.

And this is the same thing for a guru. When a guru has a student, the guru invites that student to be close to them at their feet or at the foot of their bed, when they're sleeping for a period of time to help elevate their frequency, so they can start to experience what the guru tells them they can experience, when they're higher frequencies. So they can experience temporarily what they're supposed to experience to give them incentive and to give them encouragement and the motivation to do the hard work to allow them to become higher frequency in their own right and maintain their own higher frequencies. And of course, being elevated to a higher frequency by the guru is also a bit of a springboard.

And in terms of protection, this is the same for the mother. So when we have a child, who is in essence orphaned at birth, for instance, then they don't get the same level of connection with the mother. They do get care from the nurses in the orphanage, for instance, or in the hospital, and so they'll get some levels of protection from those wonderful beings who are being nurses. I should actually say those wonderful entities that are nurses rather than beings, because they are entities, of course. But they are those wonderful people, those wonderful souls or aspects that have decided to incarnate as nurses and look after those particular newborn or newly incarnate souls.

So they do get some protection, because there is a natural need to love them. The nurses will be sort of generating care, concern and pity and the desire for that child to have a better life and to find somebody who can look after them. Now in the event that the child as a baby is adopted early, then the mother who adopts that child will protect that child with their love, because for whatever reason, if they can't have children themselves, or they desire to have children that need a mother that don't have a natural mother in preference to having their own children, for instance, or maybe they foster them for some time, or maybe they have decided to have a mixture of their own children and help other children, who don't have a family to progress as part of their own being of service to others.

Irrespective of how that happens, they will get protection from that particular individual, who is fostering them or has adopted them. But there will still be a gap there and that gap will be filled in some small way by the love generated by the nurses. So there's sort of transient protection there given to them. And of course, depending upon how they are, they can start to generate their own protection or they don't. And if they don't, you can see that they start to have psychological issues at times.

Other than being of higher frequency, and then the communicative bandwidth that they are on not being picked up by parents, who are lower frequency, for instance, creating confusion, concern and frustration as a function of being higher frequency, is something different. So those children, who are in and out of being protected will start to either generate their own protection naturally by using their aura subconsciously, or they will generate these sort of psychological issues associated with being bombarded by all the random thoughts and the energies that people project at random times or in aggression.

So they will have a difficult time and the difficulty of that time is a function of how much protection they get on the various, different transient basis through being nursed, or being adopted, or being fostered. Right, the next question is quite an interesting one.

- **Name some of the successful inventors of sacred geometry devices and their devices and what they do.**

(45 min) Wow, I'm going to have to turn off the recording for this, so I can meditate a moment. Well, I did a little bit of meditation and to be honest, the individuals are far and few between. There is one gentleman and I can't remember his name. There is a video of him, but I can't even access the video of him on Google or anything, but I was given or shown a video by my late father-in-law (Dennis Milner). And this gentleman had created some different types of geometry that created weather conditions, and it could generate by compressing the etheric energies within the Earth to create clouds and therefore rain. I just can't remember his name unfortunately — maybe if I think about it, I will add it on to the transcription later.

But the other person was Tesla. I mean Tesla was very good with sacred geometry and a lot of his work was based upon understanding that, and unfortunately not much of that is understood about him. But certainly when you look at some of the energy or the electricity generating or broadcasting devices that he created, then you can understand that some of the geometry was based upon the sphere. Also Marconi, I am told, worked upon some forms of geometry based upon cones and the reception of energy as a result of that as well.

I'm just thinking, just logging into to see if there's anybody else there, I'm being told that Edison touched it but didn't pursue it. Those are the sort of inventors, predominantly Tesla and Marconi. There was a Russian person as well, but I can't think of the name of the Russian person. No, the Russian person I'm told was employed to create a radar or radio blocking signal, and fortunately or unfortunately, the technology and the construction that was created to do this is still around and isn't used. But I'm told that when it was being used, it was surrounded by fog, so when it was actually working, it was creating its own weather system around it.

So again, I can't remember that gentleman's name, but Marconi was one, Edison touched it and Tesla was another person we know about, and there's this gentleman, who's got plenty of videos of creating and generating weather systems in places that were arid and needed to have rain. Sorry, if I haven't satisfied that particular question well.

- **In your book (“The History of God”), you identified three religions and the people who brought it, Jesus, Mohammed and Buddha. You did not mention Moses and Judaism. Why was that?**

I'm being told it wasn't significant. In terms of a system, a belief system, it wasn't based upon helping individuals understand the truth of who and what we are, and how to contact who and what we are in the same way that the religions that were generated from the original teachings of Jesus, Mohammed and Buddha gave. And that's the only reason — it was a bit loose and it became very...what I'm being told...it became changed by mankind very quickly. And so did Christianity, of course, and Buddhism and Islam. But the essence of what it was originally wasn't as strong as the others, and so these are the more dominant ones.

(50 min) For the reader, there is a book I'm going to do at some point, which looks at religions and their origin points, and also looks at the commonalities with my work, where they are to help illustrate the sort of the psychospiritual aspects of them and the spiritual physics surrounding them and the ability to use them as a means or a modality to allow us to become self-aware and self-realized or in connection or in robust communicative conditions with our Source or our True Energetic Self.

So I'll address all of these different religions as much as I can do in that particular book to see where they are. So we'll see in some detail how, for instance, Judaism or what impact it had, but it didn't have the same impact as the others. Some people would argue otherwise, and of course, it will have had an impact from the perspective of the human being, but in terms of the impact of the human being in being able to communicate with themselves, their Higher Self and Source, it's a different thing altogether.

- **So much is attached to Judaism religious books and hidden meanings to our creation. There are so many books or movies as to “I am that I am” when Moses received a response from God. And so many interpretations of what is the proper format for using that phrase. What is your take on this?**

If we use this interpretation as being, if you say “I am that I am” or “I think therefore I am” is another way of thinking it, it's basically a very...this is why I didn't focus on it...it's loose. The meanings, although there's some hidden meanings there, aren't focused enough basically. The problem with all religious books, including the Bible — interestingly enough Bible is a Greek word “biblio” or “βιβλίον” [phonetic: vivlio], which means book, so it's a book. But even the Bible was written 300 years or so after the time of Christ, and therefore, it has a number of different errors and personal desires of the author constructed within it.

And if you think about we can't remember what we did a week ago, let alone a month ago, let alone two days ago with any accuracy, then how can we translate what happened 300 years ago in any real and robust way, even though there may have been texts created by the Apostles. So it's difficult to get to understand how books can really be as accurate as possible in this particular instance, when they're trying to portray something, which is, you know, untranscribable at that particular time.

But interpretation is basically a low education way of trying to say that “I am that I am” — I am God, we're all God. We're all smaller individualized aspects of God. And I feel it was trying to explain that. And because of the educational levels and the ability to understand things, because of the individuals being significantly lower in their expansivity in those particular times, illustrates that the way in which things had to be described wasn't accurate enough or focused enough to be able to stand the test of time and be meaningful, and also even to be able to broadcast accurately that information between one generation to another generation.

So really the proper format would be “I am God” and you are God or you are Source and we are Source, we are all Source. We're all smaller individualized units of Source. And even now that is difficult for people to consume or understand, and even now that is a really poor way of describing it. So although it makes sense to us now with our level of education and expansivity,

in another progressive state or another time, that's going to be a poor descriptor as well. So I hope that sort of answered that question. So it's all to do with describing the "I am that I am" being I am energy, if that makes any sense. I am sentience, but how do you describe sentience to somebody, who didn't understand the word sentience in the past?

So "I am" — simply I am means I exist and that's what it is. I exist, I am that I am. I exist, I am everywhere. So there's a lot more to it than meets the eye here, but it's a way of describing that sentience exists and it's not contained within a physical form. That's another way of saying it as well.

- **What does "downstream action" mean?**

(55 min) Well, anything that's downstream is anything that is in the future, so to speak. So anything that's created, so if we turn on our water tap in our kitchen, a downstream function of that is water is released from the tap and fills the sink. That's the downstream action, okay. The action of opening the tap is the current action. The downstream action of that is the water comes out of the tap and fills the sink. The upstream action would be the thought to open the tap. So anything that's before is upstream, anything that's after is downstream.

It's a logical progression in timing plans for those of you who do timing plans, that an upstream action is what came before the point in time that we're in right now, and the downstream function is what has to happen afterwards. So the upstream functions are what created the point in time we are now and the downstream function is that which are created from this point in time and the things that are happening to create those other things that happened.

- **Regarding "walk ins" you said: It is difficult to walk in the mature incarnate for those who "already established and agreed incarnate existence". Please clarify what this means.**

Right, I'll rephrase it — it's difficult to walk in to the mature incarnate vehicle, because there's already souls within that vehicle, who have grown up or that have established their connectivity and their immersion with that connectivity as a function of time or clock time, so to speak. So there has to be an agreement with the incumbent soul or aspect to allow another soul or aspect to share that vehicle, that body for a period of time and then depart.

It's also very difficult, if there was no desire to have a walk in. For instance, if there was a desire for a certain human vehicle or body to be used by one particular soul or aspect, and then at a certain point in existence, that soul or aspect would move out, and another soul or aspect would come in and animate it, then that's fine, because that's part of a plan.

But when a particular aspect is with that body, or a soul is within the body, and it has no plan or there was no plan previously created for another soul to come into that body, then it can't. It can't even force its way in, because of the connection that's there. There's also the guides and helpers that are there to sort of help protect it, of course. And of course, the True Energetic Self would also have a thing to say or a means of protecting it. So if there's no plan there or no agreement between souls to occupy a similar or same body at the same time, either from birth or further on down the existence of that body, then a soul can't walk in.

There are times, however, when this is possible, because of the way that the existing incumbent soul treats the body. For instance, if that soul decides to take drugs or decides to drink so much alcohol that they become paralytic, then the physical body becomes a different frequency, an abhorrent frequency, and then the soul gets out — it has to get out. And when that happens, the natural protection of the aura breaks away and so a crack appears and an opening appears. And the soul has to get out of the energies of the body, because it is too abhorrent.

The energies created by taking drugs create significant disharmony, and that's the same when you drink so much alcohol that you pass out. So in that instance, because the soul vacates the body temporarily until the energies become more harmonious again, when the effects of the drugs wear off or the effects of the alcohol wear off, then another soul could move into that body, but that's only a temporary basis.

(1 hr) It can't do that forever, because when the effects of the alcohol or drugs wear off and the body starts to become more harmonized, then the soul can come back into it, and that other soul has to get out, because it's not aligned to that body. When the body becomes more harmonized, it starts to realign itself with the dominant soul or the primary soul, or the soul that is assigned to it, and not the soul that's walked in temporarily. And so it gets squeezed out, it can't stay there. It's like oil and water — it has to move out. Okay, so that's why it's difficult.

- **Some say Obama has walk ins in order to become the President and later act as a President. Is that correct? Did he have walk ins and how many? Who were they? Why did he have walk ins?**

My understanding is that he didn't have walk ins, but that body was born with four souls attached to it, and each of those souls were allowed to function collectively as one. So you had a personality that would change slightly, when the skill set of one of those souls had to come into play to allow Obama to do the work he did, when he was president, for instance. And even when he's providing an influential service to others as a function of the work that he's doing now outside of being president.

So this is quite common — individuals, or should we say, individual bodies that end up being in a leadership position, that is affecting a significant number of individuals on a worldwide basis, generally don't have souls in them that are capable of having all of the skill sets required to do that job. So there are usually more than one soul incarnate and incumbent within the body that operate either collectively or in rotation or as and when a particular skill set is required to be able to function in the environment that they need to function within and with the plethora of skills that they need to invoke to be able to do the role that they're doing. That's quite common, this is.

- **You wrote: “And an Aspect that is well connected, one that has a higher level of frequential state even when projected into the lowest frequencies, can access this information from the True Energetic Self (TES). This is how mediums can see the future, how they see another Event Space.” Could we be of a higher level of frequenting state as an entity even when projected into earth, this low frequency 3D?**

Yes, an aspect that's well connected has a higher bandwidth, so to speak, and therefore, is able to connect more readily with the True Energetic Self and with Source, of course, and the information within the environment that is the multiversal environment, and specifically pinpoint that information that's available to us from the physical environment that we call the physical universe. So the bandwidth is increased within those individuals, and some are born that way, because they have roles to do.

That bandwidth is normally being increased as a result of the number of souls, but in most instances those souls or those bodies, who have got multiple souls in them, they're usually immersed within the incarnation, so that they don't get the level of sort of high function or high functioning ability to communicate with the True Energetic Self and Source whilst they're incarnate, because they have a different function to do, and they need to be immersed in that.

But we can through working on ourselves — meditation, doing high frequency service to other individuals, eating the right foods, thinking the right thoughts, being of service, having high

frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions — can raise our frequencies to the point, where we increase our connectivity. If you start on working with those functions that are part of the higher or that increased frequency of connectivity, we start to trust them rather than human logic. And as a result, we gain higher frequency and that opens up other functions and other abilities, and we start to work with those, which again increases our frequency and opens up other functions. And this increases our bandwidth as a result of it.

And so if we can work on ourselves in a way which is higher frequency, spiritual, for instance, not just spiritual and then using spirituality as a way of helping us benefit over others, but helping others, when they require it, and helping ourselves by meditating or connecting to Source and providing some level of service to others that is sometimes passive, then we will increase our frequencies and we will be able to communicate with our Source, and that will increase our bandwidth by many fold.

(1:05) But it's a constant struggle. We have to make sure that we don't invoke any potential egoic conditions by feeling that we are better than somebody else, because we're more connected, because that also creates a downward spiral.

- **Once disincarnated, we are moving to transfer our experience to True Energetic Self. What are mediums really accessing, i.e. when Bob died, there is no more Bob? Is the medium accessing the TES of Bob or a programming representing Bob or Bob's guide put this façade of Bob for benefit of other incarnate being here?**

Right, I'll rephrase that. When an aspect or soul is disincarnate and enters back into communion with the True Energetic Self, when a medium connects with that aspect, are they connecting with the personality that's created in that particular incarnation?

The answer is it depends upon the individual medium. If they have been given a personality trait by a client, who that newly disincarnate individual is wanting to communicate with through the medium, then that's like an energetic signature. The energetic signature that is the aspect even in the most diffuse form of communing with their True Energetic Self can act as a link with that sentience that was projected into the body that was Bob, for instance, in this particular example.

So if we think about the fact that this particular aspect may have experienced thousands of lives in different eras of Earth and different eras and locations and frequencies within the physical universe, then we'll see that there are many different potential personalities that have been created that create the overall personality or energetic signature of that particular aspect in its individualized state or in its communal state within the True Energetic Self.

So if the medium in its knowledge of the personality of that individual from the human perspective uses that as a key or a link to be able to communicate with that particular aspect of sentience within the True Energetic Self, then it will work. It will be able to communicate with it. Now because it's communicating with it using that particular energetic signature that's created as a result of that recent human incarnation, it doesn't stop it from accessing all the other information that that particular aspect has accrued through other incarnations.

And it also doesn't stop it from accessing other aspects that that particular True Energetic Self has projected and the experiences that they've had in different incarnations or lives or projections. And also it doesn't stop it from experiencing the experiences that the True Energetic Self itself has experienced in its own right.

So think of it in terms of a link, of tuning into a certain frequency or channel, that allows you to communicate with a smaller aspect of that True Energetic Self and also a smaller aspect of the aspect, because the life that was Bob in this instance is only a small aspect of the overall

personality of the sentience that was Bob, which is also a smaller aspect of the sentience that is the True Energetic Self. So it's like a telephone number, okay — there's a whole worldwide system of telephone numbers, which gives us access to certain individuals, to one particular aspect, for example. Or better still, think of it in terms of that telephone number is your connection to the internet, okay, so you have access to the internet through that one telephone number, the modem, for instance, the WiFi. That is the connection to that particular aspect of sentience and the personality that was created temporarily in this particular incarnation. That's the connection.

(1:10) Then you have access to all the internet, don't you? So that's the same thing with this particular aspect Bob. The soul that was Bob gives you access to the True Energetic Self in totality. The phone number that you're using is part of your connectivity to the internet — it gives you access to everything on the internet. But with all these things, you need to know how to ask the questions and where to go, so to speak. So basically, it's not a facade that the True Energetic Self creates, basically it's an access point that can be used by recognizing the energetic signature created by that personality that's created by the incarnate aspect within the body that was Bob.

Well, a very convoluted answer and thank you for that answer in totality. Lots of answers there and hopefully lots of questions. Okay, we're an hour and ten minutes, so we're being fairly efficient in the way we're doing things now.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:11) So we need to do the last part, which is the end of meet meditation, which is a meditation to be successful.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:11).

(1:24:44) Closing comments: Well, thank you very much for listening to this particular Satsanga and it's always an honor and a pleasure to be able to answer the questions that people give me — lots of questions, of course, always lots of questions. And please do send them in, and those people who've sent in lots of questions, I'll have to split them up into parcels of five or six or twelve, twelve being an interesting number, of course. But I will always answer those other questions that come in on a monthly situation to slot in between those questions that I've got that are going to be more long term in terms of them being answered.

Okay, well, the next Satsanga is going to see me in Japan. I'm going to Japan not to work on spiritual work, although it's sort of spiritual work, because I'm going to Japan to practice aikido in the All Japanese Aikido Demonstrations in the Budokan, so I'm part of that. It's only a small part, the collective part with the organization that I work with and our demonstration usually is about two minutes, so it's not a long piece of fame. But also I've got the chance of meeting a few people over there, who are wonderful people, who help me out in lots of different ways, not only with aikido but also with their own spiritual work as well. And there's one particular individual I'm going to meet, who also works with or worked with Dolores Cannon, so I shall be in Tokyo for the time of the next Satsanga albeit transiently.

Okay, so God's love to you all, Source's love to you all. Know and remember that you are all one with the Source. And it's a wonderful thing to be able to work with you in this way. And so the next Satsanga is going to be in May, of course — I'm just going to have a quick look at the weekend, the presentation date. It's going to be the 25th of May 2019.

Okay, so thank you very much to everybody. And thank you for Kevin for broadcasting and working with me. Sometimes it takes a bit, sometimes it's a month behind, because of his own work. He's very busy, as we all are. But I do thank him anyway for the work he's doing and the way he's doing it, and taking the time when he can to broadcast these Satsangas and with the wonderful graphics he sets into them as well. So namaste to you all. Blessings to you all, and have a wonderful rest of the day." END

March 30, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 30th of March 2019 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And as usual I thank Kevin for all the work he's doing for spreading the enlightenment in his own way and also helping to spread the information that comes from the World Satsanga on his YouTube channel, which is Moore Talk and The Moore Show.

Well, thank you all those who sent in questions. I've still got a lot of questions, which I can carry over into the April Satsanga as well. So we've got March's here and I've still got enough for April as well, so I'm really in a state of affluence when it comes to receiving questions. Thank you very, very much everybody. So let's have a look at the agenda for this month's Satsanga. The first is a talk by myself on "Sentience and does it exist on its own?" Second is the questions that everybody has sent in to me and there's a plethora of questions there, so I'm pleased and I'm going to try and answer them in as clear and as concise way as possible, because it could take a long time, if I elaborate on the questions, because I do have a habit of doing that.

And the last end of meet meditation is a meditation to feel those other souls around us and to log into their general reason for incarnating. This will be quite interesting, because it's something that I first started to do around about 2000-2001, sort of a year after I was attuned initially (from those [unclear] other beings), and also it was something that I noticed as a function of the way I started to channel information — and specifically, I noticed it when I was walking around Vatican City back in 2001, so we can teach you how to do that.

Part 1. Lecture on "Sentience and does it exist on its own?"

Right, so let's have a look at the first part, which is sentience. Does sentience exist on its own? Well, basically, when I mention sentience, I mention sentience in terms of the True Energetic Self, which is a mixture of sentience and a body of energy. Now by body of energy, I don't mean the human body, I mean the energy that the sentience is attached to, which is a function of the energy that was assigned to it from Source.

So the True Energetic Self is a mixture of sentience and energy, and the sentience uses that energy in various different ways to experience, learn and evolve by working with the multiversal environment that was created by Source to allow those individualized units of its sentience and the energy that was assigned to that sentience to experience that part of itself in the minutest detail. So if we look at it from a different perspective, then we see that okay, we are sentience and we are energy together.

But there is something called the True Sentient Self, which is the sentience that is specifically identified as that which we are. It's the total individualization of sentience from the Source, or in terms of the Source's condition from Origin, of course. And of course, if we have the aspect [soul] is the individualization of sentience and energy from the True Energetic Self, and the shard is the individualization of sentience and energy from the aspect. So you have this like downstream function going from Origin to Source, Source to True Energetic Self, True Energetic Self to aspect, aspect to shard.

But when you look at the way in which a being is created, and if you look at the lineage of the Origin — the Origin is a being, because it was created through the natural evolutionary function of similar or same energies sort of coalescing together as a natural function of them being

attracted to each other, and then we have the sort of minor intelligence created where there is the active seeking out of similar or same energies that create bigger groups of energies. And then there's the active seeking out of larger groups of energies to create a larger group of energy, which creates sort of intelligence, active intelligence, minor sort of self-awareness, full self-awareness, consciousness of self, consciousness of surroundings and self, active and intelligent communication with other versions or other similar conglomerations of intelligent energies, and later on we get consciousness, we get creativity. We get modification of creativity through the analysis of that which has been created and the improvement of that creation, which creates sentience later.

(5 min) And then eventually you get to the point, where sentience can detach itself from the energies that in essence gave birth to it. So sentience can, when it understands, when it's been created through the natural evolution of energies coalescing together, detach itself from those energies. And that's the same with Source or those of us, who are individualized sentience and energy from Source, and subsequently individualized sentience and energy from our True Energetic Self.

And so we have this situation where the sentience is what we are. The energy is the body that allows us to experience that which we are and that which we are part of. And so sentience does at various different points in existence attach and detach itself, or should I say, detach and then re-attach to other energies to experience, learn and evolve within the environment that those energies are useful for.

Now a good example of that is our attachment to a lower frequency set of energies that we call the human form and the ten frequency set that allow that function to happen. So although we have the sentience and energies that create the aspect — the individualization of sentience and energies that creates the aspect from the individualization of that as a result of the function of the True Energetic Self wanting to experience things in, shall we say, a parallel or a series-based way. That means that the things are experienced collectively or concurrently rather than in parallel.

Parallelism is something else, which also affects not so much the individualization or diversification of sentience and energy, it's simply a duplication of it rather than division of it, okay. Maybe I can talk about parallelism and how that works next time. Alright, I'm just going to make a note of that, because I think it's interesting. So I've just made a note of that for the next lecture, because I think it's important to understand that parallelism is a function of event space — it doesn't divide us, it copies us. It creates new versions of us that are experiencing different things as a function of our choices. So I can work with that in the next talk, because I'm pleased to diversify into that particular angle.

So sentience is basically what we are. Some people call it pure thought, but it's not pure thought, because thought is a function of sentience. It's a downstream function of sentience, so we're above pure thought as a sentient entity, or even a sentient being. And to be honest, those individuals, who are experiencing an incarnation in general are sentient entities rather than sentient beings, because we are created through the division of sentience and energy from Source, and subsequently to create our True Energetic Self, which is subsequently divided to create the aspect, which can then subdivide again to create the shard.

So sentience exists separately. Now when we look at it from a different perspective, when the Source finishes its evolutionary cycle, and that means when we all finish our evolutionary cycle — that being we've experienced everything we can do at all the different frequencies associated with the multiversal environment, and we all re-commune with our True Energetic Selves, and our True Energetic Selves subsequently re-commune with Source and that's all of them — those that are involved in experiencing, learning and evolving through being incarnate on the Earth,

and those who've gone beyond the need to incarnate on the Earth and other planets and other locations and in other galaxies within other frequencies within the physical universe, and then we've subsequently experienced, learned and evolved through experiencing all the different frequencies and the different universes within those frequencies associated with the multiverse — that the Source can then start then to reclaim itself as a whole.

(10 min) So when every True Energetic Self that's created by Source recombines with Source, then it can decide to refocus its sentience away from the energy that it is currently using to experience the small microscopic part of the Origin that it is experiencing. It can remove that sentience away from those energies and reassign it to another area of energy, so the energy that is currently unoccupied by sentience can be then occupied by Source sentience. And then it can decide what it wants to do. Then it can decide to create another multiversal environment similar to what it's got now, or it can decide to create another version of it, or do something completely different. And it may or may not decide to reindividualize its sentience and assign its energies based upon the method it chose last time, which is this time from our perspective.

But in essence, the sentience is transportable. It isn't dependent upon energy, when it has achieved that level of evolutionary status where it can recognize that it is sentience, and it can recognize that the sentience is transportable from the various different parts of the energy that it's assigned to, and it can reassign itself to other energies. So arguably, even as a True Energetic Self whilst we're in this evolutionary cycle, we could, should we decide to do so, reassign the sentience that is the True Energetic Self in totality to another body of energy to experience, learn and evolve still within the environment that we're in, but nevertheless by experiencing the different energies associated with that environment.

So we can transport that sentience. Now arguably that could be classified as a means of teleportation, if you want to, because if we can transport our sentience from one body of energies to another body of energies, then that body of energies adapts, or should I say, adopts everything that is associated with that sentience. So that sentience can reorganize the body of energies to be what it's supposed to be, which is anything that the sentience has created as an interactive energetic content that allows it to experience the environment that it's within.

So if you think about it, if we had the capability to refocus our sentience away from the body of energies that is currently incarnated — this is as an aspect, not as a True Energetic Self, by the way. If we were to be able to refocus our sentience into a different location or a different body of energies that we would decide to create, then we can arguably disintegrate or disassociate ourselves from the body of energies that creates this particular human form, it would therefore dissolve, because it no longer has sentience to maintain its existence. And then that sentience could move somewhere else within the multiversal universal environment, for instance, and recreate that body of energies through the assignation of the sentience and the collective experiences and the evolutionary content of that sentience within a body of energies, and therefore, that could recreate, for instance, our current incarnate body.

So we could effectively through disassociating our sentience with the energies that it is associated with now move that sentient to another location, and then recreate that body of energies, because the body of energies that it has commandeered, for instance, would then reassume that body of energies that was desired to be used as a way of interacting with the environment that it's currently interacting with within the physical universe.

So in summary, the sentience is what we really are. Our True Sentient Self is what really is that higher function of our total sentience that is individualized from Source. But the body of energies that we have is that which is given to that sentience, that True Sentient Self, creating the True Energetic Self to allow the interaction within the multiversal environment in the way that it's supposed to be interacted with. So the sentience needs a body of energies to experience, learn

and evolve, although at some point it might decide not to evolve in that particular way, but that's a long way in the downstream function of our evolution, where we just experience, learn and evolve through sentience rather than sentience combined with energy.

(15 min) Okay, so I hope that makes sense. Sentience does exist on its own, usually it's assigned or works with a body of energy to experience the environment it's associated with to experience, learn and evolve. And it may well at some point exist as pure sentience at some other condition or some other evolutionary cycle well into the future, as it were, rather than this particular evolutionary cycle. Okay, so let's have a look at the questions then, and there's a lot of questions and I want to go through them as quickly as possible whilst also being, for want of a better word, in as clear and concise a way as possible as well.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. In regards to human lifespan and longevity, it has been speculated that there are people, who are living today that are hundreds of years old that aren't necessarily considered highly spiritual individuals. Are there in fact humans living that long? How old is the oldest human living besides the spiritual masters you've previously mentioned? And how are they able to live so long? (HF)

In effect there are and there have been lamas in Tibet and the yogis, who have lived well into the thousands of years. They have done that through basically being able to work with certain, shall I say, metaphysical functions associated with the gross physical that allows them to control the gross physical. Babaji was a master, who decided to stay around the Earth frequencies to assist in the overall evolutionary progression of those, who are using the Earth to experience, learn and evolve on behalf of their True Sentient Selves and on behalf of Source, therefore. The length of time that Babaji has been in existence is I think well over a thousand.

I know of stories of lamas, who were 475 years old in Tibet, and to be honest, you don't really need to be a spiritual individual arguably to be able to master the techniques that allows one to be in total command and control of the gross physical frequencies that create the human form. So and we do know that there are individuals, who operate or master the use of the so-called "black art" — well, there's no such thing as black art, it's simply the misappropriation of the teachings to benefit the individual and a number of individuals rather than the collective population of the Earth. So one can be trained in the use of metaphysical or yogic practices, certain skill sets and not specifically be aligned in their thought process to the good work that they could do as a function of being able to use these skills, these abilities, these functions for the betterment of mankind in general.

So there are individuals, who are living a lot longer. Yogis tend to sort of be hermits in this instance, they move themselves away. They disassociate themselves from the general populace, because interacting with the general populace can affect their frequencies and it's hard work to, as we all know, from those of us who are spiritual individuals to interact with those who aren't spiritual or aren't thinking of the greater reality. It does create a very difficult environment to exist within, when we're trying to operate in a spiritual way, but are affected by the frequencies of those who aren't particularly spiritual as well. Okay, that's a good question, thank you.

- **In the 10th Chapter of the Book of Daniel, Daniel describes a man clothed in linen with a belt of gold, a body that looked like beryl (the color of green emerald perhaps), a glowing face and glowing eyes, and arms and feet the color of polished brass. This being, according to Daniel, said that he was delayed by the prince of the kingdom of Persia, in bringing a message to him from "his Elohim," and had to be helped by one of**

the chief princes, Michael. Who was the man clothed in linen, the prince of the kingdom of Persia, and the chief Prince Michael? What race of being were they?

(20 min) Very good question...well, the Elohim...I've just been meditating on this...the Elohim themselves are basically the other Source Entities in a higher sense. But that's just because they are classified as being the highest function of sentience and energy, the highest level of individualization before Origin. But an Elohim could...a lower version of Elohim could be our True Sentient Self, because they also work in from the perspective of being our highest level of sentience.

But what I'm picking up here is that the individual concerned was and I've got two answers here, because I've got the man in linen was not an ancestor of but somebody, who had survived the downfall of Atlantis and was therefore Atlantean. And the skin colors are basically a function...it was part of a genetic trend that they had, or I should say, genetic fashion. They were able to manipulate their genome and create things like hybrids of animals and human bodies and also change the color of their skin. So that individual was an Atlantean, who had stayed behind to help, help those other souls, who had incarnated on Earth in the post-Atlantean demise. And there were a number of those, who were also able to live quite a lot longer than the humans at that time.

The Chief Prince Michael was basically one of the maintenance entities that we would classify as an angel. Now Archangel Michael is one of those entities, who works on the maintenance of the Earth and this particular environment. Now you can continue to think of it as an angel, as being angelic. So we have to think of the angels as being just a level of education that people had in the period of time that they were taught, and something that was angelic was bright and energetic and gold-like and it appeared to be something that was unachievable by individuals. So that level of "inachievability" may have been abilities or functions, like to change the environment or disassemble the form that they've got.

And so I'm picking up here that the individual was in communication with this Prince Michael, which from what I'm picking up was Archangel Michael, or one of the maintenance entities that's working with the physical universe and is working specifically with the Earth, and that there was some communication there. And so his "Elohim" was in effect these maintenance entities or the Archangels there, so that explains hopefully that the man clothed in linen was somebody, who had stayed on Earth as an Atlantean, and that the Chief Prince Michael was actually a maintenance entity, who we call the Archangel Michael. Good, okay.

2. Given that at some point we no longer need to reincarnate or maybe better said escape the wheel of reincarnation, who is it that we're talking about here? (WP)

- **Is it the aspect that we are currently of our True Energetic Self? Or is it that our True Energetic Self no longer needs to create aspects for the purpose of incarnation?**
- **And I suppose you could ask this question with regard to the universe we are currently experiencing but then also the hundreds of other universes as well? So do we eventually graduate from incarnating in this universe to incarnating in other universes to accrue evermore evolutionary content.**

(25 min) Well, actually incarnation is only achieved in the physical universe, which is the first universe, which occupies twelve frequencies (FB 1-12) within the first Full Dimension (FD 1). And other frequencies that create other universes from the second Full Dimension upwards don't require incarnation, because they are higher frequency, although we do need to adapt ourselves to those particular frequencies to achieve and understand the experience associated with those particular frequencies. So when we no longer need to reincarnate, it's a function of our True Energetic Self no longer needing to project an aspect of itself into the lower

frequencies associated with the multiverse that we call the physical universe. Although it will still decide to, and many True Energetic Selves do do this, still decide to project some part of itself into other aspects or other locations within the multiverse itself or the universes, but that won't be incarnation. Okay, so it's what the True Energetic Self decides to do, but they still work with the smaller units of itself — these things that we call the aspects or souls have to do on behalf of it.

- **Also, in what ways are our True Energetic Selves the same and unique? I presume each True Energetic Self was created at the same time, but unlike a factory that produces widgets that are all identical, a True Energetic Self, although the same as any other True Energetic Self must also be unique. Could you shed some light on this?**

Well, they are unique insomuch as the evolutionary content they accrue, and therefore, the energetic sentient signature associated with it and that's also the energetic signature as well. And so, of course, widgets, although they are manufactured as a function of duplicating the same thing, they also accrue a bit of energy associated with the individuals, who use them and the way in which they're used as well. So if we're able to log into them through psychometry, we'd find out that widgets, things like cars and computers and houses, they accrue a feeling associated with them that is associated with the individuals, who work with them or own them or basically drive them or manipulate them. Okay, so the basic sentience when individualized is the same, the energy is pretty much the same that they're associated with, but it's the work that they do, which creates the difference. Okay, that makes them individualized insomuch as the evolutionary content associated with them.

- **What are the TES's doing with the 70% of their respective sentience and in what state of consciousness or frequency or multiverse do they do it? Why 70%?**

Well, first of all, the 70% is to do with the amount of sentience that must stay disincarnate to compensate for things like karma, where we're attracted to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, which makes us addicted to coming in and incarnating in the physical. So they have to have a larger weight of sentience and energy that can compensate for these karmic anchors or weights that we do accrue as a function of incarnating in the physical universe.

And so that respective 70%, it experiences, learns and evolves by doing its own stuff within the level of the multiversal environment that it has achieved collectively through the use of projecting into smaller aspects and the aspects projecting shards and its own work from an evolutionary perspective. So they will be at the frequency level within the specific subdimensional component within the specific Full Dimension that's associated with their evolution.

- **Are some TES's more "evolved" than others? If so, who is helping them along?**

Well, basically they are more evolved than others and there's no rules as to how fast we evolve or what we do to achieve evolution, and they're helping themselves generally. And of course, other than that, there are the guides and helpers, which are those entities that have chosen to be of service to those, who are actively evolving through interaction with the multiverse.

(30 min) And so they're being helped by the guides and helpers, and the guides and helpers help both the True Energetic Selves and those smaller aspects of themselves that are projected into the multiversal environment, and specifically the physical universe within the multiversal environment.

- **Was Jesus' TES highly evolved or was it that all 30% of its sentience was projected into the incarnation that was Jesus or both or something else altogether?**

- **For those of us that are incarnate with 2 1/2% (or any percentage for that matter) sentience, if we grow spiritually through study, contemplation, experience, do we expand our sentience while incarnate? If not, how does such growth manifest?**

Alright, so there's two parts or two questions there. So first of all, Jesus didn't have 30% of its sentience of the total sentience that's potentially able to be projected into one aspect should a True Energetic Self decide to do that. It was around 3.5% I believe. I can't remember the exact figure, somebody's asked this in the past. I seem to remember about 3.5%, which is quite a lot actually, because for every percentage increase in sentience, the ability to be in control of the vehicle that we use to experience a particular environment, in this instance the physical environment, becomes markedly higher. And so my understanding is that I think that Jesus and the Buddha, they were all around 3.5 to maybe 4%. And I think I've said before that Jesus was 3.5% of sentience of its True Energetic Self.

Note: Please see the **Addendum** for previous Satsanga questions and answers on this topic.

But when we are incarnate, we can evolve or we can jump an evolutionary level as an overall function of the collective evolutionary progression of all of those aspects that are working with the True Energetic Self and the True Energetic Self itself. But we wouldn't increase our sentience, or the percentage of sentience given to us whilst we're incarnate wouldn't change. So we can change and we sometimes do change guides midstream as a result of an evolutionary jump by our True Energetic Self, but we wouldn't change the amount of sentience associated with that particular incarnation.

So there is no relationship by the way between the amount of sentience given to a particular aspect by the True Energetic Self and growth or evolution. It's simply how the True Energetic Self wants to experience, learn and evolve by experiencing various different types of incarnation within the various different types of sentience apportioned to it. And if that particular True Energetic Self wants to be able to effect or influence those others in and around it that are also incarnate to try to improve the evolutionary potential of those other individuals — hence the Buddha, hence Mohammed, hence Confucius, hence other individuals, such as Archimedes and Pythagoras, all being given higher levels of sentience to help them educate others and jump the technology gap or the knowledge gap, so to speak, between one level and another level whilst incarnate. Okay, thank you for those questions, WP and prior to that thank you to HF.

3. Referencing your response to my query about SE 13, I have a set of questions. As always, include what is useful for the next Satsanga, thanks.” (JM)

There's quite a few questions here — so there's a bunch of questions here, fifteen and I'll try and get through them in as clear and concise a way as possible.

3.1. Is this common or rare for the Origin to create a source entity and OMs by accident, so to speak?

It's not common. It's something that happens by mistake really or by accident. I am not sure, if there's any other examples I'm aware of. I'm just going to have a quick...ask the question.

(35 min) Well, I've just been told there are other so-called OMs, of course, associated with other Source Entities. I'm not saying that it's rare, but it's part of the original creation of the Sources and the recycling of that energy that it assigned as being a potential Origin itself. So although maybe you could classify it as an accident or an error in the reuse of energy and it's rare, it's only happened once I'm being told here, when the Origin created the other Source Entities. So it's not a common thing in terms of it happening on a regular basis, but it is rare in terms of its

occurrence. But it is reasonably common in terms of that there are a number of these OM created that are associated with different Source Entities.

3.2. Is the creation of additional SEs inevitable wherever enough raw energy is gathered, as happened here? I had always assumed that it took deliberate intention and action on the part of the Origin, but with the way SE 13 was created, I wonder...

There will be the creation of other Source Entities as a function of all the Source Entities finishing their evolutionary cycles, and therefore, when the Origin also finishes its understanding of and investigation of its current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, which isn't all polyomniscient, it's just understood that it exists. When this volume or area is understood, it will then move into the next level, which is infinitesimally bigger, because it includes all of the structure of this current level as well and then it's increased by a power of twelve by going into the next level. So in effect then this environment within the Origin will be so big that the twelve Source Entities or $12+1=13$ SEs won't be enough to be able to experience, learn and evolve through experiencing it in a reasonably fast enough way, so those True Energetic Selves that are within our Source Entity will achieve Source Entity status, and I think that's in "The Origin Speaks" as well.

So in effect there will be much more Source Entities, when the Origin moves its sentience into its next area, so to speak, its next zone, which is above the twelve levels of structure that are mentioned in "The Origin Speaks," because the area, the volume is just going to be so big that it couldn't possibly understand it in a way that was meaningful without allowing the other Source Entities to allow those True Energetic Selves that they've created to become Source Entities as well. And then those twelve Source Entities or $12+1$ SEs will achieve a different level of status within the Origin as well. So it's some big things there, and I feel that this will come out in the book called "Beyond the Origin," so hold your breath and watch this space for that particular one. I'm not sure if that's going to be the next book, when I finish the healing book or whether it will be the book on the OM. I'm not sure yet. I'll have to be guided by the Source on that and probably the Origin.

3.3. Is the creation of additional OMs and SEs together how it normally works? That is, if you find a new SE, will you also find new OMs?

Note: This question was skipped in the recording, but this answer was given later in writing.

The creation of additional OMs and SEs together was only in the original creation of the first SE's and OM. However, in the next evolutionary cycle there will only be the potential for Hybrid OM to be created — Captive, Non-Captive and Pure OM will remain in individuality and additional versions will not be created.

3.4. If SE 13 is an outlier, will it always be a loner, or will it be grouped with eleven other SEs?

Of course, the Twelfth SE (SE12) is already looking to sort of understand this other area of structure of the Origin. No, it won't always be alone, it will be part of the group of twelve, which will become thirteen. So it's just that it's just happened that it's been created, and therefore, it could be classified as a being actually rather than a Source Entity. It could be a Source Being in real terms rather than a Source Entity, so that's another way of thinking about it.

But in essence, it will be part of this other group that is going to populate or understand or investigate that new area, the vast new volume, I should say, of structure that is the Origin after it's understood and investigated and explored and populated with its own sentience the current area or current volume that it's working with right now.

3.5. Were the other 11 sets of 12 SEs created before our set, after, or during?

(40 min) What I'm understanding here is that I've picked up there's a possibility of other Source Entities in other groups of twelve. This isn't something that's in the books, it's something that I've sort of had a glimpse of. So there's things like twelve groups of twelve and I need to do some work on this, and again this could be part of the book that's going to be called "Beyond the Origin." But my understanding is that they were created at the same time. And although I've only glimpsed them and haven't paid a lot of attention to it, because it's obviously we've only got enough time, so to speak, or event space to do what we're supposed to be doing, I've no doubt that they will be mentioned in the book, which is called "The OM" and then the book that's going to be called "Beyond the Origin" may also pick this up as well. So I'm feeling it will come out in that, but my understanding is that they were created all at the same time. Everything is created concurrently at the same time.

3.6. Does the Origin need to continue creating SEs, since creativity is part of its growth? Or is this just part of what the Origin likes to do?

Well, these other Source Entities, as I've just explained earlier, will be created as a function of True Energetic Selves being so-called promoted to Source Entity status, certainly within our Source Entity, Source Entity One, as I call it, and that will help its growth. That will help the Origin's growth. I'm not picking up it's something that the Origin likes to do. What I'm picking up is the creation of Source Entities is actually a part of the function of the expansion of its own sentience.

So although Source Entities are individualized units of Origin sentience, and they can operate in an individualized way, they are ultimately part of the overall Origin sentience anyway. So as its sentience grows, it makes sense that Source Entities will also be created — more and more of them will be created as a function of its sentience growing. And as True Energetic Selves become more experienced and also increase their evolutionary level, they would also become a Source Entity as well as a function of their own growth, so to speak. So everything is an organic growing based upon the experiencing, learning and subsequently evolving and therefore progressing.

3.7. Does the Origin have a limitless supply of the raw stuff of SEs? If not, is it created as needed? I remember thinking that the Origin used 1/2 of its Origin-stuff to create the twelve SEs, but that is clearly not the case.

From a human perspective, it could be classified as limitless, because there's no way in which we can possibly understand how vast the Origin is even in one or two of its levels of structure that are within its current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness. So my understanding is that it's going to be limitless up to a certain point — that point being whenever the Origin actually get to the point, where it's experienced its total structure in totality and that it is all sentient.

But that's so far down the road that it's not even worth contemplating or even thinking about, because it then draws the next question: Does that mean that there's an end to the limitlessness of the Origin from the perspective of the Origin? And does it mean that the Origin will have reached a level of total evolutionary potential? Again these are all questions that need to be

asked in the book that's going to be called "Beyond the Origin," which won't be beyond the Origin, it will be beyond the Origin's current area or volume of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness.

So humans like to have a start, a middle and an end, and they have trouble understanding that there is no end and there's no start and there's no middle, there just is. So think of it in terms of everything is, has, and will be achieved all concurrently, then you could argue that we're already...that's a limited and a limitless state already in terms of its sentience. And the creation of individualized units of its sentience to create the overall larger sentience, larger collective sentience, all those Source Entities that are, when the Origin has achieved total command and control of all of its structure, then all of its Source Entities (SEs) will recombine with the Origin, and therefore, the Origin will become Origin as a singularity again.

(45 min) Now that's an interesting thought process and I'm going to keep all of that ready and waiting for the next book, "Beyond the Origin." Okay.

3.8. Within each new set of 12 SEs, are they all aware of each other?

Yeah, within each new set they are aware of each other. Like our Source Entities are aware of themselves, each new set is aware of themselves as well. And I would argue, having just picked up some information, that each group of twelve is aware of each group of twelve, but they aren't from our perspective, they are not in the position of wanting to advise smaller aspects of themselves, such as True Energetic Selves or aspects of a True Energetic Self that there are other Source Entities out there, because it just confuses — unless the True Energetic Self or the aspect of the True Energetic Self is expansive enough to be able to understand the concept surrounding it. And that means that they're able to really work on the position of being able to understand the aspect of limitlessness whilst being limited, this concept

3.9. Is our SE aware of all the other SEs created by the Origin? Are all SEs everywhere aware of each other?

Yes, well, I've just answered that question basically, so the answer is yes, they are all aware, but they focus on themselves within their own group. Basically, they focus on what they are doing within their own group, because if they try to focus on what the other groups are doing, then they're not really being unique, and therefore, they are defeating the object of them being created in the first place.

3.10. Are all SEs pretty much the same size, whatever that means?

No, and they're not all the same size, because it depends upon how they've commandeered additional energy and populated that energy with their sentience, and that depends upon what they do with their evolutionary cycles that they're operating within. So size in terms of the volume of energy that's occupied is not an indication of size in terms of sentience or evolutionary content. It just means that sentience is occupying a larger group of energies, because it wants to experience, learn and evolve in a certain way.

3.11. Are all SEs successes, or are there some failures similar to the 12 Origins?

There's no such thing as failure as such, it's just a change in the way something is experienced. And arguably, you could say that the 12 Origin experiment wasn't a failure either. It was just that the Origin didn't understand itself, so how can it create itself, when it didn't understand itself? So

it's a matter of just experimentation — experiencing, learning and evolving — and it's all part of this creativity, isn't it?

As an energy starts to evolve through normal sort of evolutionary, you could argue and call it Darwinian evolutionary progression, it creates things and it understands that those creations aren't optimal, so then it recreates or dissolves and recreates to get a better creation — a more, for want of a better word, a more efficient creation, one that gives them the experiences they want to in a more accelerated way. So there's no such thing as failure, it's just different experiences and different ways of experiencing different levels of efficiency within that experience.

3.12. Is there ever any conflict between SEs, like between humans?

I'm just asking the question...the answer is no, there are minor overlaps in terms of experience, but there's no conflict as a result of it. They operate on a different level of understanding. There's no competition, there's no jealousy, there's no material thought processes surrounding one being more evolved than another, it's just they're doing it in different ways — that's accepted, simple as that.

3.13. How many additional pure OMs, such as yourself, now exist?

(50 min) I'm being told seven, isn't that interesting? I'm being told seven — there are seven additional pure OMs, seven in this Source Entity. That's what I'm being told, okay.

3.14. Are highly evolved beings able to transit between SEs to broaden their experiences?

I've jumped a question here — yes, provided they are OM, and captive OM can be helped outside of the, if you want to call it, the sentient gravity of a Source Entity by a noncaptive OM. That's the only way they can move from one Source Entity to another is they have to be helped out, because of the volume or mass or weight of sentience associated with that particular OM. So it's only OM that can do that in general.

And you could classify OMs as being highly evolved, but I wouldn't say that. I would just say that they are different energy. And they are either associated through being a hybrid energy towards a Source Entity, or they're not of enough mass of OM energy to be able to move out of a Source Entity's sentience and energy, although there may be enough sentient weight, as it were, or OM-based weight that means that they are still OM as such, but they're not a hybrid OM.

And so it tends to be the OMs are outside of the influence of a Source Entity, who are able to take other OM outside of the energy that is the Source Entity. So it tends to be those that are noncaptive OM that can move another OM or a hybrid OM into the environment that is in another Source Entity's energies and sentience.

3.15. "The issue here, though, is that each area of self-awareness I expand into also expands by a multiple of the power of twelve," from "The Origin Speaks." This makes it sound like the process of expansion and creation of new Source Entities is endless. Is it?

It sort of is...if you think about what I've just said about the number of Source Entities will increase, as the evolutionary cycles change and we all move into the next level of structure of the Source [meaning Origin], then those that are True Energetic Selves will become Source

Entities, so it sort of is endless to a certain point. From our perspective of endlessness, it is endless.

And even the Origin doesn't fully understand its own volume, so to speak. It understands it has structure and that structure is based on twelve. And it understands there must be twelve or eleven more levels of structure beyond where it is now, but maybe that first twelve is the first twelve within a singular location of twelve within itself as well. So you could classify that as being endless as well. So it's difficult to understand, and although it's potentially limitless, the limitation is only our thought processes of what limitation is. So I hope that answered that particular question. And the next question is...oh, it's not a question, it's a comment.

3.16. I seem to be focused on the Origin, how incomprehensibly vast he (or it) and his universe (or environment) is. It seems like everything, including the creation of new Source Entities, will go on forever. It gets me excited. Love, JM.

Well, I would say it gets me excited as well. And to be honest, from our perspective of being a small aspect of a True Energetic Self with potentially 2.5% of sentience of that True Energetic Self, it does appear to be limitless. And the fact that we will become Source Entities in a downstream level of the limitless number of evolutionary cycles we're going to go through, and then a function that then at some point, we will create our own Source Entities as well is an amazing thought process to get to work with. Okay, thank you very much for those questions.

4. With 5 G being brought in and listening to how it can manipulate our frequencies and destroy everything we believe in, how do we face it? (MS)

(55 min) Well, 5G is simply an increased bandwidth — it's an assignation of frequency and the bandwidth associated with it. So I'm not really understanding how it can destroy us. The difference between 5G and 4G will be the same as 3G and 4G. As more individuals use it, the bandwidth will be taken up and it will become slow. And then 4G will become faster than 5G, because then there will be more people migrating to the 5G system than there are on the 4G, which is what's happening with 3G now — certainly in locations around the Earth, where the 3G infrastructure is still robust and it hasn't been replaced by 4G. It's that if you're working specifically on 3G, you'll find that it's faster than 4G, because the number of individuals using 3G is drastically reduced in comparison to 4G.

So the human form is adaptive. Basically, as we move up the frequency, our ability to cope with higher frequencies is increased as well. So as we evolve, our body evolves as well. It goes up the frequencies and so we ascend, and we ascend to the next frequency level, which is the fourth frequency. And when we start to do that, we start to become, shall I say, more immune to lower frequencies, such as those that we use for telecommunications. So the thing is to work on yourselves and become higher frequency, because the higher frequency that you are, the more immune to the effects of lower frequency technologies that are around [you will be]. So I think I might have answered the next part of this question, which is...

- **Do we think "this is just an experience here in this vessel" or do we try to do something about it? If The Source has created our frequencies and now man has the technology to change it, is this not going against The Source or is this just another experience that "Humans" are going through?**

It's just an experience basically. And as we become more adaptive to the higher frequencies, because we work on ourselves and become able to understand them, actually we'll start to get to the point where we don't need these technologies. Technology is a physical replacement, a

low frequency replacement for that which we can do at a higher frequency even whilst we're incarnate.

So when we get to the point where we're in 4th frequency level or even 5th frequency level as an incarnate being whilst on Earth, these other technologies that are around us will be unnecessary, because we won't need to have them, because we will be more connected to Source and the greater reality. And so computing power won't be required, telecommunications won't be required, the ability to move around the Earth by using a metal vehicle, like planes, trains, cars, ships, spacecraft won't be required either. So the higher the frequency, the more we will reduce our need to be dependent upon technologies and physical tools, so to speak.

- **I am at a crossroads in what to think and I am sure a lot of enlightened people feel the same, as we were given free choice by the Source, but WE are going to be in the position that it will be taken away. It can even change our foods, etc. I have a feeling you will say "experience," if that's the case, I feel sad for humans and Mother Earth.**

It's a transitional point that we're in, where we are experiencing the potential damage to the human form, that results in things like cancers for those individuals, who live close to high tension or electric cables and those sorts of things, and other airborne radiations, such as Wi Fi, Bluetooth, megastream and gigastream telecommunications that might be based on microwave technologies, such as mobile phones.

But when we move up the frequencies, we will be immune to this, because we will be higher frequency than these frequencies. They won't even affect us. So that's the way to think about it. Work on yourselves, become higher frequency and become immune to lower frequency interference. That's the way to think of it.

Okay, the last set of five questions are from FN, who has given me an immense amount of questions to work with and I think it's going to take a couple of years to work through them, but nevertheless, I guess we'll deal with them as we can.

5. I understand that when we are born, let's say in Asia, and later in life we move to another continent, let's say America, it interferes with our life plan or it interferes with our ability to excel or grow, because different programming is required, i.e. culturally, language skills, etc. Is this true? If not, would that hinder our growth or abilities in our incarnated life or is that a part of our life planning. (FN)

(1:00 hr) Well, we move around the Earth as a function of our life plan. Sometimes we can't experience what we're supposed to experience as part or one of our goals in our life plan in the location that we're in, and so we do move around. And we move around, because of the individuals that we're supposed to work with may want to or may need to be in a different part of the world. And so it doesn't interfere with our life plan, it simply is part of it.

Remember we have free will to achieve a certain goal within a life plan — how we achieve that goal is up to us, but the life plan is the static part of it, the goal is the static part of a life plan. Sometimes we don't achieve those goals and that's okay. Sometimes we achieve most of it or we overachieve and that's okay. Sometimes we decide to experience the same goal in a different way in another incarnation or the same incarnation and that's okay as well.

So it's all about experiencing, and it's not really about how we achieve the experience or how we experience that experience in the way that we've placed ourselves in a potential opportunity to experience that experience as well. And so moving around the Earth doesn't actually mean anything as such, it's just that the movement is part of the experience or part of the way we go

from one part of an experience to another part of an experience. Okay, I hope I answered that particular question.

- In “The Anne Dialogues” you wrote: From birth to one year: **“Also, the chakras and auric field are not entirely developed at this point in the incarnation, which results in the Aspect having limited energetic functionality and personal protection from energetic attack of any kind.”**
- **When others ask you about energetic attack, you disregard their existence by commenting that once we are energetically of higher vibration, it should not matter. That still does not respond to the fact that it exists and you confirmed that in your writing.**
- **What are they? Where are these energetic attacks comes from? Who plans these attacks and for what purpose? Clarify their roots and purpose? How often do we need to clean or what could we do for protection, when we are still working to reach a higher vibration and thus prone or susceptible to such attacks?**

Energy attacks are from astral entities or from those individuals that we work with or are around us. And they can be actively created, such as energy spikes, energy hooks, coercion, or outright projection of energy, or it can be the creation of astral entities by an individual, and they can be sort of all of these astral entities. Astral entities in general are created in a subconscious way by an intention or a wish, so to speak. And the projection of energy is also generally done in a subconscious way, unless somebody is actively deciding to project energy to somebody and affect them in a negative way, it is mostly done in a subconscious way.

And it is done by all of those individuals around us. And so the moment you think ill of somebody, you are projecting energy in some way, shape or form to somebody. The moment you gossip about somebody, you are projecting energy to them in a detrimental way. And the creation of an entity is usually a very strong projection of energy, that is projected in a way that there needs to be some form of continuous attack on that individual. You can really know when somebody is attacking you, because you can feel their energy around them.

So basically, when a child is born and they have underdeveloped chakras and they have underdeveloped energy fields as a result of that, they don't have the natural protection that the auric field gives them. And so they seek the protection of the mother, so they want to be close to the mother to gain the protection of the auric field that is created through the metabolization of energy through the chakras. So that's why they seek, they cry when they want to be within the energies of the mother, because if they can feel that they are not resilient enough, they don't feel protected, they feel exposed to the potential energies of those individuals that are throwing energy or projecting energy or creating energies in a detrimental way around them. Okay, well, I hope that explains that.

- In “The Anne Dialogues” Kindle page 4408 you wrote: **“The life plan is therefore riddled with “interactive” contracts between Aspects that serve the function of ensuring that the chosen experiences are presented to the incarnate Aspect by those other incarnate Aspects that are working around it in the same environment as it is, that have agreed to present them. This of course is reciprocated.”** This means we contract with other aspects while incarnated.
- **Could we revoke part of our contracts? Let's say we married and got the divorce and the difficulties we faced brought a lot of lessons and experiences. Now we would like to move on. Could we place our intent and announce by saying that “I am a sovereign being and I exercise my intent and will revoke my contract with x hence forthwith.” Does that work? If not, why not? Why our Will and Intent is not enough?**

(1:05) It's not a case of revoking the contract, it's more like completing the contract. Or if the contract is based upon creating a karmic link and the experience of that individual in a karmic way is difficult or considered to be too difficult by the individual who is incarnate, they can seek forgiveness and they can forgive that individual as well, and that can revoke the contract, so to speak, the karmic contract.

So the best way to revoke a contract isn't the sort of forcibly say: I don't want to work with this individual any more, although it could work, you're negating the point of the experience there. So you're better off understanding the experience — you know, meditating deeply on what you're experiencing, understand the experience, and then seek forgiveness of self, forgiveness of the individual, and giving them forgiveness as well. And that will tow in that particular contract, because you will have understood what the contract is all about. I hope that answered that question for you.

- **In “The Anne Dialogues” Kindle page 4426 you wrote that guides and helpers: “use the Akashic to validate the optimal junctures of insertion and the intensity of intervention required.”**
- **How could Akashic records validate that for our helpers' assistance with our life plan?**
- **Many people say they can read Akashic records? What do they access? Do Akashic records have history of the aspect incarnation or more? If more, what are they?**
- **Do Akashic records hold a complete blueprint of our life plan while incarnated?**
- **Do Akashic records keep each records belonging to an aspect of TES separately?**
- **Or the Akashic records hold TES records of all its aspects in one bundle?**
- **How are they categorized? Where are they held? Who oversees it?**
- **Dolores Cannon discussed this and she said Akashic records are held in a building, was that metaphoric or simplified for us incarnates? Please elaborate and clarify.**

The Akashic records are simply the memory of the Source Entity that's associated with those aspects of the True Energetic Selves that have incarnated as the human being. And so it's a function of memory, and it has a location within Source as well, and we can access that. And we can access the other memories or the other records that are associated with the other incarnate vehicles that we've used, such as the Arcturians or Sirians or other higher frequency bodies that we can incarnate into.

So it really is like a...think of it like a chunk of memory within a wider chunk of memory that is the Source, but it is specifically aligned to aspects that incarnate into the human form — and not specifically on Earth as well — and it can be accessed. And because everything exists concurrently, it can be used by the guide and helpers to see when the optimum time to incarnate into a particular body type or family is best achieved. So although we think that we've got this individualized free will in terms of when we incarnate, there are optimal times in which we want to incarnate.

(1:10) And if we think of it in terms of everything's already existed, then it's like looking at a series of individual images on a reel of film, and we can choose when we want to go into that incarnation and say: Well, actually in this particular reel of film for this particular individual's experience, I'm going to incarnate at that point there. Or we can walk in to that experience in that point there. Or we can walk out of it in this point here. Because everything is existing concurrently, there is no start, finish and end, we can experience that which we've experienced tomorrow or yesterday, so to speak, if you think of it from a human perspective.

And so they can read the Akashic records, because the Akashic records are the concurrent accumulation of everything that has, will be, has been, or is right now. And everything exists in the Now, so there's no past, present and future, so they can read everything that every particular individual has experienced. And because it's always part of Source, as part of the

overall memory of Source, every aspect or every True Energetic Self can experience that which every other aspect or True Energetic Self has experienced as a function of incarnation into the human form in the physical universe.

So it's overseen by the Source basically, because it's a function of Source. To say it's a building is a simplification — it's like saying it's a sector on a hard drive or it's part of the start point of understanding that it will have an address, for instance. If you have a hard drive and you have the first thing that a computer does is it reads the addresses of where everything is, so it knows which particular sector on the hard drive a particular piece of software is that it needs to load up to make the software work. And so this is the same thing or a similar sort of thing to think about the Akashic records. The Akashic records all exist in the same place, but you can tap into it based upon a desire to experience something based upon human experience that a certain individual has experienced, for instance. And although Dolores calls it a building, it's actually a sector or a location within the total memory set of the Source that is specifically aligned to human experience or incarnating in the human vehicle. Okay, well, I hope that explains that.

- **So many people say they can read Akashic records and there is no way to know, if they can read or not. With regression, we could access some info. Abraham-Hicks calls regression not accurate. She says when you do regression, you do not necessarily access your own Akashic records and you could access another entity in your group or other aspects. Is that correct?**

Yes, I'd say that Ms. Abraham-Hicks has got it accurate there, because unless you're like superaccurate in what you're wanting to get out of the Akashic records, you're simply accessing the total memory set of that which has been experienced from a human perspective, from the incarnate human perspective. So I would say that is a really accurate way of describing it to say that regression is not accurate. And actually accessing it without accurate questioning isn't going to be accurate either.

So the use of the Akashic records is useful, but you have to take it with a pinch of salt, because you have to be superaccurate in what your questions are and your intended direction of what you want to experience through the Akashic is before you can get the correct experience. But you have to understand that the experience there is not specifically going to be aligned to you as the individual or somebody else that you're working with as another individual or is under therapy, for instance. It is a collective series of experiences that are particular to in this instance the incarnate human condition.

Okay, well, thank you for all those questions. I think that's a really good series of questions there, and I'm pleased with the level of detail required to answer them as well. And it actually tests me as well, so it's not easy sometimes, because I don't pre-read these by the way, I read them and work on the understanding the information and downloading the information from the Source or the greater reality or the Akashic, for instance, as an example as it happens. So it's fairly live — well, it's live in terms of me answering the questions, as I read them rather than live in terms of people asking the questions through a Skype link that we used to do. Okay, so the next part of this is the end of meet meditation.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:15) Okay, so the next part of this is the end of meet meditation, which is a meditation to feel all those souls around us and log into their general reason for incarnating, which is very useful and helps us to understand them as well. And it makes us understand them and actually as a result of understanding them [phone ringing] — well, apologies for that short moment of a phone call coming through. I thought I dealt with all the devices that could squeak or squawk or rattle

or ring and clearly I haven't, so anyway...luckily enough, it didn't affect us in the meditation, so that's a positive sign there and a lesson to me to make sure I scour the office, when I'm doing this work. Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:16).

(1:31) Closing comments: Well, thank you for listening and participating in this World Satsanga on the 30th of March 2019 and I suspect that the April one I shall be in Greece, so it's going to be a Greek Satsanga. So I look forward to participating with you energetically then, and I thank you for your time and patience and send you Source's love and my love as well. And I look forward to seeing you in April and namaste to you all." END

Addendum — Previous References to Percent Sentience In Ascended Masters:

Question 1 (asked in World Satsanga on 19 January 2016): **There was some confusion about the % sentience that Jesus and Buddha had as incarnate beings.**

In this March Satsanga Needler said: "...my understanding is that I think that Jesus and the Buddha, they were all around 3.5 to maybe 4%. And I think I've said before that Jesus was 3.5% of sentience of its True Energetic Self."

But in the 19 January 2016 Satsanga Needler said:

I'm told Jesus was 12% and that the TES associated with the Jesus character was only projecting 2 aspects into the physical environment at that time. One of those was John the Baptist. Buddha was one of three [aspects], and all 3 of them together worked with 18%.

Question 2 (asked by email on 24 January 2016): **Did Jesus have 6% (or half of 12%, not all 12% to himself), like Buddha who shared 18% among 3 aspects (or 6% each)?**

Jesus was 12 %, John the Baptist was 8%, total projected for these two aspects was therefore 20%.

Question 3 (asked by email on 26 March 2019): **When you told us about SE level Ascended Masters in [World Satsanga 31 3 2018](#) (male masters) & [World Satsanga 28 04 2018](#) (lady masters), you said Jesus and his twin soul Lady Magda came from SE4.**

- **Even if we think of their evolution in a holistic way (where each SE experiences every other SE), these masters must have incarnated with some fixed % sentience when they came to Earth? It looks like it should have been 6%, not 3.5-4%? Please clarify.**

That was the level of sentience associated with them when in the incarnations that they were associated with. If you remember, the TES can assign the % of sentience to an Aspect as required (but up to a max of 30%) to perform a certain task — they can and do re-assign or re-absorb the sentience later.

The level of sentience I was given in this March Satsanga is relative to the % of sentience that they are *now* working with [3.5-4%]. This rule applies even when they are beyond the need to incarnate to evolve. I hope this helps.

- **Since Jesus and Lady Magda were twin souls incarnated together at the same time, did they split the 12% sentience Jesus had (meaning 6% for Jesus, 6% for Lady Magda) in that incarnation, so they were the 2 aspects from SE4 (not Jesus and John the Baptist, as you had said earlier)?**

Yes, one soul with 12% equals a twin flame with 1/2 of that % per body [or 6% per body], or if it was a triple flame 1/3 or 4% per each body.

Because later (in World Satsanga on 31 March 2018) you told us that John the Baptist with 8% sentience comes from SE8 (like Elijah/Lady Nada, Mohammed). Please clarify.

John the Baptist had a single Aspect.

Transcript of the Mumbai Sanga in India on February 21, 2019

Lecture by Guy Steven Needler:

“**God** — so when somebody says, I am God, and we all say, Really? Well, actually they are, but do they understand what that means? So when we think about God, we think about a higher being, something which is beyond us — All Seeing, All Knowing, All Benevolent and the Americans in their quite distinct error call God something that they should fear. But we shouldn't fear God at all, because we are our God.

In essence, our creator created countless billions of smaller versions of itself within itself within an environment that's also within itself to allow it to work with and understand the smallest aspects of itself. Now what does that mean? Why does God want smaller versions of itself to look at itself? Well, if you think about it, do you know what every cell in your body does? Can you communicate with your cells in your body? Can you communicate with the atoms in your body? Would you be able to see what the atoms in your body are doing? Or even lower, you know, the electrons, the protons, neutrons and lower than that the leptons, the quarks and the strange and the charm right down to the Anu, the absolute building blocks of who and what we are?

If you think about it, we can't see — we can't see what's just below the surface of our skin. So it stands to reason that that which is our creator might also wonder what's below its skin relatively speaking. So it created smaller versions of itself with little portions of its sentience to allow it to understand itself through those smaller portions, because they can get into the minute detail. We can't get into the minute detail of the cloth there. We can't see the surface of the weave, the little entities or little bacteria that live in between the weave. You know we need an electron microscope to see that.

So again how could a larger creator see it? If we have a telescope, we can't see things up close to us, can we? We could only see things that are close up to us in a microscope. But a microscope can't see what's further away either. So we start to see that there is a reason, a relevance why a larger being would want to create smaller versions of itself within itself to allow it to understand itself. And so we are part of that which created us, that which we call God.

But that's placing us here and God there and there's something else in between. That's something that we call or what I'm told to call a **True Energetic Self**, which we sometimes call the Oversoul, we sometimes call the Higher Self, and some people call it the Godhead. Isn't that an interesting word, Godhead, which means the link between God and us, which means there's something else between us and God.

Now this Godhead, Oversoul, Higher Self, True Energetic Self is a mixture of two things: sentience, which I'm told to call a True Sentient Self, which actually is detachable from energy and energy. And the energy is what's used as a body, a vehicle to be able to do certain things, to experience different things in different environments that are part of the structure of our creator. So think of us as being something like the sub-substructure of the leptons, of the quarks, stranges and charm. Think of us being the Anu, the very basic building blocks of the gross physical environment around us, and that which our creator is is equal to our human body. Think of it in those terms, it's easy to understand it that way.

Now that large body of sentient energy is called Source or God. There's lots of other names for it as well: Jehovah and all sorts of names, they are all different names we've given to that larger piece of sentient energy. That which created us created actually a much bigger part of ourselves, our Godhead, our True Energetic Self, Oversoul. Now that has a body of energy

that's used, that's given or it could commandeer to allow it to experience these other parts of the environment that is inside the Source or God.

(5 min) Now the Godhead or the Oversoul, True Energetic Self, which is a mixture of sentience and energy also has the ability to subdivide itself. And so it can subdivide itself into twelve smaller versions of itself whilst maintaining a larger volume of sentient energy. It has to keep around 70% of its sentient energy in total whilst the rest of it, the other 30% is projected into different parts of the environment that's within the creator. We call it a multiversal environment, because it's a series of environments within a larger environment. Think of it in terms of rooms within a hotel. The larger environment, which is called the multiverse is the hotel, and the rooms within the hotel are the different universes that are there.

And they're all created by a mixture of frequency and sub-dimensions and full dimensions all within a larger piece of structure that's called a zone, and there's another nine levels above that anyway. But this is where we exist within. And those little parts of us, those smaller aspects of the True Energetic Self or Godhead can be projected into any part of that multiversal environment, but they tend to be projected here in the lowest frequencies, where the most opportunity for accelerated evolution can happen.

We experience things, the minute detail of this environment called a multiverse on behalf of our True Energetic Self, our Higher Self, so that it passes on that information, that evolution to our creator, our Source. And there is another being above that, but we shan't bother talking about that, because there's not much known about it yet. There is another book later. But basically we experience, learn and evolve through our True Energetic Self, which again experiences, learns and evolves for its creator, our God or our Source.

So there's twelve smaller **aspects**, what we sometimes call a **soul** that can be projected into any of the universes within the multiverse — any of the rooms within the hotel. If each of those was projected in one go, then that 30% of the sentience that can be distributed equals 2.5% of the total sentience of our True Energetic Self. So if we're all, let's say there's twelve of us here, for instance, and we're all from the same Godhead, then we've only got 2.5% of the sentience of our Godhead, which is actually quite a lot, okay. It's quite a big chunk of sentience.

However, if only four were projected, that Higher Self or True Energetic Self or Godhead or Oversoul could choose to distribute that 30% equally amongst those four, so they could get 7.5% of the total sentience of the Godhead each, which makes a really special being — I should actually say really special entity. I'll describe the difference between a being and an entity in a moment, okay. So what we've got is a potential for certain souls to be really quite special in terms of what they can do, how they can manipulate the environment, how they can work with the environment, how they can bring information to us, how connected they are to their True Energetic Self, and what they can do here. These sort of entities tend to be classified as **masters**, sometimes ascended masters. There is a higher level of sentience associated with them and a higher level of evolution as well.

Let's go back to the standard soul with 2.5% of the sentience. That soul can also project another twelve smaller versions of itself, which I'm told to call **shards**, smaller aspects of the soul or the aspect. So each of us could have a maximum of twelve smaller versions of ourselves incarnating in different bodies, not necessarily on this planet, but on different planets as well in this particular universe, and also be experiencing, learning and evolving at the same time as us. Now they would have a percentage, 30%, because we also need 70% of our 2.5% of our sentience. They would have a percentage of the 30% we give them. So they would have 2.5% of our 2.5%, so they would be not really able to understand or work with the same type of expansive information that we do.

(10 min) That doesn't mean to say they wouldn't be considered to be, for want of a better word, successful in the material world. They can still be prominent individuals. They can still be rich and famous people, those sort of things. But they wouldn't be thinking about what's beyond the physical. They would be completely limited to the material environment and immersed in their incarnation.

All of this stuff, this splitting out of sentience and energy to different souls and shards allows the larger part of us to experience, learn and evolve in a multiple way. So it's the potential there for us in a bigger sense, our Higher Self, to experience 144 different existences concurrently, that's at the same time. The reason I'm using the word concurrently here is important, because actually there can be more than 144, because every time we have a potential for a **choice** — we can go that way or that way, we can choose to buy something or not choose to buy something, we can choose to go to see a friend or not choose to go see a friend, we can take this job rather than this job, we can go to this university rather than this university — a parallel condition opens up.

There is something called **event space**, which permeates through the whole of us and our creator and our creator's creator and that creates parallel conditions. So there can be thousands of us experiencing slightly different aspects of a major theme. So for instance, there might be 3118 of you doing different things, slight differences, because you've made a choice. Now we don't grow exponential numbers of us, because some of these things hit what's called an evolutionary dead end basically. So when that evolutionary dead end is hit, it comes back into the previous branch of localized mainstream existence that it was branched out of from in the first place.

So if you think about that tree — think about a tree where there's lots and lots of branches... here if you think about this tree, that's an excellent example. If you think about how we experience things, the trunk is the mainstream that could be the maximum of a 144. Then we might branch out, because we've got a choice, and we might branch out again, because we've got another two choices. So one choice can become two different existences, and two choices could be four different existences. Or we might have three choices, which means another three choices. So all of these different parts of us can be experiencing different things, slightly different things, depending upon where we chose to go.

When it's finished, they migrate back to the mainstream or next main branch. When that's finished in totality, they all migrate to the next main branch and then follow the next main level of existence until maybe another branch comes out. Maybe they come out very quickly actually, and so we can experience things in a multiple way.

You've heard of the **tree of life**? This explains it, doesn't it? It explains how we experience things. So actually, the tree of life is two ways. It's explained with the root, isn't it? And it's explained with the branches. Rotate it around and irrespective of where you go and you're going from one set of parallel experiences back to the root and out again. So it's back in and out, back to weave back in and out, away from that which we've experienced in a parallel condition and in a concurrent condition back to where we were. So we exist in multiple ways based upon who we are, how we incarnate, what choices we have, what particular environment we, that our souls are projected into, and how many different diversifications there are.

(15 min) There are many different types of this space or **realities**. There's the overall thing called event space, which is the basic understanding I have is of what we used to call "**time**." Who believes that time doesn't exist? Yeah, it doesn't exist. It's something that mankind has created as a metric for something that doesn't exist. We're very creative. Nobody else in the universe uses time, but we do. But because we exist in these little events, these progressive events, which could be part of a larger event stream or formed of small event bubbles, we can

experience them concurrently all in one go. So that's why people can sometimes say that they've experienced a future themselves or somebody else's future or somebody else's past, because they're all linked together.

One of the ways of understanding this is to think that everything is in the same space. And if we think about a rubber band ball, and you've all made a ball out of rubber bands, where they're together and you get this large ball of rubber bands, which is better than having lots of rubber bands in your drawers. This rubber band is an excellent example of how we exist. Everything is in the same space, but each rubber band equals a parallel condition or an event or a series of events or a stream of events. And they're all linked together, because they all touch each other either directly or indirectly through another event, so everything exists in the same space all at the same time.

So if we know how to navigate around the different touching conditions of these rubber bands, which equal the different set of experiences in different environments, then we can move from them, move our consciousness around. That allows us to see what we call the future or the past or the present or a different reality, which is based upon our own interpretation of what we're experiencing. So each of us has a different reality that we work with based upon our own personal desires, expectations and requirements, and how those also link in with other people.

So not only do we create different spaces around us, which is one of those spaces is here now, one of those realities is within that space here and now. We also create different flavors of it, different realities within it based upon how we interact with it as well. So it can be quite convoluted, because we can have spaces within space, events within events, that lead to events that are generated by an event, that could generate another event, that generated the event that generated the first event. So we can exist anywhere and everywhere.

It's just that right here on this planet, we experience things in a linear way. We experience things in a linear way, because it's so low frequency. Where we naturally live is a function of our evolution within a static and linear progression through the static structure of the multiverse, which is part of the structure of our creator. So we exist in a higher frequency, which means that we can experience everything concurrently. We are omniscient and omnipresent. All we have to do is change the focus of our sentience and we can move from here to somewhere else — not necessarily in the same universe, but other universes. We can commune with our creator at any time. We can commune with our True Energetic Self at any time. It doesn't really matter. We just move around.

When we incarnate here, we undergo a series of quite radical changes to us. This larger ball of sentient energy that's called the True Energetic Self or the Godhead or the Oversoul or the Higher Self projects this smaller aspect of itself, its sentience and energy into a vehicle that allows it to experience this particular location within the low frequency environment that we call the physical universe in a way that it's supposed to be experienced. And that means that we take part in being part of it.

(20 min) So we squeeze all of this high frequency energy down through a series of frequencies to experience a vehicle that allows us to experience other things, like resistance, like the need to eat food to sustain us, the need to interact with other individuals who are also experiencing resistance and striving for different things and trying to create things and work with things.

Creation is a high form or one of the things that tells us that we are sentient beings. Creation of something, observing the creation, understanding the creation, improving the creation and re-observing it — that's **sentience**. **Consciousness** is a precursor to sentience. **Intelligence** is a precursor to consciousness, as is **self-awareness**. So all these things come out of it in trying to understand who and what we are.

So we come here to experience, learn and evolve. The **human body** is a bit like a diving suit or a submarine. What we have here is an excellent example, because you can see it — high frequency and low frequency. High frequency is the air, low frequency is the sea. The sea is low frequency air, isn't it? Water, if you reduce its frequency by cooling it down, it becomes clouds. If you reduce its frequency again by cooling it down again, it becomes water. If you reduce its frequency again by cooling it down, it becomes ice. We can move through air ever so easily. We can't move through ice very easily, can we? And we find water quite difficult as well, but we can move through it.

And so what we have is the ability to move through a lower frequency environment by giving us a vehicle to do it. So whereas we might use a submarine or a diving suit to do it, in this instance we use the human body instead on this planet. We use other body types, other incarnate vehicles I'm told to call them on different planets in our galaxy and different planets in other galaxies in the physical universe, which doesn't just include the galaxies that you can see, it includes other galaxies you can't see.

And that's not just because of distance, it's because of frequency, because the **physical universe** is quite unique. It uses twelve frequencies within the multiverse to create it, because they're all low frequency, so it needs lots of them to make it work. But within this set of frequencies that create the physical universe there's levels in which we can incarnate into. And so we're on the first three levels, first three frequencies. Scientific mankind calls it three dimensions, but it's really three frequencies. Dimensions are a much higher piece of structure that we work with, much, much higher piece of structure.

If we were able to look at the fourth frequency level, and we're not getting too far away now, because some of our digital photography or should I say a byproduct of digital photography is that the little coupled charge devices (those are the sensor array, they are the megapixels, if you want to call it that) pick up frequency, not light, frequency. **Light** is a function of frequency and the colors of the rainbow are a limited function of light, which is frequency. They pick up much higher levels of frequency, because they're inaccurate basically, and the software translates that into something, which is why we sometimes see orbs, which you can see with really good quality structure within, if you have a very high quality camera.

So we are starting to see that which is in the next frequency level, which is much higher than things like radiation, alpha waves, gamma waves, beta waves, microwaves, you know, all the giga Hertz range we use for digital television broadcasting and that sort of things, well above that. So when we've got the right machinery or we work on ourselves and raise our frequencies, we'll be able to see these different things, so we'll start to see the other galaxies that are in between the black gaps in between the galaxies we can see at the moment. The higher up the frequencies we go, we'll see more and more and more. So as we go to say the eleventh or twelfth frequency, we'll notice that what looks to be a big, black universe with the odd dot of a galaxy is actually very, very full with the odd dot of blackness, which is the gap.

(25 min) So the physical universe is full. It's just dependent upon the frequency we see it at. But interestingly enough, when we incarnate in these higher frequencies, those entities that incarnate on say the fifth level of frequency (which happens to be the upper lower astral in our terminology) can see and work with those below, but they can't see above. We can't see the fourth, but they can see the fourth and the third and the fifth, but they can't see the sixth, because it is higher. So we start to see that there's lots more there, and we understand that there's lots more there.

We're starting to understand that we can work with things that can't be seen and touched and felt and tasted. That's what radio waves are. About 130 years ago, we used to call it the **ether** — that which couldn't be seen or touched — the **spiritual**. So 130 years ago radio waves were

spirit. We're a bit more advanced now in our technology and in our education, so spirit goes above that now. We recognize that spirit is now above radio waves, but actually at some point we'll see it what it is and then spirit will go higher from our perspective — it will get to the fifth frequency, because we may be on the fourth frequency.

Getting to how we **incarnate** here, a number of different things happen. Being a small part of this vast area of sentience and energy, there has to be a sort of step down function that allows us to work with this body. So there ends up being three frequencies that the energy sort of gets funneled into, sort of squashed into, and those three frequencies move into a place that's called the **Hara line**. You've heard of the Hara line, yeah? The Hara line connects us to spirit, doesn't it? I'm not talking about the little silver cord that attaches the sentience to the body, when we astral travel, I'm talking about the bit that connects us to our Godhead.

But that has to be protected and the Hara line is a sort of like a minute tube, a little bit like a hypodermic needle and the middle bit is where the sentience comes down. As it comes down, it gets smaller and smaller and the **bandwidth** or the ability to communicate gets more and more reduced. So we end up going to a point, where we almost lose connectivity with our Higher Self.

We almost start to forget who we are, but we've still got some connectivity there. It's very slow though. It's a bit like using a computer thirty years ago, having to do a dial up or stick in a modem on a suction cup, and then waiting for three hours for a program to download that's about 20 kilobytes. In the old days, it took ages, now it's like that (snapping fingers). Now we get gigabytes in seconds. That's the difference between communicating with our Higher Self, as we used to be able to vs. what we are like now. We are like the old fashioned modems communicating with the World Wide Web.

Anyway, our energy comes down and it moves down this Hara line and goes down the center of the body and the Hara line moves across down the two legs and starts to connect with the Earth. At a certain point two things happen. The sentience and the energy split and a junction is created. So the sentient energy comes down and splits at a place called a **core star**, which is sort of behind the solar chakra or maybe slightly above the solar chakra. It doesn't matter, it's about there. Then the energy moves down to a place called the **tan tien**, which is just behind the solar chakra. That's the junction, so the tan tien is like an orange ball of energy.

And then from there, there's like little energy veins go around the rest of the body in seven different levels and they are associated with seven different receivers, because those receivers pull energy in. We know those as **chakras**. They pull energy in to help us animate the physical body. It's supplemented by the gross physical that's got a need for physical energy, such as food (samosas and stuff). So basically there's two energy types: there's pure energy and there's a gross physical energy. So this energy moves around from the tan tien and it goes everywhere.

(30 min) It allows the body to be moved around. It's the reason why the muscles work or the arms move around, legs move around. From that junction at the core star, the sentience then moves up to a place just behind the heart chakra called a **soul seat**. So you've got three points there: the soul or the sentience lives around there, the junction between the soul and the energy is at the core star area, quite brilliant area, and then the tan tien is the junction of the energy itself and that animates the body, pulling in energy from the different chakras at different frequency levels and the subfrequencies within them as well and the other energy that we tend to need now because of the lower frequency.

When we enter into incarnation and we enter into this small environment, we start to forget who we are. Some people say we enter into a contract that we're going to forget. Well, it is a sort of contract, because we recognize that in incarnating we lose our connective ability. We lose our bandwidth and so we can't properly communicate with who and what we are. So the sentience

that's now almost totally isolated in the human body or another body that's part of the physical universe starts to forget who it was, starts to disassociate itself and starts to think of itself as the human being, the human body.

If you think about all of the air on the Earth as being our True Energetic Self and the sentience and the energy associated with it, and then you think of this bottle being the human body and the sentience (not with the water by the way), and the sentience and the energy associated with the soul, nothing can get out of the bottle, when the top is on. Actually it does, very slowly the bottle leaks and that's the level of connectivity that we maintain between the Higher Self or Godhead or Oversoul and the energy that is here. So the only way in which the air in here can be in contact with the air outside is by a natural, slow leakage we get.

The leakage goes both ways based upon air pressure, isn't it? When you're on an airplane, your bottle expands and it bursts open. When you come down again, it contracts a bit. So we get a natural sort of movement of this sentient energy, which means that that sustains the connectivity between who and what we are happening all the time. Now the sentient energy in there starts to develop a **personality** that relates to itself as being a human being. It doesn't know who it is any more, but it has a natural sense of survival. It knows that it's the human body and it must be in existence for as long as it can be, and so it does its best to survive. So that's what gives us our desire to survive or to run away from something or to get to a hospital, if we've hurt ourselves. It's our fight and flight instinct. It keeps the human body alive.

It's also what gives us our personality in general while we're here, but it's a temporary personality that's only created while we're incarnate. And so the essence of what we are, when the body dissolves sort of gets lost, but it doesn't, because everything that's experienced is recorded by the Godhead or the True Energetic Self or the Oversoul. So although the **ego** will dissolve, the essence of what's been experienced, including the ego, the personality of it but without the control of the ego, is also remembered as well in the bigger memory set of what we are.

The only problem with the ego, it is a bit of an issue with us, because we know, we say some people have big egos, haven't they? And the ego can create **karma** for us. We may be coming to karma in a moment. But the ego knows that it has to stay alive in two ways, stay in existence in two ways: first by perpetuating the human body, and the second way by maintaining the human body and the sentience itself that's there that it's part of in a lower frequency.

(35 min) Because if we become higher frequency by meditating, working on ourselves, being of service, doing good things, thinking of others rather than just ourselves, then we start to rise through the frequencies. When we rise through the frequencies, this little Hara line gets a bit bigger, because we get closer to the top frequency and it starts to act as a funnel and come in, so therefore, we can start to communicate with our Higher Self or True Energetic Self or Oversoul or Godhead and other entities as well at those levels, and of course, we can do the same with our creator, our Source or God.

So when we do that, we start to remember who we are. When we remember who we really are, there's no place for the ego and so it dissolves. But it knows that, so it will do its best to keep us down in the lower frequencies by making us do low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, so it perpetuates its own existence. It even uses our own spirituality against us. How many of us think that we've done a number of different workshops and we've made it. We all do. We get complacent, yeah? We think, Great, I've got it now. I've achieved this level, fantastic! And we relax a bit and very gradually bit by bit we start to reduce the things that got us to that place in the first place.

We maybe cut down our meditation by 10 minutes or half an hour a day down to nothing, maybe once a week rather than every day, once a month, you know, then once a year. Then we don't bother, you know, and then we come down the frequencies again, so we go back down to where we were, so the ego has won. So every time we do something that gets us higher frequency, we have to check: Are we stopping doing what we're doing? Are we stopping thinking, behaving and acting in a higher frequency way? Because if we do stop, we become this captive piece of sentient energy in a human form that is scared of its existence.

The ego is very cunning. It will wait a long time, a long time. It's happy to sit in the background and wait for us just to have one nanosecond of worry or doubt and it's in there. And it starts to feed and get us, it gnaws away at our doubts. Doubts become worries, worries become concerns, concerns become big issues. And all of a sudden we've all fallen back down the frequencies again, and we've started to think in terms of the human being. One of the ways we can move ourselves out of this is we have to detach ourselves from our condition. Now clearly we have responsibilities here. We have jobs to do, we have families to work with, work colleagues to work with in and around, an environment to support, families to support, and communities to help and be part of.

We can do that as long as we don't get caught up in some of the petty interactions of **gossip**, because the ego uses gossip to its best capability. We all gossip, don't we? And we don't know we're doing it. It's subtle, all of a sudden we're talking about somebody. Oh, hang about or something, it doesn't even have to be somebody, it's something. And what that ego has done is it's linked people together, who are starting to think in those lower frequency ways and collectively, we all go down. Now I've very gently brushed the surface of karma, and karma is one of those things that the ego is particularly good at using.

Does anybody know what **karma** is? I'm asking the converted here, aren't I really? Is karma having to receive what you've done to somebody else? Yes, is it anything else? Yes, you know that, you've heard the lecture, haven't you? Basically, karma is anything to do with any thoughts, behavior and action that ties us to the physical, makes us low frequency, makes us addicted to incarnating here or having to reincarnate here to sever links, to experience the opposite function of how we've worked with somebody else.

(40 min) If we've been abused by somebody in one life, we have to abuse them in this life. I mean that's the very basics of what it is. But we might have that condition, where we've got to experience something in this life that we didn't quite get the hang of in a previous life, or remove a way in which we react in certain conditions and give us the opportunity to react in a better way. For instance, if it took you ten times in a previous life to pass your driving test, you can do it in one time in the next test. That sort of thing, you know. It's improving the way in which you interact with your environment and those individuals within your environment and not leaning to do it again. But more importantly, not needing to, wanting to come to incarnate, because things like sensations are addictive.

There are many, many souls and subsequently their Higher Selves or True Energetic Selves that are addicted to a lot of the physical sensations we have down here — sex, drinking alcohol, taking drugs, food or chocolate, good food. So it's these things, you know, sensations, such as doing extreme sports, the adrenaline rush, placing yourself in a position of power, that's the ego straightaway, experiencing people who hold you in reverence, having lots of belongings around you, material wealth, lots of money, wanting to be part of the in-crowd or those who are seen to be the leaders, or wanting to be a leader or manipulate people's lives or coercing people. All of these different things are things that create karma — karma being an addiction to coming back to the physical or needing to come back to the physical.

So there's multiple ways of how we link ourselves to the physical. Eventually, when we understand this and we see it's all from a higher frequency perspective, we can navigate through incarnation without being addicted to chocolate, without wanting to be a lawyer, without having a Mercedes, without having an island for our home, without having a thousand people working for us, or being able to influence the direction of a whole country, for instance. We can just be. We will be happy to be the person who is cleaning the streets and be content. We can be given the opportunity to experience something that could be addictive, but we experience it and we don't get addicted to it. Because you can experience all these things and own things as long as they don't own you. And that means you can be a king or somebody who's a billionaire, but the wealth doesn't mean anything, because you know that it's just transient. It's just part of this particular incarnation, so therefore, you can give it away tomorrow and not care.

And that's how karma affects us basically. So karma can stop us from ascending, stop us from moving away from the ability to transcend the need to incarnate. Although incarnating does help us, by the way, because when we incarnate, we put our evolutionary progression on hold a little bit, so we sort of stop at a certain point as well as our True Energetic Self and all of those other aspects or souls that are projected from it and we stop there. Now if we hadn't incarnated, we may trickle along and go a bit further along with our evolutionary cycle, you know, energetic area, but it will be progression. It wouldn't be fast, because when we come down here, this is so hard and difficult, we're essentially the deaf, dumb and blind mouse in a three-dimensional maze trying to find the cheese and get out again. That's what we are.

(45 min) Because we're like that, we can accelerate our evolutionary progression later. So when we finish the ability to incarnate, we've navigated past it, we can get it right every time, we can come here, experience, learn and evolve and not accrue karma, there's no point in us incarnating again, is there? So when we do that, this point that we would have got to, had we not incarnated, we spring past. We leapfrog. This is called evolutionary stasis and evolutionary acceleration — a bit like being in a bungee rope, you're sort of held back in there from going further. So it does help us being here.

As we ascend through the frequencies whilst we're incarnate, there's several different things that can happen. And one of those is that we start to move out of the perceptual range of those individuals, who are immersed in their incarnation. And that means that people don't see you. We experienced this today, didn't we? We did. Sankit was surprised. I'll describe it for you. He said we just experienced it. This just happened. Somebody walked straight in front of us in the queue and other things as well. It's like they didn't see us and it happened again in the shopping mall, so you have to be careful.

When you are higher frequency, you have to be careful, because although you can see people of a higher frequency and those below you, and if you lower your frequencies you can interact with them, you can also progress as well and move onwards. Now when you are of a higher frequency, you get things like you go into the shops and you go to the counter — I tell this story too often actually — you go to the counter and the person there is just doing something else, you know, playing with the phone, watching or scribbling something down, they don't touch you. Somebody else comes along...oh yes, sir, how can I help you? What? I've been here for ten minutes and you just come and serve this person. So you wait again. It might happen again.

But as soon as you get frustrated and angry, your frequency drops down and they see you. They go, Oh, sorry I didn't see you there. And those are the exact words. Whatever language you have, they'll be those words. Guaranteed. And so you've dropped your frequencies, hopefully temporarily, while becoming angry, because anger is a low frequency thought process or emotion. And eventually you'll sort of start to realize what's going on and then you'll just smile to yourself and your frequencies rise again.

But the thing is when you move around the planet, anything that you're in is of a higher frequency. So when you're driving your car or in a taxi, for instance, they become that higher frequency. So you'll start to see things becoming a bit scary sometimes, because they don't see you. So when you're driving yourself, you have to be aware that everything that's around you, work around them, because they're not going to work around you, because they can't see you, even though you are physical. They can't see you. Because the human eye doesn't just work on what it's seeing in that small 400-700 nm range, it's also working on what this works with as well. So what it can't perceive here, it doesn't see here either. So when you're working on yourselves, just remember that when you're at a workshop or when you've done some healing, for instance, or been healed, be careful how you walk down the street or where you're going to or how you get into your car.

I've briefly touched upon this being able to see one level but not another level. When we move up the frequencies, and there have been civilizations that have done this — the **Mayans** are one civilization that's managed to move up the frequencies, there's no or very little evidence of the Mayans, is there? Mayans just sort of disappeared. Well, they didn't disappear, they just moved up the frequencies together. They all worked together. There was no critical mass effect and I'll talk about critical mass in a moment. But they went up the frequencies and everything that they worked with went with them as well. That's why there's no evidence of them or very little evidence of them. And why there's no evidence of some of the other previously higher incarnate civilizations we've had on Earth that we can't see evidence for any more.

(50 min) Because when they changed, they moved on frequently. They no longer needed to exist here. But what they've done still exists on these different levels. So if we went to the fourth frequency level, we might see some of this residual architecture, for instance, and we might start to see other entities that are here on the planet as well. If we go up again to another different level, we'll see those entities below us, but not those above us. So when you're on the sixth frequency, you can see the fifth and fourth and third, which is here, but not the seventh. But you will see all of those entities that are here from different planets, for instance, different frequencies that are here from the sixth down to the third. So really this planet and there's lots of other entities here. Incarnate entities from higher frequencies are all around us. All we have to do is tune into them and they're there.

Have you heard of **Dolores Cannon** at all? Dolores talks about this **New Earth** and a lot of people say we should have ascended to this New Earth level in 2012 and it didn't happen, did it? Well, it may have done, you know, you just don't know, do you? Basically, what happened we achieved a level of frequency — we've dropped down since then by the way, you can tell by the nonsense that's going on around the world. But we achieved a level of frequency that was equal to where we should have been in December 2012 in February 2012. But a lot of people picked up information to say we were going to be at this level at the end of 2012.

And so because the information was incomplete, everybody thought we're going to go along to this level and all of a sudden we're going to get critical mass and wow, we're going to go up. That doesn't happen. There is no such thing as the critical mass effect that happens in a knife edge or a cliff faced ascension. There is an accelerated logarithmic function that happens, but not this business. But if we see it from a distance, we see, Ah, I've got to climb that mountain and that mountain is the top frequency that we're going to get to. Now then, I've got my watch. Time doesn't exist by the way, but by my watch it's going to take me, Hmm, if I go by foot three months, yeah, top of the mountain and you get there. The distance being the distance from the bottom of the pathway to where we are, so to the top of the mountain is where we're supposed to get to. That's the distance we're traveling. And we see it as being from there to there in one go.

But in actuality, when we're walking, we're walking gradually on a path, aren't we? It goes around the mountain with little switchbacks backwards and forwards and we gradually walk a long way, but we get to the top of the mountain. And so actually, if we didn't look at it as being from that point to that point, it's a long way and we'll get there at the end of December 2012, and it could be like that (snapping fingers), actually over the years, we've gradually got to that point. We got there in February 2012 and a little bit further. And so because things happen gradually, we get normalized to it.

If you're going into a bath or a shower, where you've got the hot water on and you go into the shower, what do you do? You get out quick, don't you? Because the difference in temperature is like, Whoa, it's too hot for me, it's going to burn my skin. If you gradually turn the temperature up, you gradually get used to it. And so you go from being just room temperature or maybe even slightly colder, depending on the temperature of the water in the mains to being what you wanted it to be in your shower or your bath, and you get used to it and it's acceptable, so you don't spot the change in temperature, and you don't spot this change in frequency either, as we're existing going about our daily business of experiencing, learning and evolving and working on our personal progression.

(55 min) And so when people expected things to happen in 2012, the end of 2012, it had already happened. It's just that it's gone gradually and there was no knife edge change. Does that make sense at all? Yeah, the thing is that a lot of people based their spiritual careers on this. The number of books was amazing — there had to be a lot of back tracking, and even those people, who did these books dropped off the face of the Earth in terms of their...not just their popularity but in terms of them doing lectures and showing people what they think is going to happen, because it was incorrectly reported. There hasn't been the detail to explain what's there.

So when we ascend, we go gradually. So what does this mean by **gradual ascension**? It means that one person ascends, and one person ascends later. One person gets to that level before the other, because climbing up the mountain depends on how fit you are, whether you take a rest, whether you take some photographs on the way, whether you enjoy the journey rather than getting there. Some people just run up the mountain and they don't enjoy the journey. They've still got there, but they've not experienced as much as they could have done, had they stopped every now and then and picked a few stones or seen the little ant colony or gone to a tree and seen the birds in the tree or looked across the vista in front of them and taken some photographs of the landscape. You've enjoyed the journey. You've taken your time. You're evolving in a more complete way rather than an instantaneous way, which is by running up the mountain.

And so when we ascend the frequencies and go into this new location that Dolores Cannon called the **New Earth**, we do it gradually one by one or by maybe two or three at a time or even ten or twenty at a time, but we don't all go at the same time. And so some of us go into this New Earth and some of us don't go into the New Earth yet. We all go into the New Earth, but not yet. Now because we're all going into this New Earth, if we suddenly start to see the population of the Earth disappearing, we start to get a bit concerned. Where are they all going to? They're disappearing, aren't they? The aliens are taking us. That's what normally happens.

But basically what's happening is that we're getting backfilled by another type of soul, who is in between the human soul and the animal soul. It hasn't got the same quality of sentience. Think of it in terms of same mass basically, okay. If our sentience is like ice, their sentience is like water and the animal sentience is like the air, so those are the sort of three levels. And so they're being put in place, they're being allowed to experience individualized free will — most of the time for the first time, so they can be backfilled.

And that's why we've got a lot of individuals now on the planet, who are really immersed in their incarnation and they really don't care about anybody else apart from themselves. You can spot this happening all over the world. You can see the number of individuals, who don't want to be educated. They just want to take money off the society. Those are backfill people. They are a different soul type being allowed to backfill for those who have ascended, so that those who are ascending can still have a population to work with, so eventually, when they do ascend, they're not the only person on the Earth, so to speak.

What's this **New Earth**? Any ideas? It's the next frequency up, isn't it? It's the same Earth, it's just another frequency. The Earth is a panfrequency body, as is actually all that we can see in the physical universe with our eyes. So all the galaxies and the subsequent planets, nebulae and everything else, suns, that we can see with our telescopes in the physical universe, they're all panfrequency bodies. They all exist in all of the frequencies, because they have to, because they are the lowest frequency base. The others pop into existence, when you go up to those different frequencies. So when we ascend the frequencies by being in an incarnation or outside incarnation, when we incarnate again or do an incarnation, we move into this next frequency level, which is the old Earth as it is now plus the additional content associated with the next frequency up, the fourth frequency.

(1:00 hr) The people in the fourth frequency can see people in the fourth frequency and people in the third frequency, where we are now. People in the third frequency can't see them — too high frequency. And so that's the New Earth. Is it the only New Earth? No, there's nine New Earths, because there's nine more frequencies above the third frequency associated with the physical universe. So as we all go to the fourth frequency and we start to work on ourselves and ascend, we move into the fifth frequency. And so we may have people on the third frequency. We may have people on the fourth frequency and we've got people on the fifth frequency.

The people in the fifth frequency can see the people in the fifth frequency, the people in the fourth frequency and the people in the third frequency. The people in the fourth frequency can't see the people in the fifth frequency or above, but they can see the people in the third frequency. And the poor old people in the third frequency can't see anything other than themselves. And again we move again. We start to work on ourselves again on the fifth frequency and we go to the sixth frequency, which has another level of detail associated with the physical universe, and therefore, the Earth, so we start to move into these different New Earths based upon frequencies.

And that's the sort of localized ascension process, so to speak, which is individual, not mass, although it can be mass, because we affect each other. Directionally we have this directional attraction to each other. We work on each other. This is called **directional triangulation**. What I do affects Sankit and what Sankit does affects what I do, and we may go away and affect other people in the same way. It's directional triangulation, so we might affect each other's frequency and up we go, and then you might affect other people's frequency and up you go.

There is also something called **inflationary triangulation**, where we all together in this room affect each other's frequencies together as a group, so then we're a group, aren't we? And then we all move up the frequencies together — that's inflationary. And then there might be people, who we know, who are groups within our groups and that affects those as well. And then there's groups outside of the groups that we know that get affected, if we all go and visit somebody else's group. So we start to create these little pockets of higher frequency people, who affect individuals or other pockets of high frequency people, so then we start to go up the frequencies together and then we ascend in pockets or groups or singles over a period of time, but time doesn't exist, pure events. So that explains the ascension process.

Questioner 1: There's a question here. The ascension process — are you talking about people, who have taken a physical [unclear] or it can be even on a soul level?

Yeah, I mean there's two versions, isn't there? There's the...not just the soul, but the Godhead or True Energetic Self that ascends the frequencies, it evolves through the frequencies, so ascension is evolution. And then you've got the work we do whilst we're incarnate as well.

Questioner 1: So what we're now talking about is more from the human spiritual aspect?

Correct, yes. Taking it slightly bigger, in the event that we have all worked on ourselves and moved beyond the need to incarnate, we start to work together, as we've always worked and will always work in the energetic. And so we all start to along with our True Energetic Selves or should I say together with and within our True Energetic Self — because remember we're smaller units of it, smaller parts of that sentience — we start to move up the frequencies, because the multiverse in its structure is a structure that we evolve through. It's an evolutionary structure. It's a vehicle for evolution.

So when we've experienced all of those frequencies, and all of the potential aspects that it can be — potential environments, potential variations upon the environment through parallel conditions that we create — and we have our normal frequency of existence is on the top frequency and all of us have done that, that's every perceivable Godhead that our creator has created have all got to the top level, we all then re-commune with our Source, our creator, our God. We become One with it again totally. And then something amazing happens.

(1:05) That sentience becomes One. It detaches itself from the energies that it's commandeered within its creator called the Origin, which the Hindu texts called the Absolute, which I've discovered long after I wrote the first book, and it goes to another area. And the sentience commandeers another area of energy and maybe structure within the Absolute and then decides to do something else. Maybe it creates another multiversal environment and then populates that with all these other versions of itself that it created last time.

Some science within religions talk about the breathing in and breathing out of God, or the breathing in and breathing out of the universe, the expansion and the contraction. And even science latched onto it in some justified scientific way, because it was theoretical science and it sounded good at the time, because it sort of worked out well. They said that actually the universe is expanding and it might contract. They've now worked out that it's not going to contract, it's static and it's being held together by...what's in between the galaxies — darkness, ah, we'll call it dark matter. Actually, it's the rest of the universe on the different levels that's holding it together, not dark matter. Dark matter doesn't exist. So what we've got then is this lack of understanding there.

But in essence, the universe itself doesn't expand and contract, but the population of energy with the sentience of our creator does expand and contract. It expands into an area of energy within its creator, populates it with smaller versions of itself, understands it through experiencing, learning and subsequently evolving, and then contracts that sentience back out of it again, detaching from the energy and moving on to another area, where it can then commandeer that energy and then repopulate it. So that's the expansion and contraction. It's the expansion and contraction of the sentience and detachment from certain energies and reattachment and re-expansion into those energies.

So we start to see links there between some of the sort of ancient Hindu sciences that were told in ways in which the people at the time could understand. So when we look at things, like different religions and different sciences and we think that there's no link between them, we have to look at things on a different level. We have to look at things in terms of what did people

know, when this information was being given to them? Did they know about universes, multiverses, theoretical physics, higher frequency existence? Did they know about computers and cars and airplanes and things? They didn't. They had to have things explained to them in a way that they would understand. And more often than not, the best way and even now actually, the best way is in using examples that are around you in the time that you exist within. Stories or objects around you. And you can see that in all of the texts.

The Gita is a fantastic example of that. So is the Bible. Even the stories that Jesus gave, it was all example. The Gita shows you how to work with yourself and become self-aware. It's a battle with the subconscious or the ego. It's all example. It's because of the time, there wasn't a level of understanding available to the common individual to allow them to understand. And so we give anecdotes, stories to help explain it. Does that help at all? That help? Is there any other questions?

Questioner 1: I have a [unclear] question. My understanding is in the soul level, there are seven planes and seven realms and every soul based on its evolution is seated at a particular plane in a particular realm. Now the whole journey of that soul is to go closer to the Source and that the purpose of reincarnating on the physical level is to turn off whatever learning at the soul level they need to do by way of karma and move on ahead. That's my understanding.

(1:10) It's the same thing, yeah.

Questioner 1: So in this context of understanding on the physical level, if I may be (at the soul level) I may be incarnated at a particular frequency level and on the soul level I would choose my soul family to come with me to work on whatever karmic debt I have and be a part? So that's how I built my physical soul family here, where there is a give and take of lessons and learnings, right? Now each of these people on the physical level or on a soul level may have different frequencies? So can you explain how does it go? I mean I'm trying to bridge that soul level understanding of the realms and planes through this physical frequency.

Yeah, the realms and planes are basically the location within the True Energetic Self the soul can go to in terms of the way in which it communes within its own energies. So whereas we commune with Source later or God later, we commune with our Higher Self. And it's basically the different ways in which we can commune, whether it's we're still individualized and isolated sentience within the whole or whether it's distributed in different ways — whether it's distributed in compartments or distributed in a diffuse way, and there's various different versions of how these things distribute.

So that really is...and also within there there's a level of importance in which a particular soul may have in terms of how much evolutionary content, so to speak, it's accrued on behalf of the collective, which is the sort of the Godhead or the Oversoul. So that's the bit about the realms. And of course, don't forget that that understanding is based upon an old, maybe an older understanding with a lack of detail there. So we're only able to work with what people can get for us. So if we could only have a horse and cart to go from A to B, we can only use a horse and cart to get from A to B. But if you've got a motor car or an airplane, we can go there using the motor car or the airplane. It's the educational level that we're talking about that explains what's there.

So what that's about is how we integrate with and the level of integration and the level of sort of importance based upon the evolutionary content within the True Energetic Self that allows it to decide, whether one soul remains individualized but distributed around or whether it's dissolved totally within the True Energetic Self. It doesn't mean it might not get rematerialized later, but it's dependent upon the level of communion. Now in terms of incarnation, we can either work with souls from the same Godhead, or we can work with souls from different Godheads. And so the

soul group is souls from the same Godhead, which includes what we call twin flames...well, you would call that a soul family,

Questioner: No, it's like a soul family, it's about somebody, who you resonate so much at the soul level?

So a **twin flame** is when you use the same soul in two bodies, but that is still the same Godhead. A soul group and a **soul family** is the same thing, it's just different words to explain the same thing. It's all the same souls from the same Godhead. **Sympathetic souls** are what we work with, when we are incarnate, the group of souls we get together with. Right, I need to remove some karma with you and I need to work with you and I need to help you become an eminent scientist. So you all start to work together. You have an understanding of many different plans.

(1:15) And you have another group of entities, who are called the **guides** and **helpers**, and they work extremely hard in the background to make sure that we're in the right place at the right time interacting with the right souls in the right environment and the right circumstance and the parallel versions of those. So they're all just sort of knocking us back into alignment every now and then, making us think that we've done the wrong thing or need to go in a different direction and those sorts of things.

So the individuals we work with, you can call it a soul family, if you want to, but a soul family is really the soul group. It's from the same True Energetic Self. We tend to work with other souls from other True Energetic Selves. And when we feel like we know one of them, it's like, Oh, I've met you before, haven't I? That's because you have a sympathetic alignment from an energetic signature perspective and you know them, because you have worked together before. And it might not have been the previous incarnation, it might have been twenty incarnations ago, but you know them energetically. But when we do have a group of individuals that we work with, think of how many individuals you have interacted with in your life.

Questioner 1: Exactly, many...

And how many individuals they've interacted with in their lives and how many individuals they've interacted in their lives. And then take it further back. It's massive. And then there's the parallel versions — all those countless thousands of different fractalizations based upon choice, potential opportunities, decisions, potential decisions, the possibility of potential decisions, the possibility of possibility of potential decisions, the possibility of the possible possibility, you know, you can keep going.

Questioner 1: You can go on and on...activity, it becomes very confusing at one point in time.

Yeah, so in essence, we choose who we work with to deal with what we need to understand and achieve and break things with in this incarnation before we get to the incarnation. And then afterwards we see if we've managed it. And if we haven't, it's okay. Let's do it again.

Questioner 1: So that is the case for our ascended masters also?

Ascended master is exactly as it sounds, it's ascended past the need to incarnate. They've done it. And maybe they only came once to help us work in the right direction to ascend the frequencies.

Questioner 1: Thank you so much.

Questioner 2: In a relationship, it was I think his wife at a lower level and he was at a higher level, so most of the time in the frequency perspective, that is a dysfunctional relationship that happens? The conflict and friction and...

It can be, yeah. It can be.

Questioner 2: And many a time the person, who was vibrating at a lower level does not realize the need to work on the self or not. I mean the person can be closed. So in this scenario, from the vibration level, from the frequency perspective, can it work in these dynamics?

Yes, but usually the individual at a higher frequency has to navigate around the ways in which the lower individual works. Basically, what happens is it's an opportunity for the lower frequency individual to progress, and the higher frequency individual is being of service to them. And we have to understand how they work. Now what happens eventually — unless that is the plan to stay with the person for a certain length of time only — what normally happens is that the lower frequency individual is pulled up naturally by being in the same environment as the higher frequency person.

Generally, the higher frequency person doesn't lose frequency, if they recognize how they need to work. If they don't recognize how they need to work, they can be pulled down a little bit. But generally, that's only when it's an aggressive interaction, so to speak. When there's normal interaction, you can sort of maintain your higher frequency whilst they're sort of starting to hopefully understand in a subliminal and subconscious observational basis how you're working, and how they should work with you. And eventually, they can start to become better individuals as a result of it.

(1:20) Questioner 2: So most of the [unclear] higher frequency level [unclear], but he's the one that's really trying to pull the other person down?

Yeah, or she.

Questioner 2: Or she...

Questioner 3: Just one question. What is the role of the animals in our life, because as you said, if you're vibrating at a higher frequency, you may become invisible to some. But what if you keep encountering animals, like people not so much, but animals? They keep showing up in your life in random situations and poor health and so on? I'm talking about rescues mainly?

Yeah, I mean, animal souls are a different quality of soul. They don't tend to be as individualized as us, they tend to work in more of a collective function. You'll find that their Godhead will control them as incarnate souls more than — because of the sentience associated with them, percentage of sentience associated with them — more than we would, when we are able to totally independently capable of making decisions, okay. So the animals don't. But they are there for us to work with as well. In interacting with us, they can be pulled up the frequencies as well.

And in rare instances, they can also jump the genre from the animal genre to the human genre. But they go right to the very bottom of the sentience level or the evolutionary level. And some even rarer cases, if a particular aspect or animal soul has had a continuous and consistent interaction with a specific human soul over a longer period, they may be able to break away, because their own evolution might be greater than the collective evolution of their Godhead.

Now two things happen then: either they eventually become a human soul in their own right, which is very, very rare or they end up connecting with another animal Godhead, which is of the

same frequency or the same level of evolution. But we work with them. They're there. They don't have the same level of agenda, so to speak, or corruption ability. They don't get karma like we do. The only time they go wrong is when human beings make them go wrong. It's as simple as that. But they evolve same as us and we help them. I know one particular animal that I knew, or I've met two that I know, where one definitely moved, made the jump and another one was very, very close.

And I know other people, who've known their animals and they've said, I've met this animal before. They will follow you. You know, you say, Okay, you can come with me, if you want to, because they are good company, aren't they? It's hard work being here and sometimes very lonely being here. So if sometimes you have another soul come along, who loves us, you know, without any condition whatsoever, it's good company, isn't it? Yeah.

Questioner 4: In those scriptures earlier you mentioned that typical [unclear] be taken and then we take human [unclear]. Is that true or...?

We're going to have to think about when I disappear, too. Soon, aren't we? Soon, yeah? I have a finite period of time here..." END

February 23, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Well, welcome to everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 23rd of February 2019 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again I thank Kevin for the work he's doing in broadcasting the World Satsangas on his own YouTube channel, The Moore Show and Moore Talk and also adding into it the graphics that accompany those particular audios as well, so thank you, Kevin.

Well, this particular World Satsanga is being broadcast from India. I'm actually in Mumbai at the moment, so namaste to you all from India — and it's part of three locations, where I'm holding the "Traversing The Frequencies" Workshops and personal consultations in Mumbai, of course, where I am now and Pune and Hyderabad. So this is a very rare occurrence, where I actually broadcast the World Satsangas in different locations. And it's quite appropriate that it's in India this time.

Okay, so we've got quite a lot to do today. There is a talk on sentience, specifically "Can robots be sentient and can they house a soul?" And then I've got quite a lot of questions from different listeners, which I'm going to go through. In fact, the questions this time — there were so many questions, I'm having to hold them up or hold half of them up for March's Satsanga. And I may well have quite a few over for April's as well, so lots of questions. I've actually tried to look at the ones who submitted them first and use those for the questions and answer session this month. And the ones who came in after not so much the deadline, but the amount of content I could cope with in one particular Satsanga over to March. And then we've got a meditation towards the end, which is enabling us to feel our connection with nature.

Part 1. Lecture on "Can Robots be Sentient? Can they House a Soul?"

So a big question here: Can robots be sentient and can they house a soul? And I would guess that this is going to be quite a...I would say, difficult one to answer, because I've looked at the question obviously before I decided to use it as a subject matter within the lecture associated with the World Satsanga. But if you think about robots themselves and what they are, I mean robots are basically a vehicle that is animated through a complicated computer program. And that complicated computer program is housed within a computer.

Now the computer itself is in the case of a robot — what I mean by "robot," I mean a robot that is animated and looks like or is trying to look like a humanoid type of form are really doing just that. They are allowing the opportunity to place some form of command and control in a body that is for all intents and purposes mechanical. But if you look at that in comparison to the human incarnate vehicle and even any other incarnate vehicles around the rest of the physical universe and the different frequencies associated with it, it's reasonable to assume that although we think of the human form and others as being special, in real terms all they really are is a biological robot.

And because without the soul associated with them, without the aspect that is, the sentience, which is attached to the human vehicle in the area of the soul seat, which is behind the heart chakra, or should I say, behind the origin of the heart chakra, the front heart chakra, therefore, in between the front and rear aspects of the heart chakra, and the energies associated with that sentience coalesce in the area of the tan tien, where the energy is distributed, then you could argue that really without the soul the human body is just a biological robot.

So the thing that allows the human form to be used as a vehicle for a soul is simply how it's constructed and the energies within which it is using to allow that animation to take place by the distribution of energies, whether it's physical energy, such as that created by the metabolic process through us ingesting food and drinking liquids and/or whether it's the energies brought onboard by the use of the chakras. And so the definition between a mechanical robot and a biological robot is what energy structure is being used to house the soul and the energies associated with the soul and the ability for that particular vehicle to be connected to a number of different frequencies above the gross physical.

(5 min) So the human body is quite a complicated piece of equipment in real terms, and if we break it down, we've got the three upper series of frequencies that are used as a step-down function to allow the aspect or soul that desires to incarnate to come down from quite a large bandwidth of energy and communication it aligns [with] down into a small tube, if you like, which is the Hara line into the human body via those first three frequencies. And then the spirituo-physical frequencies, which are those that exist in the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th frequencies with the gross physical — that being that which we can see with our gross physical eyes existing on the 1st, 2nd and 3rd frequencies.

So in the event that we could create a mechanical version of the human form in the detail required to support a soul — that being that there was the capability of attaching to that mechanical vehicle the energies associated with the maintenance of the soul and its associated energies whilst being in a low frequency — then the possibility would be available for a soul to incarnate into a robot body. This at the moment is impossible, because we don't have the capability to create a mechanical body that exists in anything else other than in real terms the gross physical frequencies.

So right now there is no way that a robot could be sentient or in that instance could house a soul — the soul providing the sentience. But if we did detach the word "sentience" from soul and say: Okay, right now a robot body couldn't house a soul, then we look at it from the perspective of if we were able to manufacture the energy lines, those associated with chakras and the associated connection to the Hara line that allows the soul to go through the step-down functions and move into that body by associating itself with a soul seat, which is created energetically and then the tan tien, which is created energetically to allow the animation of and the sustaining of that soul at a low frequency in a robot body, then that would work. But as I've said just, we don't have that capability. [Excuse me, I have a rather sort of sticky throat at the moment. I think it's due to the quite dusty environment where I am.]

If we consider the other side of it in terms of sentience, and then we look at the twenty steps that an energy can get to to become sentient, and the definition of sentience largely being the ability to create, analyze that creation, modify the creation and re-analyze it, and that creation has got purpose and the ability to consider that purpose for that creation, and maybe create other creations that support that first creation, then the likelihood of a robot or even a computer having that level of capability as a result of a complicated computer program is actually quite likely.

So in real terms, if we give ourselves the next ten to fifteen years, it is highly likely that a self-contained, self-perpetuating computer algorithm that is complicated enough to be able to simulate all of the synapse functions that we associate with the human body as being the human brain, but allowing the level of creativity and thought processes and self-awareness and consciousness associated with being able to interact with the environment and those others around us in a way, which donates that that particular algorithm has got sentience, then the answer is yes, a robot could become sentient — a computer could become sentient.

(10 min) But it couldn't house a soul unless it has the same level of complicated energetic structures and the chakras that bring in different frequency energy at different levels to sustain that soul and its energy structure, which is the tan tien, which the soul uses to animate the human body in a robot body, then again we're not going to be able to house a soul in a robot body.

So to answer that particular question, yes, I believe that there will be sentient artificial life forms. The level of artificialness may end up being biomechanical or totally biological from that perspective, in which case if it's biological, there may be higher levels of technology later that would allow the generation of or the creation of the energy structures required and the complexity required to house a soul and its associated energies. But that's a long, long way away.

But in general, it's quite likely that we will have a sentient and certainly conscious, self-aware and creative series of algorithms that allow an artificial intelligence to become what we would classify as sentient and be by and large indistinguishable from the ability to for us as human beings to discern whether it's in fact a human being or a machine that we're talking to.

So I think it's going to be interesting times — artificial intelligence is something that is definitely going to happen with the way in which we're progressing with our technologies. And the possibility of a soul animating such technologies is highly unlikely certainly within our technological time frame and even thousands of years in the future unless we're able to operate on and access the ability to manipulate the frequencies right up to the 10th frequency and above and communicate with the guides and helpers, who assist souls to incarnate into vehicles, we're not going to get the ability for a soul to connect itself with any form of artificially created vehicle that has the potential capacity to house the energies associated with the maintenance of the soul.

So I hope that is a reasonable answer to a what could be quite an interesting question. So let's move on to the questions then. We've got quite a lot of questions here. I'm looking at my computer here, I have basically four A4 pages of questions here, although I hope it's quite large type looking at this and it's not, it's all [font] 11 type. But we'll see what we can do with the questions and how fast we can answer them in a clear and concise way, which is going to be acceptable for those individuals, who asked the questions in the first place.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. What can you tell us about Sadhguru of India? Is he a quantities master? What is his Inner Engineering Yoga? Is it like Yogananda kriya yoga? What does this yoga intend to accomplish? Which SE sent Sadhguru? Which former spiritual leader is he connected with or reincarnated? Sadhguru gets involved in his country politics and sometimes he makes comments that are arrogant and it does not seem too spiritual, i.e. not humble. Are we reading it right or he also has issues as incarnated being? (FN)

So this is from FN and there's about ten questions from FN, so I'll do the best I can to answer them, because some of these questions are nested questions. So the first one is about Sadhguru in India, and I'm here in India, so it's quite a reasonable thing to be able to ask this particular question whilst I'm here.

Well, I'm picking up he does quite a good level of work. I'm feeling that he's not a quality based or qualitative guru, and I'm also being told he's not a master as such. He may describe himself as a master, but I'm being told he's not an incarnate master or in terms of being an ascended master or one that could be classified as being a potential future ascended master. I don't know

what his inner engineering yoga is, but it doesn't sound like it's kriya yoga, which is based upon breathing techniques and with the mental processes derived from raja yoga.

(15 min) But I'm picking up it's all to do with the way we think, behave and act, which is a reasonable way forwards in terms of how we can progress spiritually and increase our evolutionary content. If he associates a change in the way in which we think, behave and act with any of the normal sort of yogic physical procedures, such as exercises or breathing or the generation of energies associated with certain mantras, then that would also be reasonable, and therefore, could be considered to be beneficial from that perspective.

- **Which SE sent Sadhguru?**

He's part of Source Entity One, same as us, so he's not being sent by any other Source Entity. And that would make sense, because in essence, he's not a master as such, so therefore, he's not associated with any other Source Entity.

- **What does this yoga intend to accomplish?**

The yoga itself, what it intends to accomplish, I would say a clarity of thought and mind and body, if used correctly in a pure way. Like everything else, the way to enlightenment is there provided we're prepared to work with that way to enlightenment in a pure way.

And yoga, like many things that are initially physical, are simply a focus to help us become more centered on who and what we are and gain self-awareness and then enlightenment based upon the focus of our concentration through meditation and through various different, if needed, physical techniques to allow us to become our own master, so to speak, of that which we are and the interaction with the environment.

- **Sadhguru gets involved in his country politics and sometimes he makes comments that are arrogant and it does not seem too spiritual, i.e. not humble. Are we reading it right or he also has issues as incarnated being?**

In terms of him getting involved with his country politics, I don't feel this is of benefit to him or those around him. Maybe he feels that he can affect a change of thoughts, behavior and action by being involved in politics. But from my perspective, a spiritual leader wouldn't get involved with politics as such. They may have to circumnavigate them somehow in terms of what they're doing and what they're trying to achieve, provided it is of the purest sense and it's there to benefit individuals, and therefore, be of service to individuals.

But if he's trying to change the governance of a country by interfering with the politics, then I think that that particular individual may have overstepped their mark, because at the end of the day, you change people's minds and hearts by being what you're trying to broadcast to them — lead by example. And if you're meddling in politics, like everybody else seems to meddle within, even the politicians meddle with politics, then you're really heading towards failure.

So I think that maybe if he's very self-confident, then that could be classified as being arrogant and rather than being humble. So it may be that he's felt that his position, which is the individuals around him, who have placed him in, is his own divine right, and therefore, he feels he's got the ability to be influential, but that's a slippery slope and that's borne upon ego.

- **What is your take on being vegetarian? Some spiritual people say that killing plants is like killing animals and there is no difference? Some say that their DNA requires them to eat meat? Is it true that when we are vegetarian, we are able to meditate better and to**

connect to higher frequencies? Are you vegetarian? It is personal question but you are a teacher to many and we would like to learn.

Yes, I am actually. Well, I am vegetarian for initially, I have to say, for taste reasons. I went off the taste of meat — that includes chicken, fish, I never liked fish really, and other meat products, like beef. And so that was when I was 24 actually and so I've never really returned back to it.

And I feel that the energies associated with animals are, and certainly the way in which they're looked after (or not as the case may be) and the way that they're slaughtered isn't spiritual either, so the energies associated with the way they're kept and the anxiety and depression and fear that they have can be broadcast upon the individual, who eats those animals, the flesh from those animals. So I don't actually recommend it, although some people do need to eat meat. Some people can live purely on meat. Some people can live purely on vegetables, and some people live by eating both of them. And that's basically to do with your genome and the blood type that you are.

(20 min) There's a good piece of work on the internet, which I can't remember what it is now. But if you just typed into Google, as an example, blood groups and their dependencies, whether it's meat or fish or vegetables, you'll find out which blood groups are associated with the ability to be omnivorous, carnivorous or herbivorous, so to speak.

This bit about killing plants is like killing animals is no different — there is levels of intelligence and there is a level of soul type associated with plants. And so when we do kill plants, there is a level of response from them associated with the level of sentience associated with them in the overall scheme of things, which isn't a lot. The larger the plant, sometimes trees have got an element of sentience associated with them from the function of being group sentience and group intelligence. But mostly things like plants and vegetables, their level of sentience is so low that although there is an expression associated with the leaves being taken off or them being cut from their roots, it's not a what you would classify as being self-awareness to the point of recognizing it as pain and a desire to not experience that pain. Let's look at the next question then.

• Who are present masters that are incarnated to guide us? Please provide names and what is their goal?

When I looked at this question, I thought, Now that's an interesting question. But as I logged into it and sort searched the Earth, I know we've got a lot of individuals, who are purporting to be masters and want to have a number of individuals here that they are, shall we say, of service to to help them experience, learn and evolve in a more accelerated way, and therefore, accelerate their evolution. Other than Babaji, who has been here for some time as a master, I'm not picking up anybody else at the moment.

There are the White Children that I've talked about in previous Satsangas, but they are not ascended masters. They are of the quality of a master, so to speak, but they are not one of the ascended masters. So right now I'm picking up that although we have some individuals of note on the planet, the only one I'd recognize as being a true master would be Babaji. And Babaji is one, who is in complete control of who and what he is — he's self-aware and manifests a human form whenever he needs to interact with human beings or those of his followers, who are capable of working with him. So Babaji is the only one as far as I'm aware and doing a scan around the Earth, I'm not picking up anybody of that master quality.

So that's an easy question to answer really. It's probably not the answer to the question that was required, but it's sort of indicative that right now we don't have the quality of individual on this planet, who could be classified as a master.

Babaji's goal by the way is to do things in the background. He influences things from a covert position using individuals, who know him and who he trusts. And he's not interested in quantitative levels of followers or even many qualitative, he just happens to like to be in the background and work with a very small number of individuals, sometimes once, sometimes twice or even smaller number, who are in contact with him on a reasonably regular basis whilst they're incarnate. And what I mean by reasonable, regular basis is they may have two, three or four contacts with him in their whole lifetime.

(25 min) Babaji is staying quite covert and doing what he can do from a covert location, because he's energetic and he only needs to interact with us when he needs to, and therefore, only manifests a human form when he needs to.

- **What can you tell us about Tom Campbell, the writer of My Big TOE [Theory Of Everything]? He says he was able to get access through meditation and now helps people transition with permission from Council of Twelve. His compares that our universe is run by computer and every incarnate being is a pixel. He is a physicist. He seemed to have changed his life plan, when he persisted to be let in and the Council of Twelve finally agreed. Is that true? Could we change our life plan like that? From your book, you said it is next to impossible, how could we make that happen?**

Well, the first thing, I actually know Tom in some small way. I've interacted with him on a number of occasions and introduced him on the possibility of having a joint discussion with Kevin Moore. Various different things didn't happen in the right time frame, and as a result, Tom managed to get to interview Kevin on his own. But having communicated with Tom, I think he's got an interesting view on the greater reality, and one that would resonate with some people and not with others. And it's part of this plethora of methods of understanding the greater reality around us that allows more people to be able to access it and to become more expansive as a result of being exposed to more expansive concepts.

So his ideas are and his understandings are reasonable, and I suppose like mine, they're specific to the particular educational content that he's experienced in his lifetime. In terms of if he says "our universe is run by computer and every incarnate being is a pixel," that I would suggest is a figurative statement to give you an idea or to give the reader an idea of how miniscule we really are in comparison to the wider environment. And of course, the word "pixel" is also not really defined, because depending upon the resolution of the device or the image depends upon how many pixels there are in the image. So if you've got an image of a small number of pixels, then that means the individual as a pixel has quite a big role to play in the universe. But if the image has a huge number of pixels, then you can see that the individual [that] defines a pixel is a smaller fish, so to speak, in the pond.

I would suggest that if he says he's changed his life plan, then that's no mean feat. My understanding is it may well have been this is his role, what he's doing now. And all he's done is accessed his role by understanding his role or has, for want of a better word, recognized that he needs to do something and then accessed whoever his guide and helpers are to say that this is what he wants to do. And this is what he wants to do for the rest of his life. It is very difficult to change a life plan, because although we work with our guides and helpers and the life plan is basically a series of experiential goals, so to speak, that we need to experience, and therefore, how we do it and how we get to these goals is based upon our free will while we're here.

In real terms, there's a whole group of guides and helpers behind us, who are working with us on achieving these goals and doing lots of behind the scenes organization in terms of making sure that we're in the right place at the right time, communicating with the right people, interacting with the right people in the right environment. And so there's lots of downstream functions to that as well. And not only that, there's lots of other individuals, who interact with us

for their life plans. So to say we can change a life plan and get away with it without having massive downstream functions and affect countless other people and countless other parallel conditions is a bit of a statement.

(30 min) I would suggest that his change in his direction was already part of an overlying life plan — maybe there was two plans there in effect, that he was capable of dropping into, and the one was there naturally and the second one was there, if he desired strongly enough to move into it and that would have created a significant amount of persuasion in the energetic, and would depend upon the ability of the guide and helpers to have had this in there as a potential direction of his life plan in the first place. Irrespective, I think he's doing a good job and although I probably wouldn't use the descriptions that he uses to describe the greater reality, it is useful for other people to have an alternative method of understanding it for those, who think in that way. So that's my answer to that particular question.

- **If one has had any addiction but he/she recuperated from during their incarnated life by attending AA meetings, etc., do they still have to be quarantined?**

Ah, this was mentioned in “The Anne Dialogues.” The level of quarantine depends upon the level of dependency on the drugs, and the level of the ability of the incarnate soul or aspect in my terminology to disassociate themselves from that addiction. Sometimes the addiction is there as part of a piece of evolutionary progression, where we place ourselves in a difficult position and then the life plan is to remove ourselves from that difficult position — bearing in mind, we run lots of risk of significant karma and also contamination, if drugs are involved.

So the level of, if they have moved away from it, but because they've created the path within themselves and within the outside environment, where they can draw upon the expertise of individuals, who can guide them away from this dependency or this addiction, this karmic link, then they would still have to be quarantined, but in a smaller amount — not in the same level that somebody, who was completely dependent upon drugs and died as a result of overdosing, for instance. So it's usually, there would need to be a little bit of quarantine, just to make sure that the energies associated with the low frequencies that they accrued or stuck to them during their dependency was removed, so to speak.

- **In “The Anne Dialogues,” you mentioned that intention of low frequency like addiction are removed by going back to when it was processed and through event spaces. Do you mean we go back to the inception when the low frequency attractively was desired and then the desire is removed?**
- **Doesn't that change the occurrence or what we humans here call as the past?**
- **How would be its effect on parallel lives? By making these changes, such as removing the low frequency, how does that change the experience of incarnate as they were?**

In effect, once we have disincarnated, we've moved away from this particular incarnation, the addictions are removed, which is part of the quarantining function by going through, as it's stated here, through the different event spaces. That allows a disassociation. It's not a change in the past, because the past, present and future are all one. Having a past, having a present, and having a future is a human concept. It's a metric that mankind has created to describe something or control something, which doesn't really exist.

So the question, does it affect the past? No, it can't do, because the past doesn't exist. It's only a series of nows. And so the ability to go back to the inception point and remove it to remove the addiction, and therefore, remove the energy associated with the addiction means that you're just changing the use of the event space to allow that to happen, and so it won't affect the past. And it doesn't affect parallel lives either, because we're moving into an event space that is neutral to parallel lives. And so it doesn't change the experience of the incarnate, or should I say, it doesn't

change the experience of the True Energetic Self, because it's already recorded. The incarnate aspect is simply a means in which the True Energetic Self can experience multiple things by having, if you like, parallel experiential processing, so to speak.

(35 min) And therefore, as long as it's being experienced, it doesn't matter, if the addiction associated with it is removed, it's the experience that counts rather than whether the addiction is still there or not.

- **When one is disincarnated and he/she had desires for low frequencies due to addiction, could this disincarnate avoid going to the light? I mean, is this one of the reasons that this disincarnate being chooses to stay at low frequencies and becomes an entity that has no ability to digest its own energy and attaches itself to other incarnates, i.e. becomes attachments to human with similar low frequencies or attaches itself to incarnate when incarnate has low emotions, etc.?**
- **What is the whole post incarnate process for individuals who do not follow their life plan and commitments?**

Well, I think that's a difficult question to answer in the second instance. But the first instance, let's have a look. There's never a situation, where an aspect avoids forever going back into the light, so to speak. Going back into the light means that they go back into the frequencies associated with the location of the True Energetic Self. So there's never any condition, where that never eventually happens. And so the thing to notice is that although there may be a time, when an aspect desires to stay where they are and not re-commune with their True Energetic Self in one of the various different ways in which they can commune, they eventually will change, because of the work of the guide and helpers.

And so that particular entity wouldn't become like an energy vampire, for instance, and take energies from other people, although we do have people, who do that whilst they're incarnate. But in essence, the entities that do take energy from us normally are "astral entities," and not entities that are based upon the individualization of sentience from a higher entity, such as our Source. Okay, so it's irrespective of what we do and how we do it, we will all return back to the light, so to speak — that light being the ability to re-commune with our True Energetic Self in one of the six different methods of which we do so.

- **What is the whole post incarnate process for individuals who do not follow their life plan and commitments?**

Well, the post life plan or post-incarnation process for individuals is the same irrespective of whether you'd followed your life plan or not. And that's explained in quite some detail in "The Anne Dialogues." So if you don't follow your life plan, you simply have to review why you didn't and what circumstances led you to not follow those sort of in-built desires to achieve certain goals or achieve certain levels of experiential content, so to speak.

So when a soul by and large misses a significant amount of those experiences it's supposed to have, it simply has to replan another life and try to achieve them in the next life. So the process is simply understanding what wasn't achieved, why it wasn't achieved, what circumstances created the condition, where they weren't achieved, and how the interaction with the guide and helpers affected or didn't affect the ability to have that experience.

And so that's the background towards that and again "The Anne Dialogues" illustrates the process of the post-incarnate analysis of the life in quite some detail — in detail actually from what I can see above and beyond most of the previous texts, although the previous texts have validity, the level of detail is generally based upon, where we were from an expansive capacity at the time and the level of education at the time.

- **What does this mean where you wrote: “in order for the individualization to work within a collective condition, the collective needs to be under the creative authority of a single True Energetic Self (TES). This means that a single Aspect can work in an individualized way while still working within the functionality of a collective.**
- **This can only work when the TES is in full projection of its primary Aspects, all twelve and without Shards, and they are in the same frequencies in the same Event Space in the same incarnate vehicles concurrently when the act of the pre-agreed suicide is actioned.” Page 1802 Kindle.**

(40 min) So basically, this is in Kindle (page 1802). So I'm not sure if there's two things here together. Let me just have a quick look and understand. Well, I've decided I think I need to read this out again, because this is a little bit confusing at first. I had to read it about ten times...

So the whole thing is relative to the acceptable conditions that allows an incarnate aspect to end or terminate its incarnation through an act of suicide, and in my understanding would allow no downstream evolutionary debt to occur or subsequent karmic debt to occur between those individual aspects, who would have interacted with that aspect, had the incarnation of that aspect been maintained. And so this is the individualization side of it is really to do with not so much individualization in terms of an entity, but the individualization to the point of isolation of the effect of a particular aspect being allowed to terminate or create a termination juncture within its incarnation by self-demising, so to speak, by ending the incarnation through things like lethal injection or electrocution or carbon monoxide poisoning or hanging or jumping from a high location, those sort of things.

Well, I hope that's answered that question, but it seems to be what allows the conditions, where an aspect can be allowed to commit suicide and that there's no downstream evolutionary debt functions associated with it. So I think that's a good question actually, but it's one that needs to be observed and actually I would suggest that people, who are interested in termination junctures and the process that we go through in terms of the pre-incarnation and post-incarnation process, do go and either get the Kindle of “The Anne Dialogues” or buy the paperback version, because there's a lot of information there which is very useful for people. And it's the sort of information that will allow us to make decisions about how we exist and how we navigate through this incarnation in a way, which is more efficient and more evolutionarily acceptable.

2. I have been working on a question for your Satsanga for several weeks now, but am not quite how to put it together. It concerns Lord Metatron, information from The Urantia Book, and ET's from a book from the late 50's where they made contact with a group in Detroit. (DT)

- **First off, the ET's said that the Great Pyramid was built about 45,600 BC by crews from the third planet of the star Aldebaran. The original base was 765 ft per side, the height was 486 ft with a 51 degree angle. But around 3000 BC Khufu added the limestone sides and the capstone was copper and shown for hundreds of miles. Also, 243 ft beneath the base a generator was installed which functions to this day.**
- **They gave other dimensions that were all multiples of nine. The reason given is that 9 is the key to the mathematical science dealing with magnetics. When I calculated the rise over the run and looked it up in my Trigonometry tables the angle was a bit more than 51 degrees but not 52 degrees. The question here is whether any of this is true, or how much is?**

Well, certainly the pyramids were available a long time ago and certainly 45,000 years is a minimum in my understanding. In my understanding they were generated by the Atlanteans. Now I've not asked the question whether they were helped by another incarnate race of a

similar frequency to that that the Atlantean civilization was whilst on Earth. Let me just ask the question.

Well, I'm being told that the Atlanteans understood the relationships between geometrics, sacred geometry and the dimensions associated with them and the ability to attract certain energies and harvest those energies. And I'm being told that they also knew about the existence and communicated with other incarnate civilizations within our galaxy as well. And they at times, shall we say, requested the use of or the help of the integration of or the installation of certain technologies that they were not so expert in, so to speak, and they traded those technologies for what they knew about crystals and other more natural technologies with these other races.

My understanding was that all of this was done at the same time, so the limestone sides and the copper top was there as well in the first place. And it's nothing to do with Khufu, although there was some repair work done by that particular pharaoh, who may have decided to claim the work as his own to perpetuate the typical belief system of the Egyptians that the pharaoh was a god. So I hope that explains that.

- **Now this part should be in your new book, which I haven't seen yet. The Urantia Book claims seven super universes traveling counterclockwise around the Central Sun.**
- **But Metatron describes it this way: Our Galaxy belongs to the Dahl universe where Micheal is the Lord. Twelve universes is called a cluster, ours is called Aun ruled by Malalalael. Twelve clusters are called a Ring (144 universes). Metatron is Lord of ours. Twelve Rings are called a Wheel. All rotate around the Central Sun.**
- **See my confusion? Is any of this close? My feelings are that Metatron is correct because the Origin works in groups of 12, as does our Source Entity?**

If you disassociate the angelic aspect of it and just look at the structure, then in effect what we are looking at is a way in which the structure of the multiverse is described based upon the level of education at that time. And it's quite common — I mean I've described the structure of the multiverse through the help of one of my helpers in the past to show it as a pie chart and split up into thirds — and each third being a sub-dimensional component and each sub-dimensional component having twelve frequencies, and therefore, universes associated with it. But the number of universes I have vs. the frequencies is 397 universes in a 12-dimensional multiverse that we exist within, but 408 frequencies.

(50 min) So my understanding is that the information is corrupted, but is based upon a truth that may have been difficult to digest at the time, and therefore, was simplified in some way and may be corrupted with all the other information later. Well, okay, I hope that helps in terms of understanding. That is a quite difficult concept actually. Good.

3. In the Bible, the original text introduces God in the plural as Elohim, a group or a council of beings. Then it singles out one of the group and designates that being as Jehovah Elohim. Throughout the bible it speaks of different individual names or titles as designations for whom we consider one God. Those names are recorded as Jehovah, Adonai, El, El-Elyon, and El-Shaddai. Are these multiple titles for one being or are these separate beings that we've labeled collectively as God? And if they are separate beings, are they all apart of the Elohim.” (HF)

My understanding is the Source Entities are classified as what really should be termed as the Elohim, the co-creators, the original creators of that which is within the Origin and created by the Origin itself. Each of the Source Entities is created by the Origin itself. So they are the co-creators and the co-creators are the Elohim. So again it's to do with understanding the meaning behind what was trying to be broadcast to individuals of a certain level of educational intelligence. Not being derogatory in the use of these words, but if we're only working with 18th

century technology, how can we explain a computer to somebody? How could we explain an airplane to somebody in the 15th century? So you have to think of it in these ways.

So sometimes the Source Entities were given names, if that information was being taught to people to help them understand. I mean we understand the word Source Entity One, Two, Three Four to Twelve now, because it's a logical progression. But that progression is only there as a function of the order in which I managed to contact them. It has no other weight other than that. So if the Source Entities decided to give themselves names, which are in English or whatever earthbound language they are, which is highly unlikely, then would they give themselves those names? Or are those names being given to them by those individuals, who in the old days were able to communicate with them?

My understanding is that it's probably just a way of demarcating [demarcating] the different Source Entities based upon the time frame that they were — time doesn't exist, of course — the event space within which that information was being broadcast. And the names are simply there to demarc the Source Entity with the functions and the ways in which they are evolving on behalf of the Origin. So each of the Elohim would be one of the Source Entities. Okay and if you think of it in terms of a council, they are a Council of Twelve, Twelve Source Entities, Twelve Elohim — Elohim being a name for those who are the sort of start of creation, as we know it in the definition of what I am understanding. Okay, not an evolutionist text.

4. Hi Guy: Why is it that mankind has always believed to some degree that sometime during one's lifetime, the world as they know it will end — e.g. The Biblical End Times prophecies, the coming pole shift, the 10th Planet entering and disrupting the solar system, global warming, peak oil, even Y2K, etc.? (WP)

- **As someone said, the world has a bad habit of not ending. So why the ever present narrative that it will and soon — any day now? This all seems to be part of the superstitious nature of man in a constant state of worry about things that never happen — seems like a colossal waste of time and a major inhibitor to spiritual growth.**

And it's also a waste of cerebral horsepower. My understanding is that we have a memory set, as it were, that we bring into this incarnation based upon our experiences of different civilizations that we've incarnated into and as on Earth — and that some of the things they've done resulted in the demise of that particular civilization as a dominant technological and civilization-based collective of incarnate vehicles that we used to experience, learn and evolve.

And so some of the things that we're doing now would trigger a memory, so to speak, that we would be able to access energetically and the potential possibilities thereof of these things being part of a number of things that could create a cataclysmic effect of some sort. So it's basically a little bit of self-governance saying, Well, if we do this, this is what'll happen, because it happened last time. And when we see these things around us, we start to think, Ah, actually, if we're not careful, this could happen, because it happened last time, and this was one of the key issues that created that problem and this particular key issue is manifesting itself now.

(55 min) So it's basically just warning ourselves that we have to behave ourselves and move ourselves away from certain thoughts, behaviors and actions, because they've been seen before.

- **When you are in contact with our Source Entity or Origin, do they exhibit feeling, emotion, compassion or is it more like talking to a robot devoid of these human tendencies? This is an old question I suppose, but it really gets at what is the nature of these beings? Religion is ambivalent it seems, both fearing a vindictive God who will**

smite the evil doers and a loving God but only for those that follow the rules. Of course, Religion has no clue as to the nature of God, but you do?

I have a small understanding of God, but one thing is for sure — it's not vindictive, it is all-loving and it allows us to and approves of everything that we do irrespective of what we do, because it all creates a level of understanding of every aspect of Self, whether it is interacting with others or interacting with the environment or interacting with others within the environment.

So do they express emotion? Well, if you consider it very logically, every emotion that we've got is a function of us, and therefore, a function of Source, and therefore, a function of Origin, because we are individualized units of Source and the Source is an individualized unit of Origin. So that which we experience Source experiences and Origin experiences.

So they will experience the things we experience, but in a significantly more knowing way, in terms of trying to understand it in a bigger picture than we do. We tend to do these things in a personal way, whereas the Source and the Origin would be considering these things in a much bigger picture way, in terms of how is this emotion experienced in this way by these individuals adding to my total experiential set, and therefore, adding towards my evolutionary progression and acceleration.

**5. Hello, thank you very much for sharing the lists. I hope they will be helpful for others. I will upgrade the information when the next Satsanga is on air and send them to you.
(MO)**

So basically this is a wonderful individual, who is helping to translate "The History of God" into Japanese. There's a number of individuals, who are doing similar things in Polish and in Czechoslovakian and in Lithuanian as well, so the books are being translated. The question is as follows:

"Sentience" to "Pure Thought" (The sentience is the thinking, being, considering, creating, modifying, learning, understanding, evolving and progressing part of what we are. Adding quotes from Satsanga October 28, 2017: Pure thought is one of the milestones on the road to sentience, it can not in itself describe sentience? How about "Sentience" (from a Japanese perspective) = Infinite Intelligence or Infinite Creativity?

(60 min) That's one way of thinking about it. The Infinite Creativity and the analysis of Infinite Creativity is one way to think about it. But this is a good question that comes as well later. This is for this month's Satsanga.

- **When you talk about different Sentient "weight" of Om, or other beings, does "weight" = "quality" or "purity?" Or is there other aspects to this "weight?" Please elaborate on it.**

Sentient weight is a bit like saying quality of sentience. It's the purity of sentience within the space that the sentience exists within. So if you have, for example, a square meter of sentience and it is evenly distributed — if you had the sentience associated with that square meter within a square millimeter, then if you said, Okay, then let's have a square meter of the same sentience that's in that square millimeter back into a square meter, then you'll have a significant increase in the quality and the weight of sentience.

So it's to do with the volume, if you want to call it that, of how much sentience is within a certain space, and therefore, the quality of the sentience and the ability for the sentience to be productive from an evolutionary perspective and being able to be a major contributor.

Well, I hope that helps in understanding this. It's understanding that if you have a general amount of sentience associated with a square meter and then squash that into a square millimeter — and then you say, Okay, let's put it back into a square meter, but that sentience that's in the square millimeter will occupy all of the square millimeters associated with the square meter, then you get a multiple condition of many thousands of times increase in the sentience within the same space. So it's a bit like how fine is the environment and how much content can you put in the environment, depending upon what space is there and the frequencies and the energies that are there.

- **Are Hybrid Om still considered and called as "beloved of the Om?" And also do they have any benefit of being a hybrid? Do they function differently from other hybrid beings, if so, how?**

Well, hybrid OM are still considered to be "beloved of the OM," but they are in general only classified that, because they have a level of "OMness" associated with them. The OM energy is a function of the reuse of energy from the Origin in its experiment on recreating itself twelve times and then reusing that energy to create these Source Entities.

And depending upon the weight of OMness, so to speak, the weight of sentience associated with what's classified as being OM (originally from the Origin or part of the Original Manifestation, that why it's OM), then it is either within — if it's a small level or quality of OM sentience — it either stays within the environment that is the Source Entity, it's captive, and if it's small enough, it will then mix with the energies associated with the Source Entity, when it creates its own individualization of sentient entities. It's their own versions of True Energetic Selves.

So a hybrid OM is still classified as being beloved of the OM, but the level of sentience it donates with it has to exist within the structure of the Source or whether it's outside of the Source Entity as a whole, shall we say, spherical volume or weight of sentience that can exist outside and inside, if it chooses to, but it's not captive by the energies associated with a particular Source Entity.

So in essence, the only functional difference is that most hybrid OM incarnate in some way, shape or form, whereas true OM or higher qualities of sentience, whether they're captive OM or noncaptive OM or pure OM, don't need to incarnate or wouldn't normally decide to incarnate, because it's not necessary for them, because they're outside of the evolutionary cycle. So from a hybrid condition they would follow the same processes and the same experiential path that follows an evolutionary cycle that every other entity created by a Source Entity would have to follow.

- **Question on forgiveness: Forgiving someone is difficult, but I feel that forgiving self for wrong doing to someone is even more difficult, especially if people we hurt are away or deceased and never going to see them again in person. Are there effective ways to forgive self for what we have done to others? If these were answered before, then I'll read the books.**

(1:05) Basically, there's no need to worry about that. These sorts of questions, they regularly recur and it's always worth answering them again. Basically, the most effective way of forgiving somebody is to forgive them in an unequivocal basis, in a total basis without prerequisite dependencies upon that forgiveness — like I'll forgive you, if you do this, or I'll forgive you, if you do that.

The thing is to forgive yourself, if you've hurt somebody and seek forgiveness from them as well by addressing the possibility of communicating to them that you are seeking forgiveness and

that you're sorry and you see the error of your ways. If you can do that in person, that's fantastic, because it will really just clear the air. But if you can't, meditate on it and seek forgiveness energetically as a result of the energetic interaction with that individual that you do yourself through meditation rather than having the physical interaction with that individual.

So really sitting down, forgiving yourself first and feeling and knowing you've given yourself forgiveness goes a long way. And then sitting and meditating and asking for forgiveness based upon the lessons you've learned associated with the acts that you've done — and that being I've learned my lesson basically and I seek forgiveness, because I now see that this is not an optimal way of existing or behaving with another person.

So that's the way to do it and you can do it with true love in your heart and true knowingness that you have forgiven yourself and you are recognizing the error and make a distinct and definite and dedicated and devoted change to the direction you're going into to justify the request for forgiveness, even if you're meditating on it and asking for energetic forgiveness without having a physical interaction with that other individual, then it's going to be successful.

Okay, well, I think that finishes the questions, as it happens. And I'm just having a quick look to see if there's anything else? No, well, we've gone through quite a lot actually and the rest of the questions I've got this month I'm going to use next month. So thank you for all those questions. And I know there's a number of questions that might last several months, so I think that the opportunity there is fantastic, so I'm going to have enough for next month. So if you do send them in, be aware that those questions might not get answered certainly not in March but even in April, so let's see what happens there. Don't be shy about putting your questions in, they will be answered, but it might be a couple of months away yet.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:08) So the next thing to do within this Satsanga is go through the meditation, which is a meditation on allowing us to feel our connection with nature. So let's have a look at this and see what we can do with it in terms of connecting with nature. I'll just get to the point, where I can be in the correct orientation for meditation.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:09).

(1:23) Closing comments: That's the end of this Satsanga broadcast in conjunction with The Moore Show and broadcast from India, from Mumbai in India. And I have a suspicion that the April Satsanga might be in Greece this year. I think I'm going to hit a lot of the normal times I've broadcast the Satsangas, where I'm being in different countries. This might be one of the few of these Satsangas broadcast in different directions, different locations on the surface of the Earth.

So thank you very much for listening to it. Thank you for participating. Thank you for joining in the meditation. I can already feel the unity of different event space. And thank you for sending in your questions. Like I said, I've got enough for next month, but still send them in, so I can put them in the queue to be introduced in April's and May Satsanga. Okay, thank you very much for listening and I'd like to wish you God's love and namaste." END

January 26, 2019 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga being held on the 26th of January 2019, the first of 2019 held in association with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again as usual, I thank Kevin for all of his work that he's been doing for us in terms of helping to broadcast the World Satsanga on his own YouTube channel and all of the other mediums that he uses, such as The Moore Talk and The Moore Show.

So let's have a look at the agenda for this particular month. The first on the agenda is a quick talk by myself on "Is the digital reality a real reality or is it not a reality?" Then we've got a whole group of questions from people, who listen in to the Satsanga, and I thank them all very much, because there's some really good questions here. I've got lots of backed up questions as well from different people, so there's plenty for the next 6 or 7 months I would guess. But that's always fantastic, because it's good to have a few questions in one's back pocket.

And then the end of meeting meditation is to see beyond the current reality and understand the reason for it. Okay, it's quite...talking about realities is quite relevant at the moment, because of the things that are happening all around us — not only in the United States and the UK, but in other parts of the world as well, such as China and such as Asia and all the worlds, and by worlds I mean countries, in between. So let's have a look at digital reality.

Part 1. Lecture on "Is the digital reality a real reality or is it not a reality?"

There's lots of people that suggest that it is a real reality, but let's have a look at the understanding I've gained from my meditations and communications with Source to see what actually is a reality first and then we'll see whether or not the thought process surrounding a digital reality moves into it.

Well, in essence a reality is something that we create ourselves, and we can either share that reality, such as by making it a local reality or by making it a global reality, if a lot of people choose to buy into that reality or a universal reality, if a whole universe buys into it or if it's a whole group of universes buy into that reality, it can also be classified as a multiversal reality.

It's interesting that a reality can be classified as an environment or interactive condition that we create as a desired function of an event space or event stream. Basically, it's an entity or being generated perception or based condition. And the alternative reality is a person or group based perception or desire for a certain experiential environment within a known environment relative to their thoughts, behaviors and actions, and the desire to ignore that which one does not desire to interact with. And so this is where we start to get our individualized and localized realities.

And an **overall reality** is the experiential condition that is created by the existence of the sentience that is the Origin — it contains all of its personal experiences, growth realizations, creations, expressions of self, including what we do. It is the only reality that can be considered to be static in functional observation. So really what we've got here is an understanding of what reality is.

Let me have a quick look at the remaining part of what reality is from an understanding perspective. It's quite interesting to understand this. So if we look at it from the perspective of an **individualized reality**, because that's where digital realities come from, okay. An individualized reality is what entities with individualized free will choose to create around them, and in some

instances, the fully individualized reality can create full separation from the greater reality. And then linked into that is the **local individualized reality**, which is relevant to small groups of entities within a local reality, such as those living within a certain country. And this occurs when entities are aware of the local reality, but are unable to change the reality that has been changed for them by more influential entities.

So these are the things, which create an alternative reality that affect the individual — what we create ourselves and that which we create as a group of us together, the localized but still individualized reality. And then we've got the **local reality**, which is the official start of convolution within reality. This is the reality within a reality within the **universal reality**. Because local realities can vary in size and number of interactive entities, so it's entities or population relative.

(5 min) Local realities are normally created when a group of entities choose to not only change the function of their interaction with the overall reality, but actually we choose to dissociate any previous knowledge of the former reality. So these three together, the individualized reality, the locally individualized reality and the local reality, are what creates the reality that we can classify as being a **digital reality**. Now clearly a digital reality relies upon somebody being immersed in a pastime, a hobby or something of interest that is created through software or other methods of allowing us to interact with each other via the internet and our computers.

And so the means in which we interact with others from a remote sense but using the internet can be called digital. Now sometimes or a lot [of times] we have games, where people link in together to create one big game, which can include hundreds of people. And this is quite prevalent with Nintendo and Sony, for instance, with X-box and those different things, which are available both for TV interaction or on people's desktops or laptops.

And so the level of immersion to the detriment of interacting with that which is around us in the sort of local reality or even normal individualized reality is indicative of whether or not we are paying attention to the rest of that reality. And so if we are working with something, which is generated as a gaming or an interactive system (such as a game) on a computer over the internet with others, then it is a reality for the period of time that that individual or individuals or groups of individuals are focused upon it and working within it and are considering all their thoughts, behaviors and actions and reactions as being part of that other environment.

And so if that's the case, then that creates an alternative reality. It creates a condition, where they are working within a reality within a reality, the alternative reality condition, which is individualized, locally individualized and local and sometimes even global. Okay, so if the global reality is a further dissection of the overall reality, it's relative to an area within a universal reality that affects a large but not significant number of entities within the universal environment. The global reality can obviously, therefore, be described in universal terms, as being akin to the area the size of a galaxy. But in this instance, we would say it's akin to the area the size of a planet, although global can be much bigger, as I've just said, it can be a galaxy.

So is a digital reality real, a real reality? And the answer is yes, in terms of it being a focus for other individuals to interact with each other within. And if there is a medium that allows them to interact with each other, such as computer programs, games, social media, things like WeChat, WhatsApp, QQ, Skype, all these other things and a plethora of other things like Viber, there's lots of others as well, like MySpace, FaceTime. Although some of these things are probably more linked into the general reality that we have as human beings interacting with human beings and seeing human beings, it still can be classified as digital, because it's using a digital medium to be able to allow those individuals to interact with each other.

And so the digital reality has sort of like two areas. One, the digital reality is a platform, so to speak, that allows people to communicate with each other either via text or by video telephony, or audio telephony, and so it's a digital medium that allows us to interact in creating a local reality or a small group reality between each other, as we're communicating or things like wider social media, such as Facebook, for instance. You've got people, who have communications with numbers of different groups, where members of those groups can be hundreds and sometimes thousands.

Or you have the area of interaction within a digital reality, where it's an individual specifically on their own within a game, and they're immersed within that game environment or other types of environments, such as even work, you know, if you're using some of these different word processing technologies or spreadsheet technologies, for instance, or they're doing something that's immersing their focus, so to speak, and making them look at things specifically to do with a small environment.

(10 min) Or again you have the game environment or other environments that are being used as a more dynamic interaction within different individuals, but within a known digitized environment, such as the game. And so we have different classifications of digital reality there associated with the different types of interaction with others via a digital medium, which is a computer or it can be a text message or a smartphone, for instance, or a tablet-based interactive interface.

So we have different types of digitization that create a reality that we are all interacting with to create an interface between us as the gross physical reality and others in their gross physical reality using a digital interface. Interaction with that digital interface from the perspective of being totally immersed in it and interacting with those in the digital reality only creates the digital reality. And so we can create a digital reality, where it is simply something that we use to interact with each other with either from the perspective of just interacting from the perspective of a game or from the perspective of wanting to communicate with each other using it as a physical interface.

Okay, and the other things are that the individual, who is immersing themselves within the digital reality, that game, that digitized interactive medium in a focused way to the point of detriment of their ability to be able to communicate with others in their very local environment, such as those living in the same house, for instance.

So getting back to the overall question: Is the digital reality a real reality? I would say it can be classified as a real reality, because we give it reality — that reality being the interaction with others within that environment, that digital environment to the point, where we are communicating within that environment as if it is our environment. And that's the demarcation between a game or a digital interactive medium, and whether we are creating a reality within that medium for our own ends or our own entertainment, for instance.

Okay, I hope that explains it. I mean we need to really sort of understand what a reality is first before we can start to work upon the understanding whether a digital reality is a reality or not. Clearly, it's manufactured, but then again all realities are manufactured by us or groups of us or groups within groups or groups that link up with different groups. And so everything that is a reality is created through us interacting with a mainstream reality, which is the overall reality that the Origin creates, and that which is being created as part of the multiversal environment by the Source. What we create ourselves as sentient entities, or in some instances as sentient beings, is a function of how we interact with that environment that we're in and what we choose to understand, what we choose to work with, what we choose to know, and what we choose to accept.

If we accept that a digital reality as being where we're going to have our focus on for a period of time, for instance, a new event space, then that creates and gives it validity as a reality. Okay, well, I hope that helps. It's quite a difficult subject matter to get one's head around, but nevertheless it's useful to understand from the perspective of it being something that we can now understand as being a valid way of interacting with others in terms of how we create a reality around ourselves, how we create the environment around ourselves and what we choose to accept or reject about that environment around ourselves, and if we choose to accept that which is based upon a digital interface, such as computers or our smartphones or our tablets, whether it's work-based interaction or whether it's entertainment-based interaction, that's also a reality. It can be a transient reality or it can be a reality that lasts for weeks or months.

Okay, so these are the questions for January Satsanga. I'm thanking all those people, who have sent those questions in.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Happy New Year to everyone on earth. Well, sitting and reading about all the things that we as humans are doing on earth, to mother earth I felt very sad. So much destruction and raping and I thought what can we do. (MS)

- **After much thought and consideration about how to stop people causing weather bombs, earthquakes, etc. I realised that the only thing we can really do, however difficult it may seem, is "send love to each and everyone one". This sounds easy but I think it's one of the most difficult things to do considering how they [or we] are changing the planet.**

(15 min) I think that that's right. I mean, if you think about it, all we can do is forgive and forget and send love. It's difficult to do specifically, if we've been wronged, for instance. But in essence, it's worthwhile considering insomuch as if you can negate something by being in acceptance of what it is and forgiving those that have created it, then we will create a level of detachment from that, and it negates the power behind it and loses the karmic influence as well. So forgiving and forgetting and sending love to everybody is a really powerful way of, shall we say, negating any negativity surrounding what's been happening around us. And there's a statement here to say...

- **This isn't a question, but I thought that many of us have in this low frequency time with so much chaos surrounding us. This is something we need to share and expand with each other.**

And I agree, so it's worthwhile mentioning it. Not specifically as a question, but more as a comment. And the rest of the comment is as follows...

- **It's fine reading your books about what our journey is about and the Multiverse, that's amazing. All these people being sent to help us is wonderful, but we need to do something ourselves, each person acting as a collective working together to raise the frequencies in our everyday lives. I think we forget this and need to be reminded in this New Year.**

Well, now you have reminded us. Thank you very much. It's very important that we do understand that we have got a responsibility for not only ourselves and what we say we're going to do and work with, but also for the environment that we exist within. Because if we destroy the environment that we're in, then we do in essence lose the opportunity to experience

evolutionary acceleration through being in this environment. Okay, the next set of questions from JM, and there's about eight here, so it's quite a lot of questions we can deal with.

2. Early in "The History of God," aliens worked on you in Sweden starting to open your third eye so you could see properly. This was to happen over the next five to ten years. Has it happened? (JM)

Yes, basically, the third eye works in a number of different ways — it's not specifically vision, clairvoyance, so to speak, it can be clairaudience and clairsentience. And clairvoyance can be seeing higher frequency images through the direct interaction with the third eye and the physical eye, so it's overlaid on the physical eye's vision or it can simply be in the mind's eye.

So I mean, really it happened before the five years. I was told that I had a contract with these aliens for five years, where I had to go back to that same space in Sweden and have the work finished off. And although I did that five years, the work was already happening, and so the information I was getting through my interaction with the Source was happening before the end of the five years. So yes, it did happen and it happened before the end of the five years.

• At one point early in the HoG, the OM at level 20 told you that "It will not be long before you are fully aware." Are you?

I wouldn't call myself fully aware, no. I think there's a lot more to be aware about. And I think that when I move into working on different subjects, depending upon the different books, I start to realize that I'm only aware of what I knew before and not what I'm going to be aware of later.

So although this can be considered to be "monopresence," so to speak, not omnipresence or "moniscience" rather than omniscience, I would say that the awareness is relative to the frequency that we're working at, and we do get affected by the bulk general frequency of the Earth around us as well. But in essence, I get affected by that as well, as everybody else does, and so we go up and down in our ability to become more aware and awake and sometimes less aware and awake.

(20 min) But in general, I would call myself, if I look back at myself in 2001 and 2002, then I would say at that point, I would consider where I am now to being fully aware. But actually right now I don't, because I can see there's lots more to go. So the level of awareness or awakefulness is only relevant to where you are at any point in your evolutionary progression whilst incarnate. So am I fully aware now? If I looked at myself in 2001 and I saw myself now or 2002, I'd say yes. Looking at myself now at 2019, I would say it's work in progress, because there's more to be aware of and much more to be awakeful of. Great.

• What is "the great forgetting" that was such a huge catastrophe?

That was part of, should I say, the "cleaning up" exercise that happened as a result of the demise of the Atlantean civilization, which was, of course, just another incarnate civilization, as far as we're concerned, and we all took part in the Atlantean period. But basically, it's to do with falling down the frequencies to the point, where we start to forget who and what we are and become almost totally immersed in our incarnate condition while on Earth. So it's basically losing our frequencies, and therefore, losing the communicative ability at higher frequencies associated with being at higher frequencies, because we've gone down to a lower frequency. So that's what happened there.

• When discussing why time is finite, Byron says: "The Source decided when our departure would end, and we would all be together with the learning and experiences"

completed." This sounds like everyone will be fully evolved eventually, whether they work at it or not. Can that be true?

Everybody has to work on being evolved and when we've all mastered incarnation and then continued to evolve through being purely in the energetic, and we've all got to the point, where we've experienced everything that can be experienced in every way and interacting with others in different environments within the multiversal environment, and our True Energetic Self has risen to the 408th frequency, then we can consider the opportunity to reacquaint with Source. And when we've all done that and reacquainted with Source, then we will be fully evolved. And everybody will get there irrespective of what they appear to be in this particular incarnation.

We will all get to the point, where we will be back in full communion with Source. But that's going to be a long way off in the distance, so to speak. Specifically, from the point of where we are looking at it, I should say, because the event space has already got it happened. In event space, if you could look at event space, everything's happened already. Everything did happen, would happen, should happen, could have happened, might have happened, would have happened, potentially would have happened, it's all happening right now, so it's already happened.

• In the HoG, Hum says that the Earth has fallen down nine levels. Are we still at minus nine?

Hum: fallen down nine levels. Really the Earth at one point was around the top end of the frequencies associated with the physical universe — if you remember, there's twelve frequencies (FB 1-12) associated with the physical universe, and it's the only universe that has twelve frequencies to create it. And although the Earth is a panfrequency body, that means it's represented on each of those frequencies associated with the physical universe, we are now predominantly seeing from our perspective...there are other incarnate entities that exist on other frequencies within the physical universe, who are, for instance, looking at working with the Earth, but we wouldn't see them, because they're higher frequency.

So there's lots of other incarnate entities on the Earth, but we don't see them. Whereas [when] we evolve as an incarnate entity and move up the frequencies, we have the ability to see more of the content associated with the physical universe that's on Earth as well. So at one point on the Earth, we would have been working with the Earth at the 12th frequency, so it's not the case of the Earth dropping down nine levels, it's the fact that we've dropped down nine levels and we're seeing the Earth on the third level of frequency, the 3rd frequency, which is what the real gross physical is represented within. And the answer is yes, we are still relative to the way the Hum explained it, we are still minus nine.

(25 min) We're sometimes minus 8.7, etc., etc., but...if you're looking at it the other way around, we are sometimes 3.1, 3.2, 3.5, etc. We've been quite high, but we've started to drop down again. We are still down there and it will be quite some time before we come out the other side.

• In "The Origin Speaks," our SE tells you that "you are now entering into your exalted position," and that you will realize this position in good time. Any further light on this?

The more I get, should I say, the ability to see more things and experience more things and have to write about more things, the more humble I get. So I don't know about feeling that I'm in an exalted position, I feel that I've got a position that is very humbling, it's a lot of hard work and will, of course, be just a stepping stone for other incarnate entities to move on from.

So I see it as being more of a case of realizing that I'm being of ultimate service and that that ultimate service sometimes goes noticed and sometimes it doesn't go noticed, and sometimes

that's disappointing, but that's just my ego. So I have to work on the ego to not be disappointed and just do it. And so I think that understanding what an exalted position is really is recognizing that there is a lot of individuals, who are being positively affected, I hope, through the work I'm doing. And if that's an exalted position, then that's fine. I find it's still very humbling and it's a great responsibility as well. And of course, when one is put in a position of influence, one should be humble, because it is a great responsibility — influencing others and having the ability to influence others in any way, shape or form is very, very responsible. And so we have to humble, when we do that sort of thing, okay.

- **In TOS, the Origin discovers a new Source Entity that has developed from an energy tendril the Origin lost track of. So there are at least 13 Source Entities. Or are there more now? Have you gotten in contact with SE13 or any others? Fodder for another book?**

No, I haven't been in contact with this Source Entity 13 — maybe it is fodder for "Beyond the Origin," which will include not just things that are beyond the current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness that the Origin's got. It's not actually beyond the Origin, it's just beyond that particular polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, but also it will add extra information from the first that is above and beyond "The Origin Speaks" book.

One of the things I have noticed is that there may be eleven more groups of twelve Source Entities. And this is something that I've got to investigate further and that again could be within the book, "Beyond the Origin," because I think that's very important to understand. Now this has been something that's been kicking around within my understanding and ability to see things for some time now. And I'm starting to understand that really the environment that's the Origin is so vast that it may well have created 12 x 12 [144] Source Entities. And all I've been given access to is not specifically the first 12, but a specific group of 12 that are linked to each other in some way. I'll need to look further into this to see what's going to happen.

In a way it will be fodder for another book, thank you for asking that question, because I wouldn't have remembered it, to be honest, I don't feel, at least not straightaway anyway. It may have come through as part of the communications with the Origin in the next book that we're talking about anyway.

- **In TOS, the Origin says that information it is receiving from Source Entity Twelve is "very interesting," and that the two of you should go out to see what it's up to someday. You agree, stating: "I can see another book on the horizon." What will that book be? And when?**

Well, that's the book that's going to be called "Beyond the Origin," so I'm very pleased we've already answered that question. And it's interesting to note that it's clearly becoming obvious that there are a number of different things that we need to see already that are part of the current understanding gained from not just my work, but other works as well. And so it's very important to understand that there are more things to understand, and that maybe there's another book that is required to do that. Thank you to JM for those questions.

3. Some people say: "Ascension has to be earned, and there are people out there toting it as something we can get through a few workshops. Real ascension is achieved only through lifetimes of hard toil, intense effort and sadhana — spiritual labor." (US)

- **Is this how you see it? Or are the times and frequencies different now?**

(30 min) Ascension does have to be earned and it is hard work. Going to some workshops helps. They can be sometimes used as a stepping stone. They can be sometimes used as a

means of giving us tools to allow us to move further forwards, upwards as well. So my understanding would be that it's a mixture of the two. Sometimes we can use tools to help us get places, because the frequencies are higher, and so we don't need to do certain levels of hard work or toil or spiritual labor. But in essence, we do. So we can use some of these workshops as tools to help us with our intense effort and hard work and spiritual labor. Okay, so that's my understanding of that.

- **Is that why your “Traversing The Frequencies” (TTF) workshops actually do work to connect us to our soul, Higher Self and Source?**

Yes, this is one of the stepping stones. Doing the Traversing The Frequencies work and being able to be robustly, continuously and repeatably linked with Source doesn't stop you working. It doesn't stop us from having to work on ourselves — that's just a particular stepping stone that allows us to understand part of the greater reality and realize the responsibility that we've got to ourselves and others to continue to work on ourselves.

So the TTF work is actually just a tool to help get you there, to get you to a certain level, where you can start to progress further. And I always say that students that get to Level Three, this is just the start. You should be doing this every day to understand where you are. And even I sometimes have to realize that I'm not doing enough — I don't think sometimes, it's all the time.

And that can be distractive in terms of understanding and interacting with the rest of sort of incarnate humanity as well, so there has to be a balance there. So we have to work with a balance in terms of making sure we do our hard spiritual labor, we do take the opportunity to use certain tools to help accelerate our progression, but also we need to understand that we need to have a balance in how we interact with others whilst we're here as well.

- **Or is it because your teachings attract a select group of students that have already done such work in other lifetimes?**

Yes, I would say that the number of individuals, who do the TTF workshops are what I would call a qualitative number rather than quantitative number. So from that perspective, one has to be at that level of expansivity and ability to be able to link in to the greater reality using the TTF workshops. Now it doesn't mean to say it's the least program, it's not — it's just that the timing has to be right for somebody. And you can have somebody who is, for instance, not as highly evolved as somebody else, who would also notice the TTF opportunity and take it, because it happens to be right for them at that time.

So being more evolved than somebody else isn't an indicator of whether you would benefit from the TTF workshops. But it means that they are in a position, where they are capable of noticing the opportunity, and I suppose that is to do with other work and other evolutionary opportunities that have been experienced and worked on in other lifetimes as well.

- **Does ascension have to be achieved through “hard toil,” “spiritual labor” OR could it be easier than that even on this plane of existence? Please elaborate.**

When we're a higher frequency and we affect the frequencies around us, then the frequencies of other people are also affected in a passive way. This is to do with the different forms of triangulation that we have, either direct line triangulation or inflationary triangulation. And so when we start some of these workshops, we can interact with the workshops and gain the benefits of those workshops faster now than we could do 50 or 60 years ago.

As it happens, because the frequencies were higher about five or six years ago, we would have benefited from those workshops much more five or six years ago than we do now. Again that's

just a function of the base frequency of the Earth dropping down a bit, because of us all getting complacent basically and thinking we've made it and we actually haven't. And therefore, we stop to work on ourselves, and when we stop to work on ourselves, our ego takes over and we start to drop down the frequencies again. And this happens to everybody.

(35 min) And so we can get negative inflationary triangulation and we can get negative direct line triangulation as well. So in essence, there was a time when we didn't need to do the vast amount of personal psychospiritual work on ourselves that I did with the Barbara Brennan based healing studies that my teacher (Helen Stott) made us do, which was important and necessary. And there was a point, where we didn't need to do that, because the Earth overall was a higher level. But now I feel we are starting to come back into the frequencies, where we do start to need to use it again.

Interestingly enough, another student of mine, a teacher and Level Three student of mine went to a weekend in the Valley of the Pyramids — I think it was around 2014. And she said that there was a young yogi there, who had stated that his body had been taken over by the soul of Babaji for a couple of weeks. And the proof of this was that he was playing a flute and he couldn't play a flute before, but Babaji could play a flute, so he'd picked up this ability to play a flute. And that was part of his proof that it actually happened. But on top of that, he said that Babaji had told him that the only thing that you need to do at that point in time, which is now five years ago, to progress was to be a vegetarian and meditate and quote: "You don't even need to do kriya yoga now."

Well, I mean kriya yoga was the fast track at that point in time, some time ago with Paramahansa Yogananda to becoming self-aware and self-conscious and achieve samadhi, which is being able to transcend the physical and be in connection with the greater reality, which is what the Traversing The Frequencies workshops do. And so at that point, things were so high frequency that we didn't need to do some of the really, really hard work, because we were naturally higher frequency anyway.

But now we are lower frequency again, because of what's happening around us, we do need to start doing things that are, shall I say, the base ground foundations of everything. And that includes things like combing our chakras every day, which is what I teach in the first lessons of Traversing The Frequencies. The basics of what we do need to be referred to now, because we've become lower frequency. So although we could make things easier and could have achieved things easier some five or six years ago, we can't really do that so much now, unless we are resilient against the drops in frequency, which some people are.

- **You said that your next book will be about Diseases and how to heal them by psychospiritual programming and other healing modalities?**

That's the healing book, by the way. It's called "Psychospiritual Healing and Other Healing Modalities" — I haven't got a full title right now, but it's all about healing, energy healing and psychospiritual healing as well.

- **What disease conditions will you be covering in that book? The more the merrier for humanity's sake, based on what some of my readers have told me.**

Well, basically it's going to go through the basic understanding about energy healing and will be based upon the work that I was taught by my teacher Helen, who was a first generation student of Barbara Brennan. So there's quite a few references and I've cited Barbara a lot, because it needs to be done. You have to recognize and respect the work that somebody else has done from an academic perspective.

So it goes into different things that can be done there, things like organ reconstruction, healing the aura, the energy templates that create the human form, and the chakras, etc., those sort of things. But it will also be about removing astral entities and healing diseases that are created through incorrect thoughts, behaviors and actions rather than actual sort of physical damage or other diseases that are part of a genetic issue.

(40 min) Okay, and the psychospiritual side of it will be about reprogramming things from a psychospiritual perspective, which create a physical response or a physical dis-ease or detriment to the individual. And also within that psychospiritual programming, there will be the opportunity to reprogram DNA structures energetically, so that they can start to correct (with the help of changing the energetic templates that create the human form) any dysfunctions that are there that create disease, etc., or create some forms of physical malfunction, dysfunction or disease or disability, for instance. So that's what it's about there. And the next part of the question says...

- **Some [of my readers] say that autism, schizophrenia or bipolar disorder are “terrible” human conditions — there is nothing “spiritual” about them. It's outrageous to even suggest that! They need medications. Some say what is “spirit” anyway — maybe these people are possessed by demons or angels?**

Or maybe they just need to be understood. And the thought processes that create potential schizophrenia or bipolar disorder or even autism just needs to be worked with and recognized, so that they don't become terrible conditions, but more they are a different type or way of existing and a different type or way of connecting with other entities or a different way of interacting with the empathic conditions that we experience.

And so, this is part of what the book is going to talk about and how to deal with these different things as well. I mean I don't see autism as being a disease. I don't see schizophrenia as being a psychological problem. I don't see bipolar disorder as being a condition that is insurmountable. I see them all as being misunderstood ways in which we exist. And if these things can be understood and the reasons for them are being understood, and the individual patient or client can be re-educated and reprogrammed, or not as the case may be, then these things will be fully understood and they will no longer be classified as being non-standard, so to speak, or diseases or a condition, which is not normal. The last part of it is...

- **This is why your next book is really necessary to increase our understanding of physical and mental illnesses and their healing from a higher perspective.**

Well, thank you. Actually, I thought that book was going to be finished in about June-July this year. With the amount of stuff that's coming out, I'm doubtful of that now. There's quite a lot coming out actually and I'm already around the 40,000 word mark, so there's lots of stuff there. And I've got to see if I can get some good images to explain what I'm talking about, things like showing the chakras as I see them, and examples of some of the ways in which chakras can present themselves to us or some of the things or ways in which we can perceive them.

And also things like, you know, seeing astral entities and working on spine cleansings and all of these different things. There's going to be a need for a number of different images or drawings that are going to be created. And I've ended up doing some of it myself, but I've got a very nice partner, who is very good at art and is currently being persuaded as to whether that can be done for this particular book.

The last question before we go into the meditation, so I've got a lot of questions in the background. A question arrived today, which I've had to put until next February. The February Satsanga, by the way, will be done in India, because I'm spending around three weeks in India

and then I'm going to go to Sri Lanka, and the Sri Lankan part is sort of holiday, sort of research, whereas the Indian side of things is three different locations: it's Mumbai, Pune and Hyderabad, and I'm holding some really intensive mini-workshops there for the people in those different areas. And they are all linked in to a gentleman called Dr. Newton — he's a very good, influential spiritual leader that has got a lot of, shall I say, progressive ideas for educating people and spreading the knowledge of the greater reality. Okay, the last question is from OM.

4. I have a question on meditation. Meditation is a part of my life now, and from my experience I noticed that meditating in the nature with barefoot on the ground is always best. But it is not for the snowy winter. (OM)

Well, if you haven't learned how to melt the ice around your meat around you, which is what good Tibetan monks and Zen monks are able to do, I can understand why it's cold.

• The coldness distracts my focus. Is there anything we can do with indoor meditation to have an equal result as meditating in nature? Thank you very much!

(45 min) It will do and anything that distracts your focus is detrimental to meditation. That's worth noting.

Well, thanks for that question, and I would say that one of the ways in which you can effect a really good meditation is to in effect sit in a straight back chair or in a lotus position if you can, or if you're into Zen, you can kneel in the way that the Zen Buddhism monks kneel when meditating, and position yourself facing the east, so you're getting the energies.

The energies move over the Earth from the east, because that's the way the Sun rises and falls — it rises in the east and sets in the west. The cosmic energies that are associated with the Sun fall across the Earth coming from the east onwards, so that helps. Also so that your meditation time in one of the daily equinoxes of midnight, 6 in the morning, 12 noon or 6 in the evening, for instance. So you've got those cardinal points: midnight, 6 in the morning, 12 noon, 6 at night. If you can meditate at one of those [times] days, you get more energy coming in through that way.

But also sitting in a straight back chair is preferential, if you can, and another way of doing it is to isolate yourself from the Earth, from the energies associated with the location that you're in, the environment you're in. The way to do that is to get a woolen blanket of some sort, pure wool, and just drape it over the chair and also have some part of it on the floor, where your feet are going to be and that will insulate you. So that creates a condition where you are not influenced by the environment around you — this being the house, for instance, and the energies associated with the house. And so it brings you back to a neutral condition to what you're experiencing, when you're outside meditating in a woodland area or a grassy area in a park, for instance. So that's one thing that you can do.

The other thing is that if you do that and you have a number of different house plants around you as well, that's worthwhile doing. And if you have any cleansing crystals that you can use, you can also place those at one of each corners of the room that you're in as well or place them around you, one in each corner for a square, for instance. That will help you as well. Just make sure that the crystals you've got are cleansing crystals.

Or if they're silicon crystals that you use your intention to clear them, and you can clean and clear them by putting them in a solution of salty water. And the cleansing is better achieved by having the crystal in the salty water on a full moon with the energies of the moon also bathing the stone as well. That really cleans it off. Then you can hold it in your hand and use your intention for that stone to provide a link with the Earth energy, the energy of nature, and that's when you're meditating, it will project or maintain like a bubble of energy for you that is part of

the natural energy around that isn't affected or interacting or interfered with by man. Okay, so that's one thing you could do as well. It's best to keep yourself comfortable without a doubt, being uncomfortable, being in pain or the environment being too cold or too extreme does in fact cause a problem in terms of how we are able to focus on meditation. Okay, so that's good, so try to use that and that will help a lot.

Part 3. Meditation

(49 min) Right, nearly at the end of the Satsanga now, so what we need to is just go through the meditation associated with "Sensing the reality around us and accepting it." The meditation is to see beyond the current reality and understand the reason for it, so that's understanding our reality that we're in now.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 49:42 min).

(1:03) Closing comments: Well, thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga and participating in the Satsanga, the questions, the short talk on the digital reality and this particular meditation on seeing beyond the current reality and the reason for it.

And I look forward to sharing the information on the next Satsanga with you, which will be in February — I believe it's going to be...let's have a look — it's going to be on probably the 23rd of February, 2019. So if I can have by the 15th or 16th of February the questions and it's going to be held in India, so I'll let you know where I'm staying. God's love to you all, Source's love to you all and please do enjoy being of service to others. It's most important. Okay, namaste and blessings to you all." END

December 22, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on Saturday, the 22nd of December 2018 in association with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And as usual I thank Kevin for his hard work and diligence in spreading the word of the greater reality in the way he's doing it by using his various different mediums of The Moore Show and MooreTalk, and of course, his YouTube videolog as well. Thank you, Kevin, you're a great asset to mankind.

So what are we going to do today? This is the last Satsanga of 2018 and the years seem to go very, very quickly, don't they? It's really fast this year — really, really fast. Okay, we can talk about time later, maybe in another Satsanga, but right now let's have a look at what we've got on the agenda for this year...okay, we've got this month.

So a 15-minute talk on "What is Christ consciousness?" And then we've got a bunch of questions that were submitted by those wonderful individuals, who both listen to the Satsanga and offer a few questions that are relevant to themselves, but also relevant to the rest of everybody on this planet, who is a truth seeker.

And then we're going to do an end of meet meditation, which is to link everybody in to be in Satsanga. Now "Satsanga" is an Indian word, a Hindu word clearly. And it should be split into two really: "Sat" and "sanga," because sat means sort of God or God consciousness or God presence, and sanga means together. And so to be in Satsanga means that we're together in God or together in God's presence or Source's presence. And so the objective of this meditation is to put us all within the energies associated with God, okay, or the Source, okay or even the Origin. I'll stop saying okay now. Right, let's look at the object of today's talk.

Part 1. Lecture on "What is Christ consciousness?"

Well, Christ consciousness is in essence the ability to be linked in with the greater reality — that being one's True Energetic Self or Godhead or Oversoul or Higher Self (whichever you want to call it), the Source and maybe the Origin.

And it really is a case of also being in "samadhi." Samadhi is again a Hindu word, which explains the same thing. It's being in samadhi whilst being in meditation is the same as being in Christ consciousness. It's the same as being in contact with Source or being in continual Satsanga, so to speak. Although from an individual perspective, although whilst you're in Satsanga, you're not individualized, you are part of the greater reality — you are linked in with everybody and everything continuously whilst in communion with Source or God or Sat.

So Christ is a way of saying "christened" and a way of saying "christened" is to understand that it means to be "purized" [purified]. Now in the old days, when Jesus was on the planet and before then, when the wonderful being, who is recognized as being John the Baptist, was purifying people. He was bathing them from a metaphoric perspective in a body of water, usually a river or something or a lake or a pond. And the objective being that he removed their "sins" — in that instance it would be a way of releasing karma or him taking their karma on board to raise their frequencies, so that they were able to communicate with Source or be more capable of working with the functions of higher frequencies from an elevated perspective, allowing them to see what they could achieve and be before they actually got to that point through hard, diligent work, meditation, and you know, eating the right foods and being of service in the right ways.

So to be “christened” really meant to be purified to the point, where one starts again, has their fresh page in life, fresh page in their particular existence, and therefore, can move on and progress in a really positive and meaningful way whilst being in service to others and service to self, service to God and understand through meditation, through being of service that this raises one’s frequencies and allows one to achieve the different functions associated with higher frequency work and to continue to go upwards.

(5 min) So Christ consciousness is a position of purity, not just of the individual’s energies and frequencies that removes things like karma or karmic links, you know, those desires to have thoughts, behaviors and actions, status, material wealth, control over others, etc. which are part of this addiction of being in the gross physical aspect of the multiverse, and allow that person to move beyond the physical and navigate through incarnation without becoming addicted to it or any of those little things that we do get drawn to whilst incarnate.

And so Christ consciousness is about being purified, and the consciousness side of it, if we separate out the christening to the consciousness, is really about the purity of thought associated with it, and because you’re higher frequency, you’re moving into the ability to through purity communicating with Source, communicating with one’s True Energetic Self, which is of course, an individualized, smaller version of Source — and the incarnate Aspect (or soul) or even a Shard becomes an individualized piece of sentient energy, that’s associated in the Shard’s case with the Aspect, or in the Aspect or soul’s case with the True Energetic Self. So we have all of these different things that are, if you like, layers of consciousness that we can go to.

The Christ in consciousness being “purized” [purified] to the point, where we can work with that which is higher than us. If we’re a Shard — and there are some Shards that can achieve this, but most don’t, because they tend to be fully immersed in their incarnation — [it] would be able to communicate with its Aspect. And the Aspect will be able to communicate with its True Energetic Self. And the True Energetic Self, being where it is, is normally in communication with Source anyway, because it’s always in the energetic, even though it’s in, shall we say, a smaller or lower function of that which is Source, because it’s part of the multiverse and because it’s an individualized unit of Source sentience, so to speak — and of course, the Origin, having separated out smaller versions of itself, created our Source Entity as well.

So everything has a position based upon the level of sentience and the energy supporting that sentience and the division of that sentience and sentient energy. So if you want to call it that, the level of Christ consciousness increases depending upon the frequency that you’re in, and whether you’re in a purely energetic state or a state of communion within the Source, or whether as a Source, you would be outside of your own work and you’re in communion with the Origin as well. Although of course, heightened levels of communion or connectivity or Christ consciousness means that an Aspect could and will be able to communicate with Origin as well as Source. But this takes a specifically, shall I say, focused level of personal work that allows that individual to — even though they can navigate through and work with those individuals, who are lower frequency — have the ability to communicate on a higher frequency level, and therefore, continue this evolutionary progression that they’ve got themselves moving upwards.

So lots of words there, lots of thoughts about what Christ consciousness is, but really it’s about being in communication with one’s Higher Self, True Energetic Self, Godhead or Oversoul, and Source and Origin. Not necessarily all at the same time, because those steps can be progressive, but the level of Christ consciousness one has is increased depending upon the level that one can communicate to. So if one’s just communicating to the True Energetic Self, that’s a level of Christ consciousness that they’ve reached. If they’re able to communicate whilst incarnate with Source, that’s a higher level of Christ consciousness they’ve reached. If they’re able to communicate with Origin whilst incarnate, that’s an even higher level of Christ consciousness whilst incarnate. And so it’s the level of purity and the frequencies exposed by

that level of purity that create an understanding of what level of Christ consciousness a particular incarnate entity or Aspect has achieved.

(10 min) Well, I hope that helps. A little bit wordy, probably a little bit too quick in speech sometimes, but that's because I'm very interested in, of course, the subject matter. If anybody wants to ask questions about Christ consciousness or any other specific questions related to a particular aspect of Christ consciousness that they feel is interesting, then please do email me. You can do it through the website. You can get in contact with me through the website and that will help you to move forwards. Those individuals, who have the World Satsanga distributed to them via email, they can communicate through the old email routes. And those of you, who only get access via the website, once you've made a communication by the website, you would normally be able to communicate directly anyway.

Okay, so let's have a look at — I promised I wouldn't say okay again, didn't I? Right, so let's look at these questions then. These are another series of questions from FN, and there's one particular question towards the bottom that I think is quite poignant, I think, and one that needs to be broadcast to everybody, not just a private question between me and another person. That means that things aren't particularly open. I don't particularly want to say that I'm limiting the type of questions that people ask of me to just that person, because it's important that everybody knows these questions. So let's take a look at these first six questions then. The first one is from FN again...

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. What do you mean when you wrote “those TES that enter into the evolutionary cycle at the start of the multiverse evolutionary cycle can and do elect to use Aspects of themselves as smaller individualized guides as a way of achieving their own progression in an accelerated way while being outside of the evolutionary cycle itself.”

- **Do you mean that TES can have an aspect as incarnate in the evolutionary cycle and an aspect as individualized guides, meaning having two roles?**
- **I do not understand — I thought you said to be a guide, the TES is completely in communion and becomes a guide or master guide and there is no aspects in the incarnate evolutionary cycle, as that TES must have reached its evolutionary cycle already to be a guide. Please clarify. Kindle P 3679 (FN)**

Well, at the start of the evolutionary cycle, that being when a Source Entity (and let's focus on our Source Entity) populates an area of energy and structure of the Origin with its sentience, so then its sentience is given a body of energy or commandeering a body of energy, it then decides what to do with that level of connectivity with Origin.

Does it create an environment within itself? Does it make smaller units of itself? Does it not do any of that? Does it just sit there and think about how it's going to work? Does it just investigate those parts of the Origin itself on its own? Or does it create something that is going to challenge it or challenge parts of it?

So in our particular Source's instance, when it started a new evolutionary cycle, when it created this condition, where half of itself was split out into a structure (which isn't all of its structure, but it's a vast majority of it) to allow other smaller, individualized units of itself that it created to investigate that other area. It then gave those True Energetic Selves (because that's what it created first) the opportunity of entering into an evolutionary cycle themselves, becoming part of the understanding of the structure of the multiverse through individualized investigation, or to help those, who are going into the evolutionary cycle by being guides. In that instance, they

would need to understand the possibilities associated with what can be interacted with and integrated with within that environment. And so the aspects themselves aren't created as such then, they are simply True Energetic Selves. But it is possible in very rare conditions, where a True Energetic Self may elect to have a little part of itself become part of the evolutionary cycle, but generally on a temporary basis.

(15 min) Now it's quite normal for the True Energetic Self to become specialized in guidance, or just specialized in the evolutionary cycle, and in general, this is the case. And there are times, when the True Energetic Self may project a small part of itself, an aspect, into the evolutionary cycle and it stays there for a period of time just to see what's happening and how it works and how its own work is received.

So in general, they don't mix and match. But there are cases, where guides become temporarily associated with the evolutionary cycle, or where a guide may change into being into the evolutionary cycle, or where in very rare cases an incarnate entity or a TES moves out of the evolutionary cycle to become a guide. Now this requires a significant level of progression on behalf of the True Energetic Self to go from the evolutionary cycle into the service part of things. And on the other side, it's not detrimental for a True Energetic Self to have itself or part of itself to move out of the service (by being a guide to those who are in the evolutionary cycle) to become part of the evolutionary cycle.

So the TES in this instance can temporarily — it's very, very rare — but they can, if they wish, temporarily project a part of themselves into the evolutionary cycle, whilst most of it, for instance, can be still working in this service industry, so to speak, of being a guide. And so it's very difficult sometimes for people to understand, that a True Energetic Self that is in the service side of things, that a guide or a master guide can still project part of itself into an evolutionary cycle and that evolutionary cycle doesn't affect it.

So it's usually a temporary thing though, as I've just stated. It's not something they would do — and that aspect would have to continue through the evolutionary cycle for the rest of the total evolutionary cycle. They may dip into it and dip out of it. And so in essence, it's all really about does that True Energetic Self want to experience something, because it wants to understand how those incarnate aspects that are in the evolutionary cycle are experiencing things. And so it will get a better understanding of how to advise or direct or lead or guide those aspects or True Energetic Selves that are in the evolutionary cycle whilst they're in the evolutionary cycle.

It's a bit like how can you guide somebody to do something, if you've not experienced it yourself? And so sometimes the guides will project part of themselves into the evolutionary cycle temporarily just to understand how the interaction with them is on that level they're working on. And by achieving this, understanding and experiencing this, they can then improve the way they communicate with their wards, those other aspects of True Energetic Selves that are in the evolutionary cycle, so that they can make their incarnation more efficient. Well, I hope that answered that question. It's a bit long winded, but that's the way it happens sometimes.

- **Re: Aspiring guides, you wrote “or are TES that are allowing their Aspects to remain in the projected state to enter into service as individualized Aspects.” Kindle P 3739**
- **What does this mean to allow their aspect remain in projected state? I thought you said to be a guide, you cannot have an individual aspect incarnated in the evolutionary cycle and the whole TES with all its aspects must become guides. Please clarify.**

Again this is also somewhat temporary, if you want to call it that. So the temporary part of it really is to do with allowing an aspect to continue its work until it's finished. So if there are aspects that are in the projected state, that are experiencing the evolutionary cycle, and the True Energetic Self decides it wants to move into being of service, because it's evolved to that

point, where it can do, then simply it can start to work on becoming a guide, being outside of the evolutionary cycle whilst part of it still is.

(20 min) It's very difficult for us as human beings to understand how something can be one thing and still be something else, but they can. And although in essence, and in general, and most of the time, a True Energetic Self will be totally outside of the evolutionary cycle, there are times when they do delve into it, or times when if they've moved from the evolutionary cycle into the service side of things by being a guide — that if they've reached this level of progression, where they are in a position, where they can do — even if there's a small part of themselves (like an aspect or a shard) that is still within the evolutionary cycle, they can still allow that to be there, to continue its work and then come back into communion, so to speak.

But just remember that all this is linear, linear understanding, and although from a linear perspective, this would appear to be so, i.e. the True Energetic Self goes into the service side outside of the evolutionary cycle and leaves part of itself there, and that might take a period of a number of events, so to speak, to allow that particular aspect to continue that work in the evolutionary cycle, that because everything exists concurrently, it's already happened. So even though it appears to be linear, and the one thing is happening before another, or one thing appears to be out of synchronization with something else, because everything happens concurrently anyway, it's already happened.

So even thinking about this issue about a True Energetic Self is going into service but leaving part of itself behind, it's already done that work and come back into communion with that True Energetic Self. So it's not a case of how many lives has it got to do, how many incarnations has it got to do before it can go back into the True Energetic Self? And will that part of the True Energetic Self be not able to be part of the True Energetic Self, because the rest of it's in service? It doesn't happen that way. Everything happens concurrently. We think in linear terms and think that things happen separately and in an individualized way, but it's not quite the case. Things can happen all at the same time and do happen all at the same time. It's just that we can't understand it. Good.

- **Re: TES places 30% in an aspect that is incarnated.** (Okay, I don't think that's quite right. Let me read it out first and then I'll come back to the question). **You wrote that the aspect could manipulate frequencies above the eighth dimensions, with some minor ability in the sixth and seventh** (it's not dimensions, it's frequencies that the questioner is referring to, not dimensions).
- **What did you mean when you said “So the Aspect's sentience and its associated energies are in both the primary incarnation and the secondary incarnation, which are both controlled directly by the Aspect.” Are you referring to TES? What do you mean here?**

Right, I don't think this has been understood at all. The True Energetic Self can place up to 30% of its sentience into any one or all of those aspects, which it projects. So there must be 70% left to allow it to function correctly. That 30% can be administered into one particular aspect or distributed amongst twelve aspects, so that would be 2.5% of its sentience in each aspect, if it was twelve aspects [souls].

But it can only project four aspects, and therefore, give 7.5% into each aspect. So that allows the chances of these entities to become more functional naturally whilst incarnate, if they have more than 2.5%. But an aspect, that has more percentage of sentience and is in a higher frequency, could in effect allow itself to be in two places at once. And this is where we get the primary and secondary incarnation from, where an aspect that's normally or has incarnated into a higher frequency will move some of its sentience out from that primary incarnation into a

secondary incarnation, which could be a lower frequency within the structure of this particular universe.

(25 min) So it could be within a human body, it could be within another body that is at the same frequency or slightly lower frequency. So that means that that aspect's sentience is then associated with the primary incarnation and the secondary incarnation. So if there was, for instance, 7.5% of the sentience associated with the primary incarnation, potentially it could leave 0.75% of that sentience in the primary incarnation, to allow that primary incarnation to just continue on tickover whilst the rest of it is in another incarnation. Or it could leave 2.5% in there. Or it could leave 5% in there and then project 2.5% into the lower frequency.

So it's basically about understanding the ways in which a True Energetic Self could distribute the sentience into an aspect and how that aspect (if you incarnate into a higher frequency within the physical universe) could distribute that sentience willingly and under its own volition, so to speak, to allow it to experience multiple, in this instance two locations concurrently and outside of this normal generation of different realities or event spaces as a result of event space having exposure to a decision process that we would create. Okay, so I hope that explains that, because it's quite a difficult thing to answer — there's a number of different parts to that question that don't quite link into each other.

- **Re: You sympathetic souls, you wrote that “Also be aware that the work the Aspects undertake in the pre-incarnation stage can also create a certain level of recognition, even if the Aspects have not incarnated together before.” Kindle P 3941**
- **What do you mean by work the aspects undertake in the pre-incarnation stage? Do different aspects of different TESs meet up together before incarnation regarding their life plan and this is what you are referring to?**

Absolutely, that is correct. In effect sympathetic souls become sympathetic souls, because they've worked together before in an incarnate state. Or if they haven't worked together before, they've worked together to satisfy the requirements of their life plans individually and where they have to interact with each other for a specific period or a specific number of events whilst incarnate. And so they recognize each other's energetic signature, even if they don't recognize them physically.

So it's a bit of a subconscious thing, when one is incarnate in a lower frequency, because you go, Oh, I recognize that person. You've never met them before, but you do recognize them. You don't recognize the person, the human body, you recognize the energies, the energetic signature. And so irrespective of whether you've worked with that individual before in another incarnation, or it's just about making sure that you link in together in this incarnation to do some work or to share something or to assist in each other's evolutionary progression, again you know that individual and you get drawn towards them. So that's what a sympathetic soul is. And it's about recognizing their energetic signature, which we do on an intuitive basis rather than a logical basis.

- **Please clarify Kindle P 3999, you first refer to “any of the versions of the incarnate Aspect that are created as a result of the creation of additional event space”.**
- **You went on to say that “In essence, the Aspect that has the capability of experiencing the Event Spaces (while controlling its own Event Space) of other versions of itself will benefit (as will its primary Aspect and TES) from its ability to experience parallel existences by accruing the evolutionary content associated with these experiences and the evolutionary content associated with the ability to experience them concurrently rather than linearly.**

I think it explains itself actually. Let's see if I can work out another way of saying it. In effect, if an aspect is of a high enough frequency, or through work (through its own personal work), or it comes into an incarnation with a different level of frequency, like some of the rainbow, indigo and crystal children or the hybrids of those children do, then they will be able to link into different event spaces, link into different realities, and sometimes link into the different aspects that are part of their TES. And so you get a number of different ways in which they can experience things.

(30 min) Now in the event that they don't understand what's going on, we can get some forms of psychosis appearing, where people can't work out why they're seeing things around them that other people can't, or why they're communicating with different entities and other people can't. And so they start to lose a grip of themselves and their ability to navigate through this particular incarnation, because everything they're receiving is contradictory to that which they're being told by those around them. So that becomes difficult. And in fact, those around them don't understand them in the first place and so they label them as being psychotic in some way, shape or form.

So it's very interesting to note that when this happens, unless there is somebody there, who can say, Right, this is what's happening to you (because they can log into them and they can see the connections between the frequencies, the abilities or the functions associated with those frequencies and the dissociation between everybody else around them), then that individual won't know that what they're experiencing is real. They'll just not be able to relate to it at all. And those individuals won't be able to help them.

So once you get somebody, who says, Okay, this is what's going on, it's real and gives them some way of training themselves, so they can turn it on and turn it off and give themselves a rest. Or they're able to navigate through it, so they don't turn it off, but they're able to understand where to focus their consciousness or their sentience at any one point in space, so to speak (I'm not going to say "time" in this instance), so that they can communicate in a rational and regular and robust way in this particular environment.

And if they find their consciousness or sentience wanders to another event space that they're experiencing, they can also work with that as well. So in essence, they could, if they wanted to, communicate with themselves in different event spaces and understand and experience those different event spaces that are being created through their decision processes, where the particular focus of the sentience that is with them here now is focused here, but the other potential focuses are also available to them as well.

So in this instance, the ability to experience these things, recognize that they're in different event spaces and in different realities, and work with those concurrently allows the aspect to not only navigate through the greater reality whilst incarnate, but also evolve at a rapid pace as well, because they're stretching themselves beyond the localized and singularized event space that they are focused upon. So it's a big thing.

In fact, I seem to remember at some point in the past — I'm going to refer to *StarTrek* now, where Q was testing Picard and he was throwing him into different realities or different event spaces to see how expansive he was. And he was trying to see if he could link up with what was being experienced by him in these different event spaces and work with them and know that

they were different event spaces and allow them all to link together as one concurrent event space, although they're still individualized. And so this is a similar sort of thing, thinking about it.

I didn't realize that *Star Trek* was so good at sometimes identifying how we can exist and work in a general sense, but that's a good example. I can't remember what the episode is now. It was a long time ago. But I've no doubt, if you searched the internet and looked for this episode, where Q is testing Picard [see *Star Trek: The Next Generation, Season 7, Episode 25, "All Good Things"* where Capt. Picard finds himself shifting continually into the past, future and present and must use that to discover a threat to humanity's existence.]

And he's in different realities or different event spaces and the objective is through his perpetuated existence, because Q was going to dissolve him or something, destroy him or destroy the Enterprise to see, if he could work in multiple realities concurrently and stitch them together. And that's what he was doing. There was something there that was concurrent in all of those different realities that he could use as a link to link them all together. Well, I hope that explains that particular answer to that question, but the answer is, yeah, once we can start to work with these things concurrently, we can experience everything.

(35 min) Every decision we make, the way we've gone one way rather than another way, we can all experience concurrently, and to be expansive enough to be able to use that to navigate around it does definitely accelerate one's evolution. Okay, the last question here is actually quite... I suppose you could call it quite personal actually, but I don't see things in that way. I see it as being a level of understanding that needs to be accrued.

- In "The Origin Speaks," you wrote that Origin said you are the only OM incarnated and you even have a chapter on being the Maverick. In your recent book "The Anne Dialogues," Anne says that there is another OM and you were not told about.
- I find it troubling to know that Origin misled you. There is a difference between omission and misleading and while I understand that sometimes we are not told things for our own revolutionary growth, Origin could have easily responded in a 100 different ways. It kind of invalidates as how much of what we read here is accurate and how much is just fiction and being led to believe things.
- Why would Origin misinform? Going over that book, this issue was discussed in details and there was no ambiguity. So is it ok to not be truthful, if we do not want to tell the truth? Everything seems like a game. Origin misleading and not omission, but plainly mislead, it cannot come from a high vibration.

Well, we've actually discussed this together in a reading, as it happens. But in effect, the other OM was Anne, and there's another hybrid OM that I'm working with as well at the moment. Now the issue is here: it's not that I was the only OM incarnate — I think the words need to be more accurate. My TES is the only OM that is incarnating from a pure OM perspective.

And so it [Origin] didn't specifically mislead, I think it was economical with the truth, because when we as human beings get information that is, shall we say, sometimes too much too soon, then we get distracted by it. It's a bit like the moth being attracted to the light of the fire and then getting burned. And so it was only when I decided to communicate with Anne from the energetic perspective, when she had transitioned back into the energetic, that it was then felt relevant (I'm being advised) to advise me that there was another OM and that was Anne.

There are other hybrid OMs on the planet quite clearly — there's lots of them that are here. But in terms of the pure OM, there is only one TES that has incarnated. And that is the TES that has allowed its smaller aspects of itself experience being in this particular body called "Guy." Another aspect of it was "Anne." And so it's not really misleading, it's being economical I see. And I think that also sometimes we're allowed to have a little bit of encouragement to allow us to move forwards. Because if you think about it from a human perspective, if we're all experiencing something and sort of being "special" is part of that motivating force to allow you to move forwards and continue with it, then why would you destroy that feeling of being special?

Because if you destroyed it, you would potentially, you know, in my instance, if there's another OM, why don't they get on with it? Why don't they face the ridicule that I sometimes face, when people disagree or think we're crazy or bonkers or mad? Why would I want to experience that in a public arena, when somebody else can do it? So if I was being told at the wrong time that there was another OM, and that it was part of the original True Energetic Self, I think I would have probably said, Okay, let's let Anne do it or somebody else do it rather than me.

Because sometimes the sort of feedback that we get whilst being in the public arena, and putting ourselves not on a pedestal really but in the firing line with the head above the trenches is sometimes very difficult. And I don't think that there's any spiritual leader or spiritual guidance individuals, or somebody who's trying to expose the truth for the benefit of others, I don't think there's anybody in those positions, who has ever experienced, you know, the purity of people saying, Oh, yes, you're right. All of them have experienced some form of animosity.

(40 min) And looking back in my whole life, every time I've been working on some of the information, even as a school child, a teenager, I can remember people listening to what I've been saying, because I was intuiting information, channeling information even then, not knowing it, of course, the people were ridiculing the information, ridiculing me in a public arena at the schools and things. And other spiritual people have also experienced that, when they're dealing with the truth. And so it's like everything else. It's power of numbers and if you're on your own, you've got no power at all. Not that you should have power over those numbers, but it does sort of show us that in essence, sometimes if we're given information that somebody else is capable of doing the work, we'll let them do it, specifically if we're being hurt.

So I'm not surprised that that information was not specifically being misled from me, but sort of being withheld for a period. And maybe even thinking about it, if I understood what Anne was before she was disincarnated, maybe it would have changed the dynamic of the work between us, and maybe it would have got to the point, where I'm not doing what I'm doing now. So there are things that Origin knows and Source knows, that are sometimes being counter to what we consider to be the truth, that is the real truth, that is not so much being hidden from us, but we're not being exposed to, because it's not the right time to be exposed to it.

That's my understanding of that. Well, I hope that answered that question. It's a bit difficult to explain sometimes, when you know it's the truth, but you also know that the other truth is the truth as well. Everything is the truth concurrently. That's a way to think about it.

2. Here is an interesting question for our upcoming December Satsanga. I know you're traveling, so please let me know if you've received this question (or not). (US)

Well, I did. It's interesting the fire walls in China are getting stronger at the moment and some things weren't getting through. So a lot of the time I had to use the VPN to get through, and I

think sometimes the VPNs aren't being caught as well these days irrespective of where you are in the world, because software is getting better at discovering that somebody's IP address is not exactly where they are.

We have now entered the age of genetically engineered "designer babies" in China, where scientists used a gene-editing technology (called CRISPR) to modify a human embryo in vitro to make it resistant to infections, such as HIV, smallpox and cholera. Apparently, genetic resistance to HIV is common in parts of Northern Europe, but not found in China.

- **The scientists see this as a new form of medicine that can eliminate genetic diseases (e.g. Alzheimers, heart disease, some cancers or infections) and enhance the baby's IQ or other features. But other people question the ethics of genetically tailored humans, which could become a new form of eugenics.**
- **What are your thoughts on these technologies to be used in fetuses and adults? Is human evolution meant to be shaped by this kind of science in addition to naturally occurring Darwinian evolution? Where are we headed with this? We all want to know.**

Well, if you look back a few civilizations ago, you'll understand that the Atlanteans also were very, very masterful in manipulating the genome. The issue is that they started to manipulate it in ways that were not specifically pure, and that were there for mainly fashionable and status reasons. But nevertheless, they could do the sort of things that this question is asking now.

And personally, I don't see an issue with it. Energetically, it is...I'm just asking the question. Energetically, it doesn't matter to the aspect or the shard that incarnates into a body that is being created either from a test tube or from in vitro work, whether or not there's a genome associated with it that's been manipulated. At the end of the day, it's a vehicle to incarnate into.

(45 min) And so our aspects or shards from the aspect aren't really interested in that. All they're interested in is: Will that particular vehicle allow them to be able to experience what they want to experience in a particular incarnation associated with the goals that they have identified in their life plan? So if the genetic manipulation means that it's able to experience certain forms of longevity or certain types of abilities and that links into their life plan, then it's fine. If it doesn't, then maybe they won't choose to incarnate into that particular vehicle.

So it's not an issue really, it's a matter of choice. The aspect or shard will choose whether to incarnate into that body that's been genetically manipulated or not, as the case may be, depending upon what they need to achieve or experience in this particular incarnation. And also from our perspective, if we are supposed to incarnate into a vehicle in this environment and experience this environment in the way it's supposed to be experienced, and all of the bodies that are here are manipulated in some way, shape or form, because they all are. You know, we have medicines, inoculations. We have operations, we have different dietary things. So all of this creates a form of manipulation of some sort, and we're happy with that. It's just that some subject matters appear to be more of a concern than others.

So at the end of the day, we as incarnate human beings can't see anything else other than the human side of things. We can't see what our True Energetic Self or an aspect or a shard sees, when it's disincarnate and the opportunity associated with a particular incarnation by incarnating into a body or a vehicle that is enhanced in some way, modified in other ways, or is capable of experiencing different levels of physicality in other ways as well, or is resistant to certain diseases as well. It doesn't matter to them.

It's the same as us buying a new car. Has our car got more electronic gadgets than the other car? Is it able to do cruise control or tunnelless cruise control or does it not have cruise control?

And so we start to understand that it's from our perspective, we choose to drive a car based upon our financial capabilities and what we're comfortable with. And that's the same with the aspect when it incarnates. If the body has been genetically manipulated, does it benefit the aspect? If it does, great, it will incarnate into it. If it doesn't benefit it and it doesn't give it the ability to experience its life plan the way it wants to experience it, it won't incarnate into it. I think it's as simple as that. In fact, I'm being told it's as simple as that. I'm not thinking, I'm being told. But thank you anyways, great, it's a good question.

3. How do we best serve? I am anticipating that this depends on what level you are on – every level has its own service. (EM)

Very simple question, but potentially massive answer. And there is a comment here:

- **Your teachings continue to resonate very high. I appreciate you being here and transmitting to all of us, who are listening.**

Well, thank you very much for that. I'm not sure I'll leave that line in the transcript, because it's not important I don't think, but thank you anyway. I don't need to be thanked for doing this work, it's a pleasure to be of service in this way. So referring to the question though, how do we best serve?

The answer to that question is the best of your ability. And it's as simple as that, I feel. Doing what you can do for the benefit of others without requiring reward of any way, shape or form either monetarily, materially or spoken rewards is the best way to serve. Serve when requested rather than trying to force service onto others. That's the best way to serve. Do the best of your ability for individuals, when asked to serve. And serve yourself by thinking, behaving and acting in higher frequency ways. And that is the best way to move forwards in terms of service.

(50 min) Serve God and in doing the best job you can in what you do, whether it's your career, whether it's your interaction with your family or friends, loved ones or your career. Everything that you do, do the best you can. Don't do a half job — just think of it, everything you're doing is you're doing to experience the best type of experience, the best level of experience you can do. And knowing that that experience in its purity and its effectiveness is being passed onto your True Energetic Self and is also being passed onto Source as an enhanced level of interaction with that which it has presented for us to interact with.

Okay, well, thank you. I think that's a good question, that is. But the most important thing is don't force your service on others. If you're asked, then serve, when you can do. And sometimes even if there are times, mind you, when we're asked to serve, but we know our service won't benefit individuals, because the whole point of their experience is that they sort things out themselves. So if we do give service to people, who don't really need it or shouldn't have it, they don't focus on sorting themselves out, and they put all their issues onto yourself and then remove their own responsibilities from sorting themselves out and then dump it onto you.

So you have to be very careful with how you work with people sometimes. They need to be responsible for their own incarnation and what they're experiencing, and not release that responsibility onto you. So being of service is very...you have to be careful with how you are of service to people sometimes. And sometimes you may have to detach from somebody and then reattach later. And again how you do that is best felt and thought about and you need to meditate on it, on how to re-interact or continue the lack of interaction, if you're being requested to be of service, but you feel that that particular service isn't beneficial to that individual, because it's removing their ability to work on themselves. Okay, good question actually.

4. Here's a question for the next meeting: How is the energetic like the physical? (DC)

- **For example: Are there famous people/souls/entities/sentient?**
- **Are there vacations, entertainment, travel to see different things?**
- **Do we have some best friends that we hang around with?**
- **Is there a history that we all agree upon in the energetic?**
- **Some of the stories we have been fed throughout history about the energetic/heaven sitting around eating/consuming heavenly bonbons do not ring very true, however, there might be some truth to the stories we have been told.**

My understanding is that we are all equal, and we are all in recognition of our connectivity with our True Energetic Self and with Source in relationship to what we've experienced, and how we've evolved on behalf of our True Energetic Self, and how our True Energetic Self has evolved on behalf of Source.

And so there's no sort of fame, so to speak. There's no entertainment, so to speak, or travel to see different things. But we do sort of gravitate towards sort of our True Energetic Self, and some of those aspects that are part of our True Energetic Self that are within that collective we sometimes call the soul group. And so we do have aspects of sentience that we do prefer to be with, because they're part of our soul group.

We do also have other aspects of sentience, other True Energetic Selves that are individuals that we have worked with in previous incarnations, for instance, that we will relate to from an incarnate perspective. And it's not so much that we would sort of hang out with them, so to speak, we would work with them to understand what we're doing next, if we decided to work with them in another incarnation, and how that might benefit them and us and others, who we interact with as a function of that particular incarnation, and also how does it affect us from a parallel perspective.

(55 min) And so really, it's a case of we're all in communion and that's the best way to say it. We're either in various different forms of individualized communion or in full communion. And our True Energetic Self only enters into full communion, when it's finished the evolutionary cycle. And so we communicate with those other aspects that are individualized whilst being in communion (in the five or so different ways of that), but the full communion we probably wouldn't, because we're still in full communion with our True Energetic Self, and therefore, we are our True Energetic Self rather than an individualized function of it.

So it's really a case of just being in communion and being together from a full communion perspective or an individualized perspective. And the rest of the work is really about understanding how we're going to experience, how we're going to evolve, or how we have experienced and how we have evolved. So the life plan is the creation of how we can experience and the life review is what we've experienced and how we've evolved, and how our guides and helpers have evolved as a consequence, although they are not in the evolutionary cycle, but how they've progressed as a function of working with us as well, and how they've benefitted from working with us and how they've learned how to increase the efficiency of their guidance as well.

So it's not like being on Earth at all. Although we can and do at times, if we are struggling on detaching ourselves from our incarnation, do create an Earth-like environment around us. And maybe then you could have famous people's souls, entities, having vacations and entertainment and travel to different parts of this particular temporary reality that we create around ourselves, as a function of not quite grasping the fact that we've become disincarnate and need to detach from the Earth environment. Well, I hope that answered that question.

So anything that is Earth-like that is around us, when we're disincarnate is purely a projection that we've created, because we haven't quite detached from the Earth, or haven't quite understood that we are now back into the energetic and are no longer incarnate.

- **In light of what we have been told about Lucifer and the made in omission or commission perhaps there are some kind of rules or behavior acceptable or unacceptable. Was Lucifer's action a real aberration and hardly ever seen or experienced or committed by others in the energetic? In other words, is this a really, really rare occurrence?**

Yes, actually, withholding information isn't a rare occurrence, but in terms of when you're planning a way in which we can all from an incarnate perspective by the use of individualized free will is rare. In general, we all see what everybody else sees. We all experience what everybody else experiences. And so to be led in a certain direction rather than being misled, like a bunch of people are being misled, is extremely rare.

So the work that Lucifer did or the entity that was Lucifer in identifying all the positive sides of individualized free will and not really grasping the nettle and presenting the potentials for the negative sides, i.e. dropping down the frequencies is very, very rare indeed. And to be honest, it just shows you a level of evolution or the evolutionary level that some of these individuals, who are potentially in guiding situations actually have achieved themselves. And so from my understanding is that this level of direction is now no longer available to individuals, who are working with those who are being incarnate in the physical universe.

So bear in mind that these individuals that Lucifer worked with were all guiding or administering the way in which we can use the gross physical for accelerating our evolutionary progression has led to the possibility of it being accelerating, drawn out, and that is a function of not understanding the full process of what could happen by introducing a new process, that process being individualized free will, is no longer available basically. There has to be complete transparency in everything now and no single opportunity for changing that transparency or not advising on the part of something that is supposed to be transparent.

(1 hr) So in essence, that which Lucifer did in being economical with the truth, so to speak, about what individualized free will could allow us to achieve or not, as the case may be, or the processes that would occur that would eventually result in the acceleration of evolution, but would present every incarnate aspect with the possibility of being addicted to the gross physical, i.e. karma, would need to be presented as well. So not presenting these possibilities is no longer an option. And this potential function of individualized free will that these entities had has been sort of removed, because it was identified that individualized free will even on the energetic level wasn't as pure as it could have been. Okay, so that's why it's a really, really rare occurrence. The next part of this question is more of a comment.

- **Please edit the above, but our group would like to know what it would be like for us when we get into the energetic? In what ways is it like the physical and in what ways is it not like the physical at all? If there is recreation, schools and training what is it like?**

I would suggest there's a bunch of books out there, which describe sometimes in very human terms what it's like for us, when we're disincarnate. But also "The Anne Dialogues" does that as well. And again it is explained in a sort of human tense, but it does use the information and the knowledge that I've accrued through my own work as well to help give it depth from a different level of understanding based upon my knowledge and working on expanding from the knowledge of others as well.

So it's really a case of recognizing that from a human perspective, it's total freedom. We're not constrained to anything. We are able to be anywhere and everywhere concurrently, should we wish to be. We are pretty much as omnipresent and as omniscient as we can be from the perspective of our limited sentience, so to speak, even of our True Energetic Selves based upon the fact that we are smaller units of Source. And so we would have certain limitations based upon that level of omniscience and omnipresence, so to speak. So although we have the functions associated with those abilities, they are limited towards the level of sentience that we have. And so the human condition is just...it's like being in treacle basically, whereas we have ultimate freedom energetically, when we're disincarnate.

And we can create a human condition if we wanted to. We can create Earth in heaven, if you want to, but once you get there, you realize how unnecessary that is.

- **How long, physical time, Earth time, does one plan for an embodiment, i.e. how long do we spend in planning for an incarnation?**

Physical time doesn't exist, but if we used it as an inaccurate metric, then sometimes we can spend anything from decades to hours to seconds to centuries to millennia to plan. Some of these things are instantaneous, some of these things can take some time longer. Depends on what we're trying to do, and how we're trying to do it, and when those individuals we want to work with are available for us to work with, and when we're available for them to work with as well.

Okay, so I hope that answers that question and I know it doesn't go into some detail, because probably people do want to experience some things from the human perspective. But if you just consider yourself being everywhere all at once, and being able to experience everything all at once, and communicate with every other aspect or True Energetic Self all at once, and be in all these different locations all at once by just changing the focus of the sentience, that's what it's like, and you just can't understand it in the physical. It's like being totally connected all the time. It's like being able to access everything on the internet straightaway in one go, including all the things that have been put there in the past and including all the things that are going to be put there in what we call the future. Well, I hope that explains that.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:05) What I want to do now is to just go into this meditation we've talked about being in Satsanga together that we've got, to be together with Source.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:06 hr).

(1:26) Closing comments: And so this finishes this Satsanga for December 22, 2018, the final Satsanga of 2018 and it's the one closest to our Christmas celebrations. So remember Christmas means we are together — mass meaning together, which is Greek, Christ meaning christened or pure or purity, so together we are pure, so we can be pure together.

So enjoy yourselves, enjoy your family, enjoy your work colleagues, enjoy your friends and peers. Send love to them all, knowing that they are all souls, they're all aspects or shards doing the best they can to navigate through this incarnation, so they can evolve in the most efficient a way as possible and work on navigating to the point, where they can at some point in their next future incarnations remove the need to incarnate, for they've evolved past that need, as you will.

So thank you everybody for listening in to the Satsanga. Thank you for doing the meditation. Thank you for your questions. It's a delight to be of service in this way. And I'm looking forward to seeing you in the New Year in January. So love to you all, Source's love to you all, Origin's love to you all. And I wish you farewell and a wonderful Christmas and a New Year." END

GUIDED MEDITATION - Being in Satsanga together with God / Source:

Let's just close our eyes, sit in our straight backed chair, if we're not already on one, please find one, feet flat on the ground, palms facing up and resting gently on the upper thighs. Eyes closed but focused gently on the location of the third or spiritual eye, which is in between the eyebrows and above the bridge of the nose.

And in the past we've used a lift, in the very long distant past, and I think it's worthwhile doing that now. So I want you all to visualize or use the mentally spoken words to achieve the same thing.

And what I mean by "mentally spoken word" is that you'd actually state mentally what you're going to see in front of you. For instance, if I say I visualize a lift in front of you, you would say, I am visualizing a lift in front of me. Use those sorts of words.

So visualize a lift in front of you. Or use your mentally spoken words, which achieve the same thing.

And to the right of the lift door is a lift call button. Press that lift call button and open the doors and inside you will see me.

Now this lift is a bit special, because everybody that's listening to this Satsanga now and is working with this meditation will also be in this lift with me. Everybody's in the lift concurrently, all together concurrently.

And you're just another individual who's joining this method of getting towards being one with Source and being in Satsanga, together in God or together with God or Source.

So I'm going to press the button with the number 408 on it. This is the highest frequency associated with the multiverse.

So our lift moves up from 0 to 1, then 2, accelerates to 4 and 6 and 8 and 10. Accelerates again to 20, accelerates again to 40, 60, 80, 100. Accelerates again to 150, 200, 250, 300.

Slowing down at 350, 370, 390, slowing down again at 400. Slowing down again at 405, 406, 407 and finally coming to a standstill at 408.

The 408th frequency is the highest frequency associated with the multiversal environment, which is created as a function of "quarantine" if you want to call it that, or isolation of some part of the structure of Source.

So this being the highest frequency, it is the easiest point in which the Source can be accessed. It can be accessed in lower frequencies, such as the 100th and even the Earth level, but that takes practice. Lots of patience.

With me in this lift now, we're on the 408th frequency. I'm just moving this particular lift with all of us in it to the absolute dead center of the universal environment, which this particular frequency has created. Now I've moved us all together and we all wanted to be moved together.

I'm going to start to dissolve this lift that we've used to get to the 408th frequency in a rapid way.

And so I remove or dissolve the roof of the lift. I dissolve the front door of the lift. I dissolve the back of the lift. I dissolve the left hand wall of the lift. I dissolve the right hand wall of the lift with the buttons of the lift.

And then I make the floor just transparent, so it's there and we can see it's there, but it's simply transparent.

Now there's many ways in which we can achieve communion or being in Satsanga with Source.

But let's use one I use quite frequently in the "Traversing The Frequencies" workshops or when working with somebody individually in those rare cases, where we take them to a very high level within the structure of the multiverse, as part of the healing process.

So I request or we all request to be one with Source.

So the Source acknowledges us on this level and focuses its sentience to one point or some part of its sentience to one point. This point becomes a large pulsating, irradiating and rotating tube or vortex of energy that gets closer to us and larger, as it gets closer to us.

It looks like a huge tube or a vortex of energy. It's getting larger and larger and closer and closer — till eventually it gets so close, it engulfs us. It surrounds us. It's all around us.

We are an individualized unit of sentience within the Source right now. We can become closer to the Source by being one with the Source.

So we all together request the opportunity of being one with Source.

We're always one with the Source, but we just don't realize it, because we're in the lower frequencies. But being at this level we can experience it whilst incarnate.

So in requesting communion with Source, the Source's energies pervade us and move in between the cells of our physical bodies, our gross physical bodies, in between the gaps in between the atomic structure.

It pervades the gaps in between the subatomic structure of the protons and neutrons and electrons. It pervades the gaps in between the leptons, the quarks, the stranges and charms.

It pervades the gaps in between the structure below the quarks. It pervades the gaps in between the structure below the lowest demarcation of structure, the Anu.

Then finally it pervades the gaps in between the Anu themselves, so that there is no difference, no individualization of our sentient energy and Source's sentient energy.

We are in communion with Source.

We are still individualized, but that which is us can be with Source, any part of Source concurrently at the same time.

So Source is one with us and we're one with Source, so therefore, we are the Source. We are in Satsanga.

So we'll stay here for a few minutes just to experience this Satsanga, knowing that if you go through this recording at a later date, you can re-experience the same thing.

Everything that is experienced on this recording is experienced in the same event space. So if you experience it again in a year's time, you come back to this event space.

So just allow yourself to dissolve. Feel your sentience being everywhere at once.

Being everything, seeing everything, communicating with everything, knowing everything. Being everything concurrently. [silence]

We'll just stay here for a couple of more minutes.

And so having experienced this communion, this opportunity to be omnipresent and omniscient, fresh in the knowledge that we can achieve this at any time by going through this same process. an event space that we can access at any time.

Source starts to disassociate itself from us, and so it moves its sentience away from the gaps in between the Anu. And it removes its sentience away from the gaps in between the structure above the Anu.

It continues to moves its sentience away from the structure below the leptons, and it removes it from the gaps in between the leptons, which is the quarks, the stranges and charms themselves.

And then it removes its sentience from the gaps in between the subatomic structure of the protons and neutrons and electrons.

And it removes its sentience from in between the atoms, and then removes its sentience from the gaps in between the cells of our gross physical form — until suddenly we're just simply surrounded by Source sentience energy.

We are simply surrounded by sentient energy that is Source.

And then even that sentience moves away from us, so we are separated out, standing on top of this transparent lift bottom whilst the sentience and focus of that sentience that was Source...

this rotating and pulsating and irradiating energy, this tube or vortex of energy, sentient energy starts to move further and further and further away. It's getting smaller and smaller, as it does...

until simply we are sitting or should I say standing on this transparent lift base, that is my lift that we're all collectively using and part of.

And so we need to come back to the Earth level, so I start the process of return by making the base of our lift opaque again, reconstructing the right hand wall with the buttons on.

I then reconstruct the left hand wall, and the back wall, and the front door, and then finally I reconstruct the roof.

I then press the button with the number zero on it, and the lift starts to descend from the 408th down to the 407th. At 406th it starts to accelerate to 404, 402, 400, and it gets faster at 380, 360, 340, 320.

And at 300, it accelerates again to 250, 200, 150, 100, slowing down at 50 to 30. Slowing down again to 20, slowing down again to 15 and 10.

At 5 it slows down again to 4 and 3 and 2 and 1, and finally comes to a standstill at the Earth level or zero.

So I start to open the door. We all move out of the lift.

So we're now in the room or the area that we started to listen to this Satsanga.

And so we can slowly come back into that space, that room and open our eyes.

And take a drink of water, if you can, just to help ground you. END

November 24, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

"Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on Saturday, the 24th of November 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again many thanks to Kevin for all the work he's doing in spreading the word, spreading the truth and exposing what appears to be mysteries as well in terms of understanding what the greater reality is. Last time I spoke to Kevin by the way he was still in the US doing the work on his latest documentary, so keep going Kevin. You're doing a great job.

Okay, so let's go to the agenda for this month's Satsanga. First of all, there's a short talk by myself on "How the frequencies hide what is not visible on the Earth and the physical universe?" And then we've got what is supposed to be 30 minutes of questions, but might end up being more like an hour. There's a lot of questions there and a lot of good questions as well, which are specifically aimed to understanding who and what we are and understanding more about our greater reality.

And then the end of meet meditation is a meditation to help us make the right decisions in life. This is particularly important, when we're faced with the dilemma of going one way vs. another — having choice or choices to make and to move forwards. Okay, the first part...

Part 1. Lecture on "How do the frequencies hide what's not visible on the Earth and the physical universe?"

Well, if you think of it in terms of layers, in computer-aided design, when we build something or we design something, like a house or a car or an airplane or a piece of furniture or a piece of electronics, like a computer, we put things on different levels — and we can either seal the levels together, which gives us quite a solid "3D" image of what we're trying to design, or we can turn off certain levels or layers and only see certain aspects of that design.

Such as with a motorcar, it could be we can see the whole car, or we can just see the chassis or the body in white, or we can just see the electrical wiring harness (or the "loom" as we used to call it), or we can just see the power train, or we can just see the suspension, or we can just see the fuel system, or we can just see the trim and hardware. And a similar thing for a house, you can see basically the bricks, or you can see the woodwork inside, or you can see the central heating system (whichever system is being used), and you can see the electrical system as well. So it's really about layers and layering and switching these things on and off.

So if you use that as an example, and then think of it in a slightly different way, the layers being appropriate to a certain frequency level, then you can see that if you're only able to switch on certain frequency levels — and in terms of the human eye, that will be the first three frequency levels; scientific mankind calls them three "dimensions" but my understanding is that dimensions are a much higher piece of structure than what is purported to be dimensions; we actually live in a frequential state within a dimension — then you only see or experience what's in those three frequencies. So in essence, we only see what is gross physical.

Now when we work on ourselves and we try to experience more of our reality, more of our incarnate reality, we can raise our frequencies higher — now we do this by meditation, being of service to others, or other things, doing various different workshops that are out there, including my own "Traversing The Frequencies" workshops. And when we do this, we raise our

frequencies. As we raise our frequencies, we give ourselves the ability to access other levels or other layers, so to speak, of the physical universe.

Now for those of you, who remember the information that's part of "The History of God" and the "Beyond the Source" books, and of course, "The Origin Speaks," you'll understand that the physical universe is the only universe that uses twelve frequencies to create it, and that's because they're all low frequencies. And so above the 12th frequency, a particular frequency itself will and does have the capability of housing a self-contained simultaneous universe in its own right. But the physical universe, which is within the first full dimension — everything else is in other dimensions — needs all of those frequencies associated with it. And so basically we have a condition, where we when we're incarnating, we're only exposed to those levels.

(5 min) Now if we were incarnating into a different frequency, let's, for instance, say we didn't incarnate on Earth, we incarnated in a different galaxy within the physical universe. And we subsequently incarnated within a different frequency within that galaxy, we would be able to see and observe — let's say it's the fifth frequency — we'd be able to see and observe everything in the fifth frequency and the fourth frequency and the third frequency and below. And so the higher the frequency you are, you can see more of the content associated with what's on the Earth, for instance, or other planets or systems or galaxies that are based upon the third and fourth frequencies from the fifth frequency. But you can't see the sixth, you can't see the seventh, you can't see the eighth, ninth, tenth, eleventh or twelfth. This is because we have a demarcation between these frequencies.

Now in some cases we don't have a demarcation. In some cases, a locally high frequency or area within a lower frequency can be in contact with a locally low frequency within a higher frequency. And that's how sometimes we get this merging or where the frequencies collide, so to speak, and we can move through different frequencies (higher and lower frequencies) by using this natural sort of phenomenon, which is created by us, as we work with that particular frequency. Or we can use some sort of a mechanical means or a higher energetic function to be able to create the ability to jump between frequencies.

This is only available to us, by the way, if we incarnate at frequencies that are quite high actually. Right about the fourth and fifth above us, you start with mechanical means, but when you start to get to the eighth, ninth, tenth, etc. and above, you're starting to use more spiritual or energetic methods of doing things using intention. But in essence, what we have is the ability to see those layers or levels of frequencies and the content associated with those frequencies in the physical universe that you're on or incarnate on or into and below, but not those above, because it's a different condition. We are able to see that which is below us or around us, but not above us, unless we work on ourselves. It's a universal law.

So basically, everything that's on the Earth now, that we see now on the Earth in the physical universe from our perspective is within the gross physical frequencies, the first three frequencies. And we can see these with our physical eyes. And we know that our physical eyes are limited. They have a visual range of between 400-700 nm (nanometers), which is really small. And we also know that there are other things that can occur at slightly higher frequencies or slightly lower frequencies, so we have the infrared and the ultraviolet. And we know that we can transmit things and perceive things by having our machines working sort of around those areas, so we can see through things by using x-rays, different versions of irradiation being used.

And we can also transmit on microwaves or ultra-high-frequency rays or very-high-frequency radio waves, so we know that things do exist above our visual range, but we have to use mechanical means to be able to access those. But all of these are still within the first three frequencies. They're not quite in the fourth frequency. So there are things within the third frequencies that we can't see, because they're slightly higher than the third frequency, they're

not into the fourth, then it stands to reason that there are things that are on the fourth, fifth, sixth and seventh and up to the twelfth that we can't see. And so it's about positioning of frequencies. Once we can position ourselves in different frequencies, we can access everything that's in a particular frequency that we put ourselves in.

If we're on the twelfth frequency, we see everything that's in the physical universe. And although right now, when we look at the physical universe with the Hubble telescope, for instance, or other telescopes that can see long distances or close distances, we start to see lots of blackness in between sort of bright areas that we attribute to being galaxies, and there's billions of galaxies within the first three frequencies associated with the physical universe. And there's even more associated with the fourth and fifth and sixth, etc., etc., etc.

So although we see mostly nothingness in between these little bright lights, which are galaxies, and nothingness in between the little bright lights, which are solar systems or suns and planets, when we go up the frequencies, we start to see these gaps, this darkness (if you want to call it that) filled in. So the higher up the frequencies we go, the more content we see — not only on our own planet, because there's lots of content on this particular planet, the Earth.

(10 min) It's a panfrequential body — it exists on all twelve frequencies. And so therefore, there are things here happening — beings, entities, constructs that they use to experience and stay here that are only available on those different frequency levels, or on those frequency levels and below, for instance. So the higher up the frequencies we go, we see more content. So when we get to the twelfth frequency, this universe that we see is mostly black with the odd little bright dot of a galaxy ends up being actually all white as an example with very little black spots in between, if any at all.

And so it is simply about accessing higher frequencies. Think of it as well a little bit like using a radio tuner, when you select a radio station. Now a digital radio is difficult to understand, because we select a program, we select a station. But in the old days of frequency modulation (FM) or amplitude modulation (AM), we basically selected a frequency. And as we move from one frequency to another, you moved out of the ability to receive one radio station to a higher frequency, where you'd receive another radio station. And you receive these radio stations in isolation.

And that's exactly the same way as the frequencies in the greater reality work as well. The higher up the frequencies you go, you can access different things. But whereas with the radio system, you can't access those stations below you, because you're focused on one particular frequency, and therefore, the radio station on the higher frequency within the multiversal environment and certainly the physical universal environment, when you're higher frequency, you can access everything below you as well.

Okay, so that's how the frequencies hide what's not visible. It's simply a case of positioning frequentially. And although we have an example with radio, for instance, and we have the example with the computer-aided design, it's actually a case of not separating things out, but adding things on. So as we go up the frequencies, we add our ability to see things at our level and below, but not above. Okay, so we don't go up to the fifth frequency and only see what's on the fifth frequency. We can if we want to only select what's on the fifth frequency, for instance, but we can do but we don't tend to. We tend to sort of observe what's on the fifth frequency but we can observe everything that's on the fifth, fourth and third.

Sometimes when we get up to the higher frequencies, we can separate ourselves out and experience only what's on those levels. Certainly in the fourth frequency, it's very much a case of you can see what's on the fourth frequency and what's here, and to some extent the fifth. When you get to the sixth, the entities there would tend to focus on the sixth only, and then at

will would be able to access what's on the fifth and the fourth and the third as well. Okay, that's that particular lecture on how the frequencies hide what's not visible on the Earth and the physical universe.

Now we've got a lot of questions actually, which I want to go through. There's probably around quite possibly 15 or 16 questions or more actually. So we'll move on quite quickly.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Tom Campbell, the author of My Big TOE [Theory of Everything] says that Mediums and other individuals who access dead people do not really access dead people. They only access the programming for that dead person, because the program has all the information about our example “Bob” (or Brian or Mary) and can send info to Mediums to assist or guide others through mediums, etc. Does this depict Mediums' access correctly? Please explain. (FN)

The first question is from FN and there's ten questions from FN, so that's a large chunk. Well, basically it's another way of saying that the dead person, or should we say the personality associated with the dead person— that personality that's created through incarnation that's associated with the sentience that's projected from the True Energetic Self — is in essence the True Energetic Self or a small part of it.

So when Tom says we're accessing the programming, if you substitute the word “programming” for sentience, and then you understand that it's the sentience associated with that part of the True Energetic Self, which has been separated out to become incarnate, then it's the same thing. And also if you think of it in terms of...and I think I'm going to have to add on the presentation on “What We Are — How We Incarnate” to this particular lecture, because that explains a bit more about it.

But basically, as we become disincarnate, we have a number of different — probably six I believe, might be seven, I can't remember — different ways in which we recombine with our True Energetic Self. And one of those, in fact there's a couple of those, which means that we maintain our individuality, but we either stay projected from the True Energetic Self or we enter a number of different forms of communion, where the sentience is distributed or diffuse within the overall body of sentient energies that is the True Energetic Self.

(15 min) And so if you get to the point, where “Bob” in this example has gone into full communion with the True Energetic Self, the True Energetic Self to enable the medium to be able to contact the sentience that was Bob would need to reconstruct that sentience in an individualized sense temporarily to allow that medium to access that which was Bob. Or in fact, the True Energetic Self itself could access that which was done by that smaller version of its sentience, that smaller aspect of sentience whilst incarnate to answer the questions on behalf of itself — itself being, allowing a smaller part of itself to become Bob as well. So sometimes mediums do access the True Energetic Self.

So with the Tom Campbell example, try to substitute the words that are used. Try to substitute his description by saying “programming” to sentience, and the smaller aspect of sentience, which is separated out.

Okay, right, the next question here...and I don't see the indication of where it came from was, but basically let's start with the full part of the question.

- **You wrote that “Simply put, when an Aspect is connected to the True Energetic Self (TES) in this way (this must be in a form of communion, for instance or otherwise), it has access to all the information that the TES itself has while in communion with The Source.”**
- **Are we able to elevate ourselves as an incarnated aspect in this physical universe and connect to TES at a higher level of frequential state and access all the information available?**

Yes, we can, but it's very hard, because we are totally programmed unfortunately from birth to believing or even feeling that we know that the physical universe is all there is. And so we have to completely divorce ourselves, detach ourselves from this feeling. Meditate, meditate, meditate. Get to the point, where we actually do manage to project our consciousness out of the body — a lower form of that is astral travel, a higher form is moving beyond that and traversing the different frequencies. And so then we can access the communication between us, other examples of aspects projected from our True Energetic Self and our True Energetic Self itself, and of course, the Source.

So it's really about working hard on ourselves. And the biggest enemy we have is mind chatter, so we have to really work very hard beyond that. You know, some people take 30-40 years; some people can do it in four months. It just depends upon how focused they are.

- **You wrote that you accessed this information because you are OM, but that appears not to be the norm. How do we accomplish the same?**

Well, anybody who is dedicated can do it. I mean that clearly some of us are able to access it quite quickly. I actually took quite a long time, although relatively speaking compared to somebody who's taking 30 years mine was quick. But it needs to be dedicated information.

Blank mind. Accept everything, but question everything. Dedication to understanding the information and working forwards. And having regular, regular meditations or practice on focusing and connecting with your True Energetic Self or Source. Anybody can do it, because we're all connected to our True Energetic Self. Anybody can do it, because all of our True Energetic Selves are a smaller aspect of Source. So in essence, we're all Source. So anybody can do it, it just needs focus and the ability to detach from this particular physical aspect of what the Source is in its multiversal environment.

- **Is the author Tom Campbell like you? He seems to give similar info in a more scientific and mechanical way. Kindly elaborate?**

In effect, Tom has found a way to link into the knowledge that's out there within the Source that's accrued by other projected aspects on behalf of their True Energetic Selves, which is accrued on behalf of the Source in his own way.

(20 min) And because of his training and his information, he is presenting it in that way. And this is important, because really we all learn in different ways. We know this, because when we go to college or school or university, some teachers or the way they teach rings true with us and we get on well. We can understand the information that he's in. Some teachers don't teach us in the way we would learn, and therefore, we struggle to get an understanding of the knowledge there.

So in essence, he's not like me in terms of my heritage, but he is like me in terms of his ability to latch on to or to log into the information and present it in a way relevant to his own physical training. I think I answered that question.

- **What does this mean: "As you are aware there are various other forms of free will that include various forms of collectivity as part of its functionality?" Kindle page 2595**

In effect, there are different forms of free will. There's different forms of collective free will. Now totally individualized free will is what we're experiencing now.

But there's other forms of free will that are not totally collective, that are assigned to a collective, where one example of almost total free will is where you have individualized free will, but you're governed upon how your actions, responses affect the rest of the collective. So you would naturally have laws within you that said, Okay, if I do this, this is going to affect other individuals in this way, so therefore, maybe I'll do it in a different way, where it doesn't affect them too much. And that's what the sort of higher end of sort of free will within a collective is.

Other levels of free will would be, for instance, you're able to work in a free will way in a very limited context, that allows you to do the work you need to do on behalf of the collective, but only in a way that is effective for the collective. And that means that you may, for instance — using the example of the human body — if you're a liver cell, you can do everything that you want to do as a liver cell but nothing more. That's the sort of idea. Whereas if you are another cell, for instance, like a brain cell, you have the ability to do whatever you can do as a brain cell but nothing more.

Whereas if you have other free will, a different level of free will, like for instance, as a cancer, you can create yourself to be something like a liver cell but not perform like a liver cell quite, but have that performance be good enough to confuse the liver and the liver cells and the white corpuscles and the body's immune system to make it think that you're a liver cell but you're not. So that's a little bit of free will that's just outside of the total collective condition.

So there's different types of free will. And I can't remember which book this is in, probably "The Origin Speaks" and probably in "The Anne Dialogues" but it's worthwhile reading, because free will is a very interesting subject. And the ways in which we incarnate in various different parts of the physical universe also dictate what level of will we have, so to speak.

- **You wrote that: "Not all Aspects that are projected away from the main body of TES energies have free will." How could an aspect that is projected in this Earth physical life be without free will?**

Ah, right. What that means is that basically, it's an aspect that's projected away from the main body of the True Energetic Self [that] may incarnate in a different location within the physical universe, a different frequency and obviously, in a different planetary or galactic location. And they would not have free will.

There are also aspects, of course, that don't have total free will, and those are the animal aspects that are projected down from the True Energetic Selves that don't have the same quality of sentience that our particular True Energetic Selves do. So they don't have the same level of free will that we do, so to speak. And sometimes they don't have free will at all and we have quite a lot actually. There are entities that have incarnated at a higher frequency that are on the Earth that we can't see, because they're of a different frequency, but also have no free will at all. They are part of a collective. Some of those beings or entities we've met actually.

I keep saying “being” and “entity” but actually they’re different things. And those of you, who remember the lecture on what’s the difference between a being and an entity will understand, that one’s based on being created by Source or a function of Source, such as our True Energetic Self [“entity”], whereas the other one is based upon this sort of natural sort of Darwinian evolution of energies that group together and collect together and eventually have this desire to collect together and sacrifice whatever individuality they had, i.e. as an individual energy, to become part of a collective to create a bigger entity [“being”]. Well, I hope that answers that particular question.

- **What does this quotation mean: For information, the human vehicle is not only used on the Earth. As you can see from the diversity of the human race, it is not possible for so many variants to come from the same planet. “Each of them has been used to seed the planet with a variant of the human form that was in harmony with the changes in the frequencies and environmental conditions as they (the incarnate vehicles) descended the frequencies.” page 3051 Kindle?**

(25 min) Well, basically, there are other locations within this particular galaxy and other galaxies that are similar, so to speak, and where the general human form operates well in. And so there have been times, when those entities, who were working with the opportunity to use individualized free will as an evolutionary accelerant on this particular planet, recognized that rather than redesigning the vehicle, they would be better off using an existing humanoid type of vehicle that existed on other planets or galaxies that were of a slightly lower frequency. And so those bodies were appropriated or transplanted onto the Earth in preference to creating a new lower frequency vehicle, one that was able to cope with the drop in frequencies.

And so there’s been a number of different superceding humanoid bodies that have been transplanted on Earth to (if you want to call it this) make a short cut in the ability to have to redesign a body that’s capable of working in lower frequencies. Now some of these vehicles obviously were higher frequency than where we are now. So for instance, Afro-Caribbeans or the Asians or the Indians, for instance, they may have been a higher frequency, and when you moved them into a lower frequency, their bodies would have been struggling to work here.

So in general, a lot of these vehicles started to malfunction or malfunction at these different frequency levels. But we did have a form of Darwinian evolution, and so some of these bodies did in fact adapt over “time” or over event space to the lower frequencies. And that’s why we do have different vehicle types, different skin colors, different statures, so to speak, even slightly different genomes associated with those different body types that were transplanted on the Earth at different frequential levels and they’ve managed to survive. And this is why we’ve still got the plethora of different bodies.

And then also sometimes we do have bodies that are of the third frequency level, that have been transplanted here as well. This is where we are and what we’ve got now. There are bodies that are in between, so to speak, some of these major genomes, and they’re not specifically “hybrids” or mixed race marriage productions, for instance. They are simply that they have been transplanted from a different planet that is very, very close to the Earth, but when these incarnates would have incarnated into these bodies [outside of Earth], they wouldn’t have had free will. The body isn’t the vehicle that has free will. It’s the sentience that has the free will. That’s worth noting.

- **Based on what I read, it seems that ancestral karma makes no sense and it cannot exist, is this correct statement? If not, why not?**

Yes, basically, ancestral karma is suggesting that we have taken on-board karma from a family member. Well, we can do that, if we wanted to assist a particular aspect [soul] of a particular True Energetic Self and remove that karma by acting out that karma for them or experiencing different things that negates that karma. But in general, we don't. In general, the karma or all the addictions to or the needs to go over different functions of existence and create a better response to those different interactive conditions or environmental conditions we find ourselves in in a more effective and efficient way.

(30 min) So it's generally what we've accrued and not what other entities have accrued that we are working with. There are some brave souls, who do come down and help other aspects out, if they've got a lot of karma by taking on-board some of their karma for them. And it may well be that by some strange coincidence that that particular aspect was part of the same family line. I mean, bear in mind that family line and where the aspect comes from in terms of its True Energetic Self are not generally linked.

Sometimes you get the odd condition, where there's two aspects in the same family from the same True Energetic Self, but that's extremely rare and not at all common. And so generally, it's associated with the individual's aspect or soul.

- **You said master guides work with 12 guides and their wards and also their own 12 wards. Is that correct? If so, why master guides also get wards when they can only guide the guides? What kind of wards do the master guides manage? Kindle p 3602?**

Yeah, absolutely, the master guides — this is a humanization of the word really. I mean clearly the word “master” is something, which we use to show demarcation in the level of function and responsibility associated with these entities that are in service to us by helping us navigate through incarnate existence to accelerate the accrual of evolution on behalf of our True Energetic Selves, and of course, Source and ultimately Origin.

So let me read the rest of the question. Well, sometimes master guides have newly achieved this sort of level of responsibility, so they're still looking after their wards. A “ward” is an entity or an aspect [soul] that is incarnate. And sometimes they take on-board the governance of a ward, who has a very important thing to do, and so therefore, it needs to have a master, you know, a master guide or somebody or a guide, who has lots and lots and lots of experience and ability as well to be able to navigate or help that particular aspect or soul navigate through the important levels of responsibility and function it's got to do in this particular incarnation. And that's answered the next part of the question.

- **What kind of wards do the master guides manage? Kindle p 3602?**

Usually those aspects that have got a lot of important responsibilities to go through and activate through. And sometimes it can be a very, very difficult life they have to go through — this so-called “rags to riches” — not specifically, rags to riches financially but rags to riches in terms of their intelligence or their ability to change the lives of others and change the directions of others as well. So it's very important individuals usually.

- **You wrote: “The number of helpers that a particular Aspect has looking after it is variable and is dependent upon the level of help the Aspect needs at a particular point in its incarnation.” Kindle P 3617**
- **Why some aspects have number of helpers? I understand aspects may require that at a particular point in its incarnation. Why an incarnate has 30 or 6?**
- **Do more helpers and guides signify a specific task or juncture for an incarnate?**
- **Is an aspect incompetent or inexperienced to have multiple guides? Or is the aspect too experienced and needs multiple guides to achieve specific goals?**

Yeah, sometimes a multiple guide condition is only when you’ve got one guide handing over to another guide — for instance, if there’s going to be an evolutionary jump in frequencies. The number of helpers, for instance, is specific to the complexity of the incarnate’s life plan. How many individuals do they need to interact with? In what environment? And at what junctures within event space? And sometimes they need a lot and sometimes they need only a few.

And in real terms, there’s no correlation either between the overall complexity and the number of helpers. So if you think of it in terms of well, this person has got a complicated life plan, they may only need to have six helpers. Whereas this person has got a very simple life plan, this person has got 30 helpers. But you can have somebody with a simple life plan that’s got six helpers and somebody with a complicated life plan who’s got 30 helpers. And it’s to do with how they want to maintain that simplicity or that complexity. And how they’re moving from one point to another point, to interact and interface with others, who are part of that life plan.

(35 min) If you think about it, sometimes somebody has to have a really simple incarnation and be kept away from the possibility of gaining karma, because they’re getting close to jumping from one frequency to another. They’re getting close to having an evolutionary jump or even moving away from the need to incarnate. So these helpers, and maybe even with two guides, are being kept really close to the goal posts, narrow goal posts associated with the glide path that is their life plan, so they don’t stray. So they only need to do what they need to do and that’s it, and that’s why they might have a lot. Otherwise, it could be that they’ve not particularly got to the juncture, where they’re jumping a frequency, but the life plan is simple, and so they don’t need a lot of individuals. So there’s no correlation in terms of numbers of helpers or more than one guide vs. the complexity or simplicity of the life plan.

- **You also said: “The more advanced an entity is, the more evolutionary content it can accrue and therefore the more it can donate to those that help it accrue evolutionary content, such as guides and helpers.” Is this a reason one aspect could have a large number of guides and helpers? Kindle P 3789**

No, basically, there is no correlation between the number of guides and helpers and the ability for a particular entity to accrue more evolutionary content than another — although those, that guide and the helpers, that are associated with that particular entity will benefit.

Now guides and helpers aren’t part of the evolutionary cycle, so they don’t accrue evolution themselves per se by the work they do. But they can accrue evolution by the grateful response of a particular entity giving them evolution, so to speak. So it’s not like an “evolutionary tax,” for instance, or paying for the service saying, Thank you for helping me, here’s some evolution! It’s simply a case of, Well, I’ve accrued a lot of evolution here and it may be it’s more than I expected, so you can have some as well. And this happens a lot. And so basically, the guides

and helpers, they evolve sometimes faster as a function of helping multiple wards than the actual wards themselves would do on behalf of their True Energetic Self. So I hope that answered that question. Thank you very much FN for asking those questions to me.

2. The question is about Karma. I did read your book on “Avoiding Karma.” (EM)

- **The more my consciousness expands in this human experience — it already is expanded, the more I am told that there is not really any Karma — there is no “resolving” of anything.**
- **Karma has so many connotations — good or bad — if this happens to you than this or that has to happen to you to ‘balance’ things out and on it goes. Even Universal situations (karma) are just an unfolding of consciousness and it is all perfect in its experiences.**
- **The ‘I’ that is me is here to experience and manifest whatever it wants — and it is all beautiful, magnificent and magical. It leaves no residue behind that needs to be resolved because it is all LOVE being played out in whatever form it takes. With this awareness I can no longer see Karma, only Love acting out its many forms.**

That is a higher level function. In essence, when you start to get to that position, the attractivity, the addiction, so to speak, of that which happens in and around us whilst we’re incarnate disappears. And we start to realize that everything is done by ourselves to try to evolve. And even when we’re doing things that other people think are bad, for instance, or we see other people doing bad things, we start to see these individuals and think, Well, they’re doing their best to experience, learn and evolve whilst being incarnate. And so we look beyond the actions from a human perspective and we see it in a completely different way. We see it as being a function of the overall experience of the aspects, the True Energetic Selves, Source and Origin.

(40 min) And so we do then work in a completely different condition of Love, and it’s a much higher state of beingness than human love is. It’s a level of complete understanding. And when we understand totally and we work on this level of understanding, the addiction or the attraction to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions disappears. We interact with others in a really efficient and perfect way. We experience experiences in an efficient and perfect way, and we don’t get addicted to or attracted to anything. Once we’ve achieved this, we then move beyond the need to incarnate, because we’ve mastered it. And then we continue to have our evolutionary progression in the energetic without any need to incarnate.

One or two of us do come back once in a while, or feel a need to or sometimes say we’re going to help out in a way, which is benign, but nevertheless directional. But in general, once we’ve gotten to the point, where we don’t need to incarnate, we don’t. Good question, thank you.

3. Hi! This is a question about abortion, how does that sit with The Source? How does that affect the women’s life path, their journey? Do some women choose to experience that in their life or is it the choice of the babies Aspect/shard? Is it counted as Karma? (MS)

Again you have to look at a higher perspective. It’s about experience. The individual mother might want to experience the gestation of another form within it, another incarnate vehicle within it for a certain period of time, and then no longer want to experience that as part of its incarnation. And similarly, an entity may wish to be associated with such a function of being part of the gestation of an incarnate vehicle up to a certain point and then detach from it.

So it’s not a condition of, shall we say, is it going to affect us from a karmic perspective? It’s usually part of a plan, usually part of an experiential plan that both the aspect associated with

being the mother and potentially the father and potentially the child in its embryonic state wanted to experience in different ways. They all wanted to experience different aspects of that and then move on. We don't all want to experience a whole life. We don't want to experience being born. We sometimes want to experience the condition of connectivity with that which could be born, for instance. So we've got various different things here, which are sometimes abhorrent to the human condition, but actually very benign to us, when we're in the energetic.

4. Hello again! One of my friends who proofread the translated chapter of "The History of God" asked me to ask you this question. (MO)

This is another wonderful person, who is working on translating one of the books, "The History of God" into Japanese. So thank you very much. And there's a couple of questions here and one is from an individual, who is working with MO.

- **"I've heard that this is a holographic universe and created based on math. If so, does prime (prime numbers) have a pattern, or it is completely at random?"**
- **And also how do other alien races with higher technologies use prime (numbers)?"**

The physical universe is part of the multiversal environment, as we know. And so it is based upon a structure, and that structure is a function of Source. And Source has a structure that's a function of the Origin. And so with it being omnipresent, you could use the word "holographic" to describe it, because holographic is not two-dimensional, it's sort of three-dimensional from a physical descriptor — not a frequential or an environmental condition. So I'm not using the word "dimension" here just to describe an environment. It's a state of solidness, so to speak.

So holographic means within and without, everywhere. So these things can be described [in] a number of different ways. Mathematics is one small and actually inaccurate, but nevertheless one way that is used by a number of different civilizations that are within the gross physical frequencies to describe it. Mathematics is just one way of describing things. It's inaccurate, but it's one of the purer ways — so it's one of the more purer, inaccurate ways, so to speak. So maths can go a certain way and then that's it. It fails to go any further.

(45 min) And prime numbers are sort of a function of mathematics that are sort of recurring and pure, so to speak. The function of 12 within and those numbers, which can be divisible within the 12, such as 1, 6, 2, 3 and 4 and 12 itself are all parts of that 12. And this number 12 is part of the function and the structure of the Origin, Source, True Energetic Selves and ourselves as well. And so sometimes we have to use some functions of math associated with our structure to create those which we need to create. And sometimes the mathematics explains it and sometimes it doesn't. So sometimes these numbers are used as part of a standard function of understanding, and sometimes the mathematics associated with it is accurate and sometimes it's inaccurate.

- **And also how do other alien races with higher technologies use prime (numbers)?"**

Well, other alien races with higher technologies would move beyond these things. They'd go into a different state of understanding of the structure associated with the environment that they're in, that frequency that is part of the physical universe that they're incarnated into to be able to create that which is there. Once you start to work with moving with frequencies and energies to create things rather than basic manufacturing processes of cutting something or generating something, you start to use different functions above that which we would think about as being a solid basic foundation of a particular level of understanding, in this instance, maths.

- **The man, who asked this question is a cook but we're very interested in physics. He would be delighted to know the answer.**

Great. Well, I hope this answers the question. It's great that you're a cook and that you're interested in physics as well, metaphysics. Metaphysics is that which is beyond physical physics. Okay, great. Thank you very much. Thank you for your interest. And thank you for helping to spread more levels of deeper understanding. You don't have to be an engineer or a scientist to want to understand and to understand the greater reality.

- **And following is a question from MO: Congratulations on signing the contract with OMP! I am very excited to know that "The Curators" is going to be published next year. It feels really long until the book is available for us.**

Unfortunately, this is almost a standard publishing time with my publisher. Massive, bigger publishers, huge publishers can truncate that time or make it smaller, but in general, there's about a nine month wait or time period between the acceptance of a book and it being on the shelves. Great, so the excitement is there, thank you very much.

- **So would you share what made you feel most excited to find out and why while you were channeling information for this book as a teaser? Thank you very much.**

So basically, what was the most important thing that came out of this particular book? I was amazed at the number of individual entities that had the ability to work with the different forms of event space and the different realities. That was the thing that I found most exciting. And actually most concerning, because I was really starting to wonder whether I was going in circles.

But actually, when you look at it, and I don't even think I'm scraping the surface with the information in the book in the slightest, but if you look at the different functions of event space and how it's changed around us, and the fact that it's fluid. And that we change it. And our guides and helpers change it. And there are other entities that aren't also of service, but they maintain the structure of our multiversal environment, and they also change it to effect more efficient interactions with the content of the multiverse and the individual entities that are incarnate or disincarnate within the multiversal environment can experience, learn and evolve from it is amazing.

(50 min) So you start to think to yourself, Well, actually if everything is manipulated in such a way, is there such a thing as free will? And you start to realize that free will is sort of limited in all sorts of different ways. But we would need to understand that as we experience something from our individual linear way, other aspects of us are experiencing these different experiences in different ways, in different realities, in different event spaces in slightly different ways.

So then you start to understand that some of these need to merge together. Some need to split out. Some need to form different versions of event spaces, and some need to be terminated. And so this is what some of these Curators do. And I was amazed to find out that the number of different versions of event space, the number of different versions of realities or environments, and the different entities that are able to manipulate these things or govern these things or maintain these things. That was the most amazing thing for me. So thank you. Last question for us all and I'm pleased that we're moving through quite fast actually, so I'm a bit pleased.

5. Here is a question that addresses many serious health issues for which your guidance as a healer is needed: (US)

- **It is becoming increasingly clear that chronic inflammation is the root cause of many illnesses, including heart disease, many cancers and the newly emerging epidemic of**

Alzheimer's disease. We know that a poor diet, lack of exercise, stress, genetic predisposition and exposure to toxins can all contribute to chronic inflammation.

- **We can make some lifestyle changes (e.g. anti-inflammatory diet, supplements, fasting, regular exercise, stress relief, adequate sleep, etc.) to improve things physically, but more importantly, what could we do from the energetic perspective?**
- **Would you please give us more guidance and/or a meditation to deal with these multifactorial conditions, such as Alzheimer's disease, which is not a single disease or one-size-fits-all. It's more like a roof with 36 holes and plugging one hole is not enough.**
- **How can we prevent it or reduce its expression using energy healing, even if it's part of our life plan (or at least in some parallel lives)?**

In some instances Alzheimer's disease, whether it's related to things like dementia or Parkinson's related to dementia and the vast plethora of different versions that move off the beaten track, can be associated with one's life plan, one's desire to experience different levels of sentient function or conscious function as well. And also sometimes it can be associated with the way in which the aspect or soul is detaching itself from the incarnation whilst still maintaining some level of connectivity with the incarnation.

So you do get souls that start to reduce their sentience, the connectivity of the sentience to their incarnate vehicle gradually, and that shows up in the ability for that body to appear to function properly from a consciousness perspective. I'm not going to say from an animated perspective, because they can still animate the body, but it's from a conscious perspective — like logging into different experiences that have been achieved previously either instantaneously like minutes ago or years ago.

So it can be attributed to the detachment of the soul gradually before finally allowing the body to demise and moving back into the energetic. But also there is a lot of it to do with the lifestyle — not specifically associated with psychological issues, although psychological issues associated with stress can create levels of what we call dementia or loss of memory. That's basically due to just trying to do too much stuff. We can all experience that, and so we have to write things down, which is good practice actually.

But the other side of it, which is the foods we're having. Now I've said this many times — if you look back about 40 years on some of the television sit-coms or even the films, a lot of the actors are thin. Why are they thin? They're thin, because they're eating whole food. They're eating food, which they've bought from a green grocer, from a butcher, from a "fruiterer" and it hasn't been treated with pesticides. It hasn't been preserved. It hasn't been pre-prepared. It is something we've made ourselves. We've made apple pie. We've made steak and kidney pie. We've made chicken pie. We've made leek and Stilton pies. We've made various different things that are based upon us taking the raw ingredients ourselves and doing it.

(55 min) When we start to get prepared foods from supermarkets, where you've got pre-prepared pies, meals, all these different things, the preservatives that are in them and the fat content that's in them is ultimately a level of poison. It creates disharmony within the body. And the fats associated with them are more easily absorbed, they're a bit addictive to the body, so it absorbs those fats faster than it absorbs natural fats.

And those natural fats are what we use as part of the physical function of allowing the brain to act as a cognitive vehicle for us, to help to pass on the understanding of that which is the sentience from the aspect that sits in the soul seat, which we sometimes call the core star (in Barbara Brennan terms) to being accessed and functioned through the communicative core of the body, which is called the brain. And so we start to lose that ability. And so the good fats are ignored in favor of these bad fats basically, and this is because of the preservatives that are there.

And when we exercise, the body naturally uses the good fats to exercise, but leaves bad fats there, so we have more difficulty in losing fat as well. And all of these fats are used or different types of cholesterol are used by the brain at a higher level to assist in the connectivity between the sentience associated with the human form. And so we also get this inability to connect from a physical perspective to our energetic perspective as a function of it, because it's dysfunctional. The energies associated with it are not in harmony with us.

And so these pre-preserved foods that we are eating and also the predominance in the taking of supplements for instance, or medication for instance, also creates a disharmony as well energetically and results in a lack of sentient functionality or consciousness, if we want to call it that from the physical perspective.

So really, we have to start to go back to basics foodwise. Really getting whole foods that aren't preserved, but which are cleaned in a very correct way, that doesn't use preservatives or doesn't use chemicals, but allows us to remove any bacteria that's there. Sometimes bacteria is good for us, sometimes there's good bacteria in yogurt, for instance. But also we have to make sure we understand which bacteria aren't good for us, and what is created through some of these different cleaning processes that use chemicals, or what kills off certain bacteria that are good for us, but leaves bacteria that aren't good for us, for instance.

So really remove stress for a start off, remove the use of pre-prepared foods, start to create your own foods as well, and by taking basic raw foods and going back to cooking properly. Or eating raw food, for instance, raw vegetables is superb. We eat fruit raw generally, don't we? So raw vegetables, raw fruits, paying attention to the fact that some of the coverings on fruits and vegetables are good for us as well. And also moving away from doing too much work, getting regular sleep and regular exercise as well.

There's a whole bunch of different things there, but the big thing is go back to moving away from pre-prepared and preserved foods. That's the big one. Okay, so that answers that question I feel. Please see the additional bit below (not heard in the recording):

- **Is it possible to modify the expression of these conditions through some energetic means, like the meditation given in our June 2018 World Satsanga to heal any organ or body part? Please advise. Clearly this is of concern to all with a genetic predisposition to things like Alzheimers, Parkinsons or other dementias.**

Yes, I feel that it can be changed by using Psycho-Spiritual Programming to change the function of the gene at the RNA level (RNA energetically programs the DNA to function or not). Psycho-Spiritual Programming is something that Source has allowed me to develop and it is being explained, along with my other healing modalities, in my next book.

Part 3. Meditation

(59 min) So the last part of this Satsanga is to go through the meditation. It's to do with **helping us make the right decisions in life**. So this is really using your intuition, using your ability to understand and log into self.

Please download the high quality MP3 File to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1 hr).

(1:15:40) Closing comments: That's the end of this month's Satsanga on the 24th of November 2018. And just to reiterate what Satsanga means — "sanga" is like meeting, okay. It's a Hindu word and so it "sat" and sat is a way of saying God or God consciousness, and so Satsanga

means we're in God consciousness together. So World Satsanga means that we're all in the world in God consciousness together. So I hope that helps to understand the word satsanga. I'm sure there's a deeper Hindu meaning associated with it as well, but that's my loose understanding.

Thank you everybody for listening in. Thank you all for wanting to understand a bit more of the greater reality, and thank you for listening and reading the transcription, which US will do. And thank you for Kevin for putting it on his YouTube channel later and allowing a different medium of dissemination of the information as well. Thank you everybody and blessings to you all. God's love to you all. And I look forward to presenting December's Satsanga to you in a month's time.
END

For more information, please see:

[2015 Guy Steven Needler What We Are – How We Incarnate
www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/07/2015-Guy-Steven-Needler-
What-We-Are-How-We-Incarnate.pdf](http://www.beyondthesource.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/07/2015-Guy-Steven-Needler-What-We-Are-How-We-Incarnate.pdf)

October 27, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga on the 27th of October 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And Kevin is as usual moving around the United States performing a superb service for people in establishing the truth about many spiritual and hidden things around the world, but specifically, this time in the States. And I thank Kevin for the hard work he does in doing this service for mankind and also for doing his usual job of providing Moore Talk and The Moore Show and allowing the Satsangas to be presented on his Moore Show YouTube channel.

Okay, so moving on to the actual World Satsanga itself, we've got a lot of questions today from the participants, so thank you very, very much. And in fact, I've got a lot of questions that are going to span probably the next six months of Satsangas, because there's a lot that I've got in my back pocket, so to speak, right now. So the talk today is going to be about how technology stops us from developing our spiritual functions. And I'll elaborate a little bit more about that, as we go through. We've got our questions, of course, and then the end of meet meditation is one that I think is very appropriate at the moment.

It is a meditation to help us go with the flow. And we always talk about going with the flow, and there's plenty of people who use this a lot, but what does it actually mean and how can we do it and how can we create a meditation that allows us to go with the flow? This is something that I think is going to be worthwhile for people to do in their own time, and specifically for people to help them de-stress as well. Okay.

Part 1. Lecture on “How technology stops us from developing our spiritual functions?”

Well, if you look at everything we've got around us technologically-wise, it's all modern conveniences. It's all to help us move around, do our work, and be more efficient. But in essence, there are a number of these different technologies that are actually stopping us from using that which we would use normally, if we were higher frequency. And if we work on ourselves through meditation, using a number of different workshops that are available from different authors, different spiritual leaders, and I can also place the “Traversing The Frequencies” and the “Psychic Shield” workshops in those plus listening to various different lectures by people, including the World Satsangas — we tend to drop down the frequencies, if we're not actually doing these things.

So if we look at it from the standard perspective of communication, in the days when we are higher frequency and when we do start to work with ourselves from a higher frequential perspective, we do communicate on a much higher frequency. We use empathic communication. We use telepathy. We use intuition. So in essence, we can use what we call clairvoyant, clairaudient and clairsentient types of communication. Telepathy is just a function clairaudience and clairsentience and clairvoyance all together. Because really and truly, telepathy is not about just hearing something or hearing something from a communicative perspective that is based upon audio or visualizing something.

So let's have a look at technology and see what functions of clairaudience, clairsentience and clairvoyance the technology is actually distracting us from using. Well, first of all, the use of the telephone, telegraph at first but telephone later, and now we've got video phones, of course. We use Skype and we use whatsapp and we chat at Vivo, and we've got a whole host of different applications on our smart phones that stop us from using telepathy, our communication in a

clairaudient fashion. Because the technology is there, we pick our phones up and we dial a number and we communicate with family, friends, loved ones, businesses, you know, individuals or colleagues within our work. We use the technology rather than using our ability to communicate via telepathy in a clairaudient fashion. And so we start to get dependent upon the use of this technology. Now dependency upon material function, of which the technology is, and the telephone certainly is, actually makes us forget that we can use our telepathy or our empathy or our sentience.

(5 min) And so we work with the phone to communicate with other individuals. From a visual perspective, we still use the phone for video-based communications. But we also use the phone for accessing the internet as well. In fact, it's tending to take over from the use of the desktop computer or the laptop computer or even the tablet these days. So all of these technologies around us are distracting us from using our clairaudience, clairsentience, clairvoyance.

Now when we use computers to see things in terms of communicating via a video phone, such as with Skype or Vivo or Wechat or Whatsapp, again we are negating the use of our clairvoyance, which doesn't always mean seeing things in the future, by the way, or seeing things in the past, or seeing things in a different reality or universe or multiverse, it's all about communicating face-to-face. And the images that are associated with communicating face-to-face by seeing the person's image on your phone or laptop or tablet stop us from moving into the mind of the individual and getting the visualization of what that person is talking about.

So we start to depend again upon seeing somebody and seeing maybe an illustration scribbled on a piece of paper and held up to the camera, or a file being transmitted through to receive it to try and explain what they want to talk about. So the computer and the tablet and the phone used as a video communicative medium stops us from using our ability to communicate on a deeper level with our minds. And so we don't pick up the information that's being transmitted in a video communication as we would do, if we were working on a telepathic communication that uses the clairvoyance as well as clairaudience.

When we start to use the phones and the computers, laptops, tablets, etc. etc., to access the internet, then we start to rely on the internet for information, and that stops us from using clairsentience. Because if are higher frequency and we use our clairsentience, which isn't just intuition, it is the ability to move into it. Intuition, by the way, is something where we get a precognitive understanding of something that we need to do, should do or shouldn't do, or something we should potentially buy or not buy, as the case may be — whereas clairsentience is about being able to actively use our sentience to access higher functions and higher knowledge that's available within the structure of the multiverse and through our Source, our God, or simply through accessing the information or knowledge from other people, or simply accessing the knowledge and information that's stored in our True Energetic Selves (which we sometimes call the Godhead, the Oversoul or the Higher Self — all those words mean the same thing by the way).

So we look at information from an access-only perspective based upon a question, and we get the information back based upon that question. So we don't get the rest of the information back that surrounds the question and surrounds the answer, which is what we would do, if we were using our clairsentience. And so in essence, if we're using our clairsentience, we would gain a holistic picture of the information surrounding our question or our knowledge rather than just getting the direct level of information back, which is based upon the information given to the internet as a result of using the computer. And it's based upon mankind's understanding or a human understanding of a particular answer to a question. The issue is, because we're physical and we exist in a physical form right now, that we demand to see proof, physical proof of the answers to the question. So when we are using our clairsentience, we access a higher function that delivers us the answer and the surrounding data or information about that information

instantaneously without having to show the progression of going from the question and the information leading up to or justifying the answer.

(10 min) For instance, if you have a quadratic equation and you use your clairsentience to give you the answer, you're given the question, which is a numeric value and a test for that numeric value and you get the answer. And you don't get the mathematical progression from the question to the answer, which is the proof of how you got from the question to the answer. And so without this proof of getting from A to B, so to speak, we don't get the credibility associated with a clairsentient answer vs. a physical answer. And so again, when we're using computers or calculators to deliver us answers to mathematical questions, we tend to prefer those or even down with higher mathematics, we write it down, because it shows that delivery of going from A to B, from question to answer. We start to work with the material side of things, the physical side of things rather than the clairsentient side of things.

So in a real sense, the computer and the mobile phone and the television, because television is a precursor to video telepathy and video communication, have meant that we've started to ignore — well, in fact, we've started to ignore the possibilities is probably the best way of saying it — of being able to communicate in a clairaudient, clairsentient and clairvoyant methodology, whether it's direct communication with another individual, another entity, an environment, or the knowledge within those environments and within the rest of the multiverse, or within our True Energetic Selves (or Higher Selves, Oversouls or Godheads), or Source, or the rest of the multiverse as well.

And so what we have here is a limited level of understanding associated with who and what we are based upon physical communications, physical dependencies on technology rather than developing the abilities to move forwards and communicate in a way, which is based upon our natural energetic functions. Now it doesn't just stop there — I mean, I've just talked about technology in terms of telecommunications basically.

But what about medical technology? We grow dependencies upon drugs. We've already got this issue about bacteria becoming resistant against antibiotics, because we're dependent upon antibiotics. We're dependent upon things like Prozac for keeping us calm. We're dependent upon aspirin, paracetamol, and other pain killers to stop us from feeling pain, if we've had an accident, a headache, or if we're just feeling old and our joints are tired, for instance. We're dependent upon medical technology to help perpetuate our physical existence. This again detracts us from understanding that we can through higher frequency functions of things like meditation and working with the energetics perpetuate the longevity of our physical form and keep it healthy without the need for medical technology.

And so we've started to misunderstand that actually medical technology keeps us alive, but actually it doesn't. It perpetuates the business of those companies that sell the medical technologies — you know, the pills, the unguents, pungents, the snake oil, if you want to call it that. It distracts us from using our own knowledge base, our own ingrained and totally available knowledge base, but we just ignore it from healing ourselves energetically or psychospiritually. And so from that perspective, we don't heal ourselves.

I've had a pretty healthy life. I ignore any illnesses by just saying they don't exist. That's one way of using the energetics. I also use some of my healing techniques on myself and of course with others, when I'm doing healing consultations. And if you totally understand or know — not believe — know that energetic healing and psychospiritual healing works, then you don't need to have aspirins and medicines associated with medical technology.

(15 min) And so again, this dependence on medical technology — technology as a whole in this instance, but focused on the genre of medical technology — stops us from using our ability to

use our energies and our understanding of energies to heal ourselves and perpetuate the existence of the human form, should we need to do so to help us experience, learn and evolve.

What about other things like travel? Okay, we've become dependent upon the motor car in an immense way. We've become dependent upon boats, ships and aircraft, and we will soon become dependent upon space craft as well to help us move around the planet and move around the locations just outside of our planet as well. Again these are technologies, transportation technologies that we're using to help us move around.

But in essence, if we were of a higher energetic condition, frequential condition, we wouldn't need to move around, because we could use remote viewing, or bilocation, or simply change the focus of the sentience that is associated with the energies that create the physical form and relocate that physical form into a different part of the world, or in fact, any part of the solar system or the galaxy — by simply changing the focus of the sentience within the energies, we can disintegrate the human form and reintegrate it somewhere else.

And so again, transportation technology has stopped us from using our higher spiritual functions of teleportation. I can go on, such as moving things around or creating things. We use machines to create things, to cut metal, to cut stone, to cut wood, whereas we can use our creativity, telekinesis, if you like, to move things around by using a method of changing the density of the cells, or the density of the atoms within the metals or the wood or the stone, and change their shape. Or make them lighter to move them around. Or make them joined together in a way, which is only available, if you can manipulate the atomic structures.

And so we can use telekinesis and creativity to create things. We don't need to have milling machines or lathes or drills or robotic assembly production lines or sanders or circular saws. We could do it by using our creativity and our telekinesis, telekinetic functions, if we wanted to understand how to do things without technology. By using technology, using manufacturing technology, we forget that we can create things. We can manipulate things by pure thought, by pure desire — you know, by having desire, intention, thought and action to create a product.

And so all of these things are available to us, if we are dedicated to our own spiritual progression, our own energetic, our own frequential progression. And if we ignore the technology around us and work specifically with our own development, and we can create a condition, where we are raising our frequencies to the point, where we get access to higher functions, which we can use and develop ourselves more, giving access to higher frequencies, and therefore, higher and higher functions, so we spiral upwards in our frequency and our abilities and our functions. We don't need to have any technologies of any sort at all, because at the end of the day, the reliance on the material function is a low frequency function, which stops us working on and relying on higher frequency functions.

So technology in all sorts, all forms, whether it's manufacturing technology, transportation technology, communication technology, information technology, or medical technology stops us from using all those spiritual functions through us being addicted to them or dependent upon them that we can use to create that which we want to have around us anyway should be we of a higher frequency.

(20 min) So in essence, the word or the direction forwards from this particular talk is to develop your spiritual functions, your energetic functions, and you'll find that you'll be able to communicate with other individuals without the use of your phones or computers. You'll be able to communicate with Source and gain access to the cosmic knowledge, so to speak, without using the internet. You'll be able to heal your body or perpetuate the longevity of your body without medical technology. You'll be able to bilocate, remote view, or teleport your body to somewhere else without using cars, etc. etc. And so in essence, liberate yourself from the need

to use material or physical functions, technology to help you exist in the physical world. Use your higher functions. Work on yourselves, meditate, become a higher frequency, and gain access to the higher functions that start to negate the use of all these technologies.

Okay, well, suffice to say, there have been civilizations on the planet of a higher frequency, different human versions that have had these functions. But the allure or the attraction of doing things from a physical perspective creates a dependence upon them, creates an addiction to them, and so we start to lose the ability to work with these higher functions and go down the frequencies as a result.

(Okay, I've just been joined by my little pussycat, Pixie Puss, who's decided he wants to come and be part of the higher frequencies associated with this particular Satsanga. Okay, so if you hear a little bell, it's Pixie's bell, because Pixie has to be very noisy around birds and other things to let them know that he's coming along, because he likes a bit of hunting, because he's a pussycat. I'm trying to train him to be nicer.)

Okay, so let's have a look at the questions. We've got a lot of questions this month and one of those are from FN and there's about ten questions here...and there's lots of questions from US, the wonderful lady who does the transcriptions for us, and another bunch of questions from ME as well, so we have to go through these in an efficient way I think, okay.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. If one has had any addiction but he/she recuperated from during their incarnated life by attending AA meetings, etc., do they still have to be quarantined? (FN)

Ah, right. This comes from "The Anne Dialogues," because basically, if you are addicted to drugs, etc., it does damage the frequencies. It does reduce your frequencies to the point of, shall we say, abhorrence and the inability of the aspect to reacquaint with the True Energetic Self. So in the event that one creates the demise of the human vehicle through drugs or alcohol, then that results in the quarantine function, where the soul has to be cleansed by the True Energetic Self before it can reacquaint.

If the incarnate aspect has managed to battle and has won in any way, shape or form that has created a condition, where they are not totally dependent, but they can slip backwards and forwards into dependency but can come out again, or can totally remove their dependency, then they don't need to be quarantined, because there's a part of them, which knows that they're not dependent, and the desire to not be dependent as well. So they don't end up being quarantined, when the physical form is demised or demises naturally.

- **In "The Anne Dialogues," you mentioned that intention of low frequency like addictions are removed by going back to when it was processed and through event spaces. Do you mean we go back to the inception when the low frequency attractively was desired and then the desire is removed?**
- **Doesn't that change the occurrence or what we humans here call as the past? How would be its effect on parallel lives? By making these changes such as removing the low frequency, how does that change the experience of incarnate as they were?**

Well, first of all, it doesn't affect any of the parallel existencies that we had, because each parallel existence exists in isolation, so to speak. Although sometimes there isn't an isolation, because some individuals can project their consciousness in between these different parallel

conditions. But in essence, by going back to the point where the addiction was...or if we go into a different event space, the event space that's being experienced is already there.

(25 min) So what we're doing is we're creating another event space. So the event space where the addiction was accrued or gained, and the other event spaces that are created as a result of that giving the parallel conditions still remain. What's happened is we're going back to an event space or go into a different event space that created a different event space, because we have another one, where we are choosing to remove that desire or the addiction. And so they therefore create another series of event space or realities as a result of that.

So what we're doing is we are very simplistically duplicating, but with a different angle, everything that's downstream from that new event space that's created through our choice of going to a different event space and removing the addiction. So all we're doing is creating a whole group of new experiences that are produced as a function of the change from the event space, where we're addicted to the event space, where we chose to be addicted.

So the event space is still in existence, it's just that we are creating another one, where we would change the start point to experience something else. But that, of course, may have already been another event space anyway. So it's a very interesting thing to understand here that this event space, where we go back to change the event space, may have already been an event space in the first place. Very convoluted.

- **When one is disincarnated and he/she had desires for low frequencies due to addiction, could this disincarnate avoid going to the light? I mean, is this one of the reasons that this disincarnate being choose to stay at low frequencies and becomes an entity that has no ability to digest its own energy and attaches itself to other incarnates, i.e. becomes attachments to human with similar low frequencies or attaches itself to an incarnate when the incarnate has low emotions, etc.?**

In general, the only reason why a disincarnate individual stays on Earth is because they have basically become immersed in their incarnation and have an addiction to certain incarnate sensations, such as being drunk or being on drugs, so that they walk in to that body temporarily, when another incarnate individual is indulging themselves in a severely augmented alcoholic frenzy or becomes paralytic, and therefore, the soul has to remove itself from the body temporarily, because the frequencies are so low and so violent.

But if somebody is already disincarnate and they have desires for addiction — certain things like experiencing alcohol, experiencing drugs, or experiencing sex, or experiencing various different other pastimes that they used to have — it doesn't mean that they become like an astral entity, where they try to take energies from other human beings, who are still incarnate. It means that they really do need to have help from their guide and helpers to move them back into the energetic, so that they can see what's the effect of their addictions or the low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions or the addictions have created for them. So the guide and helpers will help them move on anyway.

So even though they may be stuck on Earth for what could be sometimes classified as being days, weeks, months, years or even centuries, they will eventually be pulled back into the energies, higher frequency energies associated with where their True Energetic Self is. And they will be helped to progress to the point, where they can reincarnate later and the addictions over

a period of time, even a period of lives, will slowly be removed — because as we progress through incarnation, eventually we get the point, where we understand that certain thoughts, behaviors and actions create a link with low frequencies, and therefore, we actively choose to not have those thoughts, behaviors and actions and choose the higher frequency response. So in essence, it's just a slowing down of the process of evolution rather than creating an entity that is dependent upon the energy of another human being or another human being's emotions or thought processes.

- **What is the whole post-incarnate process for individuals who do not follow their life plan and commitments?**

(30 min) Well, that's in "The Anne Dialogues" basically. But if an entity incarnates and doesn't follow any of their life plan — which is absolutely impossible not to, you do follow some of it — and commitments, then they just have to come and do it again basically.

In the event that an incarnate or a life plan, and a series of responsibilities associated with those life plans, and they have agreed to be in a certain location, within a certain family, within a certain environment, within certain opportunities, and ALL of those individuals, opportunities and life plan commitments are negated, then simply put, there will be something gained from the life anyway, because there will be a different angle upon the interaction of that incarnate aspect with other entities anyway. So there will always be something that's gained, always some evolution that's gained. It's just that those things that were chosen to be part of that evolutionary progression aren't used as a method of gaining evolutionary progression.

So the aspect or soul and the guides will have to get together and work out why their guidance didn't work and how did the aspect or soul move in a different direction with a view to allowing that aspect or soul to progress, to use that life plan or maybe certain parts of that life plan in another incarnation later. So basically, the whole review process afterwards will have to look at how the effectivity of the guide and helpers didn't work, and how the connectivity between the guide and helpers and the incarnate aspect or soul wasn't effective as well, and then the things that created the possibility for these ineffective conditions to work and then how can they be negated next time.

So I mean, this basically there could be a whole chapter on this in another book, for instance, that identifies what's going on here. But "The Anne Dialogues" does go into some level of description into as to what the process from an overall perspective of the life review is anyway. But in essence, very simplistically, the review looks at what went wrong, or what changed the direction of the life, and what could be done to put it right. And basically, you do it again later in another life. Okay.

- **What does this mean where you wrote: "in order for the individualization to work within a collective condition, the collective needs to be under the creative authority of a single TES [True Energetic Self]. This means that a single Aspect can work in an individualized way while still working within the functionality of a collective. This can only work when the TES is in full projection of its primary Aspects, all twelve and without Shards, and they are in the same frequencies in the same Event Space in the same incarnate vehicles concurrently when the act of the pre-agreed suicide is actioned." Page 1802 Kindle?**

That's a big question. So in essence, I need to read this again essentially. So this is to do with one of the conditions, where a pre-agreed suicide is allowed, and specifically, when it's in an individualized condition in a collective situation as well. So if I re-read it for you, so you can all understand it, and you'll get the transcription of it anyway. [Re-read question.]

(35 min) Okay, so the True Energetic Self itself is the Higher Self of ALL of the projected aspects, all the projected aspects within that collective. This means that a single aspect can work in an individualized way whilst still working within the functionality of a collective. Yes, that's true. Actually, even through we are individualized, we are part of a collective anyway.

So that collective being our True Energetic Self, and the smaller aspects of individualized sentience are parts of, smaller individualized units or parts of that collective, which is collectively together, we are the True Energetic Self. And this can only work, when the True Energetic Self is in full projection of its primary aspects — that's the souls, okay — not shards, and that they are in the same frequencies in the same event space in the same incarnate vehicles concurrently, when the act of pre-agreed suicide is actioned.

So basically it's a condition that allows the pre-agreed suicide to work — because suicide, if you remember from one of the previous Satsangas, is a very difficult thing to work out of, because there's lots of downstream evolutionary debt that's accrued, not only on behalf of the individual who's committed suicide, but on behalf of those other individuals, who are downstream of that, of the interactions that are projected to be there with that individual.

So all of the things that they'll do or suggest or say or work with, that would create an interaction with other incarnate individuals — to allow them to experience, learn and evolve as a result of interaction with that individual, who was committing suicide — are lost and so the evolutionary debt based upon their lack of evolution is also accrued by the individual, who committed suicide.

And so in effect, this part means that if it's pre-agreed, it would have to be contained. And the containment is within the TES, the True Energetic Self. And so everything has to be within the True Energetic Self. So it can't affect other True Energetic Selves. So all the individuals that the individual is working with, who are going to experience, learn and evolve with that individual who is committing suicide or the pre-authorized or pre-agreed suicide, needed to have been those individuals, who that incarnate aspect was going to work with throughout its incarnate life anyway.

So that's how it's sort of...if it's pre-agreed, that means it's pre-agreed before the incarnate state anyway. So everything that is potentially going to happen or potentially going to be experienced would have been experienced within and between those aspects that are incarnate within the same event space and the same frequencies of a single True Energetic Self, so it's all contained. So what it basically means is it's contained within one TES and things aren't particularly, for want of a better word, "shared" in a negative way by other aspects from other True Energetic Selves. Okay.

- **What does "downstream action" mean?**

Well, downstream action is something that happens after that which is done. So for instance, a downstream action is if I crash my car, a downstream function of that is I've got to do the work associated with sorting out the insurance, getting the car repaired, AND potentially going into a

hospital, AND potentially, if somebody else is involved, working out the insurance between them, finding out if they're okay, if they're going to a hospital, are they going to sue me, for instance, and all these different things. So the things that happen as a result of an action are what's called downstream. Okay, that was a reasonably easy one to sort out.

- **Regarding “walk-ins” you said. It is difficult to walk in to the mature incarnate for those who “already established and agreed incarnate existence.” Please clarify what this means?**

(40 min) Basically, walk-ins are generally, unless they're invited in, a walk-in is not possible really. The walk-in is usually an agreed condition, where the incarnate's human vehicle is shared between souls — and that's not just one soul, it can be shared between a number of souls concurrently. These souls can be like backseat passengers in a car doing a passive walk-in. Or they can actively walk in and take control of the animation of the incarnate human vehicle for a period of time and stay there. Or they can walk in, and after a period of time or a number of experiences, the original soul can come back into control of the vehicle and reanimate it.

So in essence, if the agreed incarnate existence doesn't have a caveat in there, where it's agreeing to a number of known walk-ins, or it's open to random walk-ins, then a walk-in cannot happen.

- **Some say Obama has walk-ins in order to become the President and later act as a President. Is that correct? Did he have walk-ins and how many? Who were they? Why did he have walk-ins?**

Actually, my understanding is Obama didn't have any walk-ins. He had four souls that were naturally associated with his human form from birth. And each of them had different skills and each of them came into play, when the body that's Obama needed to access certain levels of skill sets to be able to navigate through its existence, both as president and before it was president and after presidency.

So if you've got a body or a form that is going to be of significance in the world, it's difficult for one particular aspect to fulfill all the responsibilities. So it's quite common for a number of different souls to incarnate in the same body and access and animate and communicate via that body, as required to be able to do the role that that body is supposed to be doing.

- **You wrote: “And an Aspect that is well connected, one that has a higher level of frequential state even when projected into the lowest frequencies, can access this information from the TES. This is how mediums can see the future, how they see another Event Space.” Could we be of a higher level of frequential state as an entity even when projected into earth, this low frequency “3D” (third frequency, not third dimension)?**

Well, we are basically. It's just that what happens is we start to lose the connectivity or communicative ability with our True Energetic Self because of the lower frequencies. And it's only when we work on ourselves, or we come into this incarnation with a higher level of residual frequency, that we can start to communicate with the rest of the multiverse, or entities in higher frequencies that are incarnate within the physical universe, or entities that are disincarnate in the other frequencies of the multiverse.

And so any entity that can create a higher frequency condition can communicate with higher levels of existence, function or other entities, if they work on themselves and raise their frequencies. Some of these entities are already higher frequency anyway, and this is why we have the different body types that we're classifying as crystal, rainbow and indigo children, crystal, rainbow and indigo adults, and the various different hybrids of those three together as well.

And so could we be of a higher level of frequential state as an entity, even when projected into the Earth? The answer is yes. And you'll find that some individuals retain their higher frequency irrespective of what goes on around them. They may be influenced in some small ways, but they'll always be able to raise their frequency again.

(45 min) And people such as Jesus, Mohammed, the Buddha, Yogananda, Mother Teresa, for instance, other individuals who are classified as "saintly" or of significant spiritual leadership, do manage to maintain their frequencies or a large percentage of them, whilst being projected into the three frequencies associated with the Earth.

- **Once disincarnated, we are moving to transfer our experience to TES, what are mediums really accessing, i.e. when Bob died, there is no more Bob? Is the Medium accessing the TES of Bob or a programming representing Bob or Bob's guide put this façade of Bob for the benefit of other incarnate beings here?**

Right, now depending upon the level of communion with the True Energetic Self depends upon how or whether a medium can access the sentience that is in essence the individualized sentience that animated the human form that was Bob. And so if you have a medium that communicates with an aspect that remains projected from the True Energetic Self, then they access that sentience that was Bob, including all of the other experiences that that particular aspect has had in previous lives, and that's a direct communication. So that's a direct communication particularly with that aspect.

If that aspect has gone to any of the other forms of communion other than full communion, you still access or the medium can still access the sentience that was individualized as Bob, but it's within the sentience, the overall sentience of the True Energetic Self. So by using their desire or the intention, the medium accesses via the True Energetic Self the sentience that was identified as being Bob. Okay, so in that instance, the medium might get conflicting information, because they're also able to access other information from that True Energetic Self that's been experienced by other aspects that have incarnated, that haven't been Bob. Okay, so that's why there's sometimes that different things come out.

If the aspect has gone into full communion, so Bob is being dissolved into the True Energetic Self in totality, then the medium accesses the True Energetic Self, which will present itself as Bob rather than being Bob. Unless the medium asks whether it's communicating with Bob or the True Energetic Self, the medium won't know. So that's what happens there.

So it's very complicated there in terms of what's going on, and what I would suggest is that when you're accessing a medium, you ask the medium to ask who are they communicating with — the actual sentience that was associated with the human form that they're trying to communicate with, or the sentience that's in communion, or the True Energetic Self, because that sentience is in full communion.

Okay, thank you for those questions. Very difficult questions I think, and there's a lot more of these that FN has presented to me, and so they will be used in the next series of Satsangas over the next six months or so. Okay, thank you.

2. Children with autism are 67 percent more likely than typical children to have a diagnosis of IBD or inflammatory bowel disease, which can affect the large bowel (ulcerative colitis) or small intestines (Crohn's disease) or both. (US)

- **Does this have something to do with their composite chakra, which is a single chakra that replaces the functions of the lower three chakras in their physical body?**
- **Please elaborate on why autistics may be more susceptible to these types of physical conditions?**

(50 min) Right, let me just ask the question. Okay, it's actually not anything to do with the chakras, it's to do with stress. Autistic children or autistic humans in general are very greatly misunderstood and are subject to a severe amount of stress as a result of being badly or poorly understood. And so that stress manifests itself usually within the stomach area, and the bowel being part of the stomach in essence — you know, the whole thing is joined together from the throat down to the small intestine, large intestine and the bowel. Everything is joined together.

Interestingly enough, the stomach and the bowel is one of the first things that is created, when the fetus is gestating. So that just shows you how important that is — it's actually more important in real terms than our spine. But basically, that area is very sensitive, and when we get stressed, the stomach and the nerves within the stomach, and therefore, the bowels and the small intestines are affected by the stress. And there's nothing more powerful than stress to affect these areas: small intestines, large intestines and bowel.

So in effect, it's the lack of ability to be understood and the frustration surrounding that ability to be understood that causes the stress. So really we cause their stress by categorizing them as being what they are, and not thinking of them as being normal, or in fact, being supernormal. And because we can't communicate with them properly, and they can't communicate with us properly, because we aren't operating on the same frequency levels or the same number of channels as them, this frustration manifests itself in a severe way.

So based upon that, it's our lack of ability to understand them that creates their frustration, which creates their stress, which creates their problems with their bowels and their intestines.

- **What is the best way to treat it? Some children have had success with a low carbohydrate or ketogenic diet, but others are prescribed drugs to control the disease?**

In my understanding, show them love, show them understanding. Try to communicate with them properly, and that will reduce the stress, and that will reduce the need for any form of physical treatment, because these symptoms will go away, because they'll calm down. I think that's as simple as it is. It's simply we're creating their stress, okay.

- **This week the United Nations released a report that said this period is now the warmest in the history of modern civilization. Climate change is seen as record-breaking droughts, wildfires, floods, hurricanes, extreme heat waves and poverty across the globe. Scientists have warned that we have only a dozen years to do something about it before things get even worse with coastal flooding, coral die off, decreased fishing and crop yields, heat related mortality and mass migration of people from uninhabitable areas, etc.**

- **Is this what our near future holds? Are there some new geo-engineering technologies (beyond electric cars, banning fossil fuels, etc.) that we can use to reverse this trend in our lifetime? OR is it inevitable and potentially catastrophic?**
- **You have told us that there are centuries long cycles and shorter term climate cycles at play, as we and the planet ascend in frequency. But I'm asking about the near future, the next 10-20 years ahead. What do you see happening on the physical Earth?**

(While reading the question, the door bell rang...I'll start again, the postman came and it's a very strange thing that the postman comes, because in this instance, it's a recorded deliverance that I couldn't avoid unfortunately. Nobody else in the house, not even the cat could open the door for me.) Right, so let's get the last bit again.

- **You have told us that there are centuries long cycles and shorter term climate cycles at play, as we and the planet ascend in frequency. But I'm asking about the near future, the next 10-20 years ahead. What do you see happening on the physical Earth?**

(55 min) Well, my understanding is we are currently in a Mini Ice Age anyway, and so global warming is a natural function of a larger weather cycle. On top of that, there is influence, of course, by mankind. There is also influence as a result of animals as well, and the movement of animals and the functions of animals and the functions of man.

So although there's going to be changes — we've got a pole shift, which is in progress right now, which is causing magnetic problems and anomalies, it's also causing issues with the jet stream, etc. So we are going to get warmer anyway naturally, because we haven't got to the tropical stage of our particular cycle yet, but that's going to be some time in the future and well beyond my particular incarnate lifetime.

Mankind does have a significant part to play, but what we're doing isn't causing the big problems, the big things that are happening with the jet stream. It's simply a function of the big weather cycles as a result of the location of the Earth around the Sun, and the Sun's location within the galaxy, and the rotation of the galaxy, etc. It's a whole bunch of different things coming into play here. We will go into another Big Ice Age eventually as well, by the way. But that's like thousands and thousands and thousands of years into the future.

Next 10-20 years, if I ask the question — we won't experience a complete pole shift. I mean the Earth has moved slightly on its axis as well, but the pole shift is happening and when it happens, it will be quite dramatic. We're going to have some really quite devastating weather. We'll survive it, and we'll have to rebuild some certain things, but we're going to be challenged a bit I think.

Basically, it will mean that things like flying will be a bit more difficult. Traversing the waters will be more difficult. But at times, you know, more and more hurricanes, for instance. More and more typhoons, those sorts of things. More turbulent air. And we'll start to get those more and more in the next ten to fifteen, twenty, thirty-five years.

But we're going to go to an overall more temperate condition, I'm being told. So although we're going to have more — I've been drawn to use the term more vicious weather — more vicious weather, we're going to eventually come out the other side, where we have a more moderate and temperate atmosphere. So we won't get the same variations in winter and summer that we're currently getting. I know that there are certain places, where we are getting strange weather. And for instance, the UK has had very temperate winters for a long, long time, but that will be seen across the whole globe.

And eventually, we will come out the other side. We'll start to go back into more profound winters and more profound summers as a function of the location of the Earth. But we're going to basically see more and more weather. The jet stream will change again in its location, so the profile will get more deeper, as it were. So [when] we see dips in the jet stream, it will be deeper dips, and that will cause changes in the climate in places, where they were warm before, they will become more moderate than before. Where they were more moderate, they will become warmer. Where they were colder, they might start to warm up as well.

So we're going to see some changes to the jet stream. We're going to see some, certainly in the next 35 years, we're going to start to see some more glacial movement and more melting of the polar ice caps, but not massive stuff, just very small stuff. But it will be measurable by scientists, and it will add to the fuel of global warming, etc.

And in some ways, it will help us to motivate ourselves to move forwards in terms of providing technologies that are going to make us more cleaner, because there still won't be any agreement as to whether this is a natural thing or a manmade thing. So they'll assume manmade, which is fine, because if it helps to clean our act up, then that's fine. We need to look after the Earth as it is.

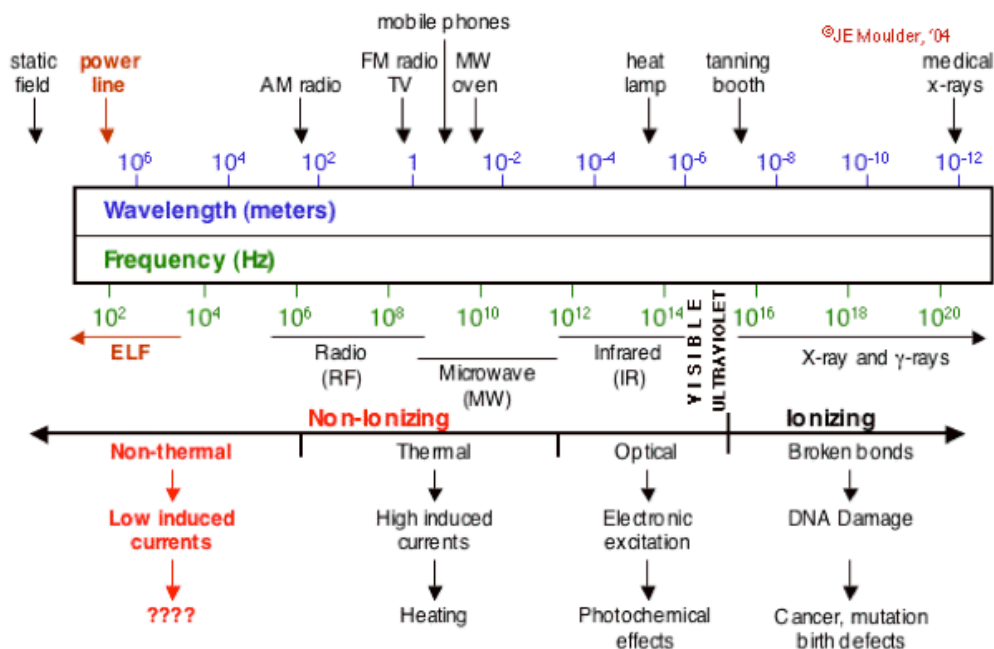
(1 hr) So there will be a greater understanding as well of the bigger weather system. But this is only going to be available to us, when this current civilization has another couple of thousand years under its belt without going into a downward trend, for instance, where we lose knowledge and that sort of stuff. Like the Atlanteans, for instance.

If we can survive for another two thousand years and keep control of our technologies, progress frequently, look after the Earth, we'll start to see the records — the real records that show some of the bigger weather patterns, and we'll start to understand how this is a function of the Earth, its location in orbit, its angle of axis and the magnetic poles and how they work. And we will also look at it in terms of how we affect it as well properly, because we'll have more information, more data and better ways of understanding, monitoring it and collecting the information and analyzing the information as well. Okay, so it's going to get a bit more windy basically and a bit more moderate as well. Thank you for those questions.

3. Can you shed light on the Schumann Resonances and their role in brain wave rhythms? Are these resonances of the earth keys to the 'tuning fork' of healthy lifestyle? (ME)

This is quite technical, this is, so you're going to have to look at the transcription, because there's a diagram that's come with it to explain it. This is all about the Schumann Resonances. The Schumann Resonances are really to do with lots of different brain waves and how they are worked — beta, for instance, is using the diagram that's been given to us (see below).

There's a diagram showing different radio waves and the wavelength in meters and frequency in Hz. It shows the locations of things like power lines, AM radio, FM radio, television, microwave oven, mobile phones, heat lamps, tanning booths and medical X-rays, and then it shows how they affect us. For instance, the non-thermal, low induced currents, thermal high induced currents (creating heating), optical electronic excitation (photochemical effects). The higher the sort of frequency, the more effect they've got on things like breaking the bonds in DNA damage (in things like cancers, mutations and birth defects).



Okay, let me just look at these things. The functions associated with brain activity are listed below [different brain waves]:

- **Gamma — 40-100 Hz; this frequency can be induced by meditation.**
- **Beta — 12-40 Hz; this frequency can be induced by coffee & other stimulants.**
- **Alpha — 8-12 Hz; this frequency can be induced by alcohol, cannabis & relaxants.**
- **Theta — 4-8 Hz; this frequency can be induced by depressants.**
- **Delta — 0-4 Hz; this frequency can be induced by sleep.**

So let's have a quick look at the questions again. I had to give a little bit of explanation there.

- **Can you shed light on the Schumann Resonances and their role in brain wave rhythms? Are these resonances of the earth keys to the 'tuning fork' of healthy lifestyle?**

So the brain waves we've got here, which I've just described are beta, alpha, theta and delta. Schumann Resonances are all to do with the electromagnetic resonances of the Earth basically. It's something to do with how the space between the surface of the Earth and the conductive ionosphere act as a closed wave guide or a conduit, if you want to call it that. And they can be generated by things like lightning discharges. But they're a set of basically peaks within a spectrum that are extremely low frequency, and they're part of the Earth's electromagnetic field.

(1:05) So basically, there is always going to be an association with how the incarnate human vehicle works or behaves as a function of its environment. But I'm not seeing any correlation at all, when I'm doing my asking the question, my clairscient questioning between Schumann Resonances and their role in brain wave rhythms, because in essence this is to do with external radiation rather than internal functionality. There is going to be, of course, an effect on the human form, but it would be a whole bodily effect rather than something that is creating, you know, a type of thought process or a type of function of the brain associated with the

environment. It's more of a background radiation, a thing that happened normally anyway. So I'm not seeing anything really significant in terms of their role in brain wave rhythms, okay.

- **Are these resonances of the earth keys to the 'tuning fork' of healthy lifestyle?**

In some respects, they can be though. If you look at the image that's part of the transcript when it comes, you'll see that if we are in the presence of things like power lines, AM or FM transmissions, TV transmissions, digital transmissions, microwaves, heat lamps, tanning booths, X-rays, etc., then we are exposing our bodies to manmade conditions and not the things that are in essence natural. Although they can be from a larger condition considered to be "natural" because they're there. But we focus them and that's the difference. It's the focusing that causes the issues with us in terms of things, you know, if we get radiation poisoning, for instance. Or cancers through X-rays and gamma rays, those sorts of things. So I'm really seeing that if we can move ourselves away from some of the unnatural focusing of some of these frequencies or these energies, then that would lead to a healthier lifestyle, because our DNA and our RNA would be, for instance, subjected to change or extreme environments that they are in some locations vs. other locations.

We would always be better to be in the countryside or places like Alaska, for instance, or Canada, where we have a lot of natural energies and not focused energies than we are living in a city, where we've got lots of random, focused microwave radiation and other communicative radiations as well, including those used in medical diagnosis as well. So in essence healthy lifestyle — move away from cities and technology. If you want not so good lifestyle and you're happy to be exposed to these focused radiations, then by all means live in the city, for instance.

- **Does this help explain why it is mentally stimulating and physically rejuvenating to be in natural environments, like an old growth forest, the ocean tides, or other natural environment that has not been subjected to intense or rapid human impacts or degradation?**

Ah, I didn't read this, so yes. Yes, I mean, although the Schumann Resonances are part of the Earth and don't affect our mentality per se, they are natural — and as a result, our bodies are not so much in tune with it, but functions as a result of it being there or not, as the case may be. It's part of its natural environment, so the electromagnetic function that is called the Schumann Resonances are part of the natural function of the Earth. And so the human body is constructed and is able to work in conjunction with that which is naturally occurring on the Earth.

It's only when mankind plays with it and focuses it, that certain things become difficult. And so this is why it is more stimulating to be in a natural environment, because you're existing in a natural environment and not in an environment, which is manmade and manipulated by man.

- **Is living modern lifestyles impacting this resonate frequency of 7.83 Hz – after all, computers & TVs use anything from 120-240 Hz, appliances are at 50-60 Hz (that's the voltage, by the way) depending on the country, airplanes use 400 Hz units to provide air conditioning, it seems that all electronics are exposing us to higher Hz frequencies, so is this a factor impacting our health? This graphic of Hz that resonate by various electronic devices suggests these frequencies interfere with the body's own electromagnetic operating system thus causing abnormal conditions and stress?**

(1:10) And TVs now — TVs used to be about 60 Hz, this is why they used to get what's called "aliasing" on television screens. If you have a television screen in the background, for instance, or a computer screen in the background of a TV presenter, you'd see a line moving up the screen. That's because of the base resonance frequency between the frequency of capture of

the image and the frequency of resonance of the fluorescent tubing creates this strobe effect. This is where you get this “aliasing” where you get this line in the old days. You don’t get it now, because the high-definition TV, which are operating at about 200 Hz now, it’s outside of the base resonant frequency of the fluorescent lighting. Anyway, getting back to this question...

- **It seems that all electronics are exposing us to higher Hz frequencies, so is this a factor impacting our health? This graphic of Hz that resonate by various electronic devices suggests these frequencies interfere with the body’s own electromagnetic operating system thus causing abnormal conditions and stress?**

Of course, yes. I mean, in effect everything that we’re doing is focusing something. It’s creating a beam of something. Certainly with microwave radiation it’s a beam. With X-rays, gamma rays, it’s a beam. Other things are more spherical in their projection, things like AM/FM radio, those sorts of things. Power lines are more of a spherical radiation or should I say cylindrical radiation, because they travel down the wires.

But basically, everything that we create is outside of the natural function of the Earth. That which is Schumann, although it doesn’t affect our brain waves, I don’t believe, does affect us, because it’s part of what we are. The human body is designed to work in this particular environment. And all of the electromagnetic radiations and essences and those that are created by natural weather functions, such as lightning, are catered for in the design of the human form.

It’s just that when we start to mess with this — these different technologies that allow the use of focused energy without understanding what we’re doing properly and how it affects the human form — then that affects our health, because it can and does damage the body programming, the DNA and RNA and cause things like mutations, you know, things like birth defects and cancers, of course, and other genetic distortions as well.

But to answer the first question, I’m not seeing the Schumann Resonances affect brain wave rhythms as such. They are separate things associated with our sentience, and how our sentience works, and how the brain is part of a communication medium works and creates electricity or frequency associated with the normal everyday functionality of the soul within the body. Well, I hope that’s answered that particular question. There’s some more questions here.

Brain waves, by the way, are gamma rays between 40-100 Hz, that can be induced by meditation as well. Good, so our meditation is something, which can help you as well in terms of your well-being.

- **Are we witnessing an imbalance of mankind due to the explosion of technology & gadgets — from our cars, to tv’s to dishwashers to refrigeration units to airplanes to power lines to cell phones to microwave units...it seems inevitable to avoid all these things that run at higher resonate frequencies & emit electromagnetic frequencies that run counter to that of the earth itself & the proper functioning of cellular structures of the organisms that are inhabiting it?**

(1:15) Yes, we’re basically because we’re becoming dependent upon and addicted to all of these different things, it is an imbalance without doubt. And we will, if not careful, become unhealthier as a result of it. When we rise through the frequencies and we realize that we start to communicate with each other without the need of gadgets, phones, video telephones, televisions, etc. etc., and computers, we will then start to create another balance — a reverse of this balance. And so there will be an imbalance towards the use of spiritual functions instead.

- **Does this demonstrate that the core of humanity's issues are linked to a technological frequency imbalance? By issues, I refer to high rates of depression, unhappiness, ill health (which is correlated with decreased spirituality, the focus of this month's Satsanga)?**

Yes, I mean basically, what I'm seeing is that it can create depression and unhappiness. Certainly it can create unhappiness if you haven't got the latest gadget and somebody else has, that's jealousy. But that in itself is unhappiness. But with these manmade frequencies, we do upset things. I mean, the brain waves, when I explained most of them, apart from the gamma ones, earlier — the gamma, beta, alpha and delta are what the brain creates as a function of its operation and sentience associated with the human form working with that particular organ. But in essence, these focused frequencies can affect these frequencies.

So although the Schumann Resonances are part of the background of the background radiation, electromagnetic radiation of the Earth that don't affect us as such, the environment does, because we are more in a natural environment where there isn't any of these manmade projections of frequency. So things like depression and unhappiness and ill health can be attributed to all of these frequencies resonating from all of these different gadgets, whether they're hand-held or larger, things like power lines. And we know that power lines do actually cause cancer, so people who live underneath power lines and pylons are known to have more chance of catching or gaining a cancerous development than those who don't.

So yes, it will cause depression undoubtedly, because it upsets the natural frequency of the body, and therefore, create an imbalance in the hormones and certainly in the chemicals that create the balance in the brain.

- **What role, if any, can Solfeggio frequencies play in restoring health and balance? For those who have not heard of the Solfeggio Frequencies, they are frequencies that correspond with the tones Ut, Re, Mi, Fa, Sol, La, and in Hz are 396, 417, 528, 639, 741, 852, respectively.**

So these Solfeggio frequencies are something that we create through song or through the playing of an instrument, which is different. These are more sound-based, and so they are more natural than those that are created through machines. So what I'm picking up here is that, if they are sung, for instance, they create a more calmer demeanor of the individual than if they were created by a musical instrument. But a musical instrument would also create a more calmer situation than if you were receiving some of the frequencies by microwave radiation, for instance.

So my answer is, looking at more of what I'm picking up here is that these Solfeggio frequencies are best sung by the individual. Then when singing them, you are connecting with the frequencies and you are creating a frequency of calmness based upon the frequencies that are naturally occurring in the background of the Earth anyway, and therefore, you're contributing towards the connectivity between those frequencies.

(1:20) So there's a bit of an epilogue at the bottom of these questions:

- **With these series of questions, here is some background for your listeners about what Schumann frequencies & resonances are and brain waves. In this description, I use the word 'frequency' as defined by modern physics, and it differs from the Source's**

information that you have provided about the actual frequencies that you teach about in Traversing the Frequencies workshops. (Thank you.)

- **Background: Every object or material in the universe exists with a certain frequency of vibration. This is the frequency that resonates when that object is hit. It can be represented as a wave in which the lowest possible frequency is called the fundamental frequency. Objects may also have series of frequencies because they are made up of a variety of materials.**
- **Schumann frequency was credited to research in 1953. Professor W.O. Schumann of the University of Munich was teaching his students about the physics of electricity when they discovered that the Earth's cavity produces very specific pulsations, the vibrational pulse of planet Earth, later measured at 7.83 Hz.**

Okay. Very interesting stuff this. But could it be classified as the Earth's heart beat? Hmm, it may well be. It may well be, but again it's part of the background electromagnetic resonance of the Earth, and it therefore wouldn't affect our brain waves per se, although maybe the removal of them would affect us. Interesting thought.

Thank you for all those questions. Some very deep questions and very difficult to get the correct level of understanding of to make sure that you're getting a reasonably coherent answer and if I ramble a bit, it's because I'm picking up that I need to go over it again and to explain it again.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:22) So the next part of this Satsanga is to go through the meditation. It's a meditation to help us go with the flow, which is something we can do, and that will really affect our brain waves — reduce our depression and our addiction for wanting more.

Please download the high quality [MP3 File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:22:30).

(1:42) Closing comments: That's the end of this month's Satsanga. Next month's Satsanga is in November, of course, and it's going to be (when I look at my computer) on the 24th of November, because a few days after that I'm going to China for 2.5 weeks. So 24th of November 2018 is the next Satsanga. And I've already got quite a few questions already, but obviously, those questions I've got are enough to last six months or a number of questions, so that's okay. Still looking for some additional questions for next Satsanga.

So thank you for listening, thank you for participating, thank you for your questions. I apologize that I sometimes have to go back over the questions, but nevertheless they are very good questions. And looking forward to linking in with you next month. God's love with you and the Source is with you as well. Goodbye. END

Meditation Transcript:

Get ready for meditation.

I want you to just think of nothing, see nothing, hear nothing and be nothing. Nothing or nothing.

You're totally relaxed — just notice how you feel. You feel content.

There's no worry. There's no addictions. There is no desire for this or for that. There is just you, just this state of being.

To go with the Flow, you need to be in this state of being, this state of nothingness whilst being everything — a position where you're not thinking about doing this or thinking about doing that. Or wanting this or must have that. Or listening to other people tell you what they think you should do. In essence, you are just you.

The Flow of existence around you is one that is created through you and your guides and helpers and everybody else that you interact with and the environment that you interact with as well, that is part of the function of you fulfilling your life plan, the goals within your life plan.

The Flow has a series of different milestones, so to speak. These milestones are junctures or points within the life plan, where you may have experienced something that you wanted to experience in a life plan. Or was in service in some way within some part of the life plan.

Now this Flow is happening, because you set it up. Your guide and helpers are there to make sure you stay on track. You don't go against the Flow. You don't go to one side or the other side.

Think of it like going down a river and you're paddling in a canoe down the river.

If you don't paddle, you go with the Flow.

If you paddle, you go faster than the Flow.

If you turn to the side or the right hand side, you go the side of the Flow and maybe you go a bit slower, when you go to the bank on one side.

If you turn around and try and paddle against the Flow, you hardly make any movement upstream.

This Flow is when things are supposed to be in place at the right time at the right place with the right individuals and the right locations and the right environments.

Maneuvering the canoe too quickly downstream or upstream or to the left or to the right simply disturbs the Flow from the perspective of your interaction with the Flow.

If something happens around you, it is because you're supposed to interact with that happening. You're supposed to deal with that situation. Experience what's going on around you. Learn from it.

If something happens around us that is some event, and we feel we have to interact with it in a certain way, then interact with it.

If you get confused and decide not to or try to logic that lack of interaction out by really feeling or thinking that you don't need to interact or do what is being offered, then you're going against the Flow.

If you have two opportunities, then go with the one that gives you the greatest pull with your intuition. What's your gut feeling about it?

Going with the Flow is using your intuition about certain decisions in certain situations in certain environments. What feels right? Against what feels wrong? Against what your ego wants you to do? What the ego of others want you to do? And what your particular addiction to materialism wants you to do?

If you notice that when you go against the Flow when things are happening around you that you don't like and you don't want to do it, the more you resist, the harder it gets.

So the Flow is not always about experiencing good things — what we human beings call “good” things.

It can also be about experiencing what human beings call “bad” things. Things that we don't like to experience. But nevertheless, things that we don't like to experience are also educational and also provide progression, and therefore, evolutionary progression.

So if something is presented to you that you have to do, take responsibility for it and do it. Don't not want to do it and do a bad job.

Know that what you're experiencing is because it's part of the life plan that is created by yourself and your guide and your helpers, so that you can experience, learn and evolve.

You don't have to say yes to everything. You just simply have to know when to say yes.

Some things are put in front of us to check our resolve to make sure that we know what is part of our life plan and what is not part of our life plan. What's right and what's wrong?

Use your intuition to understand how to react, how to respond, how to move forwards.

When you go with the Flow, you don't feel nervous or anxious. You just know it's got to be done and there's a neutral feeling about it, a neutral demeanor.

You feel as if you're doing the right thing.

[If] Something happens and you don't want it to happen, or you didn't want it to happen, just recognize it as being something that has to be dealt with as a learning opportunity somewhere there. And take the time to respond properly, coherently, and robustly, and without malice.

Take your time to respond to everything.

Going with the Flow doesn't mean you have to respond instantaneously. It simply means that you need to give yourself ten seconds or so to understand before you make a decision to move in a certain way.

Make everything you do thoughtful, mindful.

Don't let logic rule your mind. Let your intuition, your clairsentience decide for you.

If things aren't happening fast enough for you, then just recognize that it could go faster, but maybe things aren't in the right place at the right time.

If you're trying to go through a series of doors in a building and you can't get through them, because the person with the key is not there, then why aren't you at the door at the same time as the person with the key?

If you get there too early, you get frustrated, because you can't open the door and you walk away. And then the person with the key comes.

If you're procrastinating, get there too late, the person with the key comes, opens the door, closes the door again, and then you get to the door and the door is closed again, so you get frustrated and you part.

If you let things happen in the time and in the way they're supposed to happen, and you work with them, then you'll always get to the door at the same time as the person with the key.

And you'll move through the doors in a coherent, repeatable and easy way.

People have an easy life when they go with the Flow.

Know what you want to do and how you want to do it, but be patient and wait for things to happen, when they're supposed to happen in the way they're supposed to happen.

Allow yourself to just not be complacent, but observe. Don't do too much. Just do what you need to do to navigate through this existence.

It doesn't mean you should stop doing the jobs around the house, or not be responsible for the actions that you do, or the work that you take on board with your employer, it simply means do what is necessary in the time that it's necessary within.

Don't try to do it too early. Don't try to do it too late.

Don't try to take shortcuts. Don't try to be clever.

Just do what's needed in the time that it's needed in the way that it's needed.

Note that when you go through the Flow, you remain calm. You don't get stressed and everything seems to happen in the right place at the right time and things fall into your lap.

It's not luck. It's simply knowing how and when to react and being patient.

What if something happens straightaway that you feel you should be interacting with, then do it straightaway. Don't procrastinate as well.

So don't get ahead of yourself. Be patient and don't procrastinate.

Just give yourself ten seconds to work with this.

Every time something happens, give yourself ten seconds.

Ask yourself, What is the best route forwards?

And you'll feel the difference. You'll feel which way to go, when to do it.

Don't be too eager. Don't be too slow.

Just respond to the environment in the way it's supposed to be responded to.

And that is going with the Flow.

Resistance, of course, is not going with the Flow.

Dealing with things, as they arise in a robust and a repeatable way, is going with the Flow.

Not doing too much, not doing not enough, doing what you need to do to make it work.

Feel how calm that means, that feels.

If necessary, give yourself a few seconds more to make a decision. Close your eyes.

Think of this meditation and just ask which direction to go in.

And if you don't get a direction first of all, then you're not supposed to react yet.

That's going with the Flow.

You're in the Flow now by just relaxing and being part of this meditation. This is the feeling you should have.

Ask for this feeling to be given to you, when you're making a decision.

If you're not getting the feeling, you're not going with the Flow.

So let's slowly come back into the room. Slowly open our eyes. And if you've got any water, drink some water. Water will help ground you.

END

September 29, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome to this World Satsanga being held on the 29th of September 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show and you can visit Kevin’s YouTube channel (The Moore Show) to see all the things that Kevin’s doing, what he’s broadcasting and the important information on different spiritual angles that he’s uncovering and presenting to those people in the human race, who are interested in understanding parts of the truth. So thank you Kevin for all that work you’re doing, and thank you Kevin for also presenting and broadcasting the Satsangas on your channel as well.

So this month we are going to talk about what a life plan is, and what its purpose is. We’re also going to go through a whole bunch of questions that people have sent in — different people this time, so I’m really pleased about the different angles that people are asking questions about. And then we’re going to go through a meditation to contact one’s guide and helpers. Because being able to communicate with our guide and helpers also helps us understand our life plan and helps us go with the flow, and we’ve got a few questions surrounding that as well.

Part 1. Lecture on “What is a Life Plan and What is its Purpose?”

Well, when we are in the energetic in between incarnations, we choose or our True Energetic Self, which is sometimes called the Oversoul or Higher Self or Godhead — it all means the same thing, it’s that much larger part of us that remains disincarnate and in the energetic — decides to reincarnate and it also decides, or we can decide within it (depending upon our level of contribution towards the evolutionary level or status or progression of our True Energetic Self), we can also decide what we want to experience within the next incarnation. And that creates a plan, so to speak.

Now it’s very simple in saying it like that, but it’s quite complicated, because what we do is we understand from a very high level what we want to experience. That can be a career. It can be a sport. It can be certain things around us. It can be environments. It can be partnerships. It can be ways in which we experience our incarnation from, you know, a health basis, whether it’s a disability or it’s extreme fitness or health, extreme longevity, short longevity, specialisms, you know, whether we contribute towards the wider community, whether we are helping others spiritually or whether we’re just being immersed in our incarnation.

All these things come into play when understanding and deciding upon what we want to do and where we’re going to do it. The thing is it’s a very loose plan insomuch as if we don’t achieve it all, it’s not an issue. We can add it on to the next incarnation, should we wish to do so. And if we do achieve it, but we’d like to achieve it in a different way, we can again add that on to the next incarnation. So the interesting thing to understand is — (chime...that was a rather annoying message from Microsoft saying that something’s been updated. I didn’t expect that, let’s see if I can turn this speaker off, that’s better. So we were annoyed again by Mr. Gates. Sorry about that, but sometimes your software is a bit intrusive. I can imagine a few people are laughing at that).

So what we have is a plan, which is based upon a number of these experiences. Now some of these experiences also include things like karma, how to overcome certain karmic effects. And those of you, who have listened to the Satsanga about what karma is, will understand that sometimes it’s about how we interact with our environment, and how we interact with others within our environment, because working in low frequency environments can be quite addictive

and we can crave to come back into an incarnate state to experience things like physical sensations and having sex, for instance, nicotine in smoking, alcohol, certain different things, like being fit and healthy, you know, sort of experiencing the adrenaline rush, when we're doing extreme sports, for instance, these sorts of things. We can crave these things, and these can be an addiction, including things like status, material wealth, position, being a noted individual and having people look up to us — all these things can be part of our addictions to coming back to the physical. And so we have to overcome those to help us become or master our incarnations, and therefore, move to the point where we need to incarnate again. And a life plan can incorporate this as well.

(5 min) In terms of our interactions with other individuals, this can be that maybe we've helped somebody experience something in a previous incarnation, and then we want to have that reciprocated in this incarnation. Or somebody has done something to us that wasn't part of the plan, for instance, and there needs to be some level of reciprocation there to negate the karma. The old thing about an eye for an eye or a tooth for a tooth is to sort of balance out the column between two people and therefore negate it. But we can also learn to forgive and forget and that's the most powerful way in which we can negate karma or karmic links between two people. So all this can be part of the plan as well.

So the purpose of the plan overall is to allow us to master incarnation, so you don't need to come back here any more. And this takes a long, long time, lots and lots and lots and thousands and thousands of different lives. It can be to negate the different karmic links with individuals or how to navigate through different karmic situations or be able to move through different interactions with individuals that could accrue karma, but negate them. And also the various different things that we want to experience in this particular incarnation, and that can be addictions to security. It can be addictions to wealth. It can be addictions to being in various places, wanting to be seen and heard by people.

All these different things can be part of a life plan, including where we live and the body that we're in that we incarnate into. And that can be things like bodies that have disabilities, things like Down syndrome, for instance, things like Aspergers, things like having cancers at a certain time, all these sorts of things are things that we think, Well, that would be nice to experience that. From a human perspective, we think, What's nice about experiencing cancer? But when you're in the energetic, it's a completely different thing. It's, Ah, that would increase my evolutionary progression by experiencing that and going through the mental and physical aspects associated with having cancer, for instance, or having some of the illnesses or some of the ways in which we are struggling with our incarnation, some of the challenges.

So think of these things as challenges. Try not to think in the human term, because this really does negate a lot of things. It makes us not want to engage with our life plan. So a life plan is a series of goals basically. We want to experience this, we want to experience that. We want to be this, we want to be that. We want to be a master of something, like a consultant surgeon, for instance, or a politician or a leader or a craftsman, you know. We can be all these different things. We can want to be leaders of an organization or leaders of society, for instance, we can work on that. And we can also work on our spiritual input as well and say: Well, we'd like to be able to provide some level of help for those who want to see the greater reality and move forwards as well.

And so these things, there's no real roads to them apart from the feeling of needing to do them. And our guide and helpers (and we'll go through this meditation later) will help us achieve these goals by pointing us in the right direction, organizing things in the background, so that we meet the right people at the right time in the right environment with the right circumstances to be able to allow us to recognize that we want to go down this road rather than that road, experience this

rather than experiencing that, and feel good about this and feel good about that, and be objective about what we're experiencing.

So the life plan is a series of goals basically, based upon all these different criteria. The free will side of it is as follows: There is no hard and solid path to go from A to B. We can choose to go through iterative loops. We can choose to go straight there. We can choose to go up a mountain and over a mountain. We can choose to go around a mountain. It's about how we get there that makes the free will side of it enjoyable.

For instance, we may want to be a veterinary surgeon. We may decide that we want to do it as soon as we leave our university education and go straight into veterinary college. Or we might decide to do it later in life after being a veterinary nurse, for instance. So the way in which we do it is up to us. I mean, for my particular instance, I gained my Masters degrees in my thirties and forties, not straight after going through a post-school and then college and then university education.

(10 min) So I achieved my education in a different way in a...you could argue a harder way, but some people might say it's an easier way. But the thing is there was something in my head somewhere that was triggered by my late wife, Anne, that allowed me to think, I need to be able to go and gain these higher levels of education. And so with the support of my late wife, who supports me now, by the way, and is always encouraging me to move forwards and keep going, I achieved what I was supposed to achieve, which is going through a level of two different types of education: purely basic craft-based education associated with being a tool maker and then moving into electrical electronics and management.

And so these things allowed me to experience a number of different...a plethora of different experiences and different levels of education, and therefore, give me a depth and breadth that is not unique, but it's something that's enabled me to be able to understand some of the concepts I'm being given as a result of the meditations I'm doing now and obviously, the books that are being written as a result of that. (Excuse my froggy throat, there's been a bit of a bug going around my environment, both in my previous location, which I've just come back from Crete, and the people around me now. So if I sound a bit croaky and a bit monotone in voice, it's because these things are happening around it from an illness perspective. I'm not quite ill now, but there's something going on with the voice.)

So we know, we have this gut feeling about what we want to do and it's how we get there that counts. It doesn't matter how long it takes to do it. It doesn't even matter if we achieve it or achieve half of it. It's about understanding that we've experienced it and we move forwards as a result of that experience. Now some people you'll note never finish anything. They go into an experience — (excuse my creaky chair, it's rather quite an old antique chair and it's quite comfortable. If I do move around, it does creak, excuse me on this) — but when we go through these life plans, it's important to recognize that how we get there doesn't matter.

If some of these people, who only experience a quarter of something or an eighth of something or a half of something or all of something, if they don't finish anything, it's because that's what they're supposed to do. They're supposed to experience enough of what they're being exposed to to give them a level of progression that they desire from that. So people may want to experience knitting, for instance, but learn to knit something and that's it. They may want to experience a martial art. They'll get to a certain level and that's it. Then they might want to learn how to fly, for instance. They'll get their pilot's licence and that's it. It's all about experiencing what you want to experience and that's enough.

So the life plan isn't about perfection. Some people do reach perfection and that life plan may be the one you reach professorship, for instance, in a university or in a medical environment, for

instance, or some other sort of research environment. But it's how we get there is again up to us. So the life plan is a series of goals that are there as a result of what we've chosen to do together with our True Energetic Self and our guide and helpers in a particular incarnation that is designed to help us progress further from an evolutionary perspective.

Our free will side of it is how we experience those different goals. The thing is that we experience them in different ways. Some people experience them in depth. Some people experience them in various levels of depth or "nondepth," so to speak, or just passing by. So the free will side of it is really how we interact with those goals and how we achieve with those goals, because we don't know the best route forwards. There is a best route forwards and that best route is up to us. So if we want to experience something fast, we will do. If we want to experience something slowly over time, we will do. That's the free will side of it. That's what makes it interesting and enjoyable being in an incarnate state. If you were in a maze and you knew how to go from the outside of the maze to inside the maze straightaway, what's the fun in going in a maze?

(15 min) If you have to work out how many turns left you have to do, how many turns right you have to do and then remember all that, so that you can reverse it, how many turns right you have to do and how many turns left you have to do to come back out of the maze, that's part of the understanding. That's part of the enjoyment of learning. And this is what's part of it as well. It's all that learning as well, so the purpose of the plan is to learn, is to be able to gain the confidence to trust ourselves, to understand our intuition and go with the flow, so to speak, and understand it.

If you notice, when we go against our life plan, things get really hard. If we try to push things too hard, things get really hard. If we go with the flow and we act upon things that are presented to us in a timely manner, things happen fast. Things happen without friction, without resistance. When we try to go too fast, we get resistance. When we try to go too slow, we get resistance. When we are off track, we get resistance. And some of these things that are put in our place to put us back on track by our guide and helpers can be quite profound. And sometimes they can be quite unfavorable is one way of saying it.

And sometimes we can lose our jobs, you know, like our career can go completely awry, because we've gone in the wrong direction. And although we've experienced something and that's not lost, the actual aim was to experience something else. And so our guide and helpers put us back on track by working in the background with the guides and helpers of other incarnates that we're interacting with within the environment that we are a part of to help us go back on track, so that when we interact with those others that we're supposed to interact with, we benefit from the interaction and they benefit from the interaction as well.

Okay, so that's what a life plan is. It's a series of goals to help us progress from an evolutionary perspective and those series of goals have an amorphous way forwards, which includes our free will as to how to achieve and go from this particular point, this juncture in our existence to the next juncture in our existence. And so our way forwards, our road to achieve each of these goals is up to us. It's part of our free will.

Okay, well, I hope that makes things a bit easier for people, because there's lots of conjecture about life plans, as to whether we have got free will or not, or whether they're solid or whether they're there at all, whether there is such a thing as a life plan. Well, there is but again it's a series of goals and how we get to those goals is purely up to us in our current almost "deaf, dumb and blind" state. Okay, right, let's go through these questions, shall we, because there's a lot of questions here today and there's a lot of interesting questions as well. A lot of questions by WP (and excuse my creaky chair again).

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Let's call the Earth experience populated with sentient beings a "world", then how many physical worlds are there within our Source Entity? How many non-physical worlds? If all humans currently on planet Earth were to disappear, would Source Entity be diminished? (WP)

No. If all humans or all entities and beings — because remember there's a difference between an entity and a being, but generally it's the entities that are incarnating — left the Earth, Source Entity wouldn't be diminished, because this is simply a place where we are incarnating into. It's an environment that we experience to progress our evolution basically. So looking at it from the question, how many physical worlds are there within Source Entity?

Well, the physical worlds are all within the first universe. And if you classify them as gross physical and physical universe, then we have physical worlds that are of our frequency that we can see now. The first three frequencies are the gross physical, and there's those worlds or planets that are occupied and they are in the higher frequencies associated with the physical universe. Those frequencies above what we can experience now from our tactile sensory perception, kinesthetic perception, and our visual and audio perception, okay, which is the first three. Above that is the fourth, fifth, sixth, seventh, eighth, ninth, all the way up to the twelfth frequency. Those frequencies are required to make up the physical universe.

And there's planets in all of those. There's environments in all of those, where some form of incarnate vehicle, whether it's a lower frequency and gross physical or a higher frequency in the tenth, eleventh and twelfth frequencies, are allowing entities or beings to incarnate into to progress through evolutionary progression as a result of experiencing low frequency environments.

(20 min) So there's countless basically. Those countless worlds specifically are the gross physical. If you think of them as being billions of galaxies within the physical universe that are attributed to the first three frequency levels, i.e. the gross physical ones, i.e. those that we can see or the stars that we can see through our current telescope technology, then multiply it by the countless thousands or even millions that are available within each galaxy, you can see that there's millions and billions of planets — that's this level.

And then you look at those that are panfrequency, which the Earth is — the Earth experience is visible on all twelve frequencies, but there are those planets that are only visible from the fifth frequency upwards or the fourth frequency upwards or the ninth frequency upwards. So then you have to multiply that figure I've just given you for the gross physical by the different frequency levels as well. So then it's basically millions and billions to the power of 10, to give it an example. So there's no way that the Source Entity is going to be diminished.

However, as I'm just thinking about this and I'm just being given something to explain to you, the Earth right now is the only planet where we're allowed to have free will. So the opportunity for us all, as True Energetic Selves and Source, to experience an evolutionary progression in the accelerated way that is happening now would be reduced. So there would be some level of slowing of the overall evolutionary progression, if we didn't work on the Earth now. We will, of course, migrate beyond the need to be on the Earth, and when we've moved past that and our free will is recognized as being an evolutionary accelerant, then the other vehicles that we can incarnate into in the rest of the physical universe will also be used.

And then when all those individuals or entities and beings have got to the point where they have mastered incarnation, then there's no need for any of us to incarnate into the physical universe, and so we'll move beyond that and that won't be used any more. We'll move into the next level

of frequencies and just keep continuing to experience those. That's quite a long answer to a short question, so I hope that helps. Next question from the same person.

- **When someone is murdered at a young age, such as Molly Tibbetts most recently in Iowa, was that part of her life plan? And if so, there must be something terribly wrong with this whole business of planning destructive incarnations. An objective observer might conclude that the whole system is dysfunctional. Nihilism comes to mind.**

Sometimes the life plan includes a termination juncture, and that termination juncture can be chosen early on, so it could be the second termination juncture, it could be the third termination juncture or etc. Somebody in a young age might be going through the second termination juncture, so it may well be that this was part of her plan to gain a quick exit from her incarnation. And so that means that it's just a way of moving on. I mean some people choose terminal illnesses, for instance. Some people get killed. Their incarnation terminates in accidents, those sorts of things.

But it might also be part of her experience and part of the experience of the person who terminated her incarnation. And so there may have been an understanding between these two entities, the killer and the killed, so to speak, that the one would experience doing the killing and the one would experience being the killed. And so again, we have to look outside of the human thought process and realize that it's just something that we're experiencing. And although we get very tied up in our incarnate state and very fond of our human body, it's simply a vehicle that we use and we should respect, of course. But it's just there to use to help us experience, learn and evolve in a low frequency environment. It's nothing much more than one of a series of suits of clothing that we use, for instance, and we discard afterwards. So I hope that helps that.

- **Regarding the higher frequency New Earths, Is the fourth frequency Earth yet to be populated in terms of our third frequency timeline? I assume in terms of event space, it is already populated, and that all Earths exist simultaneously. Are the continental and oceanic structures the same Earth to Earth? Are the buildings the same? Is the history the same?**

(25 min) From an event space perspective, yes, everything is happening concurrently, so that's if you wanted to move into a different event space, you could use your meditation to allow you to work with event spaces, you'll be able to experience these different Earths concurrently. And people who move into different event spaces are people who are able to predict the future, because they move from one event space to another.

In terms of the continental and the oceanic structures, are they the same? In general, it's the same planet but at a different frequency level. So the answer is yes, although the population will change. If we consider that everything is happening concurrently, and we move from one New Earth to the next New Earth, you know, from the third frequency to the fourth frequency or the fourth to the fifth or the seventh to the ninth, for instance, jumping around, then we would see that there's a cumulative effect on what's on the planet.

And so there's two things. If you look at it from the outside perspective, you'd see everything bunched together. So if you're on the ninth frequency, you'd see everything that's on the eighth, seventh, sixth, fifth, fourth and third frequency levels all together. Although if you just focused on the ninth, for instance, you'd only see what's on the ninth, because the others would be sort of phased out, because they're outside of the physical or frequential bandwidth, so to speak, that is associated with that particular frequency.

And so there's two things occurring. One is that the outside observer can see everything that's occurring in all of these different Earths, and those that are focused on a particular frequency

would only work on that frequential level anyway, and so they wouldn't particularly want to see or observe those New Earths below them. But they could if they wished, but they generally don't, because there's no point in doing that. Although there are individuals, who do move down the frequencies to interact with those who are at this level, but they have to protect themselves frequentially by some mechanical means, for instance, while maintaining their own frequency. Or if they've got a quite a high level of evolutionary progression whilst being incarnate, then they will be able to create their own protection, as they go down the frequencies.

So the answer is yes, it is populated and it is being populated on a sort of regular basis by individuals, who move from one level to another level. So there are individuals, who are progressing from the third to the fourth, and those who go from the fourth to the fifth. But not many go from the fourth to the fifth. They tend to be incarnate vehicles that are being used by other people, like aliens, for instance. We call them aliens, but they're just incarnate vehicles that are naturally existing on the fifth level, for instance, and they can visit the Earth and see what's happening and access the different frequencies associated with the Earth, and can therefore, see what's happening on these different levels as well. And some of the vehicles they move around in we call UFOs and sometimes we see them glowing, which is their protective shield that keeps them at their own high frequency existence. Okay, so the next part.

- **Regarding incarnation, do we only incarnate on the Earth timeline as we know it, meaning into the Earth's or other planet's future relative to our last incarnation, or can we incarnate into any timeframe, past, present future in no particular sequential order, e.g. next incarnation as a Roman soldier followed by 23rd century entity? And can we incarnate into Earth four and then back to Earth three?**

Yes, we can, all of those we can do and sometimes we do. But the progression from incarnating into Earth three for instance vs. Earth four and then back again isn't something we would choose to do really. Because in essence, once we've done the lower frequencies, there's no need to be there any more, so we do move on. So if we were going to be moved beyond the need to be in the third, the gross physical aspect of the Earth from an incarnate perspective, if we chose to incarnate on Earth, we'd go up the frequencies above it.

(30 min) So although we can do some of these things, we choose not to, because there's no benefit to us. But in terms of moving from one incarnation to another from different timelines, for example, or different junctures in existence from say the first century to the 41st century, and then from the 41st century to the 29th century, yes, we can do that. It's just that we see things in logical linear progression. Dolores Cannon did a lot of regressions for people and a lot of her work is based upon the regressions that she did and interacting with those individuals, both in previous incarnations, in between incarnations and in this incarnation, and I know that she also encountered individuals in other existences or incarnations that are what we would call the future.

So we can experience all of these things, provided we're able to tap into the right event space in whichever way of doing it we are doing it. So yes, we can bounce around the different things. In fact, when we experience the different frequencies, we don't have to experience those in a linear order. It's just that our evolutionary progression is linear. The next question again.

- **This is a reincarnation question. In the history of the planet as we know it, there has never been a higher percentage of people living above the poverty line than today. Yet, we still have a majority of the people in poverty. There are currently about 7 billion people on the planet, about 3.5 billion are poor by any measure, another 1 billion have an income below the mean income of Mexico. That leaves 2.5 billion that are relatively well off. Further some are born into dysfunctional families, communities and nations and some not.**

Yes, all of this is created by us, the whole of the drama, so to speak, or the worldwide play is created by us. And there are pockets of poverty within areas of affluence, and there are pockets of abject poverty within areas of poverty. And we choose to incarnate into these things. And so when we experience them, we experience them, because we want to experience them — again part of the life plan. But also it's all to do with really being able to recognize that although we live in poverty, we can have a life plan, which means we get out of poverty. Or we have a life plan, where we experience it and we're immersed in it.

And so we do have these pockets of things that we experience. Now at some point, there's going to be a position on the Earth, where we no longer collectively whilst incarnate recognize there's a need for everybody to be, you know, [within] a complete diversity of experience. We would all be of the same level. That's when we become more of a collective whilst incarnate, and we recognize each other's requirements for incarnation and for existence. And so when we get to that point together, there will be a common level of living quality, so to speak, if you want to call it financial independence as well.

But that is quite some time away, when we start to realize that actually we can't exist and survive by having one group of individuals being totally affluent and opulent, whereas others are digging around the dirt. There has to be a common point, where we think, Okay, I can be selfish and gain all this, but how does that work? It only helps me in this incarnation and after that, I've lost it. So what's the point? So when we start to think about this in terms of what's the point and actually, why can't we make the opportunity from my work work for others as well? And therefore, we start to work in lifting the overall living standard and quality to the same level for everybody on the Earth, then we'll start to move forwards into the next Golden Age.

(35 min) So right now, it's part of the plan to experience these things, but eventually, it will be part of the plan to remove these vast chasms of difference in living standards and qualities.

- **After an aspect completes an incarnation, does that aspect continue as a sentient entity, who then somehow plans its next incarnation or is it that the aspect is reabsorbed into its True Energetic Self (TES) and the TES determines through a new aspect what a next appropriate incarnation would be?**

Well, all this is in "The Anne Dialogues." But basically, depending upon the evolutionary level of the TES and depending upon the work that the aspects that are being individualized from itself (from the TES) have worked and contributed, that aspect can either enter into full communion or a number of different states of communion, that does include various different levels of full integration or full immersion back into the sentient energies that is the TES.

There are times, when an aspect stays external to the TES, but still in a projected and connected state. There are a lot of times, when the sentience — although it's an aspect that's in some state of communion whether it's diverse [dispersed or distributed] or compartmentalized, etc. — can choose what incarnations it's going to have or can suggest that to the True Energetic Self. Or the True Energetic Self will say, Alright, this is the experience I want to experience, therefore, I'm going to use this aspect instead.

So the individuality can be maintained or it can be totally immersed — that's the individuality of the aspect, okay. So it just depends upon the evolutionary level and what the experience is. And another way of saying it, the overall experience of that particular aspect and its expertise in certain experiences is also considered as well.

- **Regardless, it appears, at least on this planet, that the majority of aspects are chosen to live in poverty, most their entire lives. It's as if poverty is the preferred way to accrue evolutionary content — since there is so much of it (and even more in the past). Are we**

who have been born into wonderful families, communities, nations and are currently prospering, doing so because we have already experienced being poor in prior incarnations? And if so, who is the “we” here? An aspect experiencing many incarnations or our TES experiencing many incarnations via many unique aspects?

Well, basically we can move from a life of poverty to a life of absolute opulence and then back into a life of poverty. Just because we're currently enjoying an affluent life doesn't mean that we've moved away from living in poverty. So it's just a way to explain things. But if you notice, people living in poverty in a community that is in poverty, they work together much better than we do as living in affluence. So it's all about how we also work together as well.

So we might choose to live in poverty, because we want to choose to live in an environment, where people work together. And I've noticed this a lot that people work together well, when they are having to work, you know, having to rely on each other to help each other out.

- **One more question just popped into my head as I was listening once again to the last Satsanga. Trying to understand that nature of our True Energetic Self. Does our True Energetic Self experience life as we know it as an individual interacting with other True Energetic Selves within a particular frequency level?**
- **And is it aware of the aspects it has created and the real-time activities of those aspects while it is concurrently experiencing a life experience as well? Does our TES traverse the frequency levels?**

Our TES does traverse the frequencies, but well above where we are right now. It experiences individuality as we do. We are a part from our True Energetic Self, but it experiences it in a different way. The TES also experiences everything that its aspects and shards of the aspects are experiencing concurrently, and that also includes the different parallel states as well. So the TES is quite a capable part of what we are — TES being our Godhead or our Higher Self or Oversoul, it's got to be.

(40 min) So it experiences everything concurrently. So we're only experiencing one incarnation, but it's experiencing all of the incarnations that are possible from it all at the same time and all of the realities associated with those or different parallel conditions as well. So it experiences everything. So it experiences its Self experience and the collective experiences of its aspects and the shards of those aspects as well. Well, I hope that helps answer that particular question.

2. So what exactly is the Flow and how do you see the Flow? If you have intuition and a feeling about something, is that the Flow? (MS)

- **If you think you are Going with the Flow and nothing happens, but you still have the feeling you shouldn't be here, there or wherever, how does the average person recognise this? Not everyone can recognise the signs.**
- **Also if your partner is in a different space, how do you deal with Going with the Flow, or is that part of the experience?**
- **Going with the Flow in this human vessel is not straightforward without great understanding and patience. If you know you are meant to move on from a situation, but seem to be staying still, how is this going with the Flow, as there is no such thing as time?**
- **OR is it because there is no such thing as time, then we are going with the Flow?**
- **Or is it that once you have understood the experience [that] you're meant to be going through, the Flow then happens?**

In effect, as I've sort of alluded to earlier on in this particular Satsanga, when you experience resistance or friction or things being difficult, it's because you're not going with the flow. When things happen in a seamless way without resistance, then that is in effect us going with the flow and experiencing things the way we're supposed to experience it, in the right environment we're supposed to experience it with the right individuals. So it really is about using your intuition or using your gut feeling, so to speak, about really understanding what feels right, what feels wrong.

And sometimes our partners don't go with the flow. Sometimes we go in completely opposite directions, which can cause friction between two individuals. But going with the flow there with two individuals, who are at opposing ends, is actually accepting that that person isn't understanding of what that flow is, and then allowing them to go with the flow by not throwing it in their faces, so to speak, but moreover letting them accept the flow, as it happens in their way as well. So that's also going with the flow, you see.

So we may all think, Huh, he's not going with the flow or she's not going with the flow and me having to wait for them is slowing me down. Actually part of that process is that you're learning to be patient, and that the going with the flow may be going with their flow and not particularly what you think your flow is. So it's all about recognizing and understanding from a gut feeling basis or an intuitive basis what it is, what you're supposed to be doing, understanding that you're supposed to be experiencing some things.

And some of these things we get frustrated with, because we lose our patience with, because we think they should be finished now or moving forwards or we've had enough, so we throw our toys out of the [unclear?] and say, Why haven't you experienced this? Why is it taking so long? It's taking so long, because it's supposed to be taking that long, so that you experience the right experiences during that particular episode or experience within this particular incarnation.

So when things take longer, it's because we haven't finished the experience yet and we need to experience patience as well. So it's very important to recognize that the life plan and going with the flow are sort of linked together, and that when we go with the life plan, things aren't in resistance. When we get frustrated with them, fed up with them or lacking in patience with them, we can create resistance, so therefore, the flow can be interrupted.

(45 min) So the way to just go with the flow is recognize what's happening around you has happened for a reason and you deal with that. You work with it. You don't get frustrated. You don't get fed up with it. You don't think why me? You deal with it in a calm, collected manner that is associated with somebody who is evolved — and watch the flow continue. It may seem simple and too simple, but actually it's all about working with what happens around you and not being frustrated by it or annoyed by it. It's just a matter of dealing with it as it happens and that's it. And when you deal with it, as it happened, and then you can see that you're moving forwards, then you know you're in the flow. Okay.

3. Here are some questions for our next Satsanga about our lifetimes in series and in parallel and how suicide affects us. (US)

Ah, big questions.

- **Since we know that there is no such thing as time and that all lives occur in Nowness, is there a certain SEQUENCE to how our lifetimes play out, so that we can build upon**

the evolutionary content from one life to the next and the next. Otherwise, we would all be omniscient already, right?

- **For example, El Morya has incarnated as Abraham, Thomas Becket, St. Thomas More, Thomas Moore, Akbar the Great, Sri Yukteswar and other characters. These lifetimes don't have to occur in a chronological order, but DO they occur in some "evolutionary content" order?**
- **If so, what is the sequence (series) or order of these El Morya incarnations?**

There are some logical linear sequences that we have, based upon us as an incarnate aspect deciding to see the fruits of our work. So if we have a number of lives that link together, for instance, when we have back-to-back incarnations, where we have a role to play that is not specifically over one lifetime but over a number of different lifetimes that are in a linear sequence, according to our Earth understanding of progression, then El Morya, for instance, would have incarnated in various different individuals that occur in a logical time-based sequence over the history of the Earth, because he will have had a number of lives he wanted to work with a specific piece of work, which would be to help others evolve and progress.

And so what happens here is it looks as if they're going, you know, from the past up to now and up into the future in a logical sequence. But in essence, we don't need to do this sort of work in a logical way. As I've just explained, we can go from the future to the past to the now, which is all the now anyway, by the way — it's only our understanding as an incarnate being that makes us think it's the other way around. But basically it just depends upon whether we feel whether we've got a piece of work to do that means that we want to see the work from the last incarnation and how we can add to that last incarnation in the next incarnation. But there are times, where we just bounce around and it doesn't matter.

So when you see a soul that does appear to have incarnated in a logical time-based sequence, you know that soul has had a piece of work to do, that it has spread across a number of different lives. Sometimes though that work to do, sometimes you might find that there's work happening in a future time that we don't know about, or that work that's appeared in a future time is being fed back into a past time.

So although sometimes these sequences, such as El Morya, Abraham, Thomas Becket, St. Thomas More, Thomas Moore, Akbar the Great, Sri Yukteswar may appear to be in a logical sequence, it may be that actually it's only a logical sequence to our linear perception. But actually Sri Yukteswar may have gone, the El Morya being, or the being that is encountered as El Morya may have been Sri Yukteswar first. Or Sri Yukteswar, then Abraham. Or Thomas Moore, then Akbar the Great. Or Akbar the Great and then Abraham. So there's no sequence, but from our discerning perspective, they can bounce around. But in essence, if we see them in a sequence, it's because the effect is of the work they've done is being linked up by a number of different incarnations that appears to be logical in a linear way.

- **What happens in the case of a miscarriage in terms of parallels? Does that happen only in some parallel lives (e.g. 50% of them) and not in other parallels OR does it vary from case to case?**

(50 min) When there has not been an incarnation, because the aspect wanted to experience just being part of the joining of the mother with the fetus, then my understanding is that there's no parallel conditions elsewhere. The only parallel condition would be with the mother.

- **If the baby soul decides to leave through miscarriage in one parallel, what happens when that woman gets pregnant again?**

So the woman is the incarnate entity that is in different parallel conditions, and so that individual would arguably not get pregnant with that particular soul, who created the miscarriage in the rest of them, the rest of the incarnations. There is some logic to this. Now the logical mind says, Now hang about, it makes sense to be potentially you experience a miscarriage in one parallel condition but maybe not in another one. But it's all to do with the intention or the desire of the being or the entity that is in the fetus, whether it wants to incarnate or not.

If it wants to experience multiple parallel conditions, where in one parallel stream it's incarnate, and another one it's not, another one it's stillborn, or another one it died after three days of being incarnate, then that may well be experienced and there may well be different experiences of pregnancy that that woman may experience. But generally, unless there's been an agreement with the soul that is being incarnated in that mother to do those sorts of things, then generally the mother is only pregnant in one particular reality, so to speak. I hope that helps.

- **Can the SAME baby soul return to the SAME woman in another parallel scenario downstream from the miscarriage scenario?**

Yes, if it has decided to be in different levels of relationship or incarnate relationships with that woman in different parallel conditions, yes, it can. But if it hasn't decided to do that, then it won't do, no. So it's just as I've explained it in the first part.

- **OR is that soul now committed to existing in the earlier parallels, where the woman carried the fetus to term in the first place?**

Again, it depends upon whether the agreement between the incarnate individual, who is the woman, and the incarnate individual, who is baby. Usually, it's about the incarnate individual, who is the baby, who wants to either experience just one level of function of being incarnate or multiple different functions of being incarnate associated to them. So again it could decide that it only wants to experience a fetus growing for three months and then the miscarriage. Or it might want to experience all of those different things and therefore incur the different parallel conditions, where it could experience going through full term, being born and dying three days later, for instance. It could be being born and going to full adulthood. It could be dying on birth. It could be a whole bunch of different things, if it wishes to do so as well.

So it's really up to the entity as to how it wants to experience it and also invokes those different parallel opportunities as well. Something we didn't talk about in life plans, but it can also work on those as well — work on understanding the different parallel conditions, it can work on as well. So continuing this thought process...

- **In other words, can that baby soul “loop” back into the same woman to share another set of parallel lives with her, if she feels strongly connected to that particular baby soul?**

(55 min) Well, just say soul or aspect rather than baby soul, but I understand what's being said there. It wouldn't specifically be being looped back — it could go back, but that creates the parallel condition. So it's not a case of looping back, it's a case of working with the parallels rather than looping back. But then again, that would be a particular relationship that's been set up for this particular series of incarnations or not, as the case may be, with the entity that's incarnating as the baby and the entity that's being incarnated as the mother. Okay.

- **If so, the logistics of these parallel lives is really mind blowing, because we don't see any of the "event space maneuvering" going on behind the scenes!!!**

Yes, when I was looking at all the different fractals, as I was trying to answer these questions, and it was just unbelievably huge. Because we don't see any of the event space maneuvering going on behind the scenes. Exactly, I mean we don't understand in any way, shape or form the amount of work that goes on in the background and all the things that we normally understand as well. Okay, I've got a few more questions to go through and then I can hopefully go onto the meditation. It's quite a long series of questions, this is actually.

- **In “The Anne Dialogues” you said that some VERY advanced souls may commit suicide just to have the experience of the cleansing process and to create some evolutionary debt as part of their evolutionary path. But you also said it’s exceedingly rare to do that.**
- **What percentage of human souls commit suicide in at least one or more lives on their evolutionary path? Do we ALL tend to do it at some point and end up paying the evolutionary debt as a result of that act?**

My understanding is that there is...I believe from my memory in “The Anne Dialogues”...there's only one entity that's ever chosen to commit suicide to actively go into the position, where it needs to work out evolutionary debt. The rest is all being sort of things that shouldn't have happened basically.

What percentage of human souls commit suicide in at least one or more lives on their evolutionary path? Do we all tend to do it at some point and end up paying the evolutionary debt as a result of that act? I'm told that around 5% or 6% of people commit suicide — that's 5 or 6% of the souls that have incarnated that have committed suicide in one way, shape or form, which is a really high number actually and I'm a bit surprised at that. Oh no, I'm getting it wrong! It's 0.6% — sorry, but that's still very high. That's still extremely high, when you consider the billions of aspects that have incarnated — 0.6%, still very high figure.

- **Could the soul that committed suicide, for example, a grandmother reincarnate back into the SAME family line with the SAME soul blueprint to play the great granddaughter some time later?**

Bearing in mind that time doesn't exist, that's possible. But the amount of work that has to go on between the time of departure of the incarnation to the chance of reincarnating later is so significant, it's highly unlikely. But there is a possibility that that could happen, because of course time doesn't exist, so it's quite possible. Okay.

- **Karen Curry said that family energy dynamics are intergenerational, meaning that you inherit your energy blueprint from your grandparents and your children inherit their blueprint from your parents.**
- **Is this how intergenerational family dynamics are set up? Or do souls tend to go to a brand new setting in a different family line to play out the same issues that led to their suicide in the first place?**

It's only through karma between individuals that we end up working together with that individual again, or if there's something particular that we want to work with with a particular soul, that we start to work with them over multiple lives. The only thing that families pass onto each other is habits basically — desires, likes and dislikes and educational levels. The rest of the stuff is just not important at all, it doesn't happen.

So intergenerational family dynamics don't actually — they're just, you know, a random thing that happens as a result of people living in certain ways — you know, children smoke if their parent smokes, children drink or don't drink because their parents have drunk or become alcoholics. A child might have become a doctor, because their parents were doctors, for

instance. These are things that happen as a result of the aspect or soul wanting to become something and that particular family providing the road for them to do that.

(1 hr) And so the way in which that incarnate entity develops as an incarnate entity is relevant to the family. It's not something that it brings in from a previous incarnation generally. What it will bring in from a previous incarnation is basically the skill sets that it had gained in previous incarnations associated with what it wants to experience now. But it also brings in skill sets from previous incarnations outside of the Earth sometimes — in fact, quite a lot actually thinking about it. But also on top of that, there are experiences it wants to experience, so it's just a blank page. So we have to look at it from those perspectives and understand that the intergenerational dynamics don't do a lot in terms of how they affect the incarnate aspect or soul, except within that particular incarnation and that's it. Okay, right, I hope that helps. Two more questions. One is fairly quick I feel.

4. This is not really a question, but could you give us a report (at the Satsanga) as to how we are doing vibrationally and are we moving up or are we staying the same or are we going down? (DC)

Well, the lady who transcribes for us, she asked that question not so long ago, so I can give you the answer to that fairly quickly. Well, the answer was in the 22nd of August and where at that point in time, we were going to bottom out, but not go much lower than frequency level 3.13, so to speak, and then we'll go up again. But my understanding is that we had gone higher than sort of 3.15 and we had gone up to about 3.70. Then we dropped down, basically it's because of the things that have been happening around us.

The sawtooth profile that I saw, it's a bit like a big wood saw, like a pit wood saw, where you get little teeth on top of big teeth. And so we've been up and down some of the little teeth and now we've gone down one of the big teeth in terms of the profile. But my understanding is we're not going to go much lower than 3.13. A couple of years ago we were at 3.70, which is very close to the fourth frequency level. But when we dropped down to this 3.13 level, we will start to move upwards, and I felt that that's about where we are now actually about 3.13.

And I'm getting the feeling that round about October — we're sort of bottomed out now, I'm just getting the feeling of where we are...yeah, we've bottomed out now. We're sort of moving along the bottom of the curve and I'm seeing us around...I've got a date, but I'm not going to give a date, but it's this sort of three quarters of the way through October is where we're going to start to move up the frequencies again. Because there's going to be quite a bit of common sense happening in various different quarters around the world, and so we're going to start moving upwards again. So right now we're around 3.13, we've bottomed out, and we're going to start to move upwards again towards the three quarters of the way through October — as I said, you can work out what three quarters is from there.

Okay, so I hope that answers that question for you. I don't like to use the points, but the "3 point something" or the "4 point something," but it does give us an idea of sort of where we are, when it comes to becoming associated with a whole frequency, because you can be at 3.99, but it's only when you're on 4.0 that the big things happen. You actually move, you know, physically move from one frequential level to another frequential level. So you actually sort of zone out or stop being visible or communicating with or even be touchable, for instance, or perceived on the third frequency level, when you move from 3.99 to 4.0, for instance. Of course, from 4.99 to 5.0 is a similar sort of thing.

(1:05) The last question is from AB and I want to answer this question and then I want to get straight into the meditation. And this is a really good question actually.

5. I hope you can clarify for me the crucifixion of Jesus Christ. If I remember correctly, In “The Origin Speaks,” you describe how the crucifixion did not occur, and in fact the event was a type of illusion that Jesus himself, along with his disciples, were able to create via group meditation. (AB)

• I ask because while reading “Autobiography of a Yogi”, Paramahansa Yogananda...

I have a big link with Yogananda, so I’m interested to answer this question.

- ...Yogananda visits a Saint [Therese Neumann] who does not eat, but who also visually re-experiences the actual crucifixion of Jesus Christ, including his labored walk to the crucifixion site. Paramahansa Yogananda described tears of blood coming from her eyes during this trance, and it is something she experiences weekly I believe.**
- Yogananda also expounds on the crucifixion himself making me believe he thought it to be authentic as well. This is also a central point to the several versions of Christianity as well as the religious world in general, so I was hoping you could clarify what happened, and if it were simply an illusion, why the reality of the crucifixion remains upheld even by the most spiritually advanced among us?**

My understanding is and, as I was reading the question in the first place, is that it’s very much correct that it was an illusion. But the illusion was so good that it has left a huge memory, which of course has been augmented by various different religions over the years, that an individual of note was crucified and that individual of note was capable of working with higher frequencies.

The reality of the situation with those who were immersed in the illusion is that it happened. But the reality of the situation for those who were outside of the illusion is that it didn’t happen. So if you think of it in terms of those who are part of the illusion and those who aren’t part of the illusion, then you start to see two different realities there. One reality where Christ was crucified, and one reality where he wasn’t crucified. The reality where he was crucified was created by Jesus and his disciples to enable him to move out of that environment and to bring closure to a level of antagonism between various different individuals within Judea, etc. and the Romans and the Jews and everything else that was going on at that time.

And so the feeling of that state of beingness would have been experienced on a massive level by everybody concerned, and so it would have been experienced like a true reality. And this is what this lady is logging into. Yogananda, at the point of writing this, wouldn’t have discerned it or probably wouldn’t have wanted to illustrate that he understood what was really going on, because he had to work with these religions. He had to work with Christianity, he has to work with the Hindus, he has to work with the Jews, he has to work with Muslims, etc. to help create a truly universal system that was acceptable by all faiths.

If you remember, Paramahansa Yogananda created a church for all religions, so he had to make sure that he wasn’t upsetting anybody. So he wouldn’t, even if he knew what was going on, he wouldn’t have broadcasted that, because he knew that it would have been detrimental to the work he was doing. And so therefore, sometimes we are a bit “economical” with the truth, so to speak, to allow a bigger picture to operate — the bigger picture being from Yogananda’s perspective his work, which has been very, very well received, widely received and has been very beneficial to many of his followers.

So in that respect, I feel that Yogananda fully — in fact, I’m getting an image of him nodding at me now and saying, I understood that sometimes you have to work with what’s there. This lady, he’s just telling me now, this lady was logging into the energy associated with the feeling of the loss of such an individual. And so she was feeling the loss, not just the local loss of those

individuals at that time, but the loss of every individual, who has incarnated between then and now as well.

(1h10) And so what we've got here is a really interesting individual, who's worked out through yoga that you can work purely in the energetic and doesn't need to eat, but also she's getting energy from the reality that was created by Jesus then to create this crucifixion, to create this image of the crucifixion that was an illusion of the crucifixion.

So if you think about that, then from what she's experiencing is that she's experiencing the loss of all these countless millions of individuals over the years. But she's also experiencing the loss that Jesus felt while having to do that illusion, having to stop after only three years his ministry, because he was advanced beyond comprehension to these people, and they couldn't cope with him. So she's also experiencing the loss of him having to create that illusion, so that he could continue to do some of his work covertly. I'm being told, he worked with Babaji in those covert years as well wherever he traveled around the world. But he never created the same level of "noise" so to speak, or radical changes of thought process ever again, because he realized that it was too much for people and there was too much resistance in certain levels.

So my understanding is that Yogananda understood it was an illusion. He didn't want to broadcast it, because it was going against the potential...it would have created a problem with his own work. The lady is tapping into the energy that is associated with that being that is Jesus. She's experiencing not just the loss or the images that were needed to be created, but the global loss of an entity, who was lost through illusion, but not in actuality. And a loss for the world by not taking on board Jesus' ideas where it could have been, she's taking on board that loss as well. But also she's being able to work with the energies associated with Jesus as well to be able to create that condition, where she doesn't need to eat any more as well.

So the loss that she's experiencing is a global loss based upon what could have been, and the loss of what Jesus felt by having to create the illusion to allow his continued work but in a more covert way. So it's a different way of understanding the loss. Okay, so I hope that answers the question. It's a bit complicated and I don't think I've described it particularly well. And the tears of blood were...that's a metaphoric statement basically, that is she's been experiencing, because that is the level of negative energy that was being experienced by Jesus at that time. And again so that was part of the tears of blood — the tears of blood are, you know, we're crying for the loss of the world and we've lost ourselves, our blood, the blood of Jesus through its having to create this illusion to move out of the public eye, so to speak.

I don't think I've explained that very well to be honest, but never mind. It is a very difficult thing to understand that things, that are understood metaphorically, are also understood by individuals, who decide not to broadcast this stuff, because it can be damaging to their work as well. And that's totally understandable. Totally understandable. And actually, there's a lot of things that are held back from the common people, because it would cause problems. If we all found out that, for instance, the human body is harvested for food — I'm not saying it is, but from different alien races, and if that was certainly made worldwide public knowledge, what would happen there? We would be abhorred, wouldn't we?

So it's not a case that that's happening, but it's just that it gives you an idea of what can happen, if we know things that are kept covertly and responsibly maintained in the background. Because sometimes, if we know too much of the real truth, then institutions and organizations that would have been based on an untruth, the destruction of those could be more detrimental than the maintenance of those. So that's a way to think about it.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:15) Okay, meditation on contacting our guides and helpers. Very simple meditation. Please download the high quality [MP3 File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:15:15).

(1:26) Closing comments: That's the end of the September Satsanga. Thank you for sending your questions in and being patient about listening to all of the sometimes extended answers I've given to very short questions, although some of these short questions are really good and do create the need to channel information on the spot.

So thank you again to Kevin for broadcasting this when he does, and I'm looking forward to the next Satsanga, which will be towards the end of October, of course — and I'm just having a look at when that will be in October, let's have a look. I'll have to broadcast it later (I was going to sign into my Google account and it wants me to put my email or password in, we don't have time for that). Okay, so I'll give the next date (Saturday, October 27, 2018) in the email that will go out and I shall also give it to the lady that transcribes it, so it will be at the bottom of the transcription.

Thank you for listening, thank you all for listening to me. The last Satsanga, by the way, will be the last Saturday of October, so that will something that you can look out for. Thank you very much. God's love to you all, Source's love to you all. And don't forget to be in the flow. Use your intuition. Don't get impatient and just be calm and deal with things, as they present themselves to you, because we've asked them to be presented to us. And know it's all part of the life plan. Goodbye to you all and looking forward to working with you again in October. END

August 25, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga on the 25th of August 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show and I thank Kevin again for his diligent work in exposing the greater reality and in helping to do that placing the recordings of the World Satsanga on his YouTube channel, which is where he presents his The Moore Show and MooreTalk.

Okay, so we’ve got a lot to go through today, it’s almost normal actually. We’ve got my talk on “The Evolutionary Cycle and the New Earths/Ascension,” and then I’ve got a lot of questions, an awful lot of questions to go through, so we might not be able to go through them all. And also a meditation that releases links that stop us from moving forwards in our incarnation.

Part 1. Lecture on “The Evolutionary Cycle and the New Earths/Ascension”

So let’s look at this evolutionary cycle first. It’s a fairly simple thing. We all participate in the evolutionary cycle from an overall perspective, so therefore, we have our own evolutionary cycle that we are working through. Now an evolutionary cycle is something that the Source Entity, our creator, our God enters into to help its creator, the Origin, to evolve. As the Source Entity evolves, so does the Origin. As we evolve, so does our True Energetic Self [Higher Self/ Oversoul/Godhead] evolve and so does the Source Entity evolve and so does the Origin.

So everything that is being done or learned, experienced creates evolution. And the evolutionary cycle is associated with how we move through those frequencies associated with the multiversal environment that our Source created for us to work as smaller individualized units of itself to investigate itself and know itself better, and therefore, evolve as a result of that.

So an evolutionary cycle going from the top down can be experienced in sort of this way. The Source Entity along with the other Source Entities are within an area of, shall I say, the volume of the Origin’s polyomniscient sentient self-awareness that it’s aware of, but doesn’t know the exact detail of. Now a lot of people say, Well, how can The All There Is, the ultimate creator not know itself and not know all of itself?

Well, clearly, the point in our existence that we’re working with, then that is the case. But if you go through event space and you go to different event spaces, you’ll find a position, where the Origin knows everything about itself. But where we are right now, we are contributing towards that ability for it to know itself in totality, certainly within this particular area of its polyomniscient sentient self-awareness.

So a Source Entity moves into a part of this volume of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness and its sentience occupies the energy that is appropriate for its sentience, and so it becomes a combination of sentience and energy. This is basically what our True Energetic Selves are as well — sentience with a body of energy associated with it — and when it creates a smaller version of itself, a smaller aspect or a soul, that’s also sentience, a smaller version of its own sentience or a smaller portion of its sentience assigned to a body of energy, a smaller body of energy.

So this body of energy becomes the Source, and in this particular evolutionary cycle, it decided to separate out half of itself to create an environment based upon its own structure. It also created countless billions of us, smaller individualized units of itself in various levels of genre of sentience, which in my understanding and if you read the books, you’ll find out was a little bit of

a random condition that wasn't exactly perfect. But because it wasn't perfect, it could be classified as being perfect. You have to sort of look at these things in all sorts of different ways. It created all the smaller versions of itself to investigate this part of itself that's assigned to be used for investigative purposes for experiencing, learning and evolving.

And so the multiverse is created and we populate it. The multiverse (for those of you, who don't know) is created through twelve full dimensions. And each of the full dimensions — apart from the first full dimension, which occupies the lowest frequencies or is where the lowest frequencies are positioned within — split out into three subdimensional components. And each subdimensional component splits out into twelve frequency levels or frequency bands.

And each of these frequency bands or frequency levels in essence creates the ability for a self-contained, simultaneous [environment] — not parallel, parallelism is something else, which we haven't got time for; I can explain it maybe in another lecture — [each frequency band] contains these individualized simultaneously occurring universal environments that we can work with.

(5 min) The first full dimension splits out into three subdimensional components, but because it contains all these low frequencies, it collapses back into one “composite subdimension,” which only allows twelve frequencies to be created. And those twelve frequencies individually or in any other combination, other than all together, cannot create a universal environment. So that's why the physical universe in its entirety is the only universe that has twelve frequencies associated with it. Every other universe has one frequency level or frequency band associated with it.

So the evolutionary cycle for us is for us to experience all of the frequencies and everything that we can do [to] experience [it] from an environmental perspective or interactive perspective with other incarnate or otherwise entities within the multiverse, and how we interact with those entities and the environment as well. So that means that everything that we're experiencing on Earth with all of the various different things that we do: we go to work, we have play time, we have times where we have bad times, good times, experiences, physical ailments, physical success — all these different things are all part of the experience of a particular frequential condition within the physical universe. And also we have those similar sorts of things that we experience in the multiverse in its totality.

And so as we experience things, we learn, we evolve and we progress, and so that larger part of us that is the first individualization from the Source, our True Energetic Self, starts to move upwards in frequencies associated with the multiversal environment. And as it moves up the frequencies, it also moves into different universal environments. So we have two conditions in terms of the ability to experience, learn and evolve by our True Energetic Self experiencing any of the frequencies, and therefore, any of the universes within the multiverse in a completely random way. But we have a linear way of evolving from an evolutionary perspective.

So the multiverse creates two conditions: (1) it's a measure of evolution depending upon where our True Energetic Self is, and (2) it's a condition, where we experience it in any way, shape or form we can do and that includes incarnation as well within the physical universe. The other universes don't need incarnation to experience them, because the physical universe being so low frequency has to be experienced in the way that it presents itself. So to be able to experience it in this particular way, we have to experience all of the things that are relevant to this universe, which includes things like resistance, inability to communicate, the need to acquire a body, a form to be able to interact with that environment as well.

So for us the evolutionary cycle is to move through (through experience) all the frequencies with our True Energetic Self that the multiverse can create. So the multiverse has 408 frequencies, but only 397 universes associated with it, and so we have to experience all of those. Now when we have experienced all of those, we come to the end of our evolutionary cycle and we

recommune in totality. What we can do in terms of recommuning with our True Energetic Self along the way, or we can choose to commune with our True Energetic Self, become one with our True Energetic Self in totality. And our True Energetic Self can also do the same thing to really enter into communion with the Source as well.

So at the end of this evolutionary cycle we can choose to go into various different states of communion with Source. Now when all of those True Energetic Selves that the Source has created go into communion, then that particular evolutionary cycle is finished for all those smaller, individualized units of Source, and therefore, the Source itself.

(10 min) So what happens then is that the Source then decouples its sentience from that body of energy that it has commandeered that's within the Origin, and it then moves to another location within the Origin and recommands an appropriate level of energy that is associated with its sentience and creates whatever it wants to create to be able to experience those energies. It may create a new version of a multiverse. It may not create a multiverse, it may do something else.

In the past two evolutionary cycles, I'm told this is the third evolutionary cycle, and each evolutionary cycle by the way is a faster progression from the previous one, I'm told. So we are moving through the evolutionary cycle much faster than we did on the second evolutionary cycle, which was much faster than the first evolutionary cycle. And so each evolutionary cycle allows us to move through it quite quickly, you know, in a faster way, because we experience, learn and evolve, of course. So the evolutionary cycle that would be created next in the fourth evolutionary cycle, we'll be going through much quicker than we are now.

But going back to the Source, it commandeers another body of energy and it will create whatever it needs to create to allow it to evolve by experiencing those energies and the structure of those energies that are associated with its capability of being associated with the structure of the Origin, and the ability for it to separate out parts of itself to allow it to experience those parts as well.

And so the overall expression of evolution is that us, on behalf of the Source, experience everything associated with the possibilities and capabilities of the structure, of the energy that the Source's sentience has commandeered. And when all of that has been experienced by all of us, on behalf of the Source, but it's also doing it itself, then it moves to a different [area]. It decouples its sentience and reassigns it to another area of energy within the Origin. And this is the evolutionary cycle, it keeps on going and keeps on going and keeps on going.

All of the Sources do this as well until all of the area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness has been mapped out. And then the Origin itself can move onto its next level of awareness and start to work on that, which I'm told is a significant power — I think it's the power of twelve per level it moves up. So every time we move up a different level, for instance, from full dimensions to zones, that's to the power of twelve larger in terms of volume.

So when you get to the twelfth level of structure — and I'd suggest that to understand those levels of structure, you read "The Origin Speaks" — that it moves into a completely new group of twelve, which would be again another level of the power of twelve above the existing group of twelve. And it keeps on going and keeps on going. And the way that we experience, learn and evolve and go through the evolutionary cycle will change appropriately. So that's what the evolutionary cycle is. I mean obviously, we can keep on going and keep on going and keep on going for as long as possible. From our perspective, it's just impossible to understand how long it takes to go through an evolutionary cycle, but in essence when we're disincarnate, we can see that actually it's not so long. It's just that it seems like a long period, so to speak, when we are incarnate.

Okay, so to sort of supplement this, the “New Earth” that Dolores Cannon talked about vs. ascension are sort of linked into it, so to speak. Because while we’re incarnate and we work on ourselves and we evolve, we start to ascend the frequencies whilst we’re incarnate. That means that we can use a higher frequency body whilst incarnate. And so we start to move up the frequencies and we gain more functionality, more ability to experience things, more connectivity, more ability to work on different things, we get more higher frequency and we start to move up the frequencies again.

So in terms of the New Earth — what does this mean? Dolores [Cannon] talked about two different Earths — that people would stay on one Earth, if they didn’t work on themselves, and those who worked on themselves and evolved, those spiritual individuals (not all people are spiritual, who think they’re spiritual) would move into the New Earth. And those, who were left behind on the old Earth would still evolve, but they would eventually come across to the New Earth.

(15 min) But what is this old and New Earth? Well, in my understanding the Earth is a panfrequency body. It’s one of a small number of planets, galaxies, etc. suns that are expressed throughout all the frequencies associated with the physical universe. And so it’s seen on frequency level 1, 2, 3, 4...right up to 12. Well, where we are right now is the third frequency level — mankind calls it the “third dimension,” but my understanding is that we’re in frequencies, not dimensions. Although we are in dimensions, the dimensions themselves are much larger pieces of structure than what mankind thinks of being a dimension. So a full dimension is two levels above frequency, which is two levels above what mankind thinks the dimensions are.

So from our perspective, when we evolve as an incarnate being, that is we’re a sentient entity, a smaller sentient entity created through individualization of sentience and energy from our True Energetic Self projected into a physical form to experience, learn and evolve by experiencing the low frequency environment in the way it’s supposed to be experienced, we can also increase our frequency as well as a result of this work. And so the old Earth would be the Earth that’s existing within the first three frequencies.

And as we move up through the frequencies, we start to move into a different condition. That different condition is the old Earth plus that which is represented on the next frequency upwards. So the old Earth is in the first three frequencies and the New Earth is in the fourth frequency. So as we work on ourselves and we rise up through the frequencies, we start to experience different levels of functionality, different levels of ability, different levels of communicative ability with our True Energetic Self, we start to move up the frequencies again, so it’s like an upward spiral.

So when we move into the fourth frequency, we start to experience things that are represented on the fourth frequency that we can’t see with our physical eyes or perceive with our spiritual eye unless we’re trained into doing it. And certainly mankind’s detecting machines, such as telescopes, ultraviolet and infrared detection is based upon the visual range of the human eye, so even those things don’t see what’s in the next frequency. So the New Earth is basically the old Earth plus that which can be seen on the fourth frequency.

Now individuals, who ascend into the fourth frequency sort of disappear or zone out of the visible range of those on the third frequency level and also the perceptual range as well. So those on the fourth frequency can’t be seen or detected by those on the third frequency, but those on the fourth frequency can see those on the fourth and the third. And so the New Earth is the fourth frequency. However, we can continue to progress through incarnation and through evolution to be able to use other bodies or other vehicles of higher frequency. And we can also work on our human body and ascend into the next level, so we can ascend to the fifth

frequency, which is a New Earth in comparison to the fourth frequency, which will become for those who have gone to the fourth frequency an old Earth.

So then we start to see that there's more than one New Earth, and that a New Earth is basically what is represented on another frequency plus the old frequencies, and also the ability to communicate with our True Energetic Self and the rest of the universal environment or the Source as well, whilst associated with our frequency level whilst we are incarnate. And so we gain extra functionality as well. So things like telepathy, creativity, telekinesis, these all become second nature and normal sensory abilities and normal functions.

So those in the fifth frequency can see those in the fourth and third frequency, but those in the fourth frequency can't see those in the fifth. Those in the third frequency can't see those in the fourth. And so this progression up the frequencies continues with those on the sixth can see those on the fifth, fourth and third, and those on the fifth can't see those on the sixth. And so each one is a New Earth, a progression, an evolution and an increase in the finitude of frequency above the other. And so you start to see that there's not just one New Earth, there are basically the fourth, fifth, sixth, seventh, eighth, ninth, tenth, eleventh, twelfth — there are nine New Earths. So there are ten Earths in total, because the first three frequencies are necessary to create the gross physical, so to speak, that's one Earth. Then you have every representation of what's on the Earth at the different frequencies from the fourth frequency up to the twelfth.

(20 min) So the New Earth is progressive. We can continue to move up to different levels of frequential representation depending upon which frequency we are on. And so that's ascension basically. It's just us working on ourselves moving up the frequencies. It's unlikely however that we'll move up more than one frequency in one particular incarnation. Although there are individuals, who potentially could do this, but they are very, very far and few between.

So that's basically what sort of ascension is from a very high level perspective and how it affects this New Earth and what the New Earth is. Now if you look at it from a different perspective, when mankind uses its telescopes to see what's out in the universe, we see lots of blackness and the odd dot of brightness or whiteness, and each of those whitenesses is a galaxy and we've got billions of galaxies in the physical universe. So it looks like it's mostly empty.

But mankind knows through its science that the universe is held together in some way, shape or form. But how is it held together? It's mostly empty, because that's all we can see on the third level. And so they created something rather dramatically called "dark matter," which holds it all together. It's dark, because the space between galaxies is dark, so it's hardly creative or hardly inventive. But if they were to go to the twelfth frequency level, they would see that the universe is mostly bright or light, because everything is expressed on that twelfth frequency level, so there wouldn't be any dark spots. So therefore, they'd have to say it's held together with "light matter" — just a little bit of a joke on my part there. ;)

But just to say that just because there is nothing there from what we can detect, it doesn't mean there isn't anything there. Because when you go to the fourth level and use your telescopes, you'd see more galaxies that start to become manifest on the fourth frequency, because it's the fourth frequency plus the third frequency. Go up to the fifth frequency, you'd see more planets and galaxies manifest on that level, because it's the combination of the fifth frequency, fourth frequency and third frequency.

Okay, so that's today's lecture and I hope that's been useful to you all. It's a very useful thing to know that actually ascension and the New Earth is achievable by everybody, and everybody will go through this process eventually. And that it's not specifically a New Earth in a different location within a different galaxy, it's the same Earth, just a different frequency level associated with the Earth.

Okay, so let's go over the questions and there's lots of them — we'll see how we go. I'll read the questions out and excuse me, if I get a little bit flustered, because sometimes I have to read the sentence two or three times to get the actual meaning associated with the question.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Given that we are all aspects of our True Energetic Selves (TES), who in turn are aspects of Source Entity One (SE1), who in turn is an aspect of the Origin. What is it about the Origin that gives rise to such a dysfunctional body of low frequency humans, where all of the enlightened masters have to keep reminding us to stop hating one another and start loving one another — doesn't appear to speak to well of the Origin, who must have this dysfunction within itself in order for it to manifest so freely on this plane. (WP)

- **A simpler way to ask this is: Why has the Origin given birth to this dysfunctional human race — to accrue evolutionary content doesn't seem like a satisfactory answer?**

Basically, what we create is up to us, and what we create in terms of whether we classify it as being "good" or "bad" is simply a function of how we want to express and experience things. So eventually we will move away from this creating dysfunctional badness or crime or murder or abject poverty vs. abject wealth, because we'll start to see the futility of it all. This is why we're allowed to do this, because we are allowed to experience wrongness, so we can put it right. And we have to experience rightness, so we understand what wrongness is. And so it's all part of experiencing from an individualized free will perspective anything that we create and be responsible for it and experience it.

(25 min) And so this level of experience is also important, not just for us, our True Energetic Selves and Source, but it's also important for the Origin as well. Because if we experience just the nice bits, it would be a completely dysfunctional level of evolution. It would be biased to one side rather than being holistic. So that's why the Origin lets us get on with it and it's why the Source lets us get on with it and everything else. So it's really a case of we create what we create, because at some point it's necessary for us to create it. It creates balance within our evolutionary cycle.

- **If everyone is here in this incarnation to learn within the life plan that they developed prior to incarnating and given that about half of the world population is poor, is charitable giving appropriate? Are we not interfering with their life plan by so doing? And no amount of charitable giving will overcome this massive state of poverty.**
- **For example, while living in Brazil, I would routinely give money to the same child begging on the same street corner each day. I asked him what he does with the money, he said he gives it to his father who buys alcohol. I asked him what happens if you don't give the money to your father, he said he beats me?**

Charitable giving has to be given with an understanding that it may be misused. If you see somebody, who you know will benefit from the money and the child benefits, because the father doesn't beat him, that's a good reason to give charitable money. If it's the case that you give the money to somebody on the street and then they very quickly go away and buy drugs, maybe you're giving them an opportunity to have the drugs but to see the futility in having the drugs.

If you're in India, for instance, and you give the child money, it doesn't really do anything, because it gets absorbed, maybe it gets stolen from bigger children or maybe it's taken by the family and gets used properly. You never know. So you have to be discerning and use your intuition as to what's going to be the most useful way of giving. Sometimes giving pencils to

Third World country inhabitants is good. Giving things that they can use in school, things that they can use to help them make their life better is a way of doing it, not specifically money. So charities don't always do the right thing and giving charitably isn't always the right thing to do, if it's done in the wrong way.

So we have to look at the situation that we're potentially going to be charitable with and look at how best to be charitable. That doesn't always mean it's money, it could be objects as well. It could be clothes, food, something that gives shelter, like tents, those sort of things. So use your intuition on that, but also recognize that sometimes these big charities absorb a lot of money in administration, which isn't good either. So I tend to give to smaller charities that I know are going to use the money properly, because they're small and they need the money, things like animal sanctuaries and those sorts of things.

- **Why is the wisdom that you and others bring forth to the human race such a deep dark secret over the centuries? Why have the masses been and continue to be so dull as to readily accept stultifying religious beliefs or no beliefs at all and ignore the teachings of Jesus, Buddha, etc.?**
- **It is curious that the human race for the past three hundred and fifty years has come to accept that the earth revolves around the sun - but when it comes to knowing who we are, has made very little progress.**

It's all to do with the evolutionary levels of those individuals, who are incarnating. And so the higher up the frequencies we are, the more open we are to understanding the greater reality. And so those who are truth seekers are, for want of a better word, able to understand and work with these different understandings. The vast majority of incarnate individuals are immersed in their incarnation, and so [they] can be attracted to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and they get obviously that is a karmic function.

And so really it's to do with the fact that the vast majority of those who are incarnate are in a fully immersed incarnation, and therefore, get affected by this egoic process that happens as a function of us being almost totally cut off from our True Energetic Selves and having almost zero communicative ability whilst we are incarnate. And so we create this personality, this ego, which is totally associated with the incarnate body making us, as sentient energy projected as a smaller individualized unit from our True Energetic Selves, start to think that we are the human body. So that's why basically.

(30 min) When people are immersed and to the point of the ego being the primary method of thinking, experiencing and evolving, then we start to forget who and what we are and we believe that we're just the human body, and we behave in a very selfish fashion as a result of that. And that's why such open thinking and such expansive thinking is ignored, because it doesn't help people from a physical perspective. It helps them from a spiritual perspective and the ego can't really work with that, because it doesn't benefit it at all.

Although when we progress up the frequencies, the ego starts to dissolve, because we start to realize who and what we are. We start to become more expansive. We start to be able to communicate with those individuals on higher frequencies and we start to be able to communicate in a more coherent fashion with our True Energetic Self and the Source as well. And so the ego disappears, it starts to dissolve. So the ego has a big part to play in keeping us in the low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, and therefore, in a position, where we ignore the teachings of those, who are exposing us to who and what we really are. Okay, thank you for those questions, excellent questions.

2. When humans ascend to or incarnate on higher frequency Earths, how does that affect our individuated consciousness? (US)

- **Do we still have our individualized free will on the New Earths at FB 4 and at FB 5 or even higher? Will we retain our individualized free will all the way up to FB12 in some form as an ongoing new experiment in self-responsibility?**
- **OR will we function as a group mind at some point? At that point, are we any different from the galactic races that operate as separately together collectives at every level?**
- **Do the collectives working in our universe get bigger in size (with more entities), when they operate at higher frequency levels (e.g. group size at FB 9 vs. FB 12)?**
- **Does the composition of the collectives change from say, a single galactic race at FB 4 or FB 5 to a mixture of galactic races at FB 6 or FB 7 or higher?**
- **OR can they choose to work together or make alliances or councils at any level?**

Well, as we ascend the frequencies and go through the different frequencies associated with the Earth, our individual consciousness becomes more connected, so to speak. The sentience that is able to access higher levels of communicative ability with the True Energetic Self (Higher Self, Godhead or Oversoul or whichever you want to call it, it all means the same thing) and we are able to gain access to higher functions. But more importantly, we would still maintain our individualized free will. The more we work on ourselves, the more we justify individualized free will, so it will be with us all the way through the different frequency bands. That's if we incarnate on the Earth.

If we decided at some point collectively through incarnation that we prefer to be working in a communal or collective sense, then we will do. But that would be part of our individualized free will, so we'd still have individualized free will, but that free will would be, for want of a better word, individually directed towards working with every other incarnate entity that has individualized free will for the benefit of the whole of those collective incarnate entities rather than for the benefit of the one. That's a more evolved level.

So we may go to a point, where we have a more group mind, but that will only be a function of us moving through the frequencies and becoming more connected with each other, more obviously connected and more intuitively connected and more telepathically connected, and so we'll start to operate more as one body, rather than lots of little bodies, lots of little sentience bodies. So increasing up the frequencies will by default make us more directed towards working as a collective, although we'll still have individualized free will.

(35 min) Other entities within the physical universe have different types of will: collective will, hive-like mind will or individualized [sentience] whilst still having collective will as well. So it's really a case of the Earth is one way we're experiencing, learning and evolving through individualized free will, but the other bodies within [this universe], the other incarnate vehicles that we use have different types of will associated to them, more collective, to be honest.

Individualized free will is reserved for the Earth. And when it becomes obvious that through individualized free will, we start to think, behave and act in a way, which is concurrent with higher frequency existence, then it's going to be seen that individualized free will is a powerful vehicle for evolution (from an evolutionary perspective, progression) and will then be, if you like, disseminated through the other vehicles that are in the physical universe as well. So they will all have individualized free will as well, but that will be quite a long way away.

And in general, any councils or alliances that are made within the rest of the physical universe are made through the understanding that collectivity works. It works for the benefit of the individual, it works for the benefit of the collective. And so collectives will work with other

collectives and they will work in ways of governance that are associated with one collective working with another collective. But that on Earth hasn't happened yet and it will happen later, much, much later. But that will be, when we realize that we can work individually but together. So we will be collectively together but individually collectively together as well.

- **You haven't told us much about galactic history, except that most of what we're told is inaccurate. Wendy Kennedy said the Earth experiment is really about trying to resolve some of the cosmic dramas individually (with free will in one-on-one relationships, i.e. with your spouse, children, neighbor, boss, etc.) that couldn't be resolved by the various galactic races that were fighting each other and blowing up planets in the process. Please elaborate. When we hear about galactic wars, at what frequency level(s) do they occur? (US)**

Personally I don't feel the need to dwell on things that are part of the third frequency level. I personally like to work on things that are higher frequency. So things about galactic councils, Arcturians, Pleiadians, Sirians, etc. etc., I find this as being of not much interest to me and that's to me. So those incarnate entities that have had skirmishes with each other, wars against each other tend to be in the first three frequencies. They would be on the third frequency, where we are now, because they are also working in a more selfish way, even if it's collective.

So they will be like one hive of wasps or insects working on eradicating another group of insects or wasps that are in their patch or an area or a patch that they want to move into. So it's all about expanding the area that a particular group of incarnate entities want to work within, so to speak, and that's why there's conflict there, because they're not in a frequency, where they can understand the bigger picture. So they collectively understand a smaller picture and want to make their smaller picture a bit bigger for themselves, but in terms of the volume of space that they occupy, rather than their level of understanding associated with who and what they are as an incarnate being.

(40 min) So maybe there's a need at some point to go into sort of galactic history, but the Earth experiment...for me, I don't quite...I think Wendy Kennedy has got a reasonable comment there, but I think that's to do with working with free will and the individuals, who also have free will within this low frequency environment is part of it, part of working with the interaction of the individuals, and working with the interactions of those individuals within the environment that we're also interacting within. So I suppose it is about resolving cosmic dramas, so to speak, but that's just one small way of looking at it.

The Earth experiment is about working with individualized free will and realizing that individualized free will is a very powerful tool when working together for the benefit of all, rather than the benefit of one, and that's what my understanding of the Earth experiment is. And that overall umbrella of description, so to speak, would also encompass the words that Wendy Kennedy has espoused and talked about as well. So it's like a very, very small subsection of a much bigger level of understanding. Thank you for those questions.

- **Would you please give us an update on where we are collectively in frequency now? Are we past the unexpected dip and moving back up now? Do you have any updates on the White Children, who are supposed to come and lift our frequency?**

We are bottoming out. My understanding is frequently we've dropped down a rather large sawtooth. If you remember from the previous Satsangas, I've talked about our average is moving up in terms of our frequency. But along the average, there's little peaks and troughs, ups and downs that look like a sawtooth profile. But what I've recently noticed is that sawtooth profile also has deep sawtooth profiles as well. So it's a little bit like an old fashioned woodsaw,

the big bowsaw, the pitsaw that we used to have, where one person would stand on top of the pit, one at the bottom of the pit and you'd saw along the log with this huge saw and it would have lots of little teeth on a big tooth. And what we've done is we've gone down the trough of a big tooth. My understanding is that we'll get towards the end of that big drop round about the end of August, middle of September and then we'll stay there for a bit, probably about six months, I'm being told, before we start to come up the other side. So it's going to be probably something like March-April we'll start to see us moving up the frequencies again next year. Okay, so that answered that part of the question.

I have no other updates on the White Children, although I did have an email from somebody, a young person, who was sort of indicating that they thought they were one of the White Children — and my understanding is that a White Child would not think in that way. That's an egotistical thought process. So I didn't respond to that individual, because I thought that the individual themselves was, for want of a better word, slightly unstable spiritually. And so although they said they could take the words that they weren't one of these White Children, I think it would have been detrimental to have said that to them personally, so I avoided that response.

But my understanding is that I've actually not got more information on the White Children right now. I'm just going to ask a question... I'm just being told there's one about to be born in an area like Nicaragua. It's about, just seeing if it's six to seven months away from being born, and that will be one of the quantitative children — one of those leaders, who has a lot of followers, so to speak, so it's one of the quantitative children. And it's going to be a girl — I'm just being shown here looking very Nicaraguan. So there we are, that's the latest information, hot off the spiritual press, so to speak. But that's it.

(45 min) I mean I need to sort of remember this myself actually, because there's only a couple of others I know about, and the one was in Hawaii, one's in China, and the one isn't born yet, but that will be in the UK in London. So that's the latest information right now. Thank you very much for those questions.

3. Not a long time ago you spoke about Djwahl Khul as an ascended master channeled by Alice Bailey. I did some research on Bailey and spent time reading some parts of the Djwahl Khul books? (D@L)

- **There are some accusations on Bailey and Mr. Khul, they could be justified or not. I don't know, so I spend time reading Djwahl Khul.**
- **I feel the material is complex, comes from a evolved being, but Djwahl doesn't give me the sense of being a benevolent, loving master. I have the feeling many statements are confusing, not helpful. He starts to speak about something and doesn't gives clear explanations. There is a mixing of spirituality and politics, strange statements about the nuclear energy, strange ways of describing some ascended masters. There are some comments, which are not very kind to people of some countries....I've the feeling Djwahl is talking with a feeling of superiority and tries to confuse the reader.**
- **Can I ask you what do you think about this material channeled by Alice Bailey? Could it be from an evolved service-to-self (STS) entity? Is some of it good and some of it contains error? I'm asking because many seekers praise this material but it gives me a strange and not very positive feeling.**

This is quite interesting, because the question is about Djwahl Khul. Okay, let's have a look. What I'm picking up here is that the information that Alice Bailey picked up was sporadic, inconsistent and not linear. We understand linearity. It's not the fault of Alice Bailey, but the fault of her ability to question and keep the entity she's communicating with on one particular path. Also the questions being asked, I'm being told, or the direction of Bailey herself was such that

she gave the impression that certain responses would be preferred, such as political responses, such as statements about different types of energy, etc.

So the problem with communicating with an entity that's in the energetic is that they answer things in a way that you request them to be answered in. And sometimes they are very matter of fact, very blunt and not very caring in how they say things, because they don't have the same evolutionary attachment as we do, when we are incarnate. They're very detached basically. And sometimes people, who are spiritual leaders end up being detached as well from the things that they experience on Earth, because to become attached to it creates karma — you know, karma being the attraction to or the addiction to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions.

So what I'm suggesting here is that I think maybe it's the fault of Alice Bailey in terms of how she's linked in with this particular entity and how it has allowed a certain type of answer to come out. And also you have to check on these things as well. I mean one of the things that I've understood very early on is that you have to check the answers you're given and see...because sometimes there are inconsistencies and sometimes there are two different answers to the same question. And you need to have to understand whether those answers are relevant or not, or based upon a different level of understanding, or whether there's a more global answer and the answer that we were given is just one part of it.

(50 min) Also we have to continuously check and understand this stuff and not just write it down and put it away. You have to sort of ask questions and be seen to be asking questions for clarification. And so I think that there's a slight level of immaturity in being able to ask questions and understand that any inconsistencies from previous information needs to be questioned in itself. And so from that perspective I think that really the level of coherence isn't a function of the entity itself being in error or being inconsistent or give clear explanations, it's because sometimes the channeler isn't asking the right questions or is being inconsistent and incoherent in the questions they're asking, and it's jumping around basically and not being able to stitch them together in a way where it's ...

Although the answers to certain questions from a written perspective appear to be linear, actually these answers and the questions may be asked over a period of months or years. And there's other questions interspersed within them or nested within them, so you have to separate them out and look if they're coherent sometimes. So things that appear to be a conversation on a subject and it's over two pages may end up being over a couple of months or a couple of years. So you have to sort of make things appear in a logical, linear way. Now that's not doctoring the information, it's making it understandable for us. The information is still right, but needs to be placed in a logical sequence of events, so one feeds onto the other, so we can understand it. If it jumps around, then we're not able to understand it and it looks like it's disconnected and looks like it's confusing.

So Djwahl Khul not giving the reader or the questioner the sense of being benevolent is because he's detached, and the questions that Bailey asked and the way it's presented is not in a good format basically. So I think when you look at these things, you have to work it out for yourself sometimes. If it doesn't feel right for you, then abandon it. If it feels right for you, then that's okay. If you're having to investigate it, perhaps the need to investigate it is part of your own experience, your own evolutionary level and will give you a way of understanding in a deeper level the information and be able to decipher it. And perhaps being able to decipher it in a more coherent way that is beneficial to others is why you're doing it. So if those individuals, who decipher some of these more confusing statements from different entities and put them in a more digestible format are being of service to those others as well.

So I think that's the way to think about it is that if D@L understands that maybe the whole point of them reading this information is to try and make more sense of it and be of service to others

and that's the way forwards. Maybe those who read it understand it in a different way, but my understanding is that if it's confusing, it's because it's not in a coherent format.

4. How can we tell we are moving ahead and making progress in the most efficient and productive way? Since we all have roles to play in various interactions with people, such as antagonist and protagonist and often those roles reverse I suspect. (DC)

- **I guess the question is — would meditation, contemplation be the best place to start to tap into our guides and guide helpers to get feedback and coaching that we are doing the right thing at the right time, how to improve more effectively?**
- **Perhaps another aspect, who are the best coaches who help us to improve?**

(55 min) Without a doubt the best way to improve is to meditate and to detach from the material world whilst being in the material world. Be in the physical but not of the physical. Detach from the nonsense that goes around, [not] be absorbed by bad news and gossiping, creating conspiracy, those sorts of things. That's the way to move upwards.

And the way to know that you're moving upwards is that you'll feel lighter. You are able to meditate more effectively, more easily. You are able to gain higher levels of functionality faster. You are able to tap into various different levels of information faster. You are able to stay connected. You are able to read people's minds. You'll start to know that you're operating at a higher level. And therefore, when you start to operate at a higher level, you'll know you are progressing.

Okay, when things that affected you previously, like things that pushed your buttons no longer push your buttons, then you'll know you've progressed in some way and that some karmic link has been removed from you. So that's the way to think about it really is to understand that there are things you can work on, being of service to others, working with others, working with like-minded individuals and helping others to understand without ego is the best way forwards.

- **Are we, “those who have found you” and your helpful spiritual information, of the same vibration and similar like-minded souls. I feel very good seeing and hearing the audience who come to hear, meet, see, and learn from you. Can you speak to the phenomena?**
- **One would think that there would be "everyone" on the planet, except for the antichrists, who would be interested in information from our Creator and the higher spiritual realms. One would think, our brothers and sisters, when we excitedly tell them about our friend who wrote a very definitive book on “The History of God,” would say, “How can I get that book — I have to read it?”**
- **Historically, revolutions start with a very small percentage — is that what is happening a small revolution to move the vibrations of the planet higher. And are we on the forefront?**

Well, thank you very much for your very kind words. I consider myself to be just one small cog in a very big machine. And yes, the revolutions do start small, with a small percentage, and this is the thing to notice that it's not important to have lots of people flocking to you, reading the books, demanding to do workshops, demanding to have you do lectures. You know, one or two people is fine and that's what I'm happy with. I think I'm probably a qualitative individual/working in the background rather than a quantitative individual, who wants to get lots and lots of people there.

And so when you're in the forefront of understanding things, you find that when you talk about things and understand things that even those, who you think are expansive can't handle it. So that's when you start to realize that what you're getting, what you're channeling, what you're

understanding, what you're broadcasting is actually quite a long way away from where people are naturally, and even those who are working hard themselves, who have achieved. So those who understand this level of information that I am fortunate, honored and humbled to be able to receive are also of a small number and also at the forefront of a new sort of revolution of understanding. And there are going to be others like me, who will take it further and that will expand the understanding.

So the answer to are you on the forefront? Well, yes, you are without doubt breaking new ground. And actually everybody, who is experiencing through various different channeled sources new information that is unknown or knew that in depth is also breaking new ground as well. So take a look around and see who else is at the forefront or also a pioneer in spiritual physics, because there's plenty of others as well, but they don't always show themselves. Sometimes they're just people speaking in cafes or getting together, as you do in a friend's house, for instance, or over a telephone service that allows a number of people to communicate together at one time.

- **Here's one that came to me in my meditations, let us work on something every month that has to do with raising the frequency of all of our brothers and sisters. Since many people listen to your Satsang's and especially the questions, perhaps we could have a project every month and you might be able to report back and tell us how were doing?**

(1 hr) I could do. I don't see why not, a project every month, yeah.

- **For example, it might be something like this at our first meal of the day or the noon meal or the evening meal or a specific time we take 10 minutes and commune with Divinity, Origin, The Source, or God. And we work on things like: getting the world leaders of every country to at least follow the Golden Rule. Or to mention God in the speech, or to be kind to their neighbors for one reason or another. Or to assist others who need assistance.**
- **Or another might be such as: getting our brothers and sisters to remember the Source of our existence at least one time during the day. Or having everybody think together — "raise the frequencies, return to Divinity, move forward and upward"?**
- **Or perhaps we start small and get as many people as possible to bless the food and bless the earth and bless the caretakers. Or remember that we have guiding guide helpers?**

Any of those is very good actually. There's no need to separate them out, although you can separate them out. Everything that's been talked about there is about being mindful or mindfulness — the Buddhists are very good at pointing out how to be mindful, how to respect the planet, how to respect each other, how to respect the environment, how to respect the animals, the insects and the plants that give us the ability to exist here in our incarnate state.

So giving thanks is one way of doing it. Being mindful of everything that we do is one way of looking at it as well. Just simply, you don't have to do anything major, you just have to simply sit and meditate and just be grateful for the opportunity of being here on this planet, incarnate in the body that you've incarnated into with free will, individualized free will and you're able to interact with the environment, some other individuals, who are of a like mind, the same as you. And that sometimes you affect the thought processes of others, who previously were immersed in their incarnation now start to show the signs that they are opening up and starting to become more expansive and more aware and awake. And that's enough.

You can just think about that and that's enough. Simply being grateful to the plant or the animal that you're using for food for providing that food is enough as well. Being grateful for the individuals around you, who you work with, interact with is another way of doing it as well.

Meditating is another way. Collectively together meditating on raising the frequencies of our political leaders is also one way of doing it as well. So all of those things would work as well, so thank you very much for asking that question and identifying actually those things that we could do individually and collectively to be able to raise the frequencies of the Earth.

And you might find that when we start to do that, a number of others start to do it as well, we start to create this triangulation effect, both directional and inflational triangulation, and that those individuals, who moved down the frequencies will start to move up the frequencies again. And that we start to become more aware and awake, and those who are thinking in anger no longer think in anger, which is good. Okay, thank you.

5. We hear from individuals stating that they are upgrading or changing their DNA. Is this accurate? If so, how could we accomplish that? (FN)

I think there's a lot of misinformation about ascending the frequencies and upgrading DNA is one of them. The DNA and RNA work together with each other and RNA is a link to the energetic templates that allows the DNA to create the gross physical aspect of what we are — what our human incarnate vehicle is. So I don't really see how upgrading DNA is going to help. Having an extra DNA string (I forget seven or eight or whatever it is) isn't going to help us too much.

(1:05) It's about how RNA links in is more important, how the RNA is connected, whether there's a need to have three gross physical chakras and just have one is more important. So dissociating ourselves from the low frequencies is the way forwards. We can't do that physically, we have to do that energetically, and changing DNA is not one way to do it. Changing the way in which the RNA interacts energetically and the frequencies it interacts with is one way. So I think these things aren't quite accurate there.

• Is it correct that during Ayahuasca journey, we open ourselves to lower astral entities? Could a shaman shield or medicine woman protect the individual during such ceremonies?

Any drug that is being used is a mechanical way of experiencing some of the higher frequencies, because the drug creates such a low frequency vibration within the body that the soul (the aspect) has to get out of the body. And so depending upon how bad that shock is, that low frequency shock is is how far out of the body we go. So we could either go to the fourth or fifth level, which is low frequency astral entities, or the sixth or seventh level, which is higher frequency astral entities. So the lower frequencies create the so-called "bad trip" and the higher frequencies create the so-called "good trip."

I don't condone the use of any chemicals whatsoever, whether it's natural or manufactured to create the condition, where we experience higher frequencies. Meditation is the only way forwards without doubt and that's my understanding there.

• Where does Ayahuasca come from? Why it has such effect on us when it is administered? How could we maintain that feeling of oneness after an Ayahuasca journey?

Well, basically ayahuasca is basically a poison. All drugs are poisons, but if they're used inappropriately in the wrong way. So you just create this low frequency function within the energies associated with the human form and the soul (the aspect) has to get out. So the only feeling of oneness you've got is because you're experiencing a frequency above those of the normal gross physical frequencies that we experience when we're incarnate.

So the only way to maintain the feeling of oneness afterwards is to meditate on being there. If you go onto the [website](#), go onto the left hand side of the tabs [About], you'll find the Press Pack and in there you'll find a bunch of different documents and files that you can download — and one of them is the [Chakra Opening Exercises](#).

So practicing the chakra opening exercises will help raise your frequencies. It will keep you there longer than ayahuasca and you get to do it every day and still maintain that feeling of oneness. So why don't you download those? Download the [Chakra Opening Exercises](#) — they've also been part of some of the add-on's to the other World Satsangas as well, so if you look at some of the other World Satsangas, you'll see some links to the chakra opening exercises as well. But it's on the website, look for the Press Pack, scroll down to find the Chakra Opening Exercises and just click on that and you'll download that onto your browser or go into the download section on your hard drive as well. Okay, it's perfectly safe and it's repeatable on a regular basis.

- **What is soul codes? Why we have soul codes? Who set it up? How could that help us in our individual ascension and progress?**

Soul codes is just another way of saying Life Plan — basically, a list of experiences we want to experience whilst incarnate and these experiences are goals, so to speak. How we get to those goals is part of our free will. If we were just told we want to experience how to learn to fly, for instance, we have to find out how to learn to fly, pick a school first and then a tutor and then learn to fly. And when we've learned to fly, we've experienced that goal. So how we've got to the point of getting to learn to fly is up to us, the goal that is learning to fly is part of the life plan. So that's the same thing. My understanding is that the soul codes are basically part of your life plan. Very simple to ask there, I think, although other people might say soul codes are something else, that's what I've picked up as being what they are. It's just another way of saying a life plan.

- **Is it correct that our intention has a geometrical structure? If yes, what are the normal structure? Why do we have geometric structure?**

(1:10) I would suggest that intention is structureless. Desire—Intention—Thought—Action is structureless. It's only when we create action that we get structure. So touting geometrical structure against our intention is misinformation from my understanding.

Different energies have geometric structures, sacred geometry, so to speak, and those different geometric structures explain what the energy is, what it can do, what other energies it can link up with, what its functions are and how it can be used. But that's on a completely different level.

And so I think that there is a bit of a misunderstanding there based upon... sometimes misunderstanding is based upon the person, who is telling you the information wanting to put their own spin on it or not waiting for the full answer, and therefore, misinterpreting the information that's come through. So I don't think that intention having a geometric structure or I should say I don't feel — I'm being told, it's a bit of misinformation that is.

- **Is it true that there are darker entities controlling the earth and us human (through money, media and our system of law and government) including the current incarnation?**

Well, yes, it's us! The darker entities are those entities we give power to control us. Those are the Illuminati. They control a few things. They control things through money, through media, through laws, through unwritten laws, everything. It's just whether you choose to let that particular group of entities affect you at all.

I know of the Illuminati and I think they have a function. Their function is to give us choice to go their way or to go the way of higher frequency thoughts, behaviors or actions. So I don't have any problems with these things and I don't let them have a grip on me and I don't let them control me, because I don't give them any time. The moment you start to think about them and start to think they have got control over people is when they've got control over you. So if you disconnect from that thought process, then you will never be controlled by those sorts of individuals at all.

- **Is it true that we have implants in our body to control us, our thinking process and weaken our power of intention in order to take away our personal power?**

No, but at times we do have energetic links with other individuals. Sometimes they're coercive links or sometimes they're just energetic links, sometimes they're karmic links that can control us or take our personal power away. But when we start to work on ourselves, we can see these links and we can remove them, so that our personal power comes back.

So my understanding is that if you want to be controlled, you will be controlled. But we haven't got any implants — it's simply energetic links or energetic hooks or even astral entities that attach themselves to us that give us feelings of power or grandeur or coerciveness and in return take some energy from us to help them perpetuate their own existence. So that's the only way.

There may be some implants with those individuals, who have agreed to have implants, if they're having a secondary incarnation and their primary incarnation is in a physical vehicle of a different frequency, and that implant is used to monitor the interactive functions of the soul, which is both in the primary incarnation and the secondary incarnation — and that the secondary incarnation is being performed as a means of the individual soul or aspect progressing, and the information is also being used for the betterment and the education of those others, who are in the environment of the primary incarnation as well.

So that's the only reason why we might get implants from other entities within the physical universe, for instance as well. But there's no other implants I can see as being relevant at all. It's just how we interact with others and the power we give others over us. That can create this energetic hook or link.

- **Corey Goode talks about Galactic interferences and government roles and its effect on this planet. What is your take?**

(1:15) Let me just ask the question. Well, interestingly enough my understanding is that a lot of interaction with any entities that are, for instance, in the third frequency level that have been in contact with any of our governmental powers is actually being detrimental to those other individuals, because our governmental power have approached it from a military perspective, rather than a sort of loving perspective. So my understanding is that there is some interaction, but not much interference as such, because if they interfere with us, then they're stopping us having our free will to be able to do what we're doing.

The only thing that's been happening is that there has been...I mean we're surrounded by entities now of a higher frequency, the incarnate entities from different locations, different planets or galaxies within the first three frequencies and above that anyway. Certainly, there's more in the fourth, fifth and sixth frequencies on the planet right now, we just can't see them. And that there has been interaction from the channeled perspective, because some of these entities of a higher frequency communicate with us telepathically.

They're here to sort of sometimes help us out by changing our thought processes, giving us as part of our life plan access to higher technologies to help us move forwards, but also different

thought processes as well to help us move forwards spiritually. So there is some level of interaction, but in terms of interference they're not allowed to interfere. If people want to call it interference, they can do. But in actual fact, they're not supposed to interfere at all. It's because we need to be able to progress on our own in our own way. And that's it and that's my understanding. Very simple.

My understanding also is that governments don't have any power at all to be able to communicate or negotiate with any entities that are on the Earth of a higher frequency. They think they have, but actually they haven't as such. So that's something else to think about — is that right now most of our governments are considered to be “uncommunicatable,” so to speak, because of what's going on. There's not much coherence within our governments, and so therefore, any entities that are around, I'm being told, are backing away from any communication, because there's no coherence in their higher frequency thoughts and behaviors.

So let's go on to the last few questions here. We should be okay time wise. I'll finish these questions and that will make be probably close on two hours actually.

6. Is there a way to be a constant channel with Source or our guides rather than sporadic? How do we become a clearer channel? Are Pleadians in the 4th dimension and Arcturians in the 5th? Is Ascension merely opening up to the higher dimensions and traversing them at will? It's been a crazy month with all the planets in retrograde and the eclipses, as you can probably tell from my questions? (J.Ma.)

Well, basically it's meditation every day. Those of you who have done the “Traversing The Frequencies” (TTF) workshops, it's keep practicing, keep doing that, keep going to the highest frequencies and keep communicating with any entities — and it becomes an everyday thing.

Those of you who have done Level III, you can keep communicating with Source on a daily basis, and eventually, you'll find that you don't need to use the processes and functions that you were taught as part of the TTF workshops and you're there all the time. You can just link into Source all the time. So it's a matter of keeping doing it and not relaxing basically. That's the only way forwards there.

• Are Pleadians in the 4th dimension and Arcturians in the 5th? Is Ascension merely opening up to the higher dimensions and traversing them at will? It's been a crazy month with all the planets in retrograde and the eclipses, as you can probably tell from my questions?

(1:20) The Pleadians and Arcturians are from the fourth and fifth frequency, not dimensions, so they are an incarnate race, same as a human being, but they are higher frequency. If they're seen on the third level, they'll probably have this like a very visible aura of energy around them, because they're having to use an energy field to stop them from being affected by the low frequencies associated with the third level. So they would appear to be like a shimmering light around them or particularly very bright as an entity. So again they are on the fourth, fifth and I think some entities we experience are also on the sixth as well.

Ascension from an Earth perspective is about moving up the frequencies. It's about working on ourselves and ascending the frequencies with our human body and then going into this fourth frequency Earth, the fifth frequency Earth, the sixth frequency Earth, etc. etc. etc. So that's ascension. Projecting the consciousness into the different frequencies, and therefore, different dimensions is traversing the frequencies. And so that's doing it, that will also help you towards ascension.

Okay, so I hope that helps with those questions and helps them obviously move forwards in a sort of logical way. Sometimes going back to basics is the best way to move upwards. Sometimes we have to appear to go backwards to go forwards. In going back to basics, although it appears to be a retrograde step, it isn't, because it reinforces the basics of what you've achieved and starts you to work on yourself again, building upon and reinforcing the foundations of what you've used previously.

7. In "The Origin Speaks," the Origin tells you that "soon you will no longer need to contact your Source or other Sources, even me, to gain this information. It will be available for you to take whenever you wish." Are you there yet? Or does the "soon" encompass your life after earth? (J.Me.)

The answer is sporadically yes. There are times when I'll just get the information, and there are times when I need to communicate with Source or another entity to get the information. The comment in question is to do with writing a book and just getting the information and writing it down, rather than having the sort of dialogue I'm having with the Source Entity or Byron, for instance, or Origin or other entity.

But I'm feeling that although it's good for me to be in that position where I can do that, it's not good for the readers, because it doesn't give them a datum to work from. There's no reference to a higher position, whereas if you're communicating through a dialogue and understood dialogue, you've got a reference to a higher position. So the answer is in books I feel that I will always be — other than the book that I'm working on now, which is the 8th book about healing — I will always be communicating with an entity or a Source Entity or Origin, whereas in this book I'm doing now, that's based upon my own personal experience, and therefore, it doesn't need to have a dialogue, although there will be a little bit of dialogue in there at some point.

But my understanding is that for my own benefit, I do communicate without the need to have communication with a Source or Origin, but in doing the books I need to have communication with the Origin or a Source or an entity within the Source or an entity within one of the other Source Entities. So the answer is sporadically yes. If I want to do it that way, I can do it straightaway, but I think it's detrimental to the way I handle the data from a book base perspective.

• At the end of "The Origin Speaks," chapter 24, you told us: "All of my current understanding had effectively been trashed in this short dialogue with the Origin." Has this reoccurred since that point or is your fundamental set of concepts now solid?

(1:25) My concepts are always changing. The thing is that with "The Curators," the book that's currently with my publisher Ozark and they're still reading it with a view to potentially give me a contract for publishing, I'm shifting my paradigms even more. So in effect, any concepts that I understand are basically building blocks and stepping stones.

And so the next thing to think about is that although we have a set of concepts and a paradigm that you're happy with, every time you work with another entity or you progress, you're taken further and higher. And so the validity of that stepping stone, although useful, is removed, because you're exposed to a higher level of information with a deeper meaning. And so it's that my concepts are always being changed. The concepts build upon the concepts, which build upon the concepts. That's progression. That's evolution.

• What's the order of your next books?

Aha! Right, well, "The Curators" is Book #7, it's finished, as I've just said, it's with the publisher. "Psycho-Spiritual Healing" is Book #8, I'm working on it now. I'm on a break for a week or two,

because we've been moving house and things, but it's going to be finished within about a year or so. Book #9 I think is going to be about the OM. Book #10 is going to be called "Beyond the Origin," and there's two others: one is about religions [Book #11] and how they fit in with my information or not, as the case may be, and what the commonalities or common roots are between all religions. And there's one [Book #12] about the "antichrists" and what their roles are and where they have a positive role, whereas all we see is negative. So those are the next books and probably in that order as well. Thank you for that question.

- In "Beyond the Source — Book 1," Source Entity says that the earth supports "the visitors of which there are over twenty different types." Subject of a book? While some might question the relevance of shedding light on "alien" visitors to our planet, the same could be said about analyzing the other Source Entities and I found reading about them to be helpful and enlightening. Perhaps the same would be true of learning about our visitors, who they are, what they do or did, how they're helping us, etc.?

Yeah, I suppose that links into one of the other questions, but I think there's lots of other people, who are doing a good, reasonable or even sometimes poor job, but in general, it's up to the reader to discern whether it's good, reasonable or poor job about the different incarnate vehicles that we are experiencing on this planet, and the different types that are in and around our location, and in different locations and different frequencies within the physical universe.

So I suppose at some point, it would be useful and maybe it might be something I "poodle" on, so to speak, or consider it as part of one of my retirement years. Maybe a sort of dictionary on incarnate entities and frequencies and locations would be I think to think about. I don't suppose it would be a big book, more of a short guide. Maybe I'll think of that as the 13th, the baker's dozen, so to speak, book. I'll have to think about that. Thank you.

- In "Beyond the Source — Book 1," SE 3 declares that we earthlings "even have devices that allow interdimensional transport." Do we?

I'm being told yes, but they are quite destructive. They're a bit, I'm being told, roaring ready, and also we don't recognize them as being what they are. We are using them for other things. There is one particular individual, who I described last time as having created certain sacred geometries that allow us to move the etheric energies to create weather. That's one way of doing it. Very simple ways of doing it by using combinations of sacred geometry and the materials that create that sacred geometry to be able to move energies or move through from one location dimensionally to another location.

That means we move through frequencies that are within one set of frequencies associated with one dimension to another set of frequencies that are within another dimension. So the machines that we have, I'm being told, have the ability to do this, but that's not understood. But also they're not accurate. Their calibration is poor. So it is very difficult to say that do we understand what we've got? And the answer is no, we don't understand what we've got.

(1:30) Although in the last Satsanga I think I described something in "New Scientist" that shows that if you surround an electron beam with (I'm positive I'll get this wrong totally)...but it's like a magnetic sphere surrounding an electron beam, and the electrons or the beam of energy or light, a laser beam goes into this sphere, but isn't seen passing through the sphere. It's only seen on the other side of the sphere, so that you could argue that this beam of electrons or light or laser light actually jumps from one point to another point as a result of this magnetic sphere.

And I'm being told that's one of the concepts that could work and is relevant to that comment about "we have interdimensional transport." We have the capability to do it, but we don't have the understanding that what we've got is capable of doing it.

- In “Beyond the Source — Book 1,” SE 5 tells you: “Very soon mankind will be in a position to create machines that will prove spiritual texts.”

Yes, we’ve actually got them now nearly. Digital cameras — I keep saying this in a number of different Satsangas — digital cameras have the ability to because they’re inaccurate, the coupled charge devices (CCD) are inaccurate, they pick up frequencies well above the visual range. And the software that’s in the cameras translates what is being picked up and presents it in the color gamut that the cameras use to create the photograph, the picture. And these things are starting to see into the fourth frequency. And so if we expanded the frequential range of CCDs, we would be able to see those things that are in the fourth frequency. And that would prove scientifically some of the things that people have in spiritual texts that are appropriate to the fourth frequency. Okay, very good.

- SE7A says your planet “went backwards, did it not” and you agree. What does this mean?

This means frequentially, dropping down the frequencies basically, and it relates to the time before Atlantis and during Atlantis. It’s about us dropping down the frequencies. That’s what going backwards means, dropping through the frequencies.

And also the being Lucifer had an effect on this, because he didn’t advice to those entities, who were working on the individualized free will associated with the planet as there being a potential for us dropping down the frequencies. He only advertised the possibility of going up the frequencies and doing extremely well, which of course is an inevitable function, but sometimes we have to go down to experience going up.

- After SE7, you wrote that you could “phone up” any of the Source Entities you had interviewed at any time. Have you? Do you?

Basically, since “Beyond The Source — Book 2,” I have only ever communicated with Source Entity Twelve (SE12) in “The Origin Speaks.” And I’ve not had the time to communicate with any of the others. So the answer is...just checking my connections. The answer is yes, I can, but have I? No, because I haven’t had the time. So that’s a simple answer basically to a rather good but simple question.

- SE9 was prepared to take you out of time to work on something. Have any of the SE's done that for you? Is it simple for them to do it? Is it common or very rare?

SE12 did this basically, didn’t it? It took me to a null or a complete location within event space, where everything was happening at the same time, so to speak, although time doesn’t exist. Everything is happening concurrently. So in effect, it was moving me into a different location. Although I have experienced being able to sort of move time or slow down time myself by expressing that I’ve got to do certain things, and I know the amount of time I’ve got to use to do these things is quite a long time, but in terms of traveling from point A to point B. But by using intention, you can stretch time out, so to speak, so you can do things faster.

(1:35) And I would say for a Source Entity moving us out of time, out of linear progression into a position within event space, where everything’s happening concurrently is something that Source Entities can do definitely, so can the Origin do it.

8. Here is a question that affects people worldwide. We need clarity from a higher perspective. What is the spiritual perspective on Abortion? (US)

- Is it pre-planned by the mother’s or incoming baby’s soul?

- **OR is it that the baby soul doesn't even come into that fetus, so it's just the physical vehicle that is aborted? Or does it vary?**

Well, basically, it's usually an agreement between the aspect or the soul that's in the mother's body and the aspect or soul, who wants to experience simply the connectivity of fetal growth, and that maybe the abortion side of it is one way of terminating or one termination juncture for that incarnation, so that particular aspect or soul can then move back into the energetic. So usually it's a function of experiencing the connectivity between two aspects or two souls from the perspective of the start of the creativity process of the creation of a new human vehicle for a soul to experience, learn and evolve through in this low frequency environment.

And that's basically it — it is usually a need only to experience a small part of incarnation. And that the abortion is understood and recognized on a subconscious level [as] a termination juncture that the mother would use to assist the soul that's within the fetus to move back into the energetic. Okay, so that's that question finished and that's the last of the questions. One hour 36 minutes, we've done quite a lot here, quite a lot for you all to digest, and of course, this will be part of the transcription as well.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:37) So the very last thing to do is just a short meditation to release links that stop us moving forwards in our incarnation. That's basically detachment from things.

Please download the high quality [MP3 File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:37:30).

(1:49:22) Closing comments: That's the end of this Satsanga for the 25th of August 2018. Thank you very much for listening, and thank you for those people for the questions, lots of questions, I think about an hour and ten minutes of questions. I apologize for probably reading them out in sometimes a rather incoherent way, but I'm sure that you'll be able to see the transcripts and read the transcripts in a more clearer way as well.

So again thank you everybody for participating. And feel free to share this with friends or family or those you feel will benefit — it's a free service. So Source's love to you all. My love to you all and have a wonderful weekend, and don't forget to keep meditating and detach yourself from the vagaries of incarnate existence, allowing you to be in the physical but not of the physical and progress and ascend the frequencies in the process and evolve in the process. Namaste to you all and God's love to you all. END

July 28, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga on the 28th of July 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show and I thank Kevin as usual for putting the World Satsangas onto his YouTube channel, which is called The Moore Show, and there’s also MooreTalk there as well, where Kevin has a number of different interviews with different individuals of note from the metaphysical and spiritual worlds.

Okay, so this particular World Satsanga is going to have quite a lot of questions, so I’ll have to get on with my talk, which is about “The Versions of Event Space.” We’ll then go through the questions and then I’m going to do a meditation to release links that stop us from moving forwards in our incarnation. And actually these links can be classified as links we have with people or links we have with ourselves in previous incarnations, so that the things we brought through with us that, if you want to call it, cause a problem with us in this particular incarnation are sometimes linked with us, so we can remove those links as well.

So it’s links with people, those people can also be a karmic link as well, and links with ourselves in previous incarnations. Usually these links with ourselves in previous incarnations are to do with how we’ve left our incarnation, and so sometimes people, who have a bad neck in this incarnation tend to have been hanged in a previous incarnation. So we can remove those links and that stops that physical manifestation of that link and the person can move forwards, so it’s part of a healing process as well. So we’ll go through that. It’s quite a simple meditation process and I’ll be guiding you through right to the end.

Part 1. Lecture on “The Versions of Event Space”

Okay, so let’s have a look at the versions of event space, and it’s interesting, this is, because I’ve been developing a presentation for one of the conferences I’m going to next year called “The Multidimensional Show,” which is actually held in Birmingham, UK. This particular presentation is called “The Road to Sentience and the Greater Reality” and part of it is to do with event space. So all of the information that I’m going to be talking about today is going to be in that presentation as well.

So event space really is what we exist within, within the space that is within the Source, within the space that the Source is within the Origin. It pervades the Origin, and therefore, it pervades the Source, therefore, it pervades our multiverse, therefore, it pervades our universe, and it is what we exist within. We don’t exist in a space-time continuum, so to speak. We exist in event space or a volume of event space that we sort of create around ourselves.

So event space can loosely be considered as like a rubber band ball. It’s a good illustration of how it interacts with each other, because we know that time doesn’t exist, and therefore, if time doesn’t exist, we can go from one event to another event — provided we know how to do it, and we can do it mechanically with different technologies, or we can do it as a function of higher frequency ability, so to speak, or capabilities.

But if you think of event space as a rubber band ball, and each rubber band is a particular event space, then each rubber band is in either direct contact or indirect contact through other rubber bands with every other rubber band within the rubber band ball. And so everything exists in the same volume and is either in direct or indirect contact with each other, so therefore, we can

move from one event space to another event space. But understanding what event space is in terms of a rubber band ball gives us an idea of how we might be able to move through it.

But event space can be classified really as an area or a volume of space within the Source that exists in a parallel function of that space. It's sort of space overlapping space or space within and without a space. Everything that exists in terms of events, not in terms of time, which I've just discussed basically.

Event space can be duplicated or parallelized because of the creation of a new event space is the result of a collective or individualized desire and is usually one of a number of possibilities or probabilities that are aligned to the current event space and event stream. I'm going to talk about the types of event spaces in a moment and also realities, because they link in with event space. Event space can however expand and contract as necessary within its own space. So when a single entity through its desires, intentions, thoughts and actions does something on its own, it may be capable of creating an event space local to itself.

(5 min) However, in the event that the actions of the entity are enough to make other entities change their own ideas, desires, intentions, thoughts and behaviors and actions, then it can invoke a new event space via that collective desire, and therefore, we get larger event spaces. So as a result of that, when we get event spaces within event spaces, what demarks the difference between them? So we can get something called a **demarcation** between event spaces, and this is the line of non-interaction drawn between one event space and another.

And we have to note though that an insufficient demarcation line can result in a lack of integrity of an event space, and therefore, create an alternative reality instead. Sufficient demarcation results in a robust event space. And so what we have is there needs to be a demarcation between one event and another event — something that separates it. Without that separation, it becomes linked to the previous event space, but can create a different reality within it, which is something else.

So based upon this thing about having a **demarcation line**, it's logical that we can have something called a start of an event. And within a start of an event, event space can allow any changes to how its own start of an event, even when there appears to be no real start. A start or beginning is therefore not a temporal position (time doesn't exist), it is simply a function of a change of experiential direction to create a new individualized experiential direction. So basically, it's up to us — we will create this, okay.

Logically speaking, there's a **start of an event**, and therefore, an **end of an event**. So in terms of the end of an event, event space can allow any changes to have its own end of event, even when there appears to be no real end. So it's almost the sort of reciprocating opposite of a start of an event. An end is therefore also not a temporal position, it is a function of finalization and of an individualized experiential direction. So it's totally the reciprocal of the start of the event, which creates this demarcation line, and allows event spaces to be within event spaces.

When we have a number of events following each other, we have something called an **event stream**. An event stream is the expected direction of a series of natural events within an event space, and these are identified as an event stream. So if you think about it, if you think of event space as a bubble, and event spaces within event space as bubbles within bubbles, then these event spaces that link together, even though they may have a start of an event and an end of an event, they may be a logical sequence that creates a join between the end of one event and the start of another event — the end of one event space and the start of another event space.

Bearing in mind, this start and end is a human concept to what event space is. It helps us to understand it, but it is not going to be the ultimate description of what event space is. It would be

too difficult for us to understand in this particular frequency, so we have to work on it in a way that we can understand it and move forwards, okay.

Now then, an interesting thing is there's something called an **event space horizon** — and this is when all the events that are concurrently represented in the same space are observed by an entity. The collective images of all environments created by those event spaces appear to be a white horizon on a white background. This effect is created when the entity cannot divide the different environments represented by the different event spaces into separate images, creating sensory overload and this sort of white-on-white effect. The use of the words “event horizon” used to describe the periphery of a black hole or a wormhole, as we would call them, are therefore no surprise, because everything blends into one.

And I've experienced this with Source Entity Twelve (SE12) in “Beyond the Source — Book 2”, where in essence it was showing me all links to all event spaces at once and I became extremely giddy and almost sort of passed out with the imagery. But basically that became a blur. It just became white and there was no way I could understand, ascertain, separate out anything that I was seeing. It just became white-on-white.

Now we've talked about event streams and event spaces, but there's something called an **event stream bubble**. Now this is also something, which is interesting, because it is where each event is a bubble of interaction between an entity or a being and the environment it's working in. The bubbles or events can grow and explode into another bubble or shrink and implode into nothingness. Bubbles that grow sometimes explode into another bubble that is nearby creating a new but combined bubble.

(10 min) They can explode into a new bigger bubble, allowing them to cope with an expansion of fractal events or event fractals, depending on however you want to say it, that are still combined together in a space, the event space, which was created for the original and static event stream. Those bubbles or events that shrink and implode either disappear totally, thus representing the end of that particular event stream, or they can implode and reappear in another event.

When a bubble has naturally ended its usefulness, it implodes back into the originating event stream bubble. So what we have here is the creation of events and event streams within event spaces as a bubble of events and event streams. Very complicated to think that everything that's happening around us is subject to these different types of rules, so to speak, or not so much rules, more functionality.

There's also something called a **micro event space**, and it's really a microscopically small event space that is specific to the needs of an individual entity, being or an environment. And so really it's something, which is so small, it could almost be an individual sized, a human sized or room sized. So this is something, which is worthwhile to consider that we can have our own event spaces.

But something called **realities** are also linked into it as well. So I'm going to give you some information about realities as well, not just event spaces, because realities are created through event spaces being generated.

Parallel conditions are something that we're all interested in. Now a parallel condition is a duplication of event space — it is the creation or generation of a new but similar event space, when a choice can be made, and that choice or the possibility of the choice or the possible possibility of that choice results in a large enough downstream differential to create a new series of experiences that are self-contained and independent of the event space they separated from.

So within this, the overall size of the event space is a function of the inclusion of other entities or beings that interact with the initiating and subsequent downstream experiences generated from the initial choice. So this is how parallel conditions get created. Now a parallel condition is a creation of a parallel universe, for instance. The parallel universe is created through the generation of event spaces of the various different types that we've talked about.

Within all of these is something called **reality**. A reality is simply an environment and interactive condition we create as a desired function of an event space or event stream. It is an entity or a being generated perception-based condition. It's what we feel the event space is doing for us. In effect, we get a lot of this, because we create our realities around ourselves — and one person's reality is completely different to somebody else's reality whilst in the same event space, because there's going to be links between the individuals that support the continued existence of that event space, even though their personal realities are different or maybe even their alternative reality.

Because an **alternative reality** is a personal or group-based perception or desire for a certain experiential environment within their own environment relative to their thoughts, behaviors and actions, and the desire to ignore that which one doesn't desire to interact with. This is a good way of describing people, who get involved with things like conspiracy theory. They choose to work with the conspiracies rather than hard evidence, which is something to think about.

We create that which we want to create around us. Birds of a feather flock together. We like to work with people, who think in the same way as us, and therefore, we create our own reality within an **overall event space**.

But there are such things as **overall reality**. The overall reality is the experiential condition that's created by the existence of the sentience that is the Origin. It contains all of its personal experiences, growth, realizations, creations and explorations of Self. It is the only reality that can be considered static in function and observation. It is what we are part of. So everything that we do within the Source is a function of this overall reality within the Origin. And in fact, everything that we do is part of the Origin's overall reality anyway.

Then we can go into various demarcations of reality as well, and I'll start at the top and work my way down, because there are such things as multiversal reality. A **multiversal reality** is the experiential condition that is created by the governing entities responsible for a specific type of multiversal environment within a specific Source Entity. It is a generalized function of reality and is subject to change both by the planners or the curator functions (see the book "The Curators" when it comes out) and the interactions of the incumbent beings that are working within that environment.

(15 min) Okay, so that's the way to think about it really is that the multiversal reality is something, which is containing all other realities as well. So let's talk about the **universal reality**, which is a subset of a multiversal reality, because it is a smaller representation of the multiversal reality inasmuch as it starts out to be, when a multiverse and its universal components are first introduced as a medium for evolutionary progression. The universal reality can only be changed as a result of all entities within that environment choosing to change the reality as a total collective.

So if everybody in our particular universe wanted to move in a certain direction and change everything relevant to a collective desire, then we can change the universal reality to being concurrent with that desire. Other than that, it becomes smaller, such as a **global reality**, because a global reality is a further dissection of the overall theme of reality. It is relevant to an area within a universal reality that affects a large but not significant number of entities within the universal environment. The global reality can therefore be described in terms of being akin to an

area the size of a galaxy, and that's the way to think about it really. A global reality isn't specifically on a planet, it can be the size of a galaxy really. That's the sort of size of it. That's the way I'm working it anyway. If the listeners or the readers of my books want to consider it in a different way, you can do. It's what you're comfortable with that makes it work, okay.

Local realities are again a further dissection. This is the official start of convolution within realities. This is a reality within a reality within the universal reality. Local realities can vary in size and number of interactive entities. Local realities are normally created...by the way, when a group of entities choose to not only change the function of their interaction with the overall reality, they actively choose to dissociate any previous knowledge with the former reality itself. So this is when like we say people group together and create their own reality within their own environment, for instance, like in a kibbutz or a small community or simply interact with others of the same thought processes as well.

The next one is a **locally individualized reality**, which is relative to small groups of entities within a local reality, such as those living in a certain country. This occurs when entities are aware of a local reality, but are unable to change the reality that is being changed for them by more influential entities. And I guess this is what some of us are experiencing some of this right now with some of the rather bizarre changes to reality that our governments are making. So this is a good example of how we can exist in a reality but not change it, because it's influenced by other entities or beings, which are more powerful, so to speak, and have more ability therefore to change the reality that is around us.

The **individualized reality** is the final step down. This is the smallest reality we can have. It is what entities with individualized free will choose to create around them. And in some instances, the fully individualized reality can create full separation from the greater reality. This is when somebody becomes a hermit, for instance, or goes and disappears or becomes separated out from society. They live in their own world. They live in their own house. They don't interact with others, so this is an individualized reality. It still interacts with the locally individualized and the local reality and the global reality and the universal reality and ultimately the multiversal reality, but it is specific to that individual in their own particular space.

(20 min) Okay, so that's the total description of what these different realities are. But you might notice that I've started to call things entities and beings. There is a difference between an entity and a being, and I would suggest that you (when it comes out) read the full dialogue that I ended up writing down with my talks with the Source Entity on this, because in essence, an **entity** is an individualized unit of sentience given a body of energies by the division of sentience away from a higher entity by that higher entity. For our True Energetic Selves, that's our TES being separated out or individualized from Source, or from the soul's perspective, which is the individualization of sentience and energy from the True Energetic Self.

Whereas a **being** is something different, it is an individualized unit of sentience that's developed independently by a function similar, same or sympathetic energies collecting together and evolving over a period of time. Time doesn't exist, over a period is a better way of saying it. But this is what you could classify as being Darwinian sort of evolution, where different energies get attracted to each other and grow in size, and then it becomes a desire to group together with other energies of the same type or similar type and then create something bigger. And it starts to create that movement away from a desire becomes the sort of very minor intelligence requirement to group together, and then it becomes intelligence, and then it becomes self-aware, and even conscious and everything else. That takes a long period.

But in essence, the difference between a being and an entity is that in a particular evolutionary cycle, the entity has more capabilities or more abilities or functionality than a being. But when they both get reinserted into a new evolutionary cycle, they're both equal. It's just that that

particular evolutionary cycle, the one has gained sentience through an evolutionary route, rather than through an individualized route by a higher entity giving individualization to its own sentience and energy to create a smaller version of itself. But once it's gone through this evolutionary cycle, it gains the same level of status. Time for another book I think in that instance.

Okay, so let's move on to the questions we've got and we're not doing too badly in terms of the time, so I'm really pleased. I apologize if I speak quickly, but this is how I work. So hopefully the transcript will come out — the lovely lady (US), who takes on board the transcription and writes it all down for you, for those people, who can't understand my British West Midlands accent, which is a bit of a mixture of everything. Right, first questions and this is to do with incarnation basically, and it's by the lady (US) and some of the people, who interact with her through her own website.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Why are the physical vehicles limited in number in the physical universe, so the Higher Selves have to queue up to send souls to incarnate? (US)

- **Why couldn't some Higher Selves create more bodies for souls to use at any location or any point in time (meaning event space)?**

Basically, there is a certain amount of, shall we say, bodies or vehicles that can be supported by a particular planet. And so from our perspective, there are only a certain number of individuals, who can be created to support that. And certainly on Earth, from an Earth perspective, there has to be a level of governance associated with the number of individuals, because we've all got individualized free will. And this individualized free will is unique to the physical universe basically, and it's unique to any universe within the multiverse apart from obviously, when we're energetic, we are normally part of a larger collective of our Self and Source.

But from an individualized incarnate perspective, all planets have the ability to sustain only a certain number of vehicles. Some of them are in tens of billions, some of them are only in hundreds of thousands. It just depends upon the type of environment that's there and what can be supported, and the way in which those incarnate individuals within those vehicles they have can interact with that environment as well. For instance, the Earth right now has roughly I guess about 7 billion inhabitants. It has been significantly lower down than that — it's been in the hundreds of thousands in the past, it's been in the small millions as well.

(25 min) What we are supposedly enjoying is a population boom right now and that's happened certainly in the last 400-500 years. But the Earth can only support a maximum number of incarnate individuals as well. I'm being told that's probably around, I'm being told, it's between 12 and 14 billion is the maximum the Earth can support, provided we are working together to support the Earth in supporting us. The way we're doing it right now, it can only support another 2 billion, up to 9 billion inhabitants. But if we worked together and supported it and everything was recycled and we didn't waste anything and we created things and we worked with the planet properly, it could support between 12 and 14 billion. So that's why there's only a certain number of bodies available basically in this particular environment.

And it's also why there's not so many in the rest of the physical universe. And also don't forget that the other incarnate vehicles in the rest of the physical universe are governed by some form of collective consciousness together, whether it's fully collective or whether it's individualized free will that has to work with the governance of being collective as well. It's a different thing, whereas we have fully individualized free will that doesn't need to work with a collective. So I

hope that answered that question. It's simply because of what's able to be sustained on the planet that they're working with.

- **Why did they have to transport different vehicles or racial forms to our planet from elsewhere in the universe at different time points? Why were they not created right here (in situ) to begin with as needed?**

Well, the first ones were created here in situ. They were created as a result of the higher frequency period that we were in, and the human vehicle has been adapted a number of different times. But there were other human forms, and there are other human forms even now that are around the physical universe, that are naturally of a higher frequency, or in this instance, they were naturally of a lower frequency.

And so it was more effective or efficient to import these vehicles from other locations within the physical universe and other galaxies that were able to support and work with and be supported by the environment of the Earth, and also more importantly, exist within the reduction in frequencies. So they were imported, because it was easier to do basically than create new bodies. Sometimes it's better to import a vehicle, like a motor car from another country, than it is to redesign one yourself. It's the same sort of thing.

It was basically, there's other human type vehicles around that were capable of existing in lower frequencies, because our Earth was dropping down the frequencies, and the existing vehicles couldn't cope with the drop in frequency, and that was the reason for that.

2. In the last Satsanga you said that unless WE humans can master individualized free will, other incarnating souls will NOT be given individualized free will to accelerate their evolution through the physical universe? (US)

- **Haven't we done this Earth free will experiment twice already in our previous multiverse cycles? Or is this the first time WE are given individualized free will in the third multiverse cycle?**
- **Is the individualized free will only given to souls from Higher Selves that are fully sentient (i.e. human level), not to backfill or animal, plant or mineral level entities? Or do they all get it at some point in their incarnate existence?**

Individualized free will, I'm being told, is a function of this particular evolutionary cycle and it's only a recent addition to the evolutionary cycle, I'll have to say is what I'm picking up now. It's only in the last million or so years where it's been used or been introduced into this particular location within the physical universe within the multiverse.

So it's a unique thing in all sorts of ways, and because it's unique, it has various different evolutionary opportunities, which were discussed at a higher level. And one of these functions of giving ourselves individualized free will is that we would drop down the frequencies, but we could also go up the frequencies and become something much bigger and much better.

The issue with it is that we are currently dropping down, but we have the capability to reduce this and stop this drop and increase and benefit from experiencing lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and apply governance of ourselves whilst incarnate to ensure we don't go down these levels again, and we learn and subsequently evolve from being in the lower levels,

because we can see how difficult it is and how damaging it can be to others, who incarnate in the environment around us.

(30 min) The only other souls that are allowed to have individualized free will are those souls that are in between, or should I say, those souls that have sentience, which is the quality of sentience that is in between the human and the animal. Now they [backfill people] are only a recent inclusion, even more recent than having individualized free will.

And the backfill people have only been here no more than 50-60 years. So they are specifically being allowed to incarnate to allow those of higher quality of sentience to ascend into the higher frequencies whilst still being on Earth, so they're here to help us. Because they're a lower quality of sentience, they do get sucked into lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. But they will also benefit from the ability to incarnate and have individualized free will as well, so eventually they will evolve as well.

3. When souls reincarnate, is there a minimum or maximum or average time that is spent between lives before that soul can reincarnate back into a human form? Is that time period changed in a soul that is doing back-to-back lives on a particular theme (e.g. leadership)? (US)

No, provided that we have the authority to come into what I call back-to-back lives, we can go from one incarnation to another incarnation. Or we can spend millennia away from incarnating. It just depends upon what our True Energetic Self has got in store for this particular individualization of its sentience, i.e. our souls. Or whether there's an overall plan to experience something that spans a number of different lives.

It really is a case of what is part of the overall big plan to experience, learn and evolve. And it can be that we can be here instantaneously in the next body or we can go into walk-ins and leave one body, which has died, and then walk in to another body, which is already mature. So there is no sort of maximum or minimum or average time, it's just completely individualized as to what we do and how we do it. But it's completely individualized based upon what's available for us and how important what we're going to experience is in the overall picture.

And so our guides and helpers and the guide and helpers of other souls and all our True Energetic Selves have a much bigger plan that is so massive, that we would never be able to understand it in our human condition. But basically, everything is there and the whole point of evolutionary experience is laid out in front of us. I would suggest that the person, who asked this particular question read "The Anne Dialogues," because that goes into a bit more detail as to what we do in between our lives. But in essence, we are sort of governed by the desires of our True Energetic Self, but depending upon our own evolutionary level within the evolutionary level of our True Energetic Self, we can also influence our True Energetic Self as well, if we have a plan. That depends upon the type of reconnection with our True Energetic Self we have. Good questions though.

4. Towards the end of "The History of God" book on page 387, Chapter 32: The Source Entity and the Council of 12 — so the question came up: Is it proper to ask for help? And how does one ask for help? And can we ask for help from the Council of 12? (DC)

(35 min) My understanding is that these individuals don't get involved. The Source Entity, we can always call on the Source Entity — we're all connected to the Source Entity, because we're

all smaller subsets of individualization of sentient energy from the Source. But my understanding is that the Council of 12 are more involved with the governance of the multiversal environment, and should I say, they'll be involved in the particular aspect of a particular frequency within the physical universe as well. So they would not really be interacting with us as such, but you can if you wanted to meditate on gaining help via the True Energetic Self. So the True Energetic Self can also be classified as the Oversoul or Godhead or Higher Self, and so you could request for generalized help in guidance or things that would help us make better decisions, so to speak, or go through better decision processes. So that's one way of thinking about it, so you could do it that way.

My understanding is that the Council of 12 aren't particularly involved with what we're doing, because they have other roles to play. Again they are part of this set of entities or beings called the Curators. Again when that book ["The Curators"] comes out, that might help people to understand it in more detail.

- **All through my life I was told that my guiding Angel because of free will would stand by and not offer assistance or help unless I ask for it. In other words, if I did not ask a guiding Angel to help me, it would stand there watching. Is this true?**

Well, the guardian angel is really your main guide and the word "angel" is an old English or old European word to explain something, which is magnificent when observed — "angelic" is a way of describing magnificent. And also the inability to understand the energies emanating from them, when they manifest a form that is just able to work with this particular low frequency environment. But they're always there working with us.

We're always able to communicate with our guide and our helpers and sometimes that information comes out in various different ways. I always tell people, if they want to meditate on their guide, just meditate on the guide and ask for help or direction and guidance. But be aware that the direction and guidance might come through a number of different modalities. It can be from a clairvoyant perspective, where you may see things in your mind's eye. It can be clairaudience, hear things in your mind's ear, or clairsentience, just a knowingness. It can also come through guidance through dreams or images through dreams.

It can also come through various different things being said to us by family or friends, work colleagues, and even things we see in the TV sometimes or everything that's happening around us, like reading a paper. So sometimes they can give us the information we want or point us in the right direction by using the natural functions of the media that we use both metaphysically and physically around us. So it's simply a case of meditating and knowing you can contact them. Don't just believe it, know it and then you'll get information in one of those various different modalities I've just described.

- **I often have dialogues with the spirit world throughout the day and at the end of the day when I am reviewing my day I often feel disappointed for not asking for particular help with difficult situations. So can we ask for help? Should we ask for help? Why should we ask for help or why should we not ask for help? And who particularly should we ask for help from: our Higher Self, our friends, Source Entity and Origin, Master Guides, helper Guides, if you could help us, we would be grateful?**

I would suggest that you work on your main guides first. The main guides are the ones that are closely connected to you. Clearly, Source is as well, but the main guide and the helpers are those, who are experts in you as an individual. They know what you've experienced in previous incarnations. They know what you've brought in to this incarnation in terms of desires of evolutionary progression. They know what you've brought in in terms of your skill set that's going to help you achieve these different desires of evolutionary progression. And they also are skilled in the experiences that you haven't had in previous incarnations, that you're going to have in this particular incarnation. And so really they are there to help in every shape, way and form.

So the best thing to do is to meditate on the guide and helpers that are linked in with you, so that you can move forwards in a more robust way, because they're there for you. And if you really do concentrate and meditate properly, you'll feel them around you anyway. They're out of sight. Some people can pick them up, if they meditate on them and raise their frequencies, and one way of doing that is by using the Chakra Opening exercises in the previous two World Satsangas we've done. But really it's a case of knowing that you can get help, but being open to all sorts of different ways in which the help can be given to us.

(40 min) And expecting everything and nothing, because sometimes it can take a little bit longer. Sometimes the information can be instantaneous. Sometimes the information can take a couple of days or even weeks to come through. So it's just being open to all functions of communication with us and being patient basically.

5. Hi, so creating an event space to be happening in the now. What is NOW as time doesn't exist? I am visualizing for my event space to happen NOW but it isn't. Is it not happening now as time doesn't exist, as the future arrives at the present moment? Why is it not happening now, if that's my visualization? (MS)

- **I do understand the concept but I am sure lots of people wonder why as well. If we keep visualizing where we are meant to go in the NOW, why is it it sometimes happens it is months and months till things happen?**
- **Is it in our life journey to experience and test ourselves even though it can make us ill with the pressure we put ourselves under and the unhappiness? I have been brought up to trust in our maker and I do in my heart of hearts and know that things will work out.**
- **Why a time delay if everything is meant to happening right now? I meditate and visualize and mantra everyday but am still waiting!!! for my event space to happen. My higher self totally understands but the human vessel is under pressure, so seeing/ feeling both sides is interesting. Hope this makes sense, as as usual I have difficulties putting my thoughts into words.**

Well, I have to say that this is a very good question, because if everything is happening now, why isn't it happening now? But we have to work with some of the event streams, the event stream bubbles as well that I talked about in the lecture. So that's a good question to link in with that.

Sometimes we have to work with certain events that link together. Now this suggests that things are linear. Well, they sort of are and they aren't. They exist within and without each other, so the start of one event may be the end of a different event. Or the end of one event may be the end

of another event and the start of another event. And so if you think about the way in which event streams can work and can link in together as being sometimes they are linear, but sometimes they are fractals of each other, sometimes they link back into each other, then a good way of seeing it as an image is to look at a dandelion seed, where you've got this thing that's like a puffball of seeds that are linked together by these little vanes of fluffiness that allow the seeds to travel.

But if you think about the central point of that particular seed on the dandelion as the start of one particular event space, then all the rest of those things that come off it are basically the fractalized versions of that event space. They all link into the same event space, but they're all individualized as well. Then think about that central event space on the dandelion seed as being also within the centralized point of one of those seeds, then you start to see that everything is linked in together.

But there are times, when the work of our guides and helpers, who are working with the other guides and helpers of other individuals, who are incarnate within our event space have to work within the event stream and the event stream bubbles that they're working with. And so basically, we have to be patient for everything to be in the right event space. So although everything is happening in the now, there are times when event spaces have to converge to make it work properly. And so this is why we sometimes get the human perception of everything happening in different nows or different times, if you want to use the old way of saying it.

But in essence it's all about understanding that from an overall perspective, when we are disincarnate, everything is happening in the now. Everything happens instantaneously, so all different versions of things happening happen concurrently. And it can happen concurrently now, or concurrently in a month's time now, or in three months' time now, or two years' or ten years' time now, or two centuries' now.

(45 min) It's all about logging into the different event spaces that's giving you the version of now that is giving you what you're expecting to be happening, because if something is happening now and you're experiencing it now, it's because you're supposed to experience it now. If you're able to turn off this connectivity with this event space and move into a different event space, where the other version of now is happening that would be a version of now in three months' time, for instance, which is a temporal thing, but just try and ignore that just as an example, then you bring that three months' now into this now, and therefore, you can therefore experience everything concurrently.

So it's just about working with these different versions of event space, event streams and event stream bubbles, so to speak, and recognizing that things have to happen around it to create these links together. Because it's not just event space, which is created on its own, we create event spaces, and so there are individuals, who create event spaces that circumnavigate other event spaces, and so things that were supposed to happen don't happen.

And this is something that I've experienced and my late wife has experienced, where you go to see a medium or somebody, who is qualified to experience things and say, well, I'm seeing this happening and it doesn't happen. It's because something has happened that's negated that particular event stream from being linked in or the event space that you're in being linked in with that event stream or the event stream bubble.

Very difficult to get one's head around, but in essence, it's all about understanding that everything is being experienced in the now, it's just that sometimes we're not focused on the rest of nows to create it in the now, to be able to see it in the now, so we have to be patient.

We are in a very low frequency environment, where things don't happen in the way that we know they should happen. But we have to work with that level of low frequency, because when things are higher frequency, we can then access them. So it's all about working with the level of now, knowing it's happening, but then being patient or being capable of linking in to that version of now that is the desired version of now, which is reality, of course. Or being powerful enough in our conviction that we do swing ourselves into these other versions of now, or bring these other versions of now into this now, so we think it's happening concurrently for us. Well, I hope that answered that particular question. It's quite a big question actually.

6. Here is a question: In the book "The History of God" on page 115, Source Entity said, "I effectively split up half of my mass to create over 10 billion zillion smaller parts of me. The only issue here was that when I split, not all of the entities ended up at the same level of quality." (DC)

- **It seems that the different parts of Source Entity evolved at different rates. In other words, some souls became fully enlightened, some became Spiritual Masters, Ascended Masters and some like myself are still slugging it out on the planet trying to become better, become more effective, become more efficient, and ascend to the highest levels possible. There are many reasons why some were more efficient and effective than other parts of Source Entity and yet I suspect we were all created equally.**
- **Then the question is: What qualities should we concentrate on? What are the various things we should be doing, so that we can also become an ascended Master?**

In effect, it's all to do with working or navigating through incarnation in a seamless way. This is how people become self-realized or become "Paramahansa," so to speak. Paramahansa means you're like a swan gliding over the surface of a turbulent sea or a turbulent river or water, showing apparent calmness and collectiveness and competence, where everything else is just mayhem basically. That's a good example of how to describe it. The objective is to navigate, be able to navigate through incarnation in a level of acceptance and working with that acceptance to the point, where you can modify the level of acceptance to be more coherent with what you want.

Another way of understanding the navigation is to be in the physical but not of the physical — to see that it's all a means of experience, learning and evolution, and that there are people here, who are fully immersed in their incarnation to the point, where they don't consider the fact that they're part of something bigger. And so in effect, what we have is individuals, who are fully awake and aware, and therefore, have mastered incarnation. They're able to be in the physical but not of the physical and they don't need to incarnate, although some of them do to help out, to help others evolve.

(50 min) There are those, who are fully self-realized, but still come back, because they wish to help others again. There are those, who are semi-self-realized, who have snippets or little flashes of coherence, so to speak, with the greater reality. And there are those, who are totally immersed or submerged in their incarnation and have no connectivity with anything else other

than their incarnate state and the environment that their incarnate state or vehicle is interacting with anyway.

So the best way to becoming an ascended master is to realize all of this, work on yourself, meditate, dissociate yourself from the low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions that create karma on this planet and then you'll have mastered incarnation. And you'll notice that things that would have affected you or pressed your buttons before don't affect you or press your buttons. You don't get into arguments, sometimes it's difficult by the way. You don't get into transgressions with other people. You don't get worried about certain things in the planet, you just see it as being something that we have to work with. And therefore, you move yourself, you distance yourself away from it all and become detached from the physical whilst also existing in the physical.

The problem with this is that people, who see you in this position actually say that you're detached and not engaging with them. Don't worry about that. That's just a function of them picking up something different about your frequencies. It's very difficult to do, but it's something that can be done and is done. And in some respects, I've been doing it all my life, when I look back. Some of the things that would have affected people big time don't affect me or didn't affect me, and I've also moved beyond certain levels of being affected as well. And everything else is just work in progress still with me and with other people, who are supposed spiritual leaders.

Any spiritual leader, who says they've made it, he hasn't made it at all. You're always working on yourself and there's always room for improvement. And so to become an ascended master is big deal, a big, big deal and something, which is a very good aspiration, but takes a lot of time to do or a lot of experience, I should say rather than time, thinking about the previous comments and the previous lecture that I've just given.

- **And so another question would be why did some apparently do better than others in the process of becoming the best we can be?**
- **Why are some higher on the scale of consciousness than others? Did we take our eye off the ball? Were we paying attention to the wrong things? Were some given better instructions than others? Or were the True Energetic Selves of some more efficient than others? Were their guides and guide helpers more effective or did they do a better job at pre-planning for their embodiments? What is the difference between one soul and another soul?**

It's simply the journey. Some souls decide to take a longer period than other souls. Some souls decide to do a fast track level of evolution and so the depth of experience, even though they're highly evolved, isn't the same as those, who may be lowly evolved and have a greater depth of experience. The depth of experience can and does usually create an increased longevity in lower frequency environments and so the evolution is slower. The movement forwards is slower, because we get caught up in karmic connections and karmic activities and links and circles and loops and everything else to do with low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions.

So in essence, we do get caught up with who and what we are, when we are incarnate. We do decide on different routes to evolve, and we do decide to have different levels of experience and different levels of interaction with others. And this is the beauty of it all. It's not about who's doing well, who's evolving faster than somebody else. It's about how are we all collectively

together assisting in the overall experiential and therefore evolutionary progression — not only of ourselves and our True Energetic Selves but the Source.

So we all have a role to play, and sometimes we play a role that is considered to be suboptimal from a human perspective, but in actual fact, although it looks to be suboptimal from a human perspective, it's very optimal in terms of the overall experience that we have and the evolutionary progression that we have and the speed of that evolutionary progression we have on behalf of our creator and our creator's creator. So that's how we have to think about it. It's more to do with an overall experience for the collective Us, the Source and not just ourselves, as an individualized unit of sentience from an individualized unit of sentience from the Source.

(55 min) And that's the way to think about it. It's what we are doing collectively that counts, it's not how we're individually experiencing it.

7. Here's Question 1 from a Reader of US's work: Most psychics with true connection/insight to The One all relay back that there is only one higher self or ID; to believe otherwise is totally false and illusory! We are in fact One being only pretending to be the 'Many' and then the 'One' in an endless cycle of creation.

You may call these parts Oversouls/Godheads/TES whatever, but in fact the illusion is of being split, they are all one on an invisible level. This is what so called spiritual leaders are keeping secret. There is only one point of creation call it what you will, God or The One, creating through its dreams an elaborate highly complicated multitude of things, but all is illusion. We shouldn't forget this!

That's true. The individualization that we have or enjoy at the moment is transient. And this is a big issue for most people, because they like to have their individuality. And this is where the ego sneaks in and tries or starts to take over, because it also likes to retain its individuality.

In essence, we are just smaller parts of the Origin/The Absolute/The All There Is. But if we look at it from the structural perspective, the Source Entities are smaller, individualized units of sentience from the Origin. Our True Energetic Selves are smaller, individualized units of the Source Entity. Our souls or Aspects are smaller, individualized aspects of our True Energetic Selves, and a Shard is a smaller, individualized aspect of an Aspect that is individualized. But everything is the same.

If you think of it in a human term — if you think of the human body as being the Origin, and then a cell is the Source, and then an atom or even the subatomic structure is what we are, then you can see that we're all part of the same overall being, but just smaller parts of it. And although in general, these smaller parts of it are part of the overall sentience, they've been given the gift of individuality for a particular evolutionary cycle.

And when the evolutionary cycle — I think I need to go through this evolutionary cycle again, and also how the Earth is evolving, this New Earth business again, because I think it's worthwhile doing. In fact, I think I'm going to do that as the lecture next month in August, because I think it's good to go over some of these things again, so I'll go over the evolutionary cycle and we'll go over the ascension of the Earth in the next World Satsanga, so that's a good thing to come out of this particular question.

Yeah, because actually, we're all part of one bigger entity, it's just that we have got transient individualization just to help the bigger entity understand itself in the most minute detail possible. And the only way to understand itself in the most minute detail possible is to separate out some parts of its sentience in sizes that are equal to those smallest parts possible. So to be able to understand the dirt inside the rug, for instance, we have to be the size of the dirt inside the rug or even smaller to be able to understand the dirt that's on top of the dirt inside the rug. So we're all part of this one thing, we are actually transient individualizations of a much bigger being.

And for me, there's no secret. Why would we keep it a secret? It's just that there are those individuals, who like to keep things to themselves to try to (for want of a better word) keep control of others through some form of spiritual control, which is for me complete nonsense. Tell people the truth and you can only help them in the most positive way by telling the truth.

- **Question 2: There is strong evidence to support that Jesus, Mohammed, etc. never existed and is therefore just another example of the evils of religion manipulated by those who want to keep mankind in subjugation and maintain the so-called dark matrix. Just read Jordan Maxwell, it will blow your mind!?**

(1 hr) Do you not think that there are powers on the Earth, who are trying to negate certain good things, to try and make people think in lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions? There is a function called the Illuminati that exists and I'm fully aware of the Illuminati and they have a role to play. But their role is to provide choice of going one way vs. another way, feeling one thing rather than another thing, giving us the choice of taking the right route rather than the wrong route. And there are...there have been masters on the Earth, e.g. Jesus, Mohammed, the Buddha, Confucius, and a number of different Byzantine versions as well, like Pythagoras, Archimedes, etc. who were here to help us understand and move forwards.

Mankind itself has prostituted the use of some of the functions and some of the teachings of these individuals to control other individuals around them to gain power and that's ego. So anything that's happened is a function of mankind. It's not a function of what reality is. In this instance, there have been all of these different individuals. Okay, some of the writings about them are and were out of date at the point of writing them. I mean the Bible was written about 300 years after the event of Jesus ascending back to the frequencies again. And a lot of the things about the Buddha aren't specifically accurate. But because some of the people, who want people to follow them, they aggrandized the function of who and what they are.

But in essence, we have to think about it in terms of if there is something that is being radical, is it right? Feel it within yourself, does it feel right or does it not feel right? But also look at it from the point of view of where is it coming from? What's the route of publication? What's the route of presentation? What's the route of broadcast? And again feel if it's right or not.

If we can work on the premise of a minute amount of doubt can be damaging, but also a minute amount of doubt can give us this opportunity to investigate properly, then it's worthwhile going down the route of proper investigation. And what we'll find is that in general, there can be people that offer alternative views on everything we do. People can offer alternative views to suggest that we landed on the Moon. People can offer alternative views to suggest that there wasn't an atom bomb. People can offer alternative views to suggest that there wasn't a Second World War, there wasn't a Holocaust.

You know, we have to be very careful on what we work with. We have to work with the overall reality and not the localized reality and that's it. Feel and work with the overall reality or the global reality, for instance, not the localized or the individualized reality, because then you'll find that you can pick up intuitively the correct ways forwards, as to how and what the truth is.

8. If The Origin and SE's laugh, what about OM? Do they laugh, too? If they do, what sort of things do they laugh about? Do OM have opposite sense of humor compared to The Origin, because they are the uncreated creation? What would be the effect of The Origin's laugh to SE's, OM, and us? (Ma.O)

Well, basically, if the Origin laughs, then we will all feel generally very enlightened and very happy. The same with the Source Entities. Do the OM laugh? Yes, they do laugh, I'm just being told. There are some OM that don't get involved with any form of evolutionary responsibility, by the way. They don't get involved in creativity, and they are very sterile OM. They don't interact with any others. They just experience the Origin. But they would also experience the Origin laughing. And I'm being told that they are interested in this phenomenon, this interest in happiness or joy or delight, but they see it as being in some respects a waste of sentience, which I think is complete nonsense.

(1:05) But the OM that interact with other Source Entities do understand the concept of and are appreciative of the concept of joyfulness, laughter, expression, happiness and joy basically, and also that things can be enjoyed in terms of when we create as well. So I think that these other OM, I think they still need to evolve a little bit and they're a bit too sterile at the moment. Even though they're the uncreated creations and they are not interacting with any other OM or being involved in the evolutionary cycle, they are subject to learning as well, the same as everybody else.

- **On page 413, Chapter 30, in "The Origin Speaks," you talked about resin device with crystalline. You did not use the word, but is it Orgonites? If it is, would you ask the Origin what would be the effective and ineffective (or could be dangerous) designs of Orgonites? It would be really helpful to have some tips on how to make them properly b/c they are so popular?**

Yeah, I was given one as a gift basically and at a lot of these sort of spiritual conferences you can get them. They're basically mixes of crystals and rare earth metals arranged in certain ways. My understanding is that they can be beneficial, but they can be dangerous and they can be ineffective as well, because they need to be joined together properly. It's alright having these things in resin to suspend them in certain positions, but they need to be connected properly together and sometimes they need to be laminated together, for instance. Or sometimes they need to be alloyed together to make them work properly.

They are simply a device and a way to gather energy and sometimes in a way to transmit energy or amplify energy. So just be very...use your intuition when you're seeing these things, because to work properly, the person who's done them or created them needs to be really connected. Some of them are information, as being given to us again from the Atlantean period. Some of them are basic physics and some of them are new to us. But I would say that I don't know how to make them. I'm being told if I concentrated and I meditated, I would gain inspiration on how to make them properly. But it's not something I particularly need to use.

Anything that's physical is simply a physical interface with the energetic and we don't actually need it. It's a way of saying that we're physical beings and we need to have something physical to make something physical work. We don't need to. We just need to know we can do it. And so having something that amplifies energies is actually detaching our sovereign ability from us and making ourselves lesser than we are.

So my thought processes are why would you buy something that you don't need to have? That would go the same for things like hilo crystals, rare earth metals, pendulums, various different types of cards as well. We don't need them. Just meditate and work hard on meditating and work hard on making yourself pure and then you'll be able to connect with these different energies and work them in the same way as these devices purport to be able to work with them.

- **On page 432, Chapter 33, in "The Origin Speaks," The Origin was mentioning another entity [that] caught its and all of the SEs' attention causing them to gather to observe it before you, and it wasn't your peer group (OM). Then what was it (entity-wise), where did it come from, and what did it do to catch their attention?**

I want to read this out again, because I don't think it's worded particularly well. I'll say it again... Okay, let's have a quick look. Actually it took me a little bit of time to see this, because it was more like page 436 in Chapter 33 than page 432. The other entity was Source Entity Twelve (SE12), because SE12 was seen in the book "Beyond the Source—Book 2" as moving outside of the current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness of the Origin to help, to try to map it out.

(1h10) It had evolved in a quite an accelerated and bizarrely logarithmic way, and the other Source Entities created an event space around themselves, so they could all observe me communicating with the Origin, because it was something that was interesting, and it also allowed them to communicate with me collectively as a whole. And the entity that was there was actually SE12. It wasn't supposed to be there, so that was the entity that caught all their attention, because it wasn't expected to be there. There was a small part of it still within the Origin and is therefore still creating a link with the Origin in this current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness. So that's the reason for that particular event, where the Origin and all the other Source Entities in "The Origin Speaks" suddenly were quite interested to see another entity — it was SE12.

9. Another question about event space. When asking straight away is that the same as NOW? We imagine NOW to be immediate but is that then putting it into TIME, which doesn't exist? If you put your vision into "straight away" and it doesn't seem to be happening, is that from not enough trust or your going in the wrong direction and your guides are trying to steer you and guide you, OR are you just being impatient? (MO)

Also in an event space, can you just vision going into a forward journey and as we refer the right path but not knowing exactly where that is? As you know, I do not know where we are meant to go, but know it's not where we are now.

Yes, this question is sort of linked in with the first response I had on event space about everything being now in various different types of nowness. And although everything now is now, we have to focus on the now that incorporates the rest of now to be able to see what is going to happen now. So if something in the now is going to be in three months' time in the now,

for instance — and I don't like using this, because it's saying that I'm using temporal sort of methodology here — but if something is in the three months' forwards part of the now, how do we bring it into this now?

Well, we can but that now is a function of the result of interactions with other entities and beings, including our guides and helpers and the environment we're supposed to be in to be all working together within that particular event space or event stream bubble or event stream, so to speak.

So it's all about giving ourselves the expansivity to see beyond the immediate now. Let's call it the immediate now and the wider now, because the wider now is what we can't see, but the immediate now is what we can experience now, knowing that the immediate now incorporates everything that's happened, will happen, is going to happen, but that doesn't exist, because it's all now is all concurrently happening. This is the way to think about it. So I hope that answered that particular question.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:13) Okay, right, so we now need to go on to the meditation, which is just to sever links with other parts of ourselves [in previous incarnations with aches, pains, karmic links, etc.] or other individuals. So this should be quite a quick meditation, because there's actually not an awful lot to it to be honest. It's quite simple to do.

Please download the high quality [MP3 File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:14).

(1:26) Closing comments: Okay, everybody, thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga. It's been about an hour and a half. Thank you for your time, patience and dedication. And I'm going to thank US ahead of time for doing the transcription for us to help those, who can't work with my particular flavor of English, and sometimes it's better to hear things in the physical as well. US also gets the questions up front as well, so that sometimes, when I can't read the questions out properly the first time or get tongue tied, for instance, because of the English that's being used, the questions will be written out as they've been given to us, so that you don't need to worry about the particular way that I've done the questions or read the questions out.

Okay, thank you very much again for participating. God's love to you all, Source's love to you all. Thank you for listening to this particular Satsanga on the 28th of July 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show, and again I do suggest you look at Kevin's YouTube channel and all the different pieces of the greater reality that are broadcast by his particular medium and method of broadcasting the greater reality. And namaste to you all. Blessings to you all and I look forward to speaking to you in August. Have a great morning, evening, afternoon. Goodbye." END

June 30, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this 30th of June 2018 presentation of the World Satsanga in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show and MooreTalk — and thanking Kevin again for his work behind the scenes and the work he’s done with the documentary he’s working on called “They Call Us Channelers.” And also thanks to him for inviting me to be with him at the Awakening UFO Conference that we both attended on the 23rd of June, 2018 at Manchester. We had a great time there, lots of notable individuals there, such as David Icke and Erich von Daniken and a few others doing presentations — and myself and Kevin gave a good presentation on realities and different event spaces and how we create them. It was a really good double act that we did there, so we’re both pleased with the outcome.

Okay, so let’s get into the agenda for this Satsanga. So I’m going to give a talk on “Termination Junctures — what they are and why we have them.” Then we’ve got a large amount of questions through from the different listeners and participants of the World Satsanga, so we’ll see how long that takes. And then I noticed that I used the same description in the last meditation for this one, but basically the end of meet meditation is a meditation to repair not body parts or organs, but moreover the energetic templates and/or the different layers of the human energy field or the human aura to help move things forwards in terms of how to heal those, and healing those actually affects the gross physical as well. Okay, so let’s have a look at termination junctures.

Part 1. Lecture on “Termination Junctures — what they are and why we have them?”

It’s interesting that a termination juncture is an area within the incarnation or the longevity of the incarnation, where an aspect or a soul may elect to end the incarnation early without affecting the overall expectations of the life plan. Basically, they are an essential part of the life plan. They are a normal method of ending the incarnation, if the overall requirements of the incarnation have been fulfilled — or where the aspect may feel that it has experienced enough in a particular incarnation and has a desire to return to the energetic.

There are normally five of these termination junctures, and each of them has a relevance relative to the level of actualization of the life plan vs. the ultimate desired outcomes. Each of them allows the aspect move away from the incarnate state without detriment to the overall requirements of a life plan — so really, this makes you wonder whether the life plan was cast in stone and that the aspect needed to finish the incarnation in totality to make a reasonable stab at completing the intended experiences.

But in real terms, there’s no rules about taking an incarnation to its natural demise, apart from the need for the aspect to achieve certain basic requirements. So what this basically means is that in essence, if we have a number of different things we need to experience in our incarnation, then it’s about experiencing those in the way we need to experience them. Our free will is getting to the experience and experiencing them, and not the fact that we have to go down that certain route, which is absolutely the way forwards in a completely rigid sense. It’s quite free form how we get to our goals or our life experiences and those points or those milestones within the life plan.

So in real terms, you’d think that the objective of a life plan was to experience as much as possible in the incarnation that it is authorized to have or is assigned to, but what I’m being advised is that that’s quite a myth. It’s all about the quality of that which is experienced within

the incarnation, not the quantity of experiences. So it's really about the quality of experience, not the quantity of experience. Once an incarnation has achieved the minimum requirements, that being the experiences that were used to justify the incarnation itself, it can be terminated, if the aspect wishes to do so.

So this makes you wonder what happens if the aspect gets a few things wrong? Can it be terminated, if the aspect wishes, if the aspect feels that it is required in certain interactions? And it's really not necessary. You can take as long as you like to go through those aspects or those parts of your incarnation, the life plan, and it's not absolutely necessary for you to "get it right," so to speak, as long as you're going in the right direction. But this doesn't necessarily mean that things like suicide are an objective or part of the termination junctures.

(5 min) In fact, in real terms it's something to understand that when an entity uses a termination juncture, it's usually one of these things, which are already established, and these are the points where an entity is able to leave an incarnation without gaining any evolutionary debt as a result of the downstream interactions that were expected by other entities with them in certain environments, in certain conditions, that allowed them to evolve as a result of interacting with that individual.

So really, there's **five of these termination junctures**, and each of them has a relevance to the level of actualization of the life plan vs. the ultimate desired outcomes of the life plan. So I'll identify them in terms of the individual stages, which might help us all understand. But it's worth noting though that all termination junctures are positioned in a life plan at points, where the termination of the incarnation has little or no downstream effect on those other incarnates that are part of that life plan.

As I've just said, that means in any event space or in all the fractalizations of the event space as well. So it's not specifically like a mainstream life, where there's the agreement that the incarnation can end, but it also includes all those different fractalized versions as well. It's quite a complicated set up. The termination junctures are complete in their ability to end an incarnation in a completely benign and effective way that doesn't affect any other downstream functions or interaction with other incarnates as well.

So the **first termination juncture** is where the aspect has achieved the incarnate state and some experience of it from the perspective of being associated with the incarnate vehicle it chose to work with. This does not necessarily mean by the way full integration with the vehicle, because this juncture can be activated while the fetus, for example, is still in the womb. The first junction can be initiated at any time up to and including the incarnate duration necessary for full integration of the aspect with the incarnate vehicle, which is seven years of what I call "clock time." I believe Eckhardt Tolle also uses the word "clock time" to justify the passage of time and the metric that we use as time.

This, however, may not be a popular comment, but it does have to be noted here, that although the aspect may incarnate purely to allow it to experience the gestation period and/or the experience of stillbirths, cot death, premature death, premature birth, major organ disorder, disability, disease, etc. that can occur in the infantile stages of incarnation. So you have to think of it in terms of the aspect, it may only want to experience incarnation for sometimes hours or sometimes whilst in the womb or sometimes a few days — and it may be a certain type of condition associated as a result of shall we say "genetic dysfunction" as well.

Remember, we have to think in a different level, where the human condition is simply a minor experience over our total state of beingness and our total longevity of being individualized from our True Energetic Self or indeed the True Energetic Self from the Source. As human beings, we see things as being desirable or undesirable, good or bad, black and white, up or down, left

and right, it is a completely different story when we're in the energetic — and things which we don't like here are simply a minor inconvenience, if at all, when we are in the energetic.

So the **second termination juncture** can be applied to any point in the period within the next 7-14 years. The first one [termination juncture] is between 0 and 7 years, or even at the point of assignation of the soul or aspect to the fetus. So that being from 7-14 years, which means actually, if you think about it, that could be from age 7 to 21 years of age. So it's quite a period of time, 7-14 years is quite a long time. At this time, the aspect will have generally achieved a level of full integration, and will have mastered the control of the incarnate vehicle. The aspect will have experienced education and integration within the community, and in most cases, have an overall sense of purpose or direction, how to form and dissolve relationships, etc. and what responsibility means. The methods of termination in all junctures from here onwards will be via illness, accident, poisoning or sudden organ failure, as an example.

(10 min) The termination of an incarnation at this point of a life plan is only generally actioned if a short incarnation was planned and the desired experiences and the subsequent evolutionary content has been accrued within a pre-agreed tolerance. If or when, of course, all experiences and evolutionary content have been met, the guides and helpers start to work with all those other guides and helpers that the incarnate aspect would have worked with or interfaced with had it continued the incarnation and actively worked on dissolving those event spaces that are affected. At this time, the incarnate aspect is guided towards one specific event space, that which results in the termination of the incarnation.

So basically, if it's considered that there's no longer any need to be incarnate, and the second termination juncture can be used, all of those fractalized event spaces, those different parallel realities, etc. that are created at all the different levels downstream from us are dissolved, allowing the mainstream event space to be used as the point of which we can be allowed to move out of our incarnation.

The **third termination juncture** is really when the incarnate is in the next 7-21 years, which takes us up to the age of 42. If you remember, most of our spiritual understanding is that things change at the age of 42. We've moved away from those things that we would normally achieve as part of our normal incarnation, and we can start to move into our spiritual experiences as well. So at 42 we are deemed to have experienced everything that we can experience or most of the things we can experience within our life plan from a material incarnate experience perspective. So this is potentially going into what we might experience as a result of our spiritual progression or growth whilst incarnate.

So really at this point in the incarnation, the aspect is starting to make headway in its life plan, and in most cases, is becoming a useful citizen or has become a useful citizen. The incarnate will have found its career path, its partnerships, its recreational preferences, and many other things. It may actively, of course, be pursuing them, perfecting them or honing them, so to speak, to achieve the maximum potential from each of those different disciplines. So clearly this "potential" is relevant to the evolutionary level of the aspect and the environment it incarnates into. Many aspects or souls never actually meet their full potential, as this is the goal and not a requirement. Remember, it's how you get there, not what you actually do when you're there. Sometimes getting there is more important than actually reaching the goal, so it can be a cumulative effect.

So this is the point, where you can be a Chief Executive Officer of a business, for instance, and then only be in there for you know ten weeks — it's good enough, because it's managing the road to get to that position, which is the biggest benefit in terms of accruing evolution through experience and learning. So it's the journey, the real journey that's important, not the end product — and it's the way in which the journey is experienced that gives the aspect its depth of

knowledge and evolutionary content, so long that is, that the aspect illustrates growth in all its experiences, irrespective of whether one would call it good or bad from the human perspective. So as long as it's showing growth and it's moving forwards, it's considered to be a successful enough to be able to allow that particular termination juncture to be used. So the duration of the incarnation at this point in the plan is now fully understood and fully under review, and the desired experiences vs. the minimum expected experiences are compared on a regular basis with the possibility of being introduced to new additional pre-planned experiences into the life plan.

So okay, maybe we have met our needs in terms of what we wanted to do in a life plan, and it's: Well, do you want to stay here or do you want to go? What other benefits could we have by staying here? So these decisions are made by the guide and helpers and the aspect as to whether the incarnation should continue or could be terminated within the framework of the third termination juncture. There is an unadvertised thought process within incarnate aspects when in the energetic that suggests that most aspects prefer to return to the energetic early from an incarnation than stay on in what is a difficult environment to exist in, and as a result, this third termination juncture is quite a popular one to use.

(15 min) So think about people who've reached their late 40s or 50s, or sort of early 40s, and they suddenly get a debilitating disease or a cancer or a brain tumor or are involved in an accident, and we all think that they've left far too early. It's basically because they've achieved what they needed to achieve and they've chosen their third termination juncture to leave this incarnation and return back to the energetic, having achieved enough of what they wanted to achieve.

So the **fourth termination juncture** is anytime within the next 28 years, taking the incarnate up to the potential age of 70, this three score years and ten. It is at this time in the duration of the incarnation that the aspect will have met most, if not all, of its expected experiences as part of the life plan in some level of depth and is able to consider additional opportunities and/or more spiritual progression. So this is again, this is more icing on the cake and it's getting towards being the cherry on the cake in terms of gaining additional experience, learning and therefore evolution.

The spiritual work being available, it's always available throughout the incarnation, but it's predominantly available, when the incarnate has met most of its material universe or physical universe commitments, and the continuation of which provides little additional work in the incarnation other than needing to complete the cycle that they are part of. So based upon this, the period between the ages of 42 and 70 is when those, who are due to experience spiritual awakening will become awake and aware in some way, shape or form. And those who are already awake at some level may become more profoundly awake and will have a yearning to perform some spiritual service for the benefit of others.

This termination juncture is obviously therefore only utilized, if the continuation of the incarnation is no longer advantageous, or a spiritual opportunity is not available or has been completed prior to reaching this juncture. So really, at this point many aspects do continue the incarnation irrespective of the previous comments stated, and take the opportunity to experience existence in a decaying incarnate vehicle to elicit additional growth, noting that their method of decay would have already been known by the aspect, and that the process of decay would have provided a unique experiential point above those already experienced.

So suffice to say, those aspects that are on the spiritual path at this point in the life plan are not specifically designed to live a long life, for they may only be required to be of service in a certain way for a certain period of time, or experience a certain level of spiritual functionality for a certain period as well. So really from this point on in the incarnation, the downstream

interactions are starting to diminish, and so the amount of work required by the guide and helpers to initiate the process of termination starts to become much less complicated. So this is where we are starting to get towards the end of our life, and the only thing it's really sparing us from is I suppose those embarrassing points of growing old, such as memory loss and body function, lack of control of body function.

So here we come to the last and **fifth juncture**, which is essentially the last opportunity to end the incarnation in any way that is outside the planned duration of the incarnation itself — the planned duration being the natural demise of the incarnate vehicle through disease, decrepitude or organ failure. It is available usually between the age of 70 and the anticipated natural age of demise of the incarnate vehicle, as discussed. As with the fourth juncture, the depth of work required by the guide and helpers to apply the termination process and sever the downstream interactions is reduced significantly in complexity.

This juncture is used, when the aspect has completed all of its desired experiences, and has generally completed any spiritual education, progression and other spiritual service it's committed to work with. So in essence, this juncture is used, when the aspect, guide and helpers are satisfied with the experiential performance of the aspect, and they collectively decide that there is no real advantage to continuing the incarnation, and that it can, therefore, be terminated early and safely without affecting any downstream interactions in a detrimental way.

So really these are the points in time, where we actively seek to leave and move back into the energetic, knowing that although there is complexity in the early use of termination junctures, that the longer we stay incarnate, so to speak, the less complex the termination of those junctures are. But it's worthwhile knowing that the aspect itself cannot action a termination juncture, it has to be totally agreed with the guide and helpers, and the guide and helpers of other interacting entities and environments downstream of that particular termination juncture.

(20 min) So it's not something we can choose to do straightaway, so this is why the use of things like suicide are not, for want of a better word, agreed with, because it makes things difficult later on, and it creates an awful lot of evolutionary debt on behalf of the fractalized parallel downstream functions of experience, learning and evolving as a result of not being able to interact with that individual in these different event spaces.

So this is why certain souls leave early, when there was no apparent reason for them to leave. When people die at sort of like before their teenage years, where people die in years where they're supposed to be in their prime, and when people die when they appear to be fit and healthy and all of a sudden something happens that takes them out. It's all about understanding that in real terms, we have a plan and that plan is to leave, when we've done everything we feel we have achieved at a certain point. And if you want to do it more, then we can do more.

But in general, we have to really observe that we are here to be responsible for our incarnations and do the best we can do. Some of us decide we've done enough and can move back out again. Some of us take it right to the very end. And those who leave early and endure tremendous hardships from a human perspective, such as really debilitating diseases and other forms of disability are really making a point of doing the best they can to maximize what they can do in terms of evolution whilst also still leaving the incarnation at one of those agreed termination points, termination junctures. There are five of them, which doesn't include the natural demise.

Okay, so that's what termination junctures are. They are quite frequently used, and it's worthwhile understanding that this is quite a common thing to use. If you want to understand more about termination junctures, then they're within "The Anne Dialogues" around the 12th

Chapter I believe (see Chapter 11.3.1, page 203). There's quite some dialogue between myself and Anne there, as to understanding why we'd use them and what their use is above and beyond the actual descriptions of what they are.

Okay, so let's go into the questions now. We've got the first question from MS.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Why is it that some people know what they are here to do (like YOU) but some of us still have NO idea. People tell me I am just here to be me but that actually doesn't help. I can't touch it in the physical what that is. Is this just an experience that I choose to experience or can I not see the wood for the trees? (MS)

Well, in real terms it's only a result of self-discipline and a lot of self-work that allows us to understand a modicum of who and what we are, what we are doing here and what we need to do. And personally, I've known I've got something important to do ever since I was probably 4 or 5 or 6. By the age of 13, it became very apparent, but I hadn't a clue what I was going to do, I just knew that I had to do something very important. And I've seen various different, shall I say, images of myself throughout my life, where I'm going to reach certain milestones or experience certain things or be certain things — and some of them are quite benign images, and you think, well, that's interesting, what's that all about?

And then you understand later, when you think: Ah, this is that image. I know now this is where such and such happened, or this is where I'm starting to realize that I've got to work on my own more. One of those images was knowing that I was sitting down after going cycling, and I was in a public hostelry in a country and just feeling very alone. And that was when I think it was the second year, second Christmas after Anne moved back into the energetic, and that was a really vivid image and it suddenly hit me: Ah, that's that image.

I've got another one, one of them being, when I move out of the physical back into the energetic. Fortunately for me, it's going to be quite a simple and quick one. I'll have come out of whatever I'm working with in the garden and lie down on the couch being tired at a certain grand old age, and as I sit down and have a sleep, I go straight out and back into the energetic. So there's various other things I know I've got to do and when I'm going to do them, it's just that sometimes they are not so apparent.

The thing is that we shouldn't focus on them. Most individuals aren't given that level of detail, because it creates a distraction and that also includes people, who are spiritual leaders. You're allowed to know enough to make sure you're going in the right direction. Any more and you start to deviate from the opportunity of using free will to adapt to the environment, and it's as simple as that.

(25 min) US has a bunch of questions here from some of US's own website and blogs and gets information and questions based upon that.

2. Here are some questions from my readers that I'd like you to answer in our next Satsanga? (US)

- **Did Guy Needler speak of Einstein's theory of relativity and is it congruent with the multiverse model?**

I'm going to have to ask that question to be honest. What I'm being told is Einstein had a feeling about multiple universal environments, but didn't have enough to be able to justify it. Most of his work was based upon, shall I say, the frequencies within the physical universe and not specifically the multiversal model.

So based upon that point in Einstein's incarnation, that he was working more in the level of education that was available to him at the time and his own thought processes of being detached from the conventions of mathematics and thought processes around him, he may still have only been thinking in terms environments supported by frequential level, but calling those universes, rather than actually thinking of those frequencies above the physical universe. So he may have been thinking of those environments supported by the frequencies within the physical universe as being a multiverse, which it sort of in essence, they are a sort of self-contained multiverse within the universe, but not specifically in terms of the greater reality.

So I think he was getting there, as with Stephen Hawking, he was sort of getting there, but not in the level of detail that is available to us today. Because even the sort of average individual is exposed to greater levels of education than people were about 50-60 years ago.

- **What if an aspect achieves enlightenment in one parallel reality and in other parallel realities creates additional karma or kills someone, what happens then?**

The total experience of both of those parallel conditions is experienced by the True Energetic Self, and so there is a, if you like, a "neutralizing effect" associated with the total experience of the aspect as a result of parallel conditions. However, it's quite unlikely that that level of, shall we say, "diversification" is experienced by one particular aspect, specifically if they're achieving enlightenment in one parallel reality.

It's rather unlikely that they're going to be an enlightened individual in one reality and a mass murderer in another reality. There will be various different, shall I say, manifestations of minor change, based upon one of them, not the other. Although obviously, in different incarnations, they can swing from one side to the other side. But generally, as you move up the frequencies, you get to a point, where the objective is more to be of service than to just be immersed in the experience.

- **Can you tell me please, Nirvana in theosophy and the divine regions, are what in your systematization? What is Nirvana?**

Along with a lot of the locations in the heavens named in Theology, it's simply a basis of understanding that there are higher environments, higher frequency environments, and that these environments have a structure.

If you read one of the older books, "God's Many Rooms (or Houses)" and you read about Nirvana, and you read about where Thor came from, Ragnarok and all those sorts of places, you start to realize that these things are simply a level of understanding based upon the educational level at the time and the evolutionary level of those individuals within that education level.

(30 min) And so they're explained in ways in which people would understand. So in essence, if you stripped everything right back, you would start to see the commonality. However, the way it's described and broadcast is based upon the level of education that those individuals, who are receiving that broadcast would have been able to understand it within. So we have to look at it very, very closely and very, very objectively to realize that you have to take a lot of the modern day interpretations of Theosophy as being more advanced and more understanding than those in the past. So what I would suggest is that strip away all of the sort of legend and fairy tale-ism of the information, and start to look at the real basics of what we would classify as the science behind it.

- **Do souls/aspects before incarnation ever plan to kill someone, such as suicide bomber or Hitler? I ask because I read a talk about Hitler, where I realized that his life was planned in advance, and that Second World War united many people and give them many lessons. That confused me?**

Yeah, there are souls, who plan to interact with other souls, so one soul can experience what it's like to be murdered and another soul can experience what it's like to be a murderer and in all sorts of different variations of one of those things. It's something we experience as part of the yin and the yang, the balance associated with being incarnate and being in the evolutionary level.

In fact, there is going to be one book, where I'm going to focus on talking to individuals, such as Hitler, who are classified as being "antichrists" to see exactly what the benefit was of them doing what they were doing. More importantly, the issue is that these entities, these brave, highly evolved (can you believe) entities put themselves under a lot of energetic pressure by going against the wills of the masses, and helping them through being a focus for the masses to bring them together, working together in a single minded and collective way. That's what they're there for.

You have to detach from the human condition to be able to recognize that some souls, even if they're highly evolved, take on board some really horrific levels of energetic interaction to make us work together. And sometimes it involves people like Idi Amin, Hitler, Alfred the Great, all these different people, who were raping and pillaging and causing problems to make other people work together in a more loving and caring way and realizing that they don't want this to happen in general, and so they are working together to stop that happening, so we work together in a more loving and coherent way. There's a few more questions from the same person from a part of the, shall we say, Eastern side of Europe.

- **Do you have any opinion about gnostic teachings and Greek myths about the imperfect creator (Demiurge) god of this world...many teachings talks about this?**

Right, first of all, a myth is a shortening of the word "paramythia" and paramythia in Greek is story, so basically, it's a story. And any individual that we classify as being above us or who has a higher level of education in these days, you know, the Byzantine era, or higher levels of education, maybe higher levels of technology or higher levels of functionality, we would classify as a god even now, but they aren't god. But having said that, we're all part of God, we're all individualized units of God.

So in essence, to say he was an imperfect creator is because he's creating. This doesn't mean it's imperfect, it could be perfect. And so what it's suggesting here is that there are those, who are classified as being a god or as having higher functionality and being so-called highly evolved, but in essence, can get affected by the low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions associated with being here.

(35 min) So the imperfection is the result of some level of karmic influence, of being addicted to or attracted to status, material wealth, being in power, being in control of others. So it's all about teaching people that really just because you are a higher being doesn't mean you're not affected by the lowest frequencies associated with the multiversal environment.

So don't forget that there are many entities, who have participated in creating the physical universe and the components of the physical universe, and so to suggest that one particular individual was involved with the creation of the planet, although they can be, of course, is again probably taking it to the point where the education of the individuals at the time couldn't understand the detail behind it anyway. So it's all about understanding that even those of higher frequency get affected by lower frequencies of the physical universe.

- **In many disciples (sic) and channelings it is said that the soul before any incarnation arranges lections (sic) which has to pass with spiritual guides, and they say that crimes, killing, can NOT be planned in advance...**
- **You said that Hitler is an evolved being and that's a completely new concept for me. Some research says that he was obsessed with strong negative forces?**
- **Is your concept relative only to such great roles in mankind like Hitler or even ordinary people (that) plan to kill someone before life...because it is contrary with known laws of karma?**

The known laws of karma are very small. Karma is an absolutely massive field and in the book, "Avoiding Karma," you can see that there's at least 104 possibilities or ways of working with karma, and some of it is quite esoteric and some of it is quite pointed. But it's again the way in which we choose to depart at the termination juncture can be incorporated into a so-called "crime." So to say that we can't plan such things in advance, when we consider such things as being quite a trifle, is really not looking at the bigger picture.

From a human perspective, this would seem to be completely abhorrent and I can understand that. But when you look at it from the bigger picture, how do we look at ants? We look at ants or microbes or bugs and consider their lives as being nothing, or the experiences they're having as being nothing. Well, in essence, when we're in the energetic, we are like the human being observing an ant or a microbe, and that ant or microbe is our incarnation.

And so when we think of what we're experiencing in the energetic and then relating to that incarnation, we think oh, it's nothing. It's a mere few seconds of experience of a life that a microbe would have. Or maybe a few months of life that an ant would have, for instance, if that. So we don't pay much attention to it in that respect. We don't see it just as being abhorrent, and there's this law and that law.

When individuals are in discussion with each other as to how they could use their termination junctures, or what they want to experience, karma doesn't come into it. Karma is something, which is there as a result of our addiction to thoughts, behaviors and actions and the addiction to wanting to be in power, wanting to have status, wanting to have material wealth, and wanting

to control others, and many other things. So you find that people like Hitler, for instance, may actually have been protected from karma, because of the amount of unraveling of potentially karmic links that would have been attached to him had he been exposed to karma.

(40 min) Now if you've got an individual, who is for want of a better word putting themselves in a place of focus, of negative focus, so that other individuals can group together in a more positive and coherent way, in a collective way for a better good, then you could understand that they're there for a better good — and not because of what the human condition considers their actions and the results of their actions have manifest.

So we have to study karma in a completely different way. It's extremely difficult to understand what karma is. And my little book on it is a mere single part of the jigsaw puzzle. And what we understand and experience about ourselves, when we're disincarnate is something we cannot conceive whilst we're incarnate, because we're so wrapped up in the human condition.

So I don't know, if I answered that question there — it's difficult, although we have got a lot of commandments, where thou shalt not kill and everything else. That's specific to those who are free thinking individuals, not those who are included in a life plan that includes a certain termination juncture or a certain experience.

3. You discussed the levels of sentience and used the weight – kilogram analogy explaining the 5 levels of sentience – human, backfill, non-human animal, plant, & mineral quality of sentience. (ME)

- **Is there such a thing as pooled sentience associated with physical locations? By that I mean, what about things like forested habitats & other 'enchanted' places, where many non-human animals, plants & minerals coexist?**
- **I know when humans coordinate their thoughts (i.e. meditation, focused group prayer) and use aspects of triangulation (which you have discussed in prior lectures), the energy is amplified. Based on this line of thinking, it seems plausible that locations amass sentience.**

Well, a universe has got sentience. The Earth has got sentience. The solar system it's in has got sentience and the galaxy that we're in has got sentience. And so there is a collection of sentience associated with the grouping together of various different nonhuman incarnate vehicles of various different types. And so it's not a function of those objects of incarnation, it's a function of the sentience that is associating itself with those objects and the growth there.

I've got a couple of lovely friends, who live in the US, and they've got an area that I call a grotto. It felt like really ancient woodland very close to their house and the energy was fantastic there, and you just knew it was sacred, you just knew it was pure. By sacred I mean pure. That's because it hasn't been defiled by erratic, irresponsible human thought. It was perfect and it had been left to be perfect. And so based upon that, this sort of justifies that statement that yes, there are areas where nonhuman animals, plants and minerals coexist, because they use that for incarnate purposes. But because they haven't been exposed to the alternative agenda of the selfish human mind, they remain in this high energy and perfect condition.

In fact, some of these areas where you start to see various different shifts in frequency and can start to observe different frequencies within the same location, so we can see imagery and

interact with those individuals, who are of higher frequencies, which means it could be in different timelines from our perspective and not know we're doing it, but we work it out later.

There's a lot of things on this. There's a book by one of the Ozark authors called "Twidders" where the author describes a number of different situations, where people have experienced different environments, different timelines in one particular location, and there's many things in there that describe it. It's basically because that area is of a higher frequency, because in general, there's either a higher level of human interaction frequently, or there's no human interaction and therefore it's been left pure.

- **Related to the above, is there pooled sentience among the non-human forms of sentience? For example, do minerals, plants, non-human animals that are group associated lifestyles share sentience, thus actually accessing a deeper and different level of understanding based on this shared information?**
- **This seems more of the functioning of things like plants and minerals, and some non-human animals that live in groups that function as organisms (bees, roaming herds & pack animals, schools of fish, etc.) to utilize a shared sentience, and they are not as individualized sentience as humans.**
- **As a Biologist, I see the natural world communicates in ways that we do not fully understand – swarms of bees, birds in flocks, fast moving schools of fish escaping predators, even microbes grow in swarms through quorum sensing. Their behaviors and actions are coordinated, thus their 'thoughts' must be too, and thence the sentience underlying it...yes, no, maybe?**

(45 min) Depending upon the level of sentience and the type of potential individualized interaction would depend upon whether they would have what you call individualized and autonomous sentient abilities. But when the sentience is low, they can group together in like minded or in a way, where they group together with like types of energies or like thought processes, and so they will get like this communal sense and therefore the synergy associated with this communal sense of beingness.

And so whereas energies can evolve eventually from being just energies that are wandering around, roaming freely to becoming fully sentient as a result of natural attractivity to each other and then grouping together to the point, where they start to seek out other groups of other energies of a similar type that are grouped together and naturally attracted to each other to starting to grow sort of rudimentary intelligence resulting in higher intelligence, and therefore, self-awareness and consciousness and creativity, and therefore, sentience.

This can happen on these levels as well, but particularly because they would have a group function associated with that incarnate state. Their group function would be relevant to a communal sense of interaction. Some of that is as a result of the need to perpetuate the environment on the Earth basically, and the integrity of that environment, so that we can exist here — stepping right into service for us, whilst also enjoying a rather wonderful state of communion and shared sentience to create a larger level of, shall we say, sentient ways.

- **You discussed light activation, and specifically referenced the speed of light, the fact that it is not a constant, as science presumes. I have a theory that love is actually a particle (for lack of a better word) that moves faster than the speed of light, and that in my lifetime, science will find a way to confirm this and measure it. What do your contacts with our SE & the Origin have to say about this theory of love?**

Love is misunderstood. We think of it in human terms as being the attractivity between two individuals. Although you take that word “attractivity” and you start to see that it’s attractivity between any sentient energies, and the feeling of communion gained, when similar or same or like but individualized sentient energies give up their individualization to create a larger level of sentient energy, and so we feel a state of communion. So it’s all about feeling and being in a collective state together.

So if you do want to think of it as a particle, think of it in terms of energy. Think of it in terms of sentience being the animator of energy and the energy is simply a vehicle that the sentience is using. And so the energy in whatever form it is could actually be a particle, it could actually be what we call a solid object, but the sentience associated with it is in effect the motivating part, and the energy that it has associated itself with is simply a vehicle to be used. So the feeling of full communion and the state of beingness associated with that is what I would call “true love” and whilst in this state of communion and being associated with an energy is where you would see that you could interact with that energy, the energy has the assignation of communion, and therefore, true love.

(50 min) That’s one way of thinking about it, okay.

- **In your “The Anne Dialogues” book – was that based on direct communications with Anne, or your TES taking on her form? But since you’re both of the same TES, I think I just answered this question with Yes & Yes. Now my mind is starting to blow?**

Yes, you’re right and yes. If you think about us being from the same True Energetic Self (TES), but smaller individualized aspects of that sentience and the energy assigned to that sentience, then it was a direct communication with that individualized aspect that is also from the same True Energetic Self that I’ve got, so the answer is yes. So you could argue that you’re speaking to yourself, but then again if you’re speaking to Source, you could argue that you’re speaking to yourself as well, because we’re all small, individualized units of Source. So it’s yes and yes and yes.

- **In reference to what you discussed about our TES’s getting to become SE’s when we finish all our evolutionary cycles and the magnification of the power of 12, can we not use this information to estimate a ‘time’ (term used lightly, considering it is relative only to human forms) or population size on Earth that will be needed to achieve this?**
- **By that math, can we calculate how many individual aspects & shards will reassemble into a cohesive unit?**
- **Can we estimate, the number of incarnations that await us or evolutionary cycles ahead for folks like myself? (I presume myself to be an Aspect & not a Shard, and a human not a backfill...although I often think I’m not human either, as I see things from a detached perspective that makes humanity feel limited, awkward & confusing?**

I don’t think there’s a calculation that would be able to be used. The numbers would be too huge. I mean there’s countless billions, trillions, quadrillions of True Energetic Selves and different variations upon those, who create aspects and shards, who are going through the evolutionary process. Think about the number of times some of them will incarnate, some of them won’t incarnate.

From a human perspective, it would be very, very difficult to calculate. All we need to know is the basics that when each of these True Energetic Selves through the use of individualized

smaller units of themselves as aspects, and subsequent smaller individualized units of the aspects called shards, have managed to experience everything that they can experience in the multiversal environment, that they will have risen through the frequencies to the point, where they have reached the usefulness of experiencing this multiversal environment, and therefore, will recombine with Source.

And when all of us have done that, the Source will detach itself from this particular series of energies that are part of the Origin, detaching its sentience and reassigning the attachment to another group of energies and do something else that's part of a new evolutionary cycle. That's all we need to know. The complexity of the maths behind it, we don't have computers large enough now or in a thousand years to be able to calculate that, because we've got a lot of parallel versions as well. So it's just completely and utterly impossible for us to understand it, so it's best not to worry about it, but a good question though.

4. One of the metaphors for frequencies that I've been given is like a piano. It has 8 octaves and we are used to middle C. Courses like yours invite us to play in the higher octaves and then the news and the world events tend to bring down to the lower. (JM)

- **Our challenge is to remember that we have several octaves higher to play in and with which to view the world from a higher perspective. When we do, the lower frequency events do not affect us as much and we then have more choices from which to respond.**
- **I personally have been experiencing playing in the higher octaves recently and it seems to make a huge difference in how I respond to events.**

Absolutely. The more we can stay in higher frequencies, the better. We do become detached without a doubt, because the things that would affect us from the purely immersed human state are like us looking at the world of the microbe or the ant. We're not bothered by it, it's too small to worry about.

(55 min) So really, if we can put ourselves in the higher frequencies, then we start to work in a detached way, more in a way that is associated with our True Energetic Selves, when we are in the energetic. So, yeah, a very good observation and a very good thing to pass on. Try to keep yourself in the higher frequencies.

One of the ways to do that is to use the chakra opening exercises that was broadcast in last month's Satsanga, so if you can find that and download the pdf file and use that exercise every day, initially it will be slow in terms of the process, but you'll soon get to the point, where you can do it really, really quick. That would put you in a state of detachment and not involvement. Although we still have to be responsible for what we do whilst we're here, we don't need to take personal umbrage as a result of what happens around us, even if it affects us, it shouldn't be an issue.

And I've noticed this a lot now within myself. Things that have affected or have been within my space, so to speak, that would have normally really affected me badly in my younger years, don't even make me blink or flinch now. So it's very much a case of don't worry about it. If you're detached, it's just something that's happening that you deal with and it's not really an issue. So thank you for that.

5. I'm on "Beyond the Source" Book 2 now. It was a big surprise to know that SE laughs. We humans do really stupid and silly things all the time, which must be pretty entertaining to them. I wondered if SE laugh, the Origin must laugh, too. (MO)

- If you don't mind, would you ask them what was the biggest laugh ever recorded in their history? And would you share it with us during your radio show? I think many of us are interested in that subject (smile).**

I'm just asking the question. Well, the Origin is saying where do you think the Source Entity got its humor from? Humor is an integral part of who and what we are. It's accepting who and what we are and how we do things and being pleased with it and entertained by it, so to speak. And there are no decibels to be able to monitor how loud our laugh was, because you wouldn't understand it. If you think about just the base resonant frequency of my consciousness or sentience taking over, as represented by the overall resonant frequency you call OM, then you'll know that laugh would be significantly louder than OM. That's what's come through. That's an interesting question, thank you very much. A laugh is bigger than OM. Excellent!

6. I am working on a question for your Satsanga, but I fear that it will take a long preamble, so feel free to edit it to fit. The question concerns the soul and its duplicates in other Universes. (DT)

- I am going to paraphrase from "Dance of The Eternal Rapture" by Garnet Schulhauser (another Ozark author, a nice gentleman, I've met him a few times).**
- While asleep Garnet goes with his spirit guide named Albert on trips throughout this Universe and parallel Universes. They go to a parallel universe (to this one) and it has minor changes due to random energy flow. Albert explains that after our universe was created, it eventually split in two, like a cell does with mitosis. This continued with each universe splitting in two.**
- Garnet asks Albert if there are Garnets in all of the universes and Albert said that most of them did have a Garnet. Garnet then wants to know if they all have the same soul as he does and Albert assures him that they do indeed have the same soul.**
- My question is: How can this be so? I have read "The Anne Dialogues" and she said that about 144 Aspects and Shards is the limit for each Oversoul.**
- Does this mean that the Oversouls are also duplicated for each Universe?**

The twelve aspects, the maximum number of twelve aspects that can be projected from a True Energetic Self or Oversoul or Godhead or Higher Self, and subsequently the maximum of twelve shards that can be projected from each aspect, is a function of the division of sentience. It's nothing to do with how that sentience interacts with the parallel conditions as a result of our decisions.

(1 hr) So if you think about it, there are potentially a maximum of 144 divisions of the True Energetic Self, and they are also subject to parallelisms as a result of the possibility of our choices going this way rather than that way, or the possible possibility of choices, or the possible possibility of possible possibilities of possible possibilities, and the fractals beyond that.

So there is a difference between that which is affected as a result of the division of sentience and the energy associated with that sentience, and the number of copies of that that are created

as a result of our choices, and therefore, the creation of event space and the various different vagaries of reality associated with that.

And yes, of course, if there's a 1000 different parallel universes or localized universes that are created by one of the aspects, then the True Energetic Self experiences all of those, and all of the different parallel versions associated with all the different aspects that they create as well, and all the different parallel versions that all the shards from all the different aspects that have projected shards will also be experienced by the True Energetic Self. So the True Energetic Self experiences every conceivable experience that every aspect or shard it projects creates, including all of those parallel versions. So it is in every parallel condition and experiences everything concurrently. So that just tells you how big our True Energetic Self is — it's immense, something to think about.

7. Here's a question for the next Satsanga. Free will. Origin and Source Entities have free will that seems to be different than our free will here on this planet. (DC)

- **When Origin duplicated itself 12 times and then re-absorbed the energy, how did Origin change when it created the Source Entities?**
- **It seems that there are three types of free will, Origin free will, Source Entities free will and ours. It seems that free will also is an evolving quality. Our free will works best when we have a mentor, a confessor, or a guide in the physical, sharing partner that we can reason things out to determine how to best use our free will.**
- **Does Origin and the Source Entities have an oversoul or a guide to reason out their actions? (I hope you can make sense of this question, it is difficult to ask and formulate in the correct words) perhaps.**
- **How is our free will different or the same as Origin and Source Entities?**
- **It seems that everything else is a collective free will based on a group consciousness. It is very cool that we are here on the planet with seemingly total free will and it seems obvious that as a result we have a greater opportunity to grow, to experience and to evolve.**

The Origin and the Source Entities are autonomous. The Source Entities have full autonomy within the Origin, and the Origin has its own autonomy of its own. There are no guides for those two levels of entity — The Origin only being one, of course, but it also experiences its own parallel conditions, but there's no guide for the Origin. And the Source Entities are asked to work on their own in an autonomous way within the environment of the Origin's polyomniscient sentient self-awareness without guides as well.

We have guides, because we are the ones, who are involved with investigating the lowest frequencies, so we do need guiding. When we've got, as an example, thousands of senses that we work with and then we're reduced to the five physical senses, it's like we've gone blind, so we do need guiding around to be able to experience what we want to experience in the way it's supposed to be experienced in the environment it's supposed to be experienced with and interacting with other individuals that we're supposed to interact with. You can understand that we do need guiding, when we've got loss of so many different senses, as it were.

- **How is our free will different or the same as Origin and Source Entities?**

Well, it's only different insomuch as we are assigned it whilst we're in the human condition.

- **It seems that everything else is a collective free will based on a group consciousness.**

That's correct, because the Earth is a very important experiment in giving the individualized aspects or shards individualized free will.

- **It is very cool that we are here on the planet with seemingly total free will and it seems obvious that as a result we have a greater opportunity to grow, to experience and to evolve.**

(1h5) We do and this is why we are masters of our own environment really, and as a result, we all have full responsibility for our actions. We can do anything we want to, provided we are prepared to pay the consequences, you know, the karmic content associated with being at these low frequencies. And so really, what we have to understand is that unless we can master free will, individualized free will, other incarnating souls will not be able to also enjoy this level of potentially accelerating our evolutionary progression by having free will in the lowest frequencies associated with the multiversal environment.

So I hope that answers the question in some way, shape or form. But basically the Origin and the Source Entities have their own autonomous free will of different levels of functionality, ability and power, of course. And we have individualized free will only when we're incarnate on the Earth, and that of course, is relevant to our abilities and evolution whilst incarnate here.

- **Another question has to do with Origin. If Origin is so huge and only knows one 10th of 10% a very small knowledge of itself, when considering its size or energy, could there not be other parts that are developing a sentience or an awareness and other bits of consciousness throughout its size?**

That's a possibility now. It's not something I have encountered. I'm just asking the question, because I'm fairly aware that this was like an epicenter, and the objective of creating the Source Entities was to actually spread that sentience. Although the area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness is growing, its area of self-awareness is not polyomniscient. So we are helping towards that and we grow that sentience. We grow that polyomniscience, the polyomnipotence and polyomnipresence as well. We grow that, because we are working for Source and Source is working for Origin.

But I'm not seeing anything other than that when Event Space gave itself up to allow the creation of a much bigger being, that actually that opportunity was just a spark in one particular area. It wasn't the function of the potential for coalescence of other energies that were potentially able to create sentience in other parts of the Origin. I'm not seeing that. Maybe I'm not being allowed to see it, but I'm not seeing it. It doesn't feel right.

The Origin's just told me, I think by now with my ability to move within different event spaces I would have discovered that. Believe me, there's only one current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness. That's what I've just got from the Origin. That's an interesting statement. Hmm.

- **What is above or beyond Origin? I may be mistaken but I think you have alluded to the fact that there are other Origins or an Origin beyond Origin.**

Well, no, there's not really another Origin beyond the Origin. It's more of a case of the Origin knows it's much bigger, but this much "biggerness" is also Origin, but it's beyond the structure that it is currently investigating in this area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness. There's twelve different levels that it's working with.

I'm just going to put the recording on pause and have a look at "The Origin Speaks" (page 159) to just state what those different levels are, because the basic level is frequencies, the second level of subdimensions, the third level is full dimensions, but above that there's zones. I'm just going to quickly look at that and read out the different levels are and then you'll know that above that 12th level is the next group of twelve, which increase by the power of twelve in terms of its volume or area of beingness, but that is beyond the Origin really. And there's a little clue to one of the books I'm going to write after this book I'm writing now.

(1h10) This is a little bit like going to a different event space. I spent quite some time looking up this, because I couldn't find it originally and I've just come back to you guys, so it's just like I've been away for a few seconds for you guys, but I've been away for some minutes.

This is the current structure that the Origin is aware of in terms of understanding the structure. It also knows there's more groups like this above its own ability. So there's frequencies, which is the basis for every detail within a full dimension, there's subdimensions (which are classified as tritaves sometimes), there's full dimensions, zones and their divisions, continuum and their abstractions, the planes and their spheres, the spheres of independent planes and their references, there's event spaces and their events, totalities and their realities, realities independent of totalities and their creative functions, spectral interfaces and their spectra (which isn't light based), and margins and their gradients, which is the highest function of the structure associated with where the Origin is now working on trying to understand its area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, which is a small part of this particular structure.

And if we look at it from a different perspective, the next set of structure is also twelve levels of structure, not the same as this, but above the twelve, above this margin and their gradients. And each time it goes up one level, it goes up by a power of 12 in terms of its volume and it keeps on. So we've got 12 times 12 levels of structure associated with the Origin, and it's only just knowing in minute detail the first function of the twelve there.

And it's interesting that although the Origin is not understanding itself yet, it is gaining some level of understanding, because SE12 is, of course, in the book "Beyond the Source Book 2" has moved into and beyond this margin and its gradient level and gone into the first level of the next group of twelve structural environments, so to speak, and the various different divisions of those as well, which I can see I'm going to be fortunate enough to be able to communicate with SE12, I'm being told along with the Origin in the book that will be called "Beyond the Origin" or should we say Beyond the Origin that we know now. So it will still be the Origin, one Origin, but it will be in essence not other Origins, it's just beyond the Origin's current understanding of its polyomniscient sentient self-awareness and its structure.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:12) Okay, so let's now work on the meditation for today, which is not quite the same as last week, it's using the same methods. We can open the chakras by using the chakra opening exercises. So we can refer to last month's Satsanga's pdf file (see Addendum below) to

accompany the transcription and to accompany the audio. You can find that on the World Satsanga tab, if you go to my website: www.beyondthesource.org — once you get on there, you click on the Home tab and then go down on the right hand side of that, you'll see that it says World Satsanga and when you go there, you get to all the Archives for the Satsangas for probably the last 6-7 years. But in there you'll see the latest one was last month's audio file and you can access and download the audio file and pdf file from there. Okay, so there's no need to broadcast it in this particular Satsanga.

So what we're going to do is to work on the templates associated with the construct of the physical vehicle we call the human form, and we're going to work on repairing those, and also work on repairing the auric layers as well. There's seven auric layers and there's seven templates. My understanding is there's ten energy levels associated with the human vehicle, but the top three above the seven are really there to provide an energetic step-down function, so that the vastness of the individualized aspect from the True Energetic Self can move into, occupy and animate and experience, learn and evolve through animating a gross physical vehicle.

Okay, so let's look at working with this. Please download the high quality [MP3 File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:15).

(1:39) Closing comments: So thank you for tuning into this particular Satsanga on the 30th of June 2018, and thank you for participating in the questions and listening to the lecture on termination junctures and listening to this meditation. I'm looking forward to seeing you all next time, when the next Satsanga is on the 28th of July 2018, so that will be in one month's time. So thank you again all your for help and helping to be of good service to the rest of humanity, and passing on or listening to this Satsanga. And God's love to you all, Source's love to you all, and do have a great rest of the day. I look forward to tuning into you all in July. God bless you all." END

BELOW: Please see Addendum: Chakra Opening Exercises by Guy Steven Needler

Chakra Opening Exercise – A prelude to Traversing the Frequencies

Copyright - Guy Steven Needler 2012

Please refer to the back pages where the descriptions of the functions of the chakras and their associated auric layer are explained.

1. Find a quiet room where you will not be disturbed.

2. Stand with your knees slightly bent, feet shoulder width apart, arms and hands by your side, close your eyes and focus on the area of the third eye, the spiritual eye which is positioned above the bridge of the nose and between the eye brows..

3. Ground yourself by imagining a climber's rope attached to you and an anchor buried deeply in the ground. You will need this, and you should keep referring to this grounding link throughout this exercise. This will help you return to the physical.

Each chakra is associated with an auric level (frequency level). Imagine them opening in order. This will allow you to ascend to that auric layer level and frequency.

4. Concentrate on your base chakra. Imagine it as a cone and extend it vertically downwards out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clock-wise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on the floor and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 1st Auric layer – the etheric allowing you to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, the etheric level, Level 1 gives you. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. Make a mental note of it.

5. Move on to the second chakra, the sacral. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clock-wise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 2nd Auric layer – the Emotional layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, emotional level. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is

experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

6. Move on to the third chakra, the solar. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 3rd Auric layer – the mental body layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, mental body level. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

7. Move on to the fourth chakra, the heart. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 4th Auric layer – the astral layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, astral level. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

8. Move on to the fifth chakra, the throat. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating

from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 5th Auric layer – the etheric template layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, etheric template level. Do you feel tingling – are they getting finer, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

9. Move on to the sixth chakra, the third or spiritual eye. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9”-12”. Then rotate it clock-wise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 6th Auric layer – the celestial body layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, celestial body level. Do you feel tingling – are they getting still finer, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

10. Finally move on to the seventh chakra, the crown. Imagine it as a cone and extend it up towards the ceiling vertically out to its full extension of 9”-12”. Then rotate it clock-wise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on the ceiling above you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 7th Auric layer – the ketharic template layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, ketharic template level. Do you feel tingling – are they getting still finer or have they gone, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the

energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

You are now at the end of the physicality/spirituophysicality of your human form. Stay at this level of a few moments absorb how you feel, what your physical body has experienced, giving you proof, physical proof that you have actually risen above those frequencies that you are normally associated with on the earth level – the zero level.

11. Slowly close each chakra one by one, starting at the crown chakra and finishing with the Base Chakra by first stopping the rotation of the chakra and then withdrawing it back into its location of origin (refer to the section on chakra name, and location at the back of this lesson). Make a note of the feelings, the feel tingling – are they getting coarser as you descend the frequencies, colours or images in your closed eye vision, heat/cold, pressures around your head, emotional changes. The experiences, the responses that the human form gives you, should be repeated on each of the levels in the descent in reverse order of that which you experienced them on the ascent.

12. To move down from the seventh frequency level to the sixth frequency level stop the rotation of the crown chakra and withdraw it back into the crown area of the head. You are now on the sixth frequency level.

To move down from the sixth frequency level to the fifth frequency level stop the rotation of the third eye chakra and withdraw it back into the area in-between the eyebrows and above the bridge of the nose. You are now on the fifth frequency level.

To move down from the fifth frequency level to the fourth frequency level stop the rotation of the throat eye chakra and withdraw it back into the area of the “Adam’s apple”. You are now on the fourth frequency level.

To move down from the fourth frequency level to the third frequency level stop the rotation of the heart chakra and withdraw it back into the area in the centre of the sternum. You are now on the third frequency level.

To move down from the third frequency level to the second frequency level stop the rotation of the solar chakra and withdraw it back into the area 3 inches above the navel. You are now on the second frequency level.

To move down from the second frequency level to the first frequency level stop the rotation of the sacral chakra and withdraw it back into the area 3 inches below the navel. You are now on the first frequency level.

To move down from the first frequency level to the zero frequency level, the Earth level stop the rotation of the base chakra and withdraw it back up into the area of the groin. You are now back on the zero frequency level, the Earth level.

13. Finish by removing the mountaineering harness or belt and drinking some water to assist in the grounding.

Copyright – Guy Steven Needler 2012

A Description of the Chakras

The Chakras are cone shaped and when fully extended 9"-12" (open) and rotated (clock-wise as you see them, just saying clock-wise however will ensure they rotate in the correct way) they actively pull in energies associated with the specific frequency that they are calibrated to work with). Please note that opening the front (anterior or "A") chakras automatically opens the rear (posterior or "B") charkas because the "A" chakras are our intention and the "B" chakras are our action.

The Names of the Chakras

First Chakra – Color: Red – called the Base/Root Chakra or Muldhara Chakra – Anatomical Association - Adrenals: Spinal Column, Kidneys - Located in Groin area, positioned vertically pointing towards the floor away from you.

Second Chakra – Color: Orange – called the Sacral Chakra or Svadhishthana Chakra – Anatomical Association - Gonads: Reproductive system - Located 3" below the navel area, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Third Chakra – Color: Yellow – called the Solar Chakra or Manipura Chakra – Anatomical Association - Pancreas: Stomach, Liver, Gall Bladder, Nervous System - Located 3” above the navel area, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Fourth Chakra – Color: Green – called the Heart Chakra or Anahata Chakra – Anatomical Association - Thymus: Heart, Blood, Vagus Nerve, Circulatory System - Located in the sternum, 3” above the area where the left and right hand side of the chest join together, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Fifth Chakra – Color: Blue – called the Throat Chakra or Vishuddha Chakra – Anatomical Association - Thyroid: Bronchial and Vocal System, Lungs, Alimentary Canal - Located in the middle of the throat, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Sixth Chakra – Color: Indigo – called the Third Eye Chakra or Ajna Chakra – Anatomical Association - Pituitary: Lower Brain, Left Eye, Ears, Nose, Nervous System - Located in the area of the 3rd or spiritual eye, above the bridge of the nose and in-between the eyebrows, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Seventh Chakra – Color: Violet – called the Crown Chakra or Sahasrara Chakra – Anatomical Association - Pineal: Upper Brain, Right Eye - Located on top of the crown of the head, positioned vertically pointing upwards away from you.

Chakra Opening Exercise – A prelude to Traversing the Frequencies

Psychological Function of Chakras

Chakra 1: Quantity of physical energy, will to live.

Chakra 2A: Quality of love for the opposite sex, giving and receiving mental & spiritual pleasure.

Chakra 2B: Quality of sexual energy.

Chakra 3A: Pleasure & expansiveness, spiritual wisdom, consciousness of the universality of life and who you are in the universe.

Chakra 3B: Healing and intentionality towards your health.

Chakra 4A: Heart feelings of love towards other human beings, openness to life.

Chakra 4B: Ego will, or will towards the outer world.

Chakra 5A: Taking in and assimilating knowledge.

Chakra 5B: Sense of self within society and one's profession.

Chakra 6A: Capacity to visualize and understand mental concepts.

Chakra 6B: Ability to achieve ideas in a practical way.

Chakra 7: Integration of personality with life and spiritual aspects of mankind.

Notes:

Chakras situated in the front of the human body (so called A chakras) are associated to our intentions.

Chakras situated in the rear of the human body (so called B chakras) are associated to our actions.

Activating the Chakras at the front of the body automatically activates those chakras that are at the rear of the body.

Copyright - Guy Steven Needler 2012

Chakra Opening Exercise – A prelude to Traversing the Frequencies

**Name, Appearance, and Function of the Auric Layers/
Levels**

Auric layer 1 – Name: Etheric Body – Appearance: A web of tiny blue energy lines – Function: An energy matrix or template of the physical body.

Auric layer 2 – Name: Emotional layer – Appearance: Colored clouds in continual fluid motion – Function: Displays and allows communication of the emotional content or feelings of love, joy, anger, etc.

Auric layer 3 – Name: Mental Body – Appearance: Structured bright yellow light emanating from the head and shoulders of the body – Function: Contains the structure of our thoughts and ideas.

Auric layer 4 – Name: Astral Level – Appearance: Amorphous clouds of Color infused with rose-colored light – Function: Facilitates the transition of spiritual energy to physical energy and physical energy into spiritual energy. Love between two people is displayed within this level.

Auric layer 5 – Name: Etheric Template – Appearance: Has the appearance of a blue photograph negative made of cobalt blue lines – Function: The blueprint or perfect form for the etheric body to fill.

Auric layer 6 – Name: Celestial Body – Appearance: Shimmering light made up of pastel colors with a gold silver shine – Function: The communication of unconditional love and of "being one with God."

Auric layer 7 – Name: Ketheric Template – Appearance: A highly structured matrix of tiny gold-silver threads of light within an egg shape that shows the structure of the physical body and all chakras – Function: Accumulation of past life bands, life plan, holds the auric bodies together.

Copyright - Guy Steven Needler 2012

May 26, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 26th of May 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show, and you can find Kevin Moore’s work on his YouTube channel. Just look up The Moore Show and you’ll be able to find all the information about all the interviews he’s done and all the work he’s done to-date with the work on the documentary he’s working on called “They Call Them Channelers.” And this is an excellent piece of work, and last time I spoke to Kevin, he was in Chicago finishing off some of the work there.

Incidentally, Kevin has invited myself to work with him a little bit on the Exposition that’s going to take place in Manchester on the 23rd of June, which is called “Awakening: UFO and Conscious Life Expo” and that’s in Manchester again. And those of you in the UK, that’s a very good thing to go and see. Both myself and Kevin Moore will be talking, I’ll be on stage with Kevin just to give a little bit of insight in terms of what I’ve picked up about sort of aliens and conscious living, so to speak, in terms of the channeled work I’ve done with some of my books and the information that’s happened intermediate to that.

So if you’re in the UK and you’ve got the time, 23rd of June at the Awakening: UFO and Conscious Life Expo in Manchester is a very good thing to go and see. It’s going to be a good weekend I’ve no doubt with lots of different speakers, lots of different information, obviously lots of bookstores, that sort of stuff as well. So go and see Kevin and myself as well. Fantastic, it’ll be a great weekend.

Okay, let’s get on with the rest of the Satsanga then. So I’ll go first onto the agenda. So today I’m going to talk about the genres of OM, okay, the uncreated creations. And then I’ve got around 25-30 minutes or even more of questions. I’ve got a good diversity of questions this month, so it’s going to be interesting for people to listen to this.

And then we’re going to do an end of meet or end of Satsanga meditation to repair a body part or organ. Now that will be based upon the work that I’ve done myself in terms of healing people. And although my preliminary healing education, if you want to call it that, was based upon the first generation student of one of Barbara Brennan’s classes — and this information and the way of healing, the way I’m going to describe is something that I’ve been given by Source myself, so these things evolve.

As you work through healing, you’re given more details, more information on how to deal with people in a bespoke way, when you need to work with them in a bespoke way, because lots of healing techniques are very generalized. And people generally need to have a healing that is specific to their requirements, their psycho-spiritual requirements and their gross physical and spirituo-physical requirements as well. So this is just a visualization technique to help you heal a part or repair a part or replace a part, okay, so we’ll go through that.

Okay, so let’s go through the first part, which is the genres of OM.

Part 1. Lecture on “The genres of OM”

There are four genres of OM. Now the OM are a group of sentient entities that were created as a function of the Origin’s reuse of sentient energy from its experiment trying to reproduce itself, and therefore, trying to accelerate its own evolutionary progression through experience and learning in a rapid way. Now clearly, if you read the books, you’ll see that that failed, because

how could the Origin recreate itself, when it doesn't know itself at all? So it's difficult to do that, of course, so it reused that energy to create the Source Entities. One of those Source Entities being our Source Entity, our creator, if you want to call it that, that's our God.

So we are the True Energetic Selves or our Higher Selves, Godheads or Oversouls, that are part of us and the bit that's in the incarnate bodies now is a smaller Aspect of that, or a Shard — read the books to see more detail, specifically "The Anne Dialogues" because that goes into great detail there — are a function of the Source Entities. So the OM are a different category basically.

When the Origin created the Source Entities by reusing this sentient energy and then reassigning that sentience a, shall I say, more reporting into the Origin, a lower level of sentience, not an equal level of sentience. If you think about the twelve Origins being created by the Origin, they were given the same level of sentience, the same level of ability, everything.

(5 min) The Source Entities are for want of a better word "subservient" to the Origin, because they're working independently of the Origin, but for the Origin in terms of their understanding of self within the Origin and its structure and its energies and all the different aspects associated with it to experience, learn and evolve and create evolutionary progression, which they experience and so does the Origin. But in this process of reusing one type of sentient level vs. another type of sentient level, the two didn't mix. It's a bit like oil and water, you can't create something that stays together without being separated, specifically if it is something, which is completely different. You know, oil and water chemically are different, so the molecules don't bind together. So that happened the same with the OM.

So the OM were created as a function of something else being created, so the OM are an "uncreated creation" so to speak. And they are sentience, which is of the same level of the Origin, but a smaller weight, if you want to call it that, a much smaller volume clearly, microscopically or micro-micro-microscopically smaller than the Origin. But because of what they are, because they are Origin with equality, so to speak, they operate independently of the Origin. And although the Origin ultimately I guess would have control, if it wanted to, in essence it doesn't and it doesn't decide to do that. I mean they are what they are.

They are migrating to the Origin's next sectors of sentience, when this particular area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness is fully mapped out and do their own thing. So they will not be part of the bigger plan of what's in store for the Source Entities and what's in store for our True Energetic Selves, so they operate independently.

And also OM are fairly unique insomuch as they are outside of the evolutionary cycle. They stay outside of the evolutionary cycle, because being part of the evolutionary cycle includes a level of creativity. And when you create something, you end up being responsible for that creation. And so they don't want to be responsible for the creation, and so things like the pure OM, for instance, stay away from things or creativity of any sorts. Because once they create something, they are responsible for it, and it's difficult to remove that level of responsibility for something that you've created when that creation has to be maintained, for instance, or managed in some way, shape or form.

Okay, so there's four, actually there's five because there's something that came out towards the end of "The Origin Speaks" book that indicates the creation of another, a much smaller group of OM and I'll come to that right at the very end. There's four main groups that we know about now and there's the emergence of the fifth group of OM.

So the first group are actually — I'm going to work from the top down, so we can understand it in a sort of holistic way and then focus down on what happens in the Source Entities' structural

environment. The pure OM are OM that are totally omniscient from their own perspective, and they are totally created from Origin energy and Origin level sentience, and they are totally independent of the Origin. They move around all of the Origin's area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness totally freely doing what they want to do. They are totally independent of anything and everything. They don't get involved with any Source Entities, although one or two might do just for your interest. But in essence, they've got their own things to do and they are experiencing things in their own way. They're not involved with the evolutionary cycle, as I've just said, they are totally independent. They are, if you want to call it that, micro-mini versions of Origin, if you want to call it that.

The next level then is called noncaptive OM. Now noncaptive OM is an OM that may associate itself with a Source Entity, but is not as pure. It doesn't have the same level of sentient weight, if you want to call it that, volume or mass of sentience that a pure OM does. So a noncaptive OM would gravitate around but not within the energies associated with a Source Entity. So they're fairly similar to a pure OM but they just don't have the same sentient mass, the same sentient weight, so to speak. And they do their own thing, but they do work in conjunction with some of the Source Entities, should they decide to do so.

(10 min) And so they can, if they desire, move in and out of energies associated with a particular Source Entity and its own structural environment within itself and that which it creates. So they are noncaptive, they can move into the energies of a Source Entity. Well, the pure OM can as well but the pure OM generally don't or mostly don't actually. But the noncaptive OM do. But the level of sentience associated with a captive OM is lower than that with the pure OM.

Then there's a captive OM. Now a captive OM is basically an OM that has enough sentience or enough sentient mass to be OM, but doesn't have enough sentient weight to be able to remove itself from the energies associated with a Source Entity. So in the creative condition, when the Origin created the Source Entities, the pure OM split out and became themselves. The noncaptive OM split out and became themselves, but became gravitated towards a Source Entity.

The captive OM remained within the energies of a Source Entity, so they didn't have enough mass to sort of pop to the surface, so to speak, to become separated, to become individualized totally. So again they are Origin sentience, but not of the right level of weight to allow them to move outside of the environment that they are captive within. So that's what I call captive OM. They are stuck within the structural environment of a particular Source Entity.

Now a noncaptive OM can and a pure OM can, should they decide to do so, temporarily take a captive OM outside of the energies of a Source Entity. But that takes a lot of energy, so it doesn't tend to happen an awful lot. And the captive OM would have to, because of its association with a Source Entity, move back into that environment. It's almost like taking an organ out of the body. When you take an organ out of the body, and once it's out of that body, it won't work properly, so to speak. You could put it into another body, but the other body will have the potential to reject the organ. So the organ is typed to the body that it's in.

So that's a similar sort of thing that happens there. The level of sentient weight is associated with a particular Source Entity and so it's almost like that's part of its signature as well. So it naturally prefers to work within those energies that are part of the Source Entity that it ended up being part of when it gained its own level of awareness, so to speak.

And then there is a hybrid OM. Now a hybrid OM is again stuck within or captive within the energies of a Source Entity, but because the sentient weight is drastically reduced, it sort of blends in with the energies of the True Energetic Selves that a Source Entity created. And so what we have here — again if you use the oil and water scenario, what you've got here is a

case where the level of oil is so small that it actually gets broken down by the water and it emulsifies. So it's a similar sort of thing. And so what we get is a number of entities, who are incarnate or who have True Energetic Selves within a Source Entity, that have a very small percentage of OM sentience, sort of OM sentient energy associated with what they are. Let's say it's like 3% or 4% or the maximum I've seen is about 13%. I'm being told it doesn't go above 15%, because after that you start to become captive OM, so you start to have enough sentient weight there, so to speak, to become your own energy in your own right, so to speak, as an OM.

So the hybrid OMs are those, where there is a very small percentage of OM or Origin sentient energy mixed in with and blended in with the rest of the sentient energy associated with a Source Entity to create that which becomes a True Energetic Self. Okay, so those are the four main versions of OM. This information is within the book, "Beyond the Source — Book 2" and within "The Origin Speaks" as well. And I think I mentioned it a little bit in "The Anne Dialogues" but it's all there in a bit more detail.

(15 min) Now this fifth version of OM that I've just alluded to is a bit unique, because it came out of the book "The Origin Speaks" right towards the very end, sort of around what page would it be, something like 316. But what happened here is, and I was a bit concerned about this at the time, because there's a number of different coincidences that occur when I'm talking to the Origin or a Source Entity, where things that wouldn't have happened sort of happened. And I was a bit sort of wondering whether this was sort of me contriving it.

I was actually put on the right path a number of times by the Source or by the Origin to say that actually these things have already happened, so you just happened to be logging into them. You happened to be sort of logging into a certain event space that shows that you've experienced that which has already happened, but from your perspective as a human being, it hasn't happened yet. So the vagaries of event space coming into play there.

But what I'm being shown here is that there's an even smaller amount of sentient energy, which still remains separated out from but still was very, very pure — you know, separated out from the Origin in the creation process, remains separated from the Source Entities, but still remains individualized. But it was so small, it was unspottable basically. But what the Origin noticed was that there were areas of this very, very fine microparticles of Origin sentience, which was individualized as a function of this reuse of energy to create the Source Entities that was starting to collect together.

So these OM, these other five OM that the Origin has discovered are becoming slightly bigger and bigger, because they are going around and sort of attracting or should I say hoovering up those other finer particles to create a higher level of sentient weight or mass, so to speak. And so these things will grow to a point, where I'm being told, they're going to be a little bit in between noncaptive OM and pure OM in terms of their sentient weight. But they are, for want of a better word, separated out in something else. They're like this in between entity that is still individualized and still pure OM, but it's not as great in its sentient weight as the pure OM or the noncaptive OM. It's in between the two.

And the Origin, I'm told, is very excited that there's five more OM, because there's not many OM, as you can imagine. And that these five OM are going to do their own thing. The Origin tells me it didn't notice them, but it must have done, because the Origin is omniscient and omnipresent, so it's again a function of me asking the right questions at the right time. But right now these larger dust particles are hoovering up these smaller OM dust particles to create these larger OM beings, which are I'm being told just moving around the edges.

I'm just seeing a picture now that they're moving around the edges of the higher levels of structure of the Origin's current volume, if you want to call it that, or polyomniscient sentient self-

awareness, so they're right at the top of the structure of the Origin. Sorry, if I sort of stopped in my speech there, maybe you thought that the recording was stopping, but in essence, they're looking around and they've not got much work to do now. If you imagine a very fine dust particle in space trying to find an even finer dust particle on the other side of a galaxy or the other side of the universe, that's about what's going on with these things.

They're using their own sentience to tap into any sentience anomalies within the Origin, i.e. individualized sentience that is unaware but is still individualized from the Origin itself. And they're going around and hoovering this up. And they're very clever actually. I'm being shown they're not being selfish in what they're doing — it's that each of them is sharing out what each of them is taking. So for instance, five of these OM that have merged or have evolved as a result of these fine dust particles of OM sentience or Origin sentience sort of grouping together and creating a bigger volume of Origin sentience or OM.

(20 min) So if there's like, let's call it 10 grams, and one of them gets like 6 grams, another one gets 4 grams, they share it out between them all, so they all get 2 grams each. So they're all growing at the same size and at the same time. So it's quite interesting, this is. They're very grouped together. The OM do work together, they are beloved of each other, so to speak. They are an individualized collective sentience that has individualized free will, but they recognize themselves as being what they are, so they operate together. It's like an uncollected collective, if you want to call it that. They are totally free to do whatever they want to do, but they choose to be together, and these operate in a similar way. But I'm being told that they're not really bothered by being involved with other OM. They are going to do their own thing.

So here we go, that's the fifth level of OM. You can read about those in "The Origin Speaks," but just to let you know that there are from my perspective the four major genres of OM plus this fifth genre, which is sort of emerging, so to speak, as being totally individualized and totally independent of any other OM that are there as well. Okay, so that's the work on the OM and different genres.

Let's go and have a look at the questions we've got now. And there's quite a few questions that have come through and I'm very pleased with the diversity as well.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So the first question is from that wonderful lady (US) who does the transcriptions for you all. So those of you who have trouble to listen to recordings or have different technology challenges or are able to print out the transcriptions and give them to those, who don't have computers, I thank her very much. These are the questions from her.

1. My readers are very interested in knowing more about Autism (US). So here they are:

- **"My friend used to say that autists are the "child of the sun"...Spiritual intelligence and connectivity have nothing to do with autism. You are supposed to go higher, not lower. To me, autism is going lower, not higher.**
- **Just because they are silent and have "special abilities" doesn't make them more advanced human beings. They are silent because they can't express themselves, and they have "special abilities" because with need to categorize every thing every one does. I don't think Buddha was an autist, nor Jesus, nor Osho, nor any spiritual master. Autists are just autists... They are NOT the child of the sun. We all are. Nobody is."**

I'm just logging into this saying "children of the sun," it's sort of one way of saying that they are pure. They are sort of stuck in a level of connectivity that they can't use properly, because everybody around them is deaf, dumb and blind basically. Those other individuals, who are more awake and aware will naturally communicate on other channels, so autistic individuals will pick up on this and grow towards them. But in real terms, they are almost limited by their abilities. Their abilities are special abilities and they are certainly more connected and certainly more "omniscient" [clairsentient] if you want to call it that, than the average incarnate individual, who is immersed in their incarnation. But they are limited by this lack of communicative ability with others.

They can communicate with other autistic individuals on a fairly high way and a very intuitive way. But when it comes down to being associated with the rest of incarnate society, so to speak, they have difficulty communicating, so they appear to be of a lower frequency. They're not at a lower frequency, it's just that they've got this level of communicative ability that relies more on clairsentience, so to speak — I mean "omniscient" was probably the wrong word — clairsentience is a better word, that sort of cosmic knowingness, if you want to call it that, or spiritual knowingness more than logic or education, so to speak.

They can log into it and they don't understand how we can work things out, when they can do it instantaneously. They have no capacity for using the way that we use and understand the way we use, although they do categorize things and they like to sort of sort things out in a very structured way. That's the only way they can interface with us actually, I'm being told, is to try to categorize things, because they experience things in a more holistic way. The only way they can understand what we're doing is to categorize things, pigeon hole things, log them down, put them in a matrix, those sorts of things.

(25 min) So it's all to do with the ability to communicate and our actual inability to communicate with them on the sort of levels and the frequencies that they do. The next question is based upon, it's a generalized question actually and it goes this way...

2. You said Event Space is not sentient any longer [as a function of event space giving up its sentience to allow a much bigger entity evolve, that being the Origin]. It's not even consciousness, it's just intelligence. BUT if event space is what CREATES all the parallel conditions for our parallel selves to explore by manipulating energies and frequencies, then isn't Event Space sentient by default, because it is creativity at its best? What am I missing here?

Okay, well, the creation of the event spaces, event streams and event bubbles are a function of what we do, and the parallel conditions that are also created as a function of that are also a function of what we do — that is being beings, who are in the creative and evolutionary cycle, that is.

So event space has an automatic trigger that triggers things by just having enough intelligence to be able to work out, when there is a need for an alternative existence to allow a series of events to happen upstream in supporting it and downstream to support it later to allow a different series of events to occur, and therefore, allow different levels of experience to occur independently of those that would have happened, if there was a different choice being made. So it's not so much sentience that's there, it's more of an automatic function based upon a necessary level of intelligence to allow that automatic function to occur.

So sentience doesn't play a part in this, because sentience is a function of being creative. And although one could argue that the creation of another event space is creativity in its own right, actually it's just a separation of and a duplication of an existing environment. So it's not creativity per se, creativity with a view to experience something, learn and evolve from something, and then modify that experience and re-understand it. It's simply creation of another environment to allow those entities that are within it to also experience, learn and evolve in that parallelized or concurrent state.

So it's more of an automatic function rather than an intelligently understanding, knowing and creative function. There's a big difference there. So think of it in terms of something, which is created in an automatic way. Okay, so the next question is probably going to be more difficult to answer...

- **You talk about “spherical event space” — why is it spherical, like a bubble? Why not amoeboid or irregular or shapeshifting? Is it spherical within our multiverse, because the universes are arranged as nested spheres within spheres, and because our sentient energy takes a spherical form here?**

The word “spherical” is just something that's being used to describe a condition that we can understand. Clearly, if I said “amorphous,” there would be no anchor point, there would be no datum for us to use. So we have to use something we can work with. And when we start to, when we can base our level of education that's upon a stepping stone that allows us to understand holistically what we're experiencing, what we're being told or educated in, then we can move onto a different level of understanding.

Now there are event space bubbles, so to speak, and that information is within the new book, “The Curators,” which is in the first draft and is going through its final editing phase right now. And it should be presented to the publishers by August this year and hopefully on the shelves by August next year. So there is more of a description of what that is there and more of an understanding.

(30 min) But event space bubbles are a different way of thinking, because event space bubbles are where things are contained within a certain event space, if you want to call it that. An event space bubble is sort of an individualized series of events, which don't go anywhere. They sort of stay where they are, so to speak, and don't move on too much. I'm sure there will be a better explanation within the book, “The Curators,” and I might just have a quick look to see what the description is.

Okay, so I've just refreshed my memory. Actually, this is in the Glossary at the back of “The Curators,” and I said “event space bubble” but this is classified as an “event stream bubble,” so if you think of the event space or spherical representation of event space as being like a self-contained group of events, rather than leading from one to another, this is something else.

So an “event stream bubble” is where each event is a bubble of interaction between an entity or a being and its environment that it's working within. The bubbles or events can grow and explode into another bubble or shrink and implode into nothingness. Bubbles that grow sometimes explode into another bubble that is nearby creating a new but combined bubble. They can explode into a new bigger bubble allowing them to cope with an expansion of event

fractals that are all still combined together in the space, the event space, which was created for the original and static event stream.

Those bubbles or events that shrink and implode either disappear totally, thus representing an end of that particular event stream, or they implode and reappear within another event. When a bubble has naturally ended its usefulness, it implodes back into its originating event stream bubble. So there's a bit of an explanation there for you all.

But in essence, if you think of it in terms of collective environments, I mean, event space being spherical is — I mean I sometimes describe the universe as being spherical, but actually I'd say it's more amorphous than that. And actually a bubble doesn't have to be round or spherical, does it? If you get some washing up liquid into some water and then just use a hoop and then blow through the hoop with the washing up water within that small hoop, you'll gain an elongated bubble, so to speak. So the particular shape of an event space bubble is based upon that which the entities within it do, and the work that the different event streams within it are working, within different micro-event spaces as well.

So there's lots and lots of different things going on there that will help to explain that. But in essence, even our energy isn't particularly spherical. When people say that I've done astral traveling and I look like a sphere. Well, that's the only thing that you can relate to in terms of sentience associated with energy. You know, lack of gravity allows water to become a sphere, because its surface tension creates a spheroid, so to speak.

We could create whichever form we wanted to with our sentient energy, when disincarnate or astral traveling. It's just that the sphere just happens to be a comfortable and an understandable form that we can use. So in real terms, spherical event space doesn't necessarily need to be totally spherical. It can be whatever it needs to be to support the expansion and contraction of events within event streams within that particular event space. But that event space bubble is usually individualized and doesn't connect with other event spaces to create a wider event stream. Well, I hope that helps that particular question. The next one is...

- **Are there any other famous OM beings that we know from history, such as Paramahansa Yogananda? I think people would like to know about them, too.**

No, I didn't look at this question before I went into even starting the recording of the Satsanga, and I didn't feel there were any more really. The OM don't want to incarnate full stop. Although I've been told I'm an OM, and even though you are incarnate, you still have to follow the same rules as everybody else. I'm also told that the rest of the OM that I'm part of think I'm completely raving mad, so why would I want to go into low frequencies? It's just so potentially addictive and karma creating, it would be a total distraction. So the answer is that there in general aren't any OM that are famous individuals, pure OM I'm talking about now.

(35 min) So there are obviously hybrid OM, who have become noteworthy in terms of the work that they've done on the Earth and other environments within this physical universe and other frequencies within the physical universe, and it's the same with captive OM. But in terms of non-captive OM, I'm not seeing anything there at all. So I actually don't know of any. I mean perhaps maybe I'll take this away and do some meditation on it and see if I can pick out, if there is in fact anything there that shows that there are other evidence for other individuals or other individualized leaders for both political and spiritual means, who would stand out as being

particularly related to OM energy. Okay, so I might have to go back and do that. Okay, the next question is from DT.

3. I have been thinking over a question for your next Satsanga. It developed when I was re-reading The Origin Speaks and The Origin was describing how Event Space almost erased itself by creating Linearity. Here is my question: Does Linearity exist anywhere in our Source Entity's creations? I mean, we see time as linear but Kryon says that it is more circular. How does that compute with you? (DT)

Well, time doesn't exist, and Kryon saying it's circular in my understanding is saying that really it's spherical, amorphous, an amorphous sphere, just to answer the question that's about to come from the previous questioner.

So everything is concurrently coexisting in the same space. Okay, and I'm going to go back to the very first explanation of event space that that entity called Byron gave me a long, long time ago, when it said that you can think of event space as a rubber band ball. Now we've all made rubber band balls, when we've got lots and lots of rubber bands, and we've wrapped them together to create a ball. And those of you who have taken a golf ball apart will understand that golf balls are made of not rubber bands but a continuous string of rubber all wrapped together, or they used to be before they became solid.

But a rubber band ball is basically rubber bands. Okay, so if you think of what Kryon said that time is circular, and you think of an event space as being one of those rubber bands, okay, or the events in event space as being one of those rubber bands, a rubber band is generally circular. So what you have is an explanation, which is almost there but not quite. So Kryon is giving us, if Kryon knows more about the greater reality than we are able to digest, then he will give us part of that information until we can understand that and then move on to the next level.

This is how we learn and evolve. This is how we go through school, and how our guides work with us. We get to a certain level of education with one particular teacher, and then when we've reached that level of education, we can move on to the next level of education with the new teacher. And this is the same with spiritual teachers as well and it's the same with me. When people understand my work, somebody else will come along with a deeper level of information and understanding and people will move on to that as well.

So each event within the overall event space is like a rubber band wrapped around each other. And so each event within the event space is in contact either directly through direct contact with another rubber band, or indirectly through contact via other rubber bands. And so everything is in contact directly or indirectly, or should we say in contact in some way to make this spherical condition. And so that's the description of it. So Kryon's description is based upon one small stepping stone towards a more deeper understanding. Okay, so that's good, that's a very good question. The next one's from BP.

4. Sometimes I feel embarrassed being here on Earth. Buddha, Jesus, Mohammad and others have provided mankind with profound knowledge and demonstrations - and yet hundreds of years have transpired without humankind making any significant spiritual progress - instead we have non-stop war culminating in the horrific 20th century wars (BP).

In present day, we have more profound knowledge coming through you and others and yet humankind continues to remain stuck in the muck. Just look at the behavior in the United States which has become a psychotic polarized society or the never ending turmoil in the Middle East, or the disasters in Venezuela, Cuba, North Korea, many African nations - humankind continues to be completely victimized by its own hand (and of course blame it on everybody else including God) - not too spiritual if you ask me?

- **Question is why is this place such a quagmire? Why is humankind so dim-witted? Or is the Earth experience always going to be like this? Sort of a perpetual elementary school for us lesser lights to enable us to move up the evolutionary scale elsewhere?**
- **And has the church been a key enabler to the so-called human condition by preaching for hundreds of years that we are nothing but unworthy sinners whose only recourse is to beg for God's mercy (completely contrary to the teachings of Buddha, Jesus and Mohammad?)**

(40 min) Basically, we've put ourselves where we are through the use of our individualized free will and becoming addicted to in effect being selfish. The function of being incarnate gives us almost total separation from that which we truly are, our True Energetic Self, and obviously part of Source. And so that becomes part of our experience, and collectively we experience this separation together, and we work together in some way, shape or form to create an environment, where we can experience various different levels of experience within this.

The issue is that the free will has allowed us to become addicted to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and become selfish and self-centered and materialistic. The issue of teaching of who and what we are from the masters, such as the Buddha and Mohammed and Jesus, has also been prostituted and manipulated by people to create power for themselves.

So really saying my school is better than your school is nonsense, because they all...if you go back to the very start of the teachings of these masters — they all...and Yogananda as well and Sri Yukteswar and Lahiri Mahasaya and Babaji — and all these different individuals that just appeared into different event spaces, were all pure at one point. There were all different ways of achieving the same thing, not one was better than the other. They were just different angles, they were different keys that opened the same door.

The thing is that mankind in its low frequential state started to believe that one was better than the other, or one was more in tune than the other, and so there was friction created between them and so we create a level of competition, which is low frequency. You know competition is a low frequency condition, because it's trying to make one person better than the other. I mean we revel in this and everything we do in sport is competition, isn't it, if you think of it. So the whole thing is perpetuated when we go in circles of self-centeredness and status and material desirability.

But this is all to do with free will. At some point we will move out of this, when we have moved beyond this point of desire of being self-supporting, so to speak, and we start to realize that the bigger picture is to help each other, to help others, then we'll move out of this and we will become that which these enlightened masters were trying to teach us to be and trying to give the ways and directions to move into. And so from that perspective, we will move forwards. But we have to do it in a way, where when we're incarnate — we clearly know it when we're disincarnate — but when we're incarnate, we start to realize this and work together.

This will happen eventually. There will be a function of critical mass, because when we get a number of individuals who are working together, like of like mind, they attract other individuals together of like mind. And although the function of critical mass won't automatically cause a switch, it will start to affect the thoughts, behaviors and actions of others, who are thinking in a more lower frequency way. So it'll start to spread in a direct line and in a volume based triangulation basis, which is triangulation, something I've described in previous Satsangas. So it will happen, that we work through our own free will of first of all, embracing self-centeredness and materialism and then rejecting it and moving forwards and becoming more spiritually orientated, but it will take quite a bit of time.

(45 min) If you look at the example of the old story of Adam and Eve and the snake and the tree and the apple, then the apple was basically free will. Incarnate mankind chose free will over God's will. Man thought that working to God's will or the Source's will was going to constrain it and going to limit it. But actually we would have had unlimitedness had we chosen God's will.

And so with the shiny jewel of free will blinding the ability to understand that working in God's will is a higher function, we chose free will. But that free will will eventually result in us becoming more understanding of a collective function over a period of event spaces, time if you want to call it that. And we will start to become working more in God's will eventually collectively together — and not just as a location for incarnation on a planet called Earth but across the whole of the lower frequencies and the upper frequencies associated with the physical universe. Okay, so I hope that answers that particular question. The next question is from DC.

5. Does Origin, the Source, or the Source Entity or even the other high spiritual beings ever exhibit human qualities such as anger, disappointment, or discouragement? (DC)

- **I suspect the answer is no, however, when we look at all of the hard work we are doing to improve our earth and there are some setbacks such as the Atlantis, Lemuria & Maldek and all of the nonsense and shenanigans that we have gotten ourselves into over our time here or event spaces, how did they see the setbacks or am I seeing this only as a human with an ego? I have heard it said that reality unfolding is always perfect and that it is God's will for us.**

Actually, very interesting question. And I really do thank you for this, because actually the Source and obviously ultimately the Origin, experiences all of these things through us. So when we experience disappointment, anger, frustration, discouragement, rejection, acceptance, so does the Source. And it experiences it in all the different ways, angles, directions and intensities that we all individually and collectively experience it.

So it does experience it, but it experiences it in a way, which is not going to affect it. I mean our experience is minute, it's significantly less than minute in reality, and so it's not going to affect the overall personality of our True Energetic Selves, let alone that which the Source is. And so we experience these things, but it's recorded as being an experience rather than an in depth emotional response, so it's understood, known, recorded, logged and that's it. It goes, it doesn't affect the Source. But the Source does through us, our own experiences, experience it as well concurrently.

So everything that we're experiencing, our True Energetic Self, and therefore, Source experiences concurrently. And that's every part of us, so all the different projected Aspects in the

physical universe and the Shards from those projected Aspects, and the primary and secondary incarnations as well, and the parallel versions in different event spaces that are all created and that explode and implode, are all experienced concurrently by our True Energetic Self, and therefore, they're all experienced by Source. So if you think of all these things happening all the time, you can see how small a momentary feeling of disappointment or anger or concern or worry or anxiety is in the bigger picture. It's just a...even though we think with all of these collective versions of ourselves, there must be big, but no, it's nothing in comparison to what the Source is, but it does experience it.

So it experiences it through us, not experience it itself. That's one of the reasons we're here, which is interesting, because if we weren't here, the Source wouldn't experience these things, and therefore, it wouldn't evolve in this particular way. So good question and thank you very much for that. The last set of questions are from JM.

6. Aloha Guy, here are some of my questions. Again, answer what is helpful to all? (JM)

- **"The History of God" page 379. Aliens make suggestions "to help with the progress of technology." Are aliens the source for most of our technological breakthroughs - computer chips, medical devices, space craft etc.?**

They and those entities, who remain disincarnate and work with the entities, who are open to suggestion, the source of some of our major technology leaps. Once we understand that technological leap in whichever direction it's going into, we can work on it ourselves and move forwards ourselves, so they help us to move in directions along with other entities.

(50 min) So there are aliens — well, there are other incarnate vehicles of a higher frequency, and in this particular frequency, who are working in the grace of God, so to speak, or grace of the Source, who are putting little nuggets in our way for us to use and understand, and then use those techniques to move further and forwards.

And clearly, there's a lot of technological progressions we've had in the last fifty years that have been quantum leaps really, so you can see that there's evidence there that we have had help in some way, shape or form, either from the guides and helpers of those entities, who have come to bring those into light, such as Baird or Marconi or Edison, okay. And there's others, who have been given help through again suggestion through telepathic communication.

Sometimes there are actual handing over of physical technology, but that's generally from those incarnate entities, who are working for the higher good, who are based upon the third frequency, which is where we are now. Okay, so I hope that answered that question.

- **HoG page 380. Aliens are helping us develop machines that will enable us to tap into the limitless free energy that is available to us. Will any of us live to see an actual physical machine that will do this?**

There are machines already available and they are hidden. They are hidden for a number of different reasons. One, and I'm not creating a conspiracy here, but there are very powerful companies, who rely on fossil fuels, who don't want to lose their business to individualized machines basically, machines that would be the size of a packing case that would provide enough power to energize a house for a year or two. It's not in their best interests to allow this to

happen, but they are there. There's a number of them there. Some of them are based upon hydrogen cracking. Some of them are based upon zero point energy. Some of them are based upon using the orgone, actually tapping into the orgone.

Some of them are based upon certain levels of sacred geometry. There's one particular individual, who was very good at using sacred geometry to create weather conditions, changes, and I can't remember that gentle person's name, but it was an American chap. And he was able to use the sacred geometry, some of it rotated, some of it didn't, and it was not particularly sacred geometry per se, but that was the exterior appearance of it, it was the types of materials that were together that made that geometry work and create — the only way I can say it — an etheric buffer that pushed the etheric function of the weather systems around, and allowed the grouping together of water particles that were sort of naturally, randomly free in the air creating clouds and cloud burst.

So the technology is there, it's just that sometimes it's not the right time for it to come, and sometimes it needs to have somebody involved, who's got a bit more political clout, so to speak, to be able to push it forwards. And sometimes there needs to be enough demand as well from the world to allow these things to come forwards and proliferate. So they're there.

Will we see it in our lifetime? I would like to think that some of us will. I feel that within the next 35-36 years, we will start to see some of these things coming into fruition. Some of them are a bit, specifically, the ones that work with orgone — free energy that's available in all parts of the physical universe and beyond — are a bit, shall I say, out of calibration, and so they can create more damage in the higher levels of frequency in terms of harvesting energy, so they need to be refined to be able to be used more accurately and more usefully to us.

- **HoG page 427. The SE still chuckles over the idea that human age, when they could just command their bodies to stay like that of a teenager for 500 years. Is it really that simple?**

Yes, I mean Babaji has managed to do it. Babaji is an unascended master and has decided to stay in the physical to help us navigate through the physical, and move ourselves through the introduction of various different techniques, kriya yoga being one of them, to move beyond the need to incarnate.

(55 min) When we were higher frequency in several times that have gone past and several civilizations before Atlantis basically, and even some yogis could do it now, some very, very advanced yogis, and certainly some very advanced Tibetan monks used to be able to do it, I mean 500 years was simple really. It was much higher than that, they could go for thousands of years, if they wanted to, if they chose to do so. I mean don't forget that working on the Earth is particularly hard and difficult and constraining, so why would we want to live here for 500 years, even though we were being in a virile sort of teenager's body, it's still pretty limiting in terms of what it is.

So when we're higher frequency, we're able to tap into higher functions, and those higher functions are the manipulation of energies. And that manipulation of energy allows us to refresh or remove certain levels of programming associated with the gross physical, and that means you could perpetuate the length of time that various cellular structures exist without degradation. Higher frequencies also meant that we were relying more on the energies associated with the

chakras rather than gross physical energy, such as vegetables and meat, and so the human form was purer then. And so maintaining its form for longer than its current three score years and ten was quite simple. Because we were operating on a higher frequency, we were also on a higher frequency and we could manipulate energies as well. And the energies of the human form were also manipulable, so that's a long time ago, but it's still possible.

But because of the lower frequencies, the ambient lower frequencies of who and what we are, it's difficult for us to increase our bandwidth to be able to communicate with our True Energetic Selves and the environment that our True Energetic Selves exist within — we're within the Source, let alone be able to be so creative that we can not only manipulate the longevity of our form, but create things from nothing by reassigning the molecular structure of that which is air into say a tree or a seed, for instance, because those things were also possible.

- **HoG page 481, the Source describes you as "somewhere near being awake." Are you "awake" now or still "somewhere near being awake." If you are still "somewhere near being awake," are there any human beings who are genuinely awake?**

I still classify myself as "somewhere being near awake" and with the continuing persistence of being in a lower frequency environment right now, everybody who is somewhere near being awake has struggled to stay at that level. Some have dropped down a bit, and I feel that at times even I have dropped down a bit as well. And that's to keep at a level of awareness and awakefulness and frequency, whilst the frequencies around you are dropping is particularly difficult, because these things drop down in a very slow and very comfortable way, so that you don't realize that your frequencies are dropping down until you fall asleep.

It's a bit like getting hypothermia or even a lack of oxygen in a room, you suddenly start to fall asleep, but you don't realize you're falling asleep. And the falling asleep in this instance is the lack of awareness and moving back into the totally immersed human being state. So we're all affected by it. And I know that there's going to be a time when I will be significantly more awake than I am now, but now is not the time. I have a role to play with the work I'm doing now.

The work I'm doing now clearly is to help educate others to experience what I'm experiencing and to progress further and hopefully beyond what I can do currently. And also to provide the information that's going to support the expansion of understanding and to support levels of sentience that can work with and understand and absorb the greater detail or depth of detail behind the greater reality, and part of that is the books.

And so that's going to be I'm being told around my 65th-66th year, because I've got five more books to do. And one of them is going to be about healing. One's going to be about the OM. One's going to be a little bit more about the Origin, and then I've got one that discusses the religions and how they relate to my work and what their source is and how we can work with them. And the other one is about the different antichrists, people such as Hitler and Idi Amin and all those other individuals, who are classified as being totally evil, where a world works together against them and what the whole point of those is.

(1:00) So basically, this answers question #5 (next)...

- **In "The Origin Speaks," the Origin says it is receiving information from SE 12 that is "very interesting." Then you mentioned a possible book on the horizon and the Origin**

agrees with you. What might this book be named and when in the sequence of the books you're to write might it come?

This is going to be Book 9. Book 8 is going to be about healing processes, but not just energetic and vibrational healing, but psycho-spiritual healing and understanding how we incarnate in the various different forms of incarnation, and how our psycho-spiritual programming affects us physically and spirituo-physically as well and how we can work with that. So that's the 8th book, and it's all there in my head, because I'm doing this work every day, so it's just the case of getting down and writing it.

The 9th book will be called "Beyond the Origin" and that's going to work with the sort of thing that SE 12 is working with in just going beyond the volume of space that is currently the first of the 12 major zones I'm being told of the 12 zones within the current area or volume of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, that the Origin is now currently mapping out. Okay, so the book with the Origin is going to be called "Beyond the Origin," which is not specifically beyond the Origin but beyond its current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness.

Well, that's the end of the questions. Thank you very much for all these questions. Very, very diverse and searching and interesting. And very nice to be able to answer and sometimes challenging to be able to answer as well.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:02) So the next part of this is a meditation to help to repair or replace an organ or body part within the human form. What we'll do is we'll go into meditation first, I'll explain a few details first to explain the concept.

Please download the high quality [MP3 File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (meditation starts around 1:02:30).

(1:29) Closing comments: Thank you very much for taking part in the Satsanga on the 26th of May 2018, which is held in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Kevin Moore Show. I thank Kevin, again he's doing a wonderful job in the work he's doing to help educate everybody in his own unique way helping to awaken us all and expand our understanding and our knowledge base and our consciousness with the use of The Moore Show and MooreTalk. Thank you Kevin, thank you all. And God's love to you all, Source's love, Origin's love, and looking forward to working with you on the next Satsanga, which will be I believe on the 30th of June 2018. Okay, so again thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga and namaste and blessings." END

BELOW: Please see Addendum: Chakra Opening Exercises by Guy Steven Needler

Chakra Opening Exercise – A prelude to Traversing the Frequencies

Copyright - Guy Steven Needler 2012

Please refer to the back pages where the descriptions of the functions of the chakras and their associated auric layer are explained.

1. Find a quiet room where you will not be disturbed.
2. Stand with your knees slightly bent, feet shoulder width apart, arms and hands by your side, close your eyes and focus on the area of the third eye, the spiritual eye which is positioned above the bridge of the nose and between the eye brows..
3. Ground yourself by imagining a climber's rope attached to you and an anchor buried deeply in the ground. You will need this, and you should keep referring to this grounding link throughout this exercise. This will help you return to the physical.

Each chakra is associated with an auric level (frequency level). Imagine them opening in order. This will allow you to ascend to that auric layer level and frequency.

4. Concentrate on your base chakra. Imagine it as a cone and extend it vertically downwards out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clock-wise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on the floor and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 1st Auric layer – the etheric allowing you to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, the etheric level, Level 1 gives you. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. Make a mental note of it.

5. Move on to the second chakra, the sacral. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 2nd Auric layer – the Emotional layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, emotional level. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

6. Move on to the third chakra, the solar. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 3rd Auric layer – the mental body layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, mental body level. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

7. Move on to the fourth chakra, the heart. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 4th Auric layer – the astral layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the

energies that being on this level, astral level. Do you feel tingling, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

8. Move on to the fifth chakra, the throat. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9”-12”. Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 5th Auric layer – the etheric template layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, etheric template level. Do you feel tingling – are they getting finer, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

9. Move on to the sixth chakra, the third or spiritual eye. Imagine it as a cone and extend it horizontally in front of you, out to its full extension of 9”-12”. Then rotate it clockwise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on a wall in front of you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 6th Auric layer – the celestial body layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, celestial body level. Do you feel tingling – are they getting still finer, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

10. Finally move on to the seventh chakra, the crown. Imagine it as a cone and extend it up towards the ceiling vertically out to its full extension of 9"-12". Then rotate it clock-wise. To assist you in the correct rotation imagine you have a clock on the ceiling above you and that your Chakra rotation is mirroring the second hand rotating from left to right. When a Chakra is fully extended and rotated in this way it effectively opens it allowing it to receive the energies necessary to invoke the 7th Auric layer – the ketheric template layer allowing us to also assume this level. Feel the energies that being on this level, ketheric template level. Do you feel tingling – are they getting still finer or have they gone, see colours or images in your closed eye vision, feel heat/cold, feel pressures around your head, experience emotional changes – these are all signs that your physical body is experiencing the energies associated with this level; they are proof of this change in frequency. What is the change in this level compared to that experienced in the previous level? Make a mental note of it.

You are now at the end of the physicality/spirituophysicality of your human form. Stay at this level of a few moments absorb how you feel, what your physical body has experienced, giving you proof, physical proof that you have actually risen above those frequencies that you are normally associated with on the earth level – the zero level.

11. Slowly close each chakra one by one, starting at the crown chakra and finishing with the Base Chakra by first stopping the rotation of the chakra and then withdrawing it back into its location of origin (refer to the section on chakra name, and location at the back of this lesson). Make a note of the feelings, the feel tingling – are they getting coarser as you descend the frequencies, colours or images in your closed eye vision, heat/cold, pressures around your head, emotional changes. The experiences, the responses that the human form gives you, should be repeated on each of the levels in the descent in reverse order of that which you experienced them on the ascent.

12. To move down from the seventh frequency level to the sixth frequency level stop the rotation of the crown chakra and withdraw it back into the crown area of the head. You are now on the sixth frequency level.

To move down from the sixth frequency level to the fifth frequency level stop the rotation of the third eye chakra and withdraw it back into the area in-between the

eyebrows and above the bridge of the nose. You are now on the fifth frequency level.

To move down from the fifth frequency level to the fourth frequency level stop the rotation of the throat eye chakra and withdraw it back into the area of the “Adam’s apple”. You are now on the fourth frequency level.

To move down from the fourth frequency level to the third frequency level stop the rotation of the heart chakra and withdraw it back into the area in the centre of the sternum. You are now on the third frequency level.

To move down from the third frequency level to the second frequency level stop the rotation of the solar chakra and withdraw it back into the area 3 inches above the navel. You are now on the second frequency level.

To move down from the second frequency level to the first frequency level stop the rotation of the sacral chakra and withdraw it back into the area 3 inches below the navel. You are now on the first frequency level.

To move down from the first frequency level to the zero frequency level, the Earth level stop the rotation of the base chakra and withdraw it back up into the area of the groin. You are now back on the zero frequency level, the Earth level.

13. Finish by removing the mountaineering harness or belt and drinking some water to assist in the grounding.

Copyright – Guy Steven Needler 2012

A Description of the Chakras

The Chakras are cone shaped and when fully extended 9"-12" (open) and rotated (clock-wise as you see them, just saying clock-wise however will ensure they rotate in the correct way) they actively pull in energies associated with the specific frequency that they are calibrated to work with). Please note that opening the front (anterior or "A") chakras automatically opens the rear (posterior or "B") charkas because the "A" chakras are our intention and the "B" chakras are our action.

The Names of the Chakras

First Chakra – Color: Red – called the Base/Root Chakra or Muldhara Chakra – Anatomical Association - Adrenals: Spinal Column, Kidneys - Located in Groin area, positioned vertically pointing towards the floor away from you.

Second Chakra – Color: Orange – called the Sacral Chakra or Svadhishthana Chakra – Anatomical Association - Gonads: Reproductive system - Located 3" below the navel area, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Third Chakra – Color: Yellow – called the Solar Chakra or Manipura Chakra – Anatomical Association - Pancreas: Stomach, Liver, Gall Bladder, Nervous System - Located 3" above the navel area, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Fourth Chakra – Color: Green – called the Heart Chakra or Anahata Chakra – Anatomical Association - Thymus: Heart, Blood, Vegas Nerve, Circulatory System - Located in the sternum, 3" above the area where the left and right hand side of the chest join together, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Fifth Chakra – Color: Blue – called the Throat Chakra or Vishuddha Chakra – Anatomical Association - Thyroid: Bronchial and Vocal System, Lungs, Alimentary Canal - Located in the middle of the throat, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Sixth Chakra – Color: Indigo – called the Third Eye Chakra or Ajna Chakra – Anatomical Association - Pituitary: Lower Brain, Left Eye, Ears, Nose, Nervous System - Located in the area of the 3rd or spiritual eye, above the bridge of the

nose and in-between the eyebrows, positioned horizontally pointing away from you.

Seventh Chakra – Color: Violet – called the Crown Chakra or Sahasrara Chakra – Anatomical Association - Pineal: Upper Brain, Right Eye - Located on top of the crown of the head, positioned vertically pointing upwards away from you.

Chakra Opening Exercise – A prelude to Traversing the Frequencies

Psychological Function of Chakras

Chakra 1: Quantity of physical energy, will to live.

Chakra 2A: Quality of love for the opposite sex, giving and receiving mental & spiritual pleasure.

Chakra 2B: Quality of sexual energy.

Chakra 3A: Pleasure & expansiveness, spiritual wisdom, consciousness of the universality of life and who you are in the universe.

Chakra 3B: Healing and intentionality towards your health.

Chakra 4A: Heart feelings of love towards other human beings, openness to life.

Chakra 4B: Ego will, or will towards the outer world.

Chakra 5A: Taking in and assimilating knowledge.

Chakra 5B: Sense of self within society and one's profession.

Chakra 6A: Capacity to visualize and understand mental concepts.

Chakra 6B: Ability to achieve ideas in a practical way.

Chakra 7: Integration of personality with life and spiritual aspects of mankind.

Notes:

Chakras situated in the front of the human body (so called A chakras) are associated to our intentions.

Chakras situated in the rear of the human body (so called B chakras) are associated to our actions.

Activating the Chakras at the front of the body automatically activates those chakras that are at the rear of the body.

Copyright - Guy Steven Needler 2012

Chakra Opening Exercise – A prelude to Traversing the Frequencies

Name, Appearance, and Function of the Auric Layers/ Levels

Auric layer 1 – Name: Etheric Body – Appearance: A web of tiny blue energy lines – Function: An energy matrix or template of the physical body.

Auric layer 2 – Name: Emotional layer – Appearance: Colored clouds in continual fluid motion – Function: Displays and allows communication of the emotional content or feelings of love, joy, anger, etc.

Auric layer 3 – Name: Mental Body – Appearance: Structured bright yellow light emanating from the head and shoulders of the body – Function: Contains the structure of our thoughts and ideas.

Auric layer 4 – Name: Astral Level – Appearance: Amorphous clouds of Color infused with rose-colored light – Function: Facilitates the transition of spiritual energy to physical energy and physical energy into spiritual energy. Love between two people is displayed within this level.

Auric layer 5 – Name: Etheric Template – Appearance: Has the appearance of a blue photograph negative made of cobalt blue lines – Function: The blueprint or perfect form for the etheric body to fill.

Auric layer 6 – Name: Celestial Body – Appearance: Shimmering light made up of pastel colors with a gold silver shine – Function: The communication of unconditional love and of "being one with God."

Auric layer 7 – Name: Ketheric Template – Appearance: A highly structured matrix of tiny gold-silver threads of light within an egg shape that shows the structure of the physical body and all chakras – Function: Accumulation of past life bands, life plan, holds the auric bodies together.

Copyright - Guy Steven Needler 2012

April 28, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 28th of April 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again as always I thank Kevin for his hard work and his own way of helping to enlighten others and their minds to a greater reality. And I also thank him for putting this particular Satsanga along with others onto his YouTube channel (The Moore Show). And you can find previous episodes of the World Satsanga on there as well, as well as on my own website, which is www.beyondthesource.org.

Okay, so we've got this particular month is a talk by myself on “The Genres of True Energetic Self” (the Higher Self, the Oversoul or the Godhead) and I'll go into that in more detail, when I get to it. And then we've got a bunch of questions that are sort of carryover from the last Satsanga with ascended masters. But also have a number of new topics as well. And then we've got an end of meet meditation to energize the body and make you more vibrant and less tired, so to speak.

Part 1. Lecture on “The Genres of True Energetic Selves”

Well, the True Energetic Self is in essence that which we really are. It's an individuation from Source. Hence the name that the Hindus use, the Godhead. Now if you look at various different diagrams on the internet, you'll see that the Godhead is supposed to be Source itself. But from our perspective, our Godhead is an individualized unit of sentience given a body of energy that contains everything that we've experienced within the multiversal environment that the Source has created for us to experience and learn and evolve with on its behalf.

And there's a number of different genres of True Energetic Self that was created as a function of a rather — using the words of the Source Entity — a rather not so much random or incomplete, but more...not even inefficient, but a way that was not perfect, but was perfection in its own right. So “he” [it] had an imperfect but perfect way of creating smaller versions of itself.

Now if you read “The History of God” or “Beyond the Source Books 1 & 2,” you'll get the information that illustrates how this level of imperfection was created in terms of creating these individualized units of itself. But in effect, these different individualized units resulted in various different levels of sentience associated with the energy that was identified as being the body of energy that that particular sentience would be attached to or associated with.

Now within our own Source Entity, there are a number of different True Energetic Selves, and there's about five — or there is no about about it — there is five different True Energetic Selves that were created by our Source Entity that were based upon its pure energies, its pure sentience:

1. The first one is the one that's associated with the **human** level — those entities that are allowed to incarnate into a vehicle, an incarnate vehicle, experience low frequencies and express individualized free will.
2. Then there is another level, a lower level of sentience that, that I've been told to classify as those entities that are allowed to incarnate as “**backfill people**” — those entities that are being allowed to maintain the balance of incarnate entities on the Earth, whilst others are ascending to a higher frequency, so that the population is maintained, and there is no thoughts of why is the population disappearing, for instance, from those who stay at various different levels.

3. Then there's the **animal** True Energetic Selves, which is again a lower level of sentience, that is here and we interact with on a regular basis. And they haven't got individualized free will, but again they occupy a number of different animal body types, incarnate body types.

4. Then there's a True Energetic Self with a level of sentience that can only work within the **plant** regime, the flora regime within the planetary system or the low frequencies of the Earth or of other planets of this low frequency.

5. And then there's those [True Energetic Selves], who occupy those of the **mineral** or the **rock** type of body that's available. And that doesn't specifically mean that it's just associated with inanimate objects. There are mineral vehicles that can move around — and we don't see those particularly on the Earth, although some mountain ranges do move around, but they're part of the Earth anyway. But there are True Energetic Selves that work with the minerals.

(5 min) Now disassociated from this, but admirably associated is the OM. There are five different versions of the OM. There's a version of the OM, which are completely uninvolved with any form of creation or evolution, which are for want of a better word doing their own thing within the space that is the Origin. There's only a handful of those particular OM.

Then there's the pure OM, which are of three different types. They are in essence again "uncreated creations" as a function of the Origin reusing its own energy and its own sentience to create the Source Entities — and that particular level of sentience that was used to create the Source Entities, that was previously used to create its own duplications of itself that the twelve different Origins didn't mix, which would be a bit like oil and water, so there popped the OM that were basically Origin sentience but in a smaller body of energies.

So there's a number of different versions of these pure ones. There's the non-captive OM, which can move in between the different Source Entities. And there's captive OM — those that if you like stuck in the energetic barrier that is a Source Entity, but they're still classified as being OM.

And then there's a hybrid OM, which is in effect an energy or sentience that is a mixture of low percentages of OM sentience or original Origin sentience and Source Entity sentience, and it tends to be around the 4, 5, 6, 13, 14% of OM sentience or Origin sentience vs. Source Entity sentience, which is the higher percentage. I won't talk about those right now, because that's a whole different lecture in its own right.

So there's five different True Energetic Selves. And the True Energetic Self is what Dolores Cannon called the Oversoul, what we generally call the Higher Self, what the Hindus call the Godhead, and what I'm told to the True Energetic Self, although if you look at it from a completely different angle, actually energy is not what we are. It's the sentience that is what we are. Our True Energetic Self is basically sentience that is individualized but associated with or attached to or commandeers a group of energies to work with. I say a body of energies, because a "body" means a group of energies.

So the True Energetic Self is sentience with energy that allows it to interact with the locations within the frequencies of the multiverse, and therefore, the universes within the multiverse that we are created to work within. And clearly that True Energetic Self individualizes smaller aspects of its own sentience and energy to create what we sometimes call a **soul** to project it into a **vehicle** of some sort, of any different frequency within the physical universe, to experience that environment associated with a particular frequency within the physical universe — a planetary environment, a nebula-based environment, a galactic environment — to experience, learn and evolve in terms of interacting with that environment and interacting with other entities or beings within that environment.

Okay, and so we have the True Energetic Self comes with itself down to a maximum of twelve smaller Aspects of its own sentience, and those Aspects can also themselves project down to twelve smaller versions of sentience as well, which are called Shards. And there is a lecture on this and associated with it, that's become part of the World Satsanga and is also on my website in Events and Lectures section, a whole sort of PowerPoint slide show there (pdf) that you can download to look at the PowerPoint slides associated with the lecture of "Who We Are and How We Incarnate."

(10 min) So really there's these different genres, although they appear to be associated with human levels, sub-human level, if you want to call it that, animal levels, plant levels and mineral levels, they are all a function of the quality of or the amount of, you can call it density of sentience associated with that particular body of energy. The body of energy would stay the same.

So if you had to weigh energy, if you said that a kilogram of energy is the constant, but it's the amount of sentience associated with that kilogram of energy, then you'd say: Okay, for a human level True Energetic Self, you have a kilogram of energy and a kilogram of sentience. And then you go down to the next level, you might see it being like 80% or 800 grams of sentience.

And you go down to the animal level, and it's like 500 grams of sentience, and then 300 [plants] and 200 [minerals] grams of sentience. There's a percentage of sentience associated with a common factor, which is the energy, that designates the genre or the ability to interact and be creative within an environment and experience, learn and evolve within that environment.

So the level of sentience is the metric that designates the genre. I'm sometimes told to call it the quality of sentience. The more sentience you've got for that kilogram of energy, for instance, the higher the quality. The less sentience you've got associated with that kilogram of energy, the less the quality.

Okay, now it's also worth noting that this sentience isn't specifically attached to or needs to be attached to a body of energy. Sentience, when it becomes self-aware, which we all are from our perspective, when we're back in the energetic and when we are disincarnate, doesn't necessarily need to associate itself with a body of energy. Most True Energetic Selves have a body of energy that's been assigned to it by Source Entity. But from our perspective, we can, should we decide to do so, move that sentience from the body of energy that's been assigned to us or that we've commandeered, for want of a better word, to another body of energy that could be assigned to us by Source or that we could commandeer by ourselves.

So if you like the sentience is like the driver of a car, and the body of energy is the car. So we can move around different cars, and so we can move around different bodies of energy. And in a similar way, the projected Aspect from a True Energetic Self moves around different types of incarnate vehicles, and so the sentience can experience different things in different vehicles as well. And that's why we incarnate. We are able to sort of experience as a smaller unit of our individualized self, an Aspect, a small Aspect, that we sometimes call a soul, on behalf of that True Energetic Self experience various different aspects of the finite detail of various parts of the multiversal environment.

Okay, so the different genres are based upon the quality of sentience or the amount of sentience given to a standard group or body of energies, either assigned to it by Source or commandeered by ourselves. The level of incarnation we can achieve is governed by that quality of sentience or that amount of sentience. The type of vehicle that Aspects can be projected into is relevant to that quality of sentience. So in effect, we see a lot of information out there, which suggests that we can incarnate into different levels, or if we have "bad karma," we

incarnate as an animal in the next incarnation. But that actually is not correct. We can and I'll talk about that very quickly.

A human level Aspect or True Energetic Self can incarnate into any of the other levels, the backfill people level, the animal level, the plant level, the mineral level, but it doesn't create a benefit. Going into a lower vehicle or a lower environment or a lower body of incarnate vehicle that allows a limited level of interaction with the environment doesn't benefit us at our particular quality or genre of True Energetic Self.

(15 min) So although we could incarnate in lower vehicles, we don't. It's just not of benefit to us. And I very much feel that a lot of stories of, you know, if you don't behave yourself or if you don't look after your karma in this particular incarnation, you'll incarnate as an ant or as a goat, it's simply a way of controlling people, a way of threatening people, a way of putting fear into people to make sure that they think, behave and act in a good way.

Moving down those particular True Energetic Selves though, the backfill people level of quality of sentience associated with that particular genre of True Energetic Self can also go into the animal and the plant and the mineral, but they don't go up to the human level unless there's an evolutionary jump. The animal level of True Energetic Self can incarnate in the plant and the mineral, but not into the backfill people level and the human level. So you can see that you can incarnate into vehicles below your level of quality of sentience, but you can't go above your level of quality of sentience unless there's an evolutionary jump.

Now we do know that there are animal levels of sentience that move eventually — that's the True Energetic Self by the way, or sometimes we call it a soul group as well, because the True Energetic Self, when it projects a number of different aspects into different vehicles, as a group of aspects that it has projected — and if you want to call it a soul, you can do, or a group of souls, you can do — but a group of souls are associated with a single True Energetic Self or Godhead, but you can call it a soul group as well.

They have been noted of being jumping an evolutionary level from animal up to the human level. This only works over a long period, and that long period is associated with constant interaction with incarnate sentience of the human level, not the backfill level. If they associated themselves with the backfill level, then they could jump up to the backfill level. So there are ways of leapfrogging, but it takes a long time to do it. But it's very, very rare, extremely rare.

And generally speaking, a [animal] True Energetic Self that's due to do an evolutionary jump would go the backfill level. And then the backfill level make an evolutionary jump to the human level. Okay, so plants would, for instance, go to the animal level. Very rare, in fact, it's almost... well, it is impossible for a mineral to go to an animal and for a plant to go to a backfill level, because of the quality of sentience. The animal level is the lowest level of sentience that can jump, leapfrog. Okay, that's what I'm just being told, it's to do with the amount of sentience associated with it. The backfill can move up to the human level. The animal can go to the backfill level and go to the human level, but only because of constant loving interaction with individuals at the human level.

Okay, so these are the genres. There's five genres of OM, I think I'll talk about the OM in another lecture, probably next time actually. In fact, there's going to be a whole book on the OM later, maybe two books down the road. So that's going to be interesting for people I hope. And there's five levels of True Energetic Self associated with our Source Entity. So in real terms, we need to think about these five: human level, backfill level, animal level, plant level, mineral level with a potential sixth being the hybrid [OM] level, because the Source, or our Source Entity does create True Energetic Selves that are a mixture of Origin sentience (this small percentage) and its own sentience as well.

But don't forget, this is all a step-down function. In essence, we're all Origin sentience. It's just that the individualization of Origin sentience to Source Entity sentience gives it personality, gives it a "signature" if you want, based upon the experience that is also created. So that experience gets stamped upon the subsequent levels of individualization going down the chain, so to speak.

Okay, so those are the genres of True Energetic Self, and what they will be associated with. It's quite well known that there are human levels, animal levels, plant levels and mineral levels. The backfill level isn't generally known. The associated level of sentience with the human level in summary is equal to 1:1. The backfill level is about 80%, the animal level is 50%, the plant level is 30% and the mineral level is 20% of sentience associated with a body of energy that it's been assigned to by Source.

(20 min) Okay, thank you for listening to that. It's about on time, actually about 20 minutes, which is fantastic. I'm now going to go through different questions that have been given to me, predominantly by that lovely lady at the moment, who is looking after the transcription of the World Satsanga, and she's got a lot of questions.

Now a lot of these questions don't just come from this lady, they come from people, who look at her own [website](#). She has a way of broadcasting information in different ways that she's gained herself and that has been gained by others, and it helps to sort of disseminate this ability to expand our thoughts. And some of the questions that come through from this lady are from the people, who look specifically at her website, which is fantastic, because it means that things are being disseminated in various different ways.

It doesn't have to be through me or my website or Kevin Moore, it can be through anybody, provided they feel that information is right for them, okay. Different individuals have different learning styles, have different levels of capability and different levels of expansion and different levels of understanding the greater reality. If it feels right for you, then use it, broadcast it, if you wish. If it doesn't feel right for you, then you wouldn't be listening to this Satsanga.

So here we go, this is the first question...and it goes here are a few questions to consider for our April Satsanga. The first one is...

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. What is the fate of all the lesser sentient True Energetic Selves (that now incarnate as backfill people, animals, plants and mineral entities) in our FOURTH evolutionary cycle, when we won't have a Physical Universe as part of our fourth Multiverse any longer? (US):

We're currently in the third evolutionary cycle for those, who are in catch up mode. The first two we've done. We've accelerated our ability to move through an evolutionary cycle very quickly actually. I can't tell you what it means in terms of years for how long we've been in this particular cycle, but I'm being told that we're moving at a speed, which is at least three times the speed of the last evolutionary cycle, which is at least three times the speed of the first evolutionary cycle.

So we're moving through, we're starting to move through an evolutionary cycle in a sort of logarithmic or an exponential way, where we'll start to move faster and faster and faster. So an evolutionary cycle may take countless billions and trillions or quadrillions [a thousand trillion] of years, if you want to call it that, to where our evolutionary cycle can be a blink of an eye. So we

are moving through quite quickly. And really the True Energetic Selves from our perspective, this is the human level, when we move into the next evolutionary cycle will still remain that particular function. So unless there are True Energetic Selves, who are able to move up an evolutionary level, for instance, backfill people to human level, animals to backfill people, animals to human level, they will continue on their particular rise upwards.

Now you may have thought that why wouldn't an animal go into a backfill person level, why wouldn't a plant go into an animal level, as a function of going through an evolutionary cycle? Well, it's not specifically logical to do that, if you think about it, because the whole point of an evolutionary cycle is for the Source to disassociate its sentience from the body of energy, that it's currently occupying within the Origin — and the environments and the frequencies and the structure associated with that particular area or volume of Origin space within its own area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness — to another area and do it again.

(25 min) So basically, what's going on is that we are trying to experience similar things but in different locations. So think of it in terms of, from a human perspective, think of it in terms of we experience how to grow crops in the Arctic, and then we experience how to grow crops in the tropical, and then we experience how to grow crops in a desert, then we experience how to grow crops in a fertile land, and then we experience how to grow crops in a semi-fertile land. It's just doing the similar things but enduring and working with different environments.

So there may well be a different example of a physical universe in the next evolutionary cycle. I'm just going to ask the Source if that's part of the plan. It's basically told me, that depending upon how we work, there may be another two evolutionary cycles or a maximum of twelve evolutionary cycles, where we will have a physical universe. And it's saying that's because it depends upon how it and the other Source Entities work with that particular area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness that the Origin is allowing the Source Entities to work with.

And so depending upon how well we work with it, we'll either not work with those particular frequencies and work with higher frequencies. So we may work with...rather than working with frequencies later, we'll work with simply the subdimensional components and then dimensions and then zones, for example. Then maybe later evolutionary cycles, we might even work with subdimensional components, full dimensions and zones and continuums, for instance. And there's a whole group of different levels of structure that are within the Origin that we've got to experience, learn and evolve through.

If you go to the book, "The Origin Speaks," all the different structural components for this particular level of polyomniscient sentient awareness of the Origin is explained and laid out to explain what each of them is and what each of them does.

Okay, so to continue this particular question though, there's three more parts to it.

- **As you told us, Source tried to "fix" them by increasing the volume of sentience in their True Energetic Selves before populating the third multiverse. But it didn't work, because the energies migrated back to their old and familiar True Energetic Selves.**

Okay, that's right. So this sort of justifies what I've just sort of basically said. Things will stay as they are unless we move upwards in a quite radical way.

- **What will happen to their True Energetic Selves in the fourth cycle? The reason I ask is because they are some of the most precious and beloved forms in our Physical Universe!**

They will remain as they are. They will move through another evolutionary cycle and the level of sentience I'm being told grow as a function of evolution. So there is a — I'm just being shown an image here, that what can happen is as a lower genre of True Energetic Self starts to evolve in a more dramatic way, it attracts energy to it that allows it to grow its sentience. The more energy you've got, the more sentience you can accrue. Now that sort of goes against a little bit the basic sort of 1 kilogram, for instance, of energy that's viewed as a standard body of energy.

I'm being shown this is a temporary condition. It allows the accrual of extra sentience to increase the quality of sentience. But eventually when that quality of sentience is properly absorbed or integrated with the first quality of sentience, it becomes a higher quality of sentience, then the energies that were used to gather that sentience aren't required any more. They can break away, and the sentience itself can also break away to another body of energy that's equal to the mass or the weight, if you want to call it that, to the first body of sentience, so the quality of sentience increases, whilst the body of energies that are required to house that sentience as per the standard. That's what I'm being shown here.

So the standard energies can increase to attract levels of sentience as a result of how energy can create, can evolve in its own right. That's the difference between an entity and a being. An entity is a body of sentient energy that is individualized from Source, and a being is one, where sentience is a function of the eventual evolutionary path of energies of similar or same type that group together to create rudimentary intelligence and then get bigger and bigger and bigger until they eventually also become self-aware, have consciousness, are creative and therefore create sentience. So it's a function of that. And the last part of this question is:

- **The reason I ask is because they are some of the most precious and beloved forms in our Physical Universe!**

(30 min) Yes, but that's from a human perspective. When we are in the energetic, we don't see the physical universe as somewhere where we want to be really. It's where we have to be to evolve, to accelerate our evolution. And so our True Energetic Self really, although they can work with the physical universe, they obviously reside where their evolutionary level is and their frequential level within the function of the multiverse. So really the physical universe, other than it being an evolutionary accelerant, isn't really of much interest to us. Okay, the next question...

2. Here are a couple of questions about the Omniverse. This question refers to the Origin's comment in "The Origin Speaks:"

"Nothing is new; it's just different entities experiencing the old in a different way, which is exactly what I desire, differentiated experience and understanding." (US)

- **What is your definition of the "Omniverse" — what area does it encompass?**

Well, an omniverse is everything that is the Origin basically. It's limitless. I mean right now it has a supposed boundary line, that boundary line being what the Origin itself understands about itself. So the omniverse, if you want to think of it this way — I'm just being joined by my lovely little cat (Pixie), who's obviously feeling that he wants to be part of the energies, so he's coming

mooching around, wanting his ears tweaked. Or is it just food he wants, I don't know, it is lunch time in this particular function of event space.

So the omniverse is just everything there is, everything that is the Origin. And if you like, there's sort of mapped parts of the omniverse, there's unmapped parts of the omniverse. And so it's everything. There's no limitations on the omniverse. It is totally infinite in every sense of the word. So there's another part to this question, which sort of starts to expand a bit more. It says:

- **Does it refer to the Origin's current area of self-awareness, which is becoming polyomniscient, as it is being mapped by the Source Entities, each contributing its own omniscience to it? That's how I understand it.**

No. The omniverse is everything that is the Origin. The area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness is a part of the omniverse that is being mapped out or has been mapped out. And our Source Entity and us are helping to map it out. Okay, so part of it is correct, and a part of it is a little bit limiting there. So the next part of it is:

- **As the Omniverse is being mapped, do different Source Entities overlap each other's already mapped areas, as they move around its energies from one evolutionary cycle to the next? OR is the area so big that each part is being mapped just once by one SE?**

That's a very good question and I do need to ask about that. Right, what I'm being told is that in general, every Source Entity has to experience every part of the current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness of the Origin itself. So each area is experienced twelve times in effect, or eleven times, if you think about Source Entity 12 going out to do its own stuff.

(35 min) There are occasions or there will be occasions, where there are parts of the Origin, where just one Source Entity or a couple of Source Entities experiencing that part is enough simply because of what's there. It's almost like — the way to explain it is this — if it's like barren ground, then you only need one individual to say the ground is barren. You don't need all of us to say the ground is barren. It's enough for one Source to say this area functions in this way. There is no benefit from anybody else dealing with it.

And that's the only time when the other Source Entities or most of the Source Entities don't need to experience that particular area of the Origin's polyomniscient sentient self-awareness. So in general, they all need to experience it, but there are times, there are little pockets of areas, where one will do or two or three will do. Okay, that was an interesting response there.

[Just one moment, I just have to deal with my little cat, who's obviously decided it's food time. So my little pussycat decided it was covered, rather than wanting to be part of the energies, because as soon as I put a bowl of food down, the nose was in the trough and quite rightly so.] Okay, the next question.

3. In "Beyond the Source — Book 1" you were chatting with Source Entity Two about the use of high frequency light as a language. (US)

- **SE2 said that the use of light to communicate is inefficient, because the speed of light is variable and not constant like we think [that's a human thought]. Light is based on photonic particles with weight and a resonant frequency. As a result, light is easily**

affected or distorted by the frequential changes in its environment, including gravity and magnetic fields.

- **BUT some channels (including the wonderful Wendy Kennedy that Kevin Moore interviewed) give so-called “Language of Light” activations, that contain sound, light, sacred geometry and information, that speaks to you on the soul level and bypasses the language centers in the mind, so you don’t have to think about it, you just listen to it and feel it.**
- **She said it represents a universal language that all beings understand. Different galactic civilizations (e.g. Arcturans, Lyrans, Andromedans, Cassiopeians, etc.) all have their own “dialect” of the Language of Light, but we understand them all.**
- **When I asked you about this before, you said it’s nonsense. But when we listen to these light activations, we can definitely feel energetic shifts and clearing in our body and energy field. Why is that? Please comment.**

I still think it’s nonsense. Right, anything that is physical is slow full stop. And anything that is sentience-based is at the optimal speed full stop. What we are feeling with these activations, we’re giving ourselves permission basically to open up to a higher frequency and that’s it. It’s simply a key. It’s like being attuned to be a reiki healer is a key.

It’s something we as human beings like to have to give ourselves permission and say we can do this now. It’s a bit like passing an exam, like being told that you’re now being able to drive a car. You don’t need to pass an exam to drive a car, but it gives you permission to drive a car. You might have been able to drive a car for a long time with somebody else teaching you or you teaching yourself. But it’s not specifically anything else other than ability. Sometimes as human beings, we like to have authority to use that ability.

So there’s two things about this thing, this light language. And I want to try to clear this up. One, it’s a bit of a New Age mumbo jumbo, where people say I’m speaking at a higher level, so it must be a light language, or higher frequency must be a light language. Telepathy is a higher language. It doesn’t use light. It’s specifically a means of communicating from one sentient individual to another sentient individual, and that transcends incarnate vehicle type. So a lot of these descriptions are really earthbound descriptions. They’re low frequency understandings.

(40 min) Light is a physical medium. If somebody said to me, we communicate on a telepathic or an empathic or any other function of sentient communication and that makes or activates the brain, I’d say fair, because it does do. It does activate the third eye, for instance, and there’s various different parts that we use in the in the pineal and the pituitary gland as well, that’s also useful to help us to communicate and experience, learn and evolve.

But all of these things quote “different galactic civilizations, Arcturans, Lyrans, Andromedans, Cassiopeians” are physical beings. They are third frequency beings, maybe some of them are close to the fourth frequency. And so they are thinking of and working with a lower level of communication, that’s based upon the use of the physical vehicle.

But again, if you listen to a light activation, it’s sort of a key, isn’t it. It’s like oh, I’m going to be activated. So all of a sudden, you listen to a tape or you listen to a CD or an mp3 file or whatever of somebody doing an activation, and irrespective of whether they’ve given you an activation or not, you can do it, but you need to give yourself authority to do it. So you’re using the activation process as an authoritative medium, a key to turn it on. So that’s what it is. That’s what’s really going on there.

So the use of light is slow. On a physical perspective, on a sort of a scientific and technological perspective, we think that fiber optics is fast for doing things like broadband and other telecommunications, but it's only as fast as the processor on the end of the fiberoptic. So although things can travel at the speed of light, actually electricity travels at the speed of light within a copper wire. It's just that the speed of the processor at either end is the limiting factor or the factor, which makes one thing being faster than the other in terms of encoding or decoding the information that's being transmitted.

So simply put, it's a very human understanding, and it's being used as a key to unlock our abilities. Oh, I've done a sort of light language activation, I can now communicate on that level. Well, you've always been able to do that, it's just that you denied yourself the opportunity, because you limited yourself based upon your human condition. That's it.

If you want to use those things as a very mechanical means, as a way of allowing yourself to be unlocked, fine. Simply just tell yourself you can do it and know you can do it. Feel you can do it. Visualize yourself you can do it. Create a level of abundance surrounding that ability to do it and you will do it. It's simply removing the doubt, removing the limiting thought process. Okay, the next bit is about guides.

4. I'd like to know more about our "Guides" on the astral level, such as relatives that have passed on, who try to help their loved ones that are still in the physical. Some of them seem to group together (e.g. grandmother, uncle, father, etc.) on the Other Side to guide the incarnate loved ones they left behind. (US) The questions are:

Right. Okay, very quickly I'm going to say that sometimes our guides and helpers take the form of those individuals, who we were interacting with in a family scenario or loved one scenario or friendship scenario, because it's something that we can relate to in our limited understanding and limited level of expansiveness. So although it may look like a grandmother or a father or an uncle or a brother or a deceased partner that's helping us, it's more likely to be one of our helpers, who is manifesting a form in our minds to create a link or a bridge between them and us to help us move forwards, for instance.

There are times, when those individuals do actually help us. But normally, that's quite rare. They've got their own things to do and they move on. The only time that they may interact with us post-demise of the physical body is if they want to let us know that they are okay.

(45 min) When my wife, Anne, ascended and died, she created a signal for me to let me know that she was okay. And that was basically a little electronic gadget that was used to open beer bottles, can you believe? And when this little electronic gadget was in contact with the metal of the beer bottle top, it would go off and play a Christmas tune. And that gadget had been hidden away for a long time. I'd even forgotten what it was and where it was was in a place where there was no other metal contact. And when I meditated on Anne seven hours after her human form had demised and said: Okay, where is this message you were going to give me? This thing sounded off a couple of times — actually about three or four times during the day it went off as well. And you couldn't make it work without metal to metal contact.

So sometimes they do help out just to let us know that they're okay. Very rare that they stick around though. Very, very rarely do they stick around, because the guide and helpers help us. So it's usually the guide and helpers that are using their forms, and sometimes there's energetic

signatures to make their level of communication with us more robust. So really if I look at these questions, that might negate them, so let's have a look at these questions.

- **Are these relatives still existing on the astral plane (FB 4-7), meaning are their souls still in transit, because they're choosing to do an "astral detour" to help and guide their loved ones from the Other Side for several years after their death?**

Those that stay on those levels tend to be those individuals, who do want to stay for a little bit, yes. As I've just explained, it's generally not the case, they move on. But it can also be those, who get stuck. And getting stuck on these levels is only a temporary thing anyway, because their guide and helpers usually move them on as quick as they can do. But some individuals do reject the fact that their human form is deceased, has died, is demised, and so they try to maintain a link with the Earth. And that means that they stick around these astral levels at frequency bands 4-7. Frequency band 4 is the lower astral, frequency band 5 is the upper lower astral. Frequency band 6 is the lower upper astral, and frequency band 7 is the upper astral.

So they do sometimes stick around, but it's usually not for long, usually to give a message, or if they are, if you like, so immersed in their incarnation that they still believe they're alive and their body has died. The next one is...

- **OR are their souls already doing their life review at the level of their True Energetic Self in the multiverse — and then from THAT level, are they able to project a small aspect of themselves (with a familiar "personality") to the astral plane to help an incarnate loved one as needed?**

That's a possibility as well. That does sometimes happen. In effect, it's more likely that they've moved on. They're in the condition where they're individualized still and communing with the bigger part of themselves, the True Energetic Self, and they are experiencing communion as well as reviewing what's been experienced. If it's beneficial to the individual, who is still incarnate to experience some connectivity, then that may well happen, if it's beneficial and it helps them move on and to work with their own life plan. The next part of it is...

- **OR is it a soul that is kept projected outside of the True Energetic Self in back-to-back lives?**

That can happen as well. That's a possibility. It's worthwhile noting that the True Energetic Self can allow the communication, a transient sort, of that Aspect that was projected into a physical form at any point. It can be in any of the different types of communion or if it's kept outside of the energies of the True Energetic Self for where that particular Aspect is being used in back-to-back lives as well. So even if it's in full communion, if it's felt that it's necessary or if there's a request or a requirement from the other incarnate Aspect via its own True Energetic Self to give it a push in some way or give it some encouragement in some way, then there will be a level of minor interaction. And that can be from any of the different types of communion.

(50 min) So if you look on the website, www.beyondthesource.org, go into Events and Lectures, you'll see the different pdf files and different lectures there: "Who We Are and How We Incarnate" is the one to look for, and there you'll see the different types of communion that we achieve, when we come back from our particular incarnation. And any of those different types of communion are used by us depending upon how we integrate with our True Energetic Self, and from any of those different types of communion, there can be transient projection or a transient level of contact between an Aspect that's returned to the energetic and an Aspect that it's working with that is still incarnate. Another comment here is...

- **OR is it a new incarnation only at a higher frequency level to act as a guide before the True Energetic Self gradually pulls itself out of the physical universe altogether?**

Not generally, no. True Energetic Selves in general are still working with the physical universe. There's not many, although I've seen quite a few recently. But in general though from our worldwide or physical universe wide perspective, there's not many individuals, who are in a position or their True Energetic Self is in a position of deciding not to incarnate in the physical universe yet. So I hope that answered that question. The next part is...

- **The reason I'm asking this is that some of the dead relatives seem to have a "snarky" personality shortly after death, but they also seem to "mature" or evolve or become wiser and more expansive the more time they spend on the Other Side.**

Well, the answer to that is they do become more mature and evolve, because they become more absorbed in or have some level of increased communion with their True Energetic Self. So they start to become, and even before they go into communion, they start to gain access again to everything that they've achieved or experienced in previous incarnations and the incarnations of other Aspects of their True Energetic Self. So they definitely become more evolved or wiser, because they no longer have the limitations of that which is being created as a function of their human incarnation.

So from that perspective, when you see a soul go from being maybe a low intelligence type individual, and then if some medium communicates with them, and then they become very wise and benevolent, then you know that the personality, that was a function of ego that's created by incarnation, is being wiped away in support and replaced by the VAST level of experience and evolution that that soul normally has, and that's why they become wiser on the Other Side, because they're more in communication with what they are. They're more interactive with their True Energetic Self and they're more interactive with the environment that's around them. Okay, a bit more here, it says.

- **When you say the EGO dissolves when the body dies, it seems that some of the human "personality" or quirks are still with them on the Other Side shortly after death. Is that coming from the remnants of the ego's lower personality?**

No. The ego is created as a function of the near total isolation of the incarnate Aspect from the True Energetic Self. And so that sentient energy that's projected into the human vehicle or other vehicle starts to gain a personality, starts to believe it's the vehicle. And the personality is created as a function of incarnation and interaction with parents, colleagues, friends, loved ones and the environment. And it does dissolve as a function of the demise of the human form. But if you like, the content of what it is is also absorbed, because it's part of the experience. That which was created is part of the what the overall experience is.

(55 min) So even though the ego is created and dissolved, what's dissolved is the ego's ability to command and control the sentience. That which was created is a function of isolation, or near total isolation, is absorbed and is used as an experiential medium. It's just that it doesn't become the dominating factor of who and what that incarnate Aspect is.

However, it is used as a bridge between those who are disincarnate and those who are incarnate, because otherwise, how would you recognize that soul? If somebody wants to communicate with a deceased relative or a deceased partner, they would not recognize who that partner was, if it came through a trance medium, unless the personality that they recognize as being that person is used as a communication medium. So they use it sometimes as a

means of communication, as a means of recognition. That's what it really is there for really. And more to this is...

- **When does that lower personality get completely dissociated from the soul? Is it only after the soul partially or fully reintegrates with its True Energetic Self?**

The moment we move our Aspect out of the incarnate state and it becomes energetic, the personality of the ego loses its grip on the command and control of the aspect of sentience that was used in the incarnation. It gets absorbed as part of experience, but it's not what is the Aspect, what is the True Energetic Self. It's just a smaller function of it. It's a smaller temporary personality that's been created, so it becomes resorbed almost straightaway.

And the feeling that the Aspect gets is that the personality that's part of itself becomes like a small drop in the ocean, and the bigger personality takes over, and all the memories of experiences, learning and evolution associated with previous incarnations and other evolutionary cycles all comes back into the sentience of that which is temporarily individualized.

And when we go into the different levels of communion, the levels of sentience and experiences associated with the Aspect start to then collate (is a better word) or blend into all of the experiences of the other Aspects associated with that True Energetic Self and the work that the True Energetic Self does in its own right. Okay, so basically everything is absorbed later, although that which is the total experience of the Aspect comes to the forefront almost straightaway. And there's a comment down here that says:

- **Thanks for your insight as usual. It's a bit like your work with your late wife, Anne, after her demise. Some of her comments in "The Anne Dialogues" are pretty funny.**

Yes, Anne was a little bit frustrated by my questions at some point and some of the simplicity of the questions, but this is sometimes how it works. The next question is...

5. After your lecture on the Ascended Masters associated with Source Entities (SEs), my readers would like to know more about the ascended masters, who incarnated in female bodies. This is important to know given that our history books have generally left out things like the 12 female disciples of Jesus that worked with 12 male disciples to create 12 full disciples that worked together in pairs. (US)

- **Would you please take this opportunity to give us some examples of female ascended masters, particularly those associated with the 12 Source Entities and others?**
- **We know some of them had female counterparts (e.g. Jesus/Mary Magdalene, St. Germain/Lady Master Portia), but there must be others for each of the SEs?**

There's not many actually. In summary, there are only five main female ascended masters. I mean there's lots of other ascended masters of various different qualities, I would say. But there are only 12 main ascended masters associated with a Source Entity. The others are individuals, whose True Energetic Selves have moved beyond the need to incarnate, but they're part of this particular Source Entity [SE1].

(1 hr) So what we have is just basically **five ascended masters** that are for want of a better word female:

Now the first one is **Lady Leto**, and Lady Leto is associated with **Djwhal Khul**, which is associated with Source Entity Nine (SE9). She's also done some work with St. Germain as well. I mean don't forget they work with each other and also with **Lady Portia**. So they tend to work

with each other in some way, shape or form perpetuating the work of another, for instance, or their own work through different incarnations. This particular ascended master has incarnated as Teresa de Ávila [St. Teresa of Ávila], who was a founder of an esoteric order [Discalced Carmelite Order] with affinity in Britain and especially in Scotland apparently, and also in Europe, the fragrance of heather often shows up, or so we're told. So Lady Master Leto is associated as a twin flame, that means it is the same Aspect, or a portion of the sentience of that same Aspect as Djwhal Khul from SE9.

Lady Lotus was an individualized ascended master, not from any other Source Entity, as far as I'm aware, other than our own (SE1), but has incarnated as the daughter of St. Germain as well. So St. Germain seems to be quite a colored factor here. He done quite a lot of work with the Earth in this particular level. So working with St. Germain as a daughter of that particular entity is interesting. Apparently, Lady Lotus has also incarnated as such noted characters as Joan of Arc and Queen Elizabeth and also Benjamin Franklin. More recently as Edna Ballard, who went through lots of issues associated with being persecuted for her work and bringing the message of her inner strength and the work of St. Germain as well. So that particular ascended master has been quite recently as well.

The other one is **Lady Magda**. Now Lady Magda is one who is again a twin flame of **Sananda**. Sananda is Jesus, and therefore, associated with Source Entity Four (SE4). So Lady Magda is also Lady Mary Magdalene and also spent some time with Lady Virtue as well. So basically Lady Magda was a twin flame of Jesus, and incarnated as Magdalene, and has done lots of the work associated with Sananda or Jesus. So that's the second one associated with a different Source Entity, Lady Magda. Okay, again it's a twin flame of or the same sentience as Jesus there.

The next one is **Lady Nada**. Lady Nada also worked with Jesus, as it happened, specifically serving with Jesus, so to speak. I'm not seeing anything here in my own understanding, that suggests that that particular ascended master is associated with any of the Source Entities. What I'm being told is that there is potentially a twin flame with the prophet **Elijah**, but that's something that we need to sort of look at this here. Elijah, of course, was Source Entity Eight (SE8). So again she's been associated with obviously John the Baptist in that instance, but it's not specifically clear here in my understanding. But if you want to think of it as being that she's part or a twin flame with Elijah, and is associated with SE8, then you can do.

(1:05) The last one, of course, is **Lady Portia**, who is associated with St. Germain as a twin flame, and St. Germain is Source Entity Ten (SE10). So if you think of it really we've basically got five female ascended masters, of which it appears that four of those can be loosely classified as twin flames, and they're associated with again four of the different Source Entities. So I hope that answered that particular question. A good question actually. It's something which is quite interesting as well.

Now another quick question about ascended masters.

- **Another reader has a hard time believing that Columbus was an “ascended” master, given his record of slaughtering people in the New World. How do you explain that?**
- **Do these ascended masters have “dark lives” or “fully immersed lives” as well as part of their human experience?**

Well, if you think of one of the ascended masters we just talked about incarnating as Queen Elizabeth I, then you'll realize that they do have immersed lives. Sometimes they have to work in the way that's expected of the time, and some of these times are quite brutal. I mean Queen Elizabeth I was quite brutal as a leader. And sometimes to make things change or to make people work in a specific way, you have to work in quite a forceful way.

For instance, Sri Yukteswar was a hard teacher. Paramahansa Yogananda always stated that he was a much more benevolent teacher, but he was very hard on his first line students as well. So it just depends upon when they incarnate and what they're trying to do, and what they're trying to expand the progression of or the population of the incarnate human vehicle into the various different parts of the world or create different environments or expand technologies or expand thought processes or change the direction of the way we work.

So they aren't always portrayed as being in a benevolent human vehicle or a benevolent role, for example. And also don't forget that sometimes they have to be hard to make us move direction. So there are ascended masters, who have particularly dark incarnations. And also there are ascended masters, who in their level of immersion of their incarnation decide not to be in communication with their True Energetic Self, so they have no idea who and what they are and what they have achieved in previous incarnations and their lineage and their, for want of a better word, the way they have been of service to humankind.

So you have to think of it that they are also Aspects of a True Energetic Self, and they also have to experience all the different functions of incarnate existence as well. Not just being a very benevolent, very service orientated individualized form of sentience that is projected into a human form or other form, an individualized Aspect of a Higher Self or a True Energetic Self that is being of service. Sometimes they have to experience the yin to the yang as well.

Okay, don't be shocked if you see many other ascended masters, who are or have experienced an incarnation that is considered to be a little bit "dark." I would imagine that the book I'm going to write later, one of my last books, that goes into antichrists is going to be quite illuminating in that respect. Okay, the last question from somebody else. This is DC.

6. Here is a question perhaps for one of your wonderful Satsangas and I'm sure you touched on this before at another place, but I just haven't found it yet. The question has to do with infinity — God always has and always will be. It seems that there has been a beginning, which was event space, which almost destroyed itself creating the Origin. (DC)

- **Is there a consciousness associated with the event space? Or was there or is there a consciousness as Origin's origin? I realize that this question is extremely difficult even to word.**

Let's do that one first. Event Space was simply an evolutionary direction, that everything that is the Origin, even before it was classified as the Origin, was. And Event Space is as infinite as that which is the Origin in its omniversal position is — polyomniscient, polyomniversal, if you want to call it that. So when Event Space recognized that it in itself was limited to a function of sentience and a function of manipulation of the energies and the frequencies and the structure that it existed within, then it realized that another level of evolution, another evolutionary direction of other energies was more in keeping with the ability to become polyomniscient, then it sacrificed its own progression to sentience, so to speak, to allow that which is the Origin to create.

(1:11) So there wasn't an Origin's origin, so to speak. The Origin's origin was based upon a natural function of, if you want to call it this, Darwinian evolution — the coalescence of energies and the desire of those energies to collate and collect together to each other. Like water molecules collect with water molecules, and the oil molecules collect with oil molecules, but they are separate. And eventually, if you have enough water molecules, you will get a level of intelligence associated with those water molecules and the same with the oil molecules. Eventually, you'll get a level of intelligence associated with it, and then it grows to being highly intelligent, and then self-aware, and then conscious and all these different things comes into it.

But in terms of consciousness associated with Event Space, it is simply intelligence now, not specifically conscious. So it sacrificed its level of progression to sentience to allow the other level of evolution that's happening to become the dominant level of evolution and the Origin to become the Origin.

Okay, so Event Space simply is intelligence, and I'm being told not really consciousness any more. There's recognition of what it is and that it's intelligence, but that's not quite consciousness. It's simply Event Space knows event space. It's not really understanding of what it is from a conscious perspective. It recognizes event space, so that's all the sort of self-awareness it's got really. Again it could have been very sentient, but recognized that it in itself is a function of the structure of that which is now the Origin was limited, and it said alright, and that's why it gave up the possibility of becoming that dominant sentience and assisted that which is now the Origin to become the Origin.

- **And then as a follow-on question: How did this information get disseminated to Origin then Source then you?**

Basically, I think it's by luck — by luck and by asking the right things at the time when I wrote "The Origin Speaks." It's my own lineage being OM — I don't like to talk about my own lineage, but I tend to have the ability to log into things and understand certain levels of concepts, that can be described in a human way. But even that in its own right is limiting, so I look forward to being disincarnate and experiencing a higher level of connectivity and understanding.

But basically, I expect that there was an event space, that allowed me to be asking the right questions at the right time, and get an answer that whilst capable of being translated into human language. And I would guess that that's specifically available to me right now, but will be available to others later, as we rise with the frequencies. So I think it's simply a function of that and a little bit of luck as well — the luck being, I've managed to follow a life plan and not stray off it. Because the life plan is...if the plan is to get from A to B, how you get there is up to you. You can get there faster or fast or it's simply slow. And I think sometimes when we go slow, we miss the boat of what's happening, when we get to point B from point A.

- **And then the question about the future, will it all return to the event space or will there be even greater accomplishments that we become?**
- **Thank you so much. No worries, if there's no answer forthcoming or a place where you might have touched on this before:**

(1:15) The greater accomplishment is that at some point, when all the Source Entities through our work have managed to map out this particular area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness of the Origin, then it goes into the next level of awareness and branches out into that and all the structure associated with that. And some of this work is going to be discussed in the book that's coming called, "Beyond the Origin." So it's not actually beyond the Origin, it's just beyond the Origin's area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, which is where SE12 is helping to start to create the milestones to assist the Origin in starting to map it out itself in that future event space, the other event space.

But in that event space, our True Energetic Selves, because the space that is available is a function of (and I can't even give you numbers) magnitude significantly greater than the function of magnitude that grows, as we move from one particular piece of structure to another piece of structure. So the magnitude is 12 to the power of 12 by going from a full dimension to a zone. And it's 12 to the power of 12 from the zone, and the previous 12 to the power of 12, to go from a zone to a continuum, for instance. So it's going to be a huge magnitude of difference in terms of space, if you want to call it that. So as a result of that our True Energetic Selves have been given Source Entity status, so we can do the things our Source Entities are doing now.

The Source Entities will have another level of status, one that is much bigger than the one they've got now. So that's the great accomplishment, that eventually, when we've finished all of our evolutionary cycles, our True Energetic Selves become Source Entities. That's the level of achievement and that will be a wonderful thing to be part of eventually. And it will be something that is going to be I've no doubt is very exciting as a True Energetic Self becoming a Source Entity and having all of the powers that a Source Entity has now.

Okay, so that's the last of the questions, and we've got through to an hour and eighteen minutes, so it's quite a long time.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:18) So the last part of this particular Satsanga is to go through the meditation, which is a meditation to energize the body. And what I'm going to do is just to create a way that shows a **method of connecting ourselves in totality to the Source and that will energize our body.**

I've given different examples of where we open the chakras, for instance, and that provides a level of energizing the body. But what this is going to do is this is going to link us up to Source Entity energy to energize the body.

The meditation starts around 1:19:30. Please download the audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:35) Closing comments: That's the end of this particular Satsanga. Thank you very much for all those, who participated or listened into it in various different event spaces surrounding it and them. The next Satsanga will be on the 26th of May. So that's what it will be then.

Oh, I forgot to tell you. Just to let you know, those who are interested that I finished the first draft of my book, "The Curators," which is a little bit over 136,000 words, which equates to something like about 430ish pages of printed text. And I'm just going to work on doing the Glossary after I finish this work, and it will be more of a lexicon actually, all of the different glossaries and the words and the meanings behind some of the words and nomenclature from previous books and also the additional stuff from this particular book as well. And I'm hoping to take it as a finished article, if not posted before, but certainly take it with me to the Transformation Conference in the first week of August. So I will present it to my publishers then and maybe they'll smile upon it benevolently. And you might see it certainly if it's published by then, it will be published around about March next year I guess or certainly April next year. Okay, a little bit of news for you there.

Thank you very much again for listening, and thank you to Kevin for broadcasting it on his YouTube channel, and I send you all God's love, Source's love. And don't forget to be of service, be good to others, and make sure your thoughts, behaviors and actions are maintained in the purest sense. Namaste to everybody and I look forward to working with you and broadcasting the next Satsanga on the 26th of May 2018." END

March 31, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 31st of March 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again thanks to Kevin for posting the World Satsangas together with some visuals as well on his YouTube site (The Moore Show). So I’m very delighted that he continues to do that and we work together in quite a symbiotic way in that respect.

Okay, so let’s go through the agenda for this particular Satsanga. First of all, I’m going to go through a quick talk on the ascended masters and their relationship to the Source Entities. That really means which particular Source Entity are they derived from, because all of the Source Entities at some point had a True Energetic Self or a smaller aspect of themselves projected into each other, so they could all experience what each other was doing at various different times. And there is a lot of interaction between these particular True Energetic Selves and our Source Entity One, so we can see who’s who and what’s what in terms of those that are classified as Source Entity derived ascended masters.

Then I’ve got quite a lot of questions to go through, and then right at the very end, we’ve got a meditation to change your reality, and I think that’s something that a lot of us need to do right now, because the realities we’re having at the moment are a bit interesting to say the least, and we need to sort of move away from them. Okay, right.

Part 1. Lecture on “The Ascended Masters and their Relationships with the Source Entities”

The Source Entities in essence want to experience what each other are doing, and one of the ways in which they do this is to project a smaller version of themselves, if you like a True Energetic Self, into the environment that is created by each other to experience what their individualized units of self or sentience are. And so what we’ve got here is a list of individuals, who are, for want of a better word, of note and of quite experienced levels of interaction with us, that are doing some level of good for us as well.

And this is interesting, because in essence the Source Entities you would have thought would just have wanted to interact with us, but in real terms what they’re doing is they’re offering some way forwards for incarnate mankind and other areas of incarnate civilization around the rest of the physical universe to help propel it forwards and help with the ascension process. But we seem to have had over the last few thousand years quite a proliferation of the interaction with the True Energetic Selves of some of these Source Entities.

So what I’m going to do now is basically just go through each ascended master. Now before I move forwards, there are a lot of ascended masters, an awful lot. There’s in excess of thirty, probably even more than that, maybe 36 or even more. And there’s lots of descriptions on the internet. What I’m doing is just going through the ones that are classified as the main ones and those that I’m told are aligned to a specific Source Entity. So that’s what I’m going to work on right now, so it will be around about twelve of these things. What I will say that interestingly enough the number of ascended masters that we know about is about thirteen.

(1) You have to think of it in terms of one of them is **Babaji**, and Babaji is aligned to Source Entity Seven (**SE7**). Now Babaji isn’t an ascended master. He is still using the human form. Clearly, he can dematerialize it and reconstruct it in different areas, and he does a lot of his work in the background, so to speak. So he is a master, but he is not a true ascended master,

because he hasn't decided to leave the Earth plane and is remaining in the energetic. He is working with us still, and although he's got complete control over his earthly body — it stays forever young, for instance, and it never gets ill — he does work in the background and works with us in some way. So he's like the 13th, so to speak. And there is another one as well, which I'll come to later, where there's two ascended masters that are part of the same True Energetic Self, and I'll explain that later.

(5 min) So Babaji is aligned to SE7, and is responsible for the reintroduction of through various other entities, such as Lahiri Mahasaya and Sri Yukteswar and later Paramahansa Yogananda for reintroducing kriya yoga as a modality and a method of gaining a level of self-awareness and self-realization whilst still incarnate.

(2) **Gautama Buddha** is aligned to Source Entity Eleven (**SE11**). Now Buddha is another famous Indian avatar, if you want to call him that. But basically he also found or established a way of becoming self-aware, self-enlightened. He himself created a method through many years of seeking and practice and study to work out how to project the consciousness or be aware of through changing his conscious state into and outside of those areas that are associated with the human form and into the rest of the physical universe.

Clearly, we know his history. He was born into a very wealthy family as a prince and decided to renounce that. But most of his ways basically are about the "Middle Way," which is being not too good, not too bad, not too...not to move along any particular line. And in real terms, what he's doing there is he's showing us how to stick with a life plan and not get distracted by either side. So he's the second one. He's aligned to SE11.

(3) Now **Confucius** is another ascended master. And clearly he's one of the great along a long line of philosophers, and he's associated with Source Entity Three (**SE3**). Now much of his teachings have been broadcast and written about and discussed and lectured about over the years. But he is very good at understanding the human mentality whilst incarnate. Although he never wrote his own teachings down, it has been passed down by word of mouth and then later broadcast and written down, as people started to write it down. So really his students are the ones who wrote the information down about how to exist, how to be in the physical but not of the physical, and how to work with the thought processes associated with how we think, behave and act.

(4) **Djhwah Khul** [Master DK] is aligned to Source Entity Nine (**SE9**). There's quite a lot associated with the work of this particular ascended master, and you can find a lot of the work or information about him in Alice A. Bailey's channeled works. And there is some direction from these particular books, that established that he again was reincarnated as the "Tibetan Master" as well. I mean Tibet and the Himalayas and India gave birth to a lot of really high-ranking, highly capable masters of the metaphysical, masters of understanding who they are, what they are, and were able to really control the body, as with Babaji. Djhwah Khul was very good at being able to master and work with the environment around himself. And so he's another one that, although he actually has moved on and ascended, could have stayed had he decided to do so.

(5) **EI Morya** is aligned to our Source Entity One (**SE1**). He has been a tireless worker for this particular planet and the betterment of humanity, and in fact is supposed to have had a number of different incarnations as Abraham and even King Arthur and Thomas Becket, although some of these you might want to take with a pinch of salt, and use your own intuition to work out whether this was particularly a reasonable analysis of any sort of downstream incarnations. But EI Morya is supposed to have worked with some of the other ascended masters, such as St. Germain, Serapis Bey, again Djhwah Khul, and Kuthumi later. And again has worked through, as did the previous ascended master, Djhwah Khul, work with the Theosophy organization founded by a lady called Madame Blavatsky.

(10 min) So that's something that needs to be sort of thought about, that you know, we have to think about what is real and what is being created or invented. These all sorts of thoughts are supposed to be very, very close to the highest frequency that is still within the multiversal environment, that is closest to not needing to incarnate any more. So basically this particular master is a very high-ranking and highly evolved entity.

There's all sorts of stories about him being part of the "Ashtar Command" and these sorts of things, but my feeling is that this is just misinformation and misdirection. My thoughts are that you should use your intuition as to these ascended masters, about what they've done, and not use "spiritual fiction" or the descriptions associated with spiritual fiction to link them with things that people like to know about or want to believe and therefore broadcast as being a truth that is probably not quite so true.

(6) **Elijah** is aligned to Source Entity Eight (**SE8**). Now according to popular texts, he underwent his ascension and rose in a chariot of fire, a full body ascension, and is supposed to have come back as John the Baptist and to prepare the way for Christ, for instance. The title "Baptist" obviously refers to being baptised or being cleansed or being purified, so that there is no karmic effect on the individual and therefore, the ability to be able to communicate with the Higher Self, communicate with Source and the entities within the multiverse is easier.

In essence, this comment about ascending and being risen in a chariot of fire may lead some individuals down the path of "ah, he was an alien" for instance, or one who was part of another incarnate vehicle that visited the Earth. But again use your own intuition to work out and understand whether this is just simply a way of saying, that when he chose to ascend or chose to move out of incarnation, he simply disintegrated or dissolved his body. And the energies associated with that would have been seen as being maybe even floating in the air or maybe even bright and of different colors and being oscillating or undulating as well.

(7) Source Entity Two (**SE2**) has **Hilarion** associated with it. And Hilarion has been around quite a lot. He has quite a history with Greece and Crete, which is where I've got my property there, that I and often my late wife Anne used to go to, and I still go there. And it's an area, where I pick up a lot of energies and it's also an area, where I also communicate with some of the entities that are there, other incarnate entities that aren't indigenous to the Earth.

Hilarion is an interesting ascended master, because he focuses a lot on things like technology and science, and helps to broadcast new ideas through some of his helpers into those minds of incarnate individuals, who are of the right level of education and the right level of expansion, and therefore, able to bring into manifestation new types of technology that would not normally have been here. And I'm picking up that he was also involved with some of the ideas of creating memory, solid state memory in computers. Again this particular individual is within the fifth Full Dimension [in the multiverse].

When esoteric writings [e.g. Seven Rays Teachings] talk about these masters as being in a different ray, such as First Ray, Fifth Ray, Fourth Ray, a Ray of Violet and all these different things, they're talking about two things: (1) the frequency that they're currently residing within, and/or (2) the Full Dimension that they are residing in, and that is their True Energetic Self, not specifically them. So you have to think about it in terms of frequency rather than a ray of light or anything else.

(15 min) When you can look at these different ways of using the nomenclature and you start to add them together, you start to realize that they're not always consistent. But when they are consistent, you can say, Okay this is starting to show a decent metric. And then you can start to understand how close they are to the end of the evolutionary cycle, and therefore, how close to recommunicating with Source they are.

(8) The entity that is called **Jesus**, which is supposed to have been a reincarnation of the Master Sananda is aligned to Source Entity Four (**SE4**). And “Christ” from my understanding means to be purified. And the big series of lessons that Jesus gave to us was basically a way to be in the physical but not of the physical, to love the neighbor, to understand that they’re simply souls working to try and exist in the physical and evolve as a result of it.

The thoughts are that Jesus was really a “composite soul,” where there was three aspects working together within the same body, such as the entity that’s called Archangel Michael and St. Germain. My feelings are that that may well have been the case, but not on a consistent basis. Entities of this level don’t stay in the same body all the time, so although there may have been an association with Michael and St. Germain, it’s more likely that that would have been in times of requirement, where there needed to be the skills and experiences, that they’ve achieved and experienced in incarnation, brought through to the entity that’s Sananda, who is incarnating as Jesus Christ to help out and control those who are here.

Jesus’ main plan was to change the thoughts, behaviors and actions of people, and therefore, raise their frequencies from this particular level into the higher frequencies and higher dimensions whilst incarnate, and again remove the need to incarnate to continue the evolutionary cycle.

(9) **Krishna**, who is a Hindu master is assigned to Source Entity Five (**SE5**). There’s a number of different Indian avatars. There’s four main Indian avatars and lots of people believe he’s the 8th incarnation of Vishnu. Clearly, he’s done a lot of work associated with Bhagavad Gita, which is in story telling terms a way of describing how one might win the battle of the ego in real terms, and work with understanding the same things as Jesus — to be in the physical but not of the physical, and therefore, renounce the physical but still need to work with it. A very popular ascended master in India.

(10) **Kuthumi** [Koot Hoomi] is aligned to Source Entity Six (**SE6**). He’s supposed to be a Chohan or a Lord associated with the Second Ray. Again think of it in terms of the First Ray would be the highest point within the multiverse and therefore closest to recommunicating with Source. The Second being sort of the next level down. He is also classified as being a world teacher, as well as Jesus, and actually as well as Buddha and as was Confucius. I mean they were all world teachers, aren’t they in real terms?

But in essence in real terms they’ve all had significant incarnations here: Pythagoras being one for instance, and St. Francis [of Assisi] being another one. There’s lots of thoughts that Kuthumi might well come back, and incarnate again to help people move forwards and remove this particular downward spiral, that we’re experiencing in our frequencies right now that hasn’t really moved forwards.

(11) **St. Germain** is associated with Source Entity Ten (**SE10**). He’s quite a popular ascended master actually. He was associated with the seventh level, the Seventh Ray. In this instance, they call it the Violet Ray. There’s also been links to Merlin, Francis Bacon, Columbus, etc. But more importantly and interestingly enough, the same True Energetic Self that is associated with St. Germain is also associated with the **Lady Master Portia**.

(20 min) So here we are seeing an ascended master and an association with another ascended master, but really they’re the same ascended master, because they’re from the same True Energetic Self. If you like, they’re twin flames. Now a “twin flame” in my understanding is the same soul, the same Aspect being split out into two different bodies. But from most people’s understanding, a twin flame is part of the same soul group. So we have to think of it in terms of actually it’s not a twin flame per se, he’s from the same soul group, or an Aspect from the same True Energetic Self as Lady Portia. So what we have here is two ascended masters being linked

together as one. So when I see St. Germain, I also see Lady Master Portia being in the same thing, so I tend to ignore the Portia bit, because it's a bit of a distraction from the more dominant personality as it were, that was presented to us even as late as the 1700's.

(12) The next one is **Maitreya**, which is associated with Source Entity Twelve (**SE12**). Now SE12 for those of you, who have read the "Beyond the Source" books, will understand that that was really not awake at all. It had been given its sentience, and the sentience being assigned to a group of energies or a body of energies (as I'm told to call it), but it actually hadn't become self-aware.

And then as a result of the communication in and around it with the Origin, it started to wake up and become self-aware. And then all sorts of bizarre and wonderful and interesting things happened around the various different event spaces, and I started to become aware that the SE12 was all of a sudden moving away from being newly born to being extremely adept, having experienced many things in different event spaces and then bringing me back to this particular event space.

So it doesn't surprise me that although SE12 having been newly born and/or wasn't even self-aware, could also have an Aspect of itself projected within Source Entity One to experience what SE1 is doing for its own evolutionary progression through the creation of an environment and through the creation of smaller individualized units of itself, those things that we call True Energetic Selves.

Sometimes it's quite interesting, because there's a number of individuals [that] consider Maitreya as being a "Cosmic Christ" for instance or even a "Planetary Buddha." And he's also supposed to be another world teacher, so there's lots of things happening here with this particular individual as well. He's also supposed to have looked out for volunteers to work, to help with the Earth as well and help it move forwards. And there's all sorts of different entities, who have done that, and even evolved souls from other planets within our solar system as well.

So everything he's done is also pretty complicated, but also pretty good And he also works hard for the Earth right now, and there's a number of different followers or devotees, if you want to call them that, who work hard and channel his information through. And he's one of these individuals, who he's not going to stop working until all of us have ascended past the need to incarnate, so I think he's got a bit of work to do there.

Apparently, one of the things he's involved with again is the Himalayas and also Lemuria. So SE12 through Maitreya has been very active in a different event space to create a condition, where we are all thinking about our environment, and how we think, behave and act, and how we interact with others and how we can be in the physical but not of the physical.

(25 min) So that's the association with the different ascended masters, quickly summarized few statements about what they do and which particular Source Entity they're aligned to. And of course, previously we understood that Source Entity Seven was to do with Babaji, the non-ascended master, and Source Entity Four was to do with Jesus.

And this is based upon a question that the lady who looks after the transcription of the Satsangas asked about in the last Satsanga, but I knew I was going to create a whole lecture on this, albeit only a short 20-25 minute lecture. But I knew that was what I was going to do, that was what was going to be created in terms of the need for the information to come out. And so I rather graciously deferred in February to present this information. Okay, so what I suggest now is we go into the questions, and there's quite a lot of questions, so we need to see how we can go through them.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Galileo said that the universe and the laws of nature are written by the hand of God in the language of mathematics. Based on your books that describe higher concepts beyond our universe, it seems to hold true for other Source Entities and their created environments as well. This brings up some questions (US):

- **Of all the creative and imaginative possibilities available to Source Entity level beings, WHY are so many of them using sacred geometries that can be found right here on Earth, such as SE7's vesica pisces, SE6's starfish-like environment, SE2's 4-cell mitotic division stage, SE4's ring donuts, SE 8's viral capsid-like spikes, SE9's snowflake-like lattice structures, etc.?**

Well, you have to think of it in terms of that the structure and the geometries associated with the structure, that describes the functions of the energies, and the frequencies of those energies, and the, if you like, what they can do, what they can't do, what they can interface with, what other energies can interface with, if you like, their list of functionalities is common throughout the Origin. So all the Source Entities are doing is basically taking something, which is a common function, a common level of understanding and applying it in their own environment.

There are some things, which are standard, and that is the structure of the Origin, and the Source Entities have to work with that. So that's why things like geometries are available throughout the Origin, and therefore, throughout the different Source Entities. So the geometry is a representation of energy and frequency and its functionality, and that's the thing to think about. And so, as such that is available throughout the Origin. Okay and the next part of it is...

- **Wouldn't you expect them to be more original than that? Or are we just seeing the tip of the iceberg here (as usual)?**

Yes, of course, as I've just explained it's because it's a function of the Origin. It's part of its own structure, which is not only common to it, but it's also common to the Source Entities, because the Origin individualized smaller parts of itself to create the Source Entities using that which it is. And as such, that which it is has structure, it's just that it's individualized and the sentience is assigned to it, and that's why everything is the same. It's not a case of them being more original or thinking in a different way, it's just that they have to work with what they are. And what they are is a function of Origin, and that also has these geometries — as a function of the description of the function of (I've used the word function twice there!) — as a way of describing the way these energies and the frequencies work, and what their interactions and capabilities and interfaces are. The next part of it is...

2. Would you please tell us something new about "Inner Earth" — the environments, living beings (physical races and nonphysical entities), the frequencies they're at, the earth core itself, and whatever else you can enlighten us with? (US)

(30 min) The use of the Inner Earth, things like the area of the magma or even the bits in between the magma, and the outside crust that we live on, are useful for entities, who are shall we say physically incarnate but not of the same frequency as the gross physical, so they exist in the frequencies of four, five, six, and up to twelve. And also those that are disincarnate but like to move around various different parts of the physical universe without being part of it.

So they simply are in a state, where they use the energies of the Earth to do their work. A lot of them are using the Earth as a shield to be able to observe. So they're not just sitting in orbit, for instance, or on tops of mountains or what have you, they actually exist within the planet. They can create bases within the planet or they simply materialize a pocket of frequential stability that is assigned to their own frequency within the planet.

And so there's five different types of civilization I'm told that are using the internal capabilities of the planet in conjunction with their own technology and energetic functionality to be able to basically stay here and observe what's going on, whilst also using the energies if required to be able to power, if they're using a physical type of device to create their own frequential pocket or bubble, if you want to call it that. Or if they're energetic, they simply use what energies are available that they can use from the Earth to also sustain a level of again a frequential bubble or a shield around them, so they don't get affected by low frequencies of the Earth and the environment and the individuals within the environment.

In terms of the description of them, some of them are just energy, balls of energy. Those that are incarnate tend to (looking at this)...they tend to present to us a human form, although that's just to distract us, so we don't become focused on them, so to speak, when they do come in the sort of area that we call the surface environment and interact with us. Really I'm just being told they're just scientists, their imagery isn't really of interest.

For those of you who've studied the myriad flora and fauna of the Earth, there's millions of different families and types of form factors, and that's the same for the physical vehicles that are on the rest of the physical universe. So think of any form factor that we've got on this planet, and you can guarantee that it's at some point in the physical universe somewhere else. There's a similar form factor that houses an incarnate aspect and is capable of coping with the sentience associated with that.

Okay, so I'm not being very descriptive there, but it's difficult to show. I mean there's mantis types beings. There's a mixture of mantis and human form there. There's metamorphs there. There's another entity there, which looks basically like a slug, but is able to form the appendage it needs to be able to do the work it's doing. There's another body, form factor there, which you would think would come from Sirius — it's got a similar image type to a lion, although it's not quite lion, but we'd probably translate it using our memories and our experiences as it being lionoid, although it's not quite, it's very close though.

And there are others that look like a floating jelly fish/cuttlefish, which is interesting, because I seem to recall a similar form factor being in one of the other Source Entities. But of course, in the physical universe and all the plethora of areas of environments that are available, any of these particular forms may be duplicated within our Source Entity as well. So there's quite a few different type of forms there, and quite a diversity of form as well, including not just the slug type shape, but another entity, which looks almost like it's jelly, for instance.

And I'm just having a bit of a chuckle to myself, because if you guys remember the 1950's B movie with Steve McQueen called "[The Blob \(1958\) - IMDb](#)" — is it 50s or 60s, I can't remember when. It's that sort of thing, where it's like sentient goo basically. And again it's similar to the slug type body, because it's quite amorphous and it can create whatever form it needs to be able to do its job. But most of its work is done in the manipulation of energy. Okay, let's move on to the next one from SO.

3. I was wondering about the attunement that you had in Sweden. Do you know the ET/ Divine race that gave it to you? Are you still in contact with them? (SO)

(35 min) It's a very personal question this. Actually I don't know the race, and I don't even have any contact with them, which is sort of an interesting question, so I'm going to ask. Right, I don't have a name for them, but I have a sort of description of them, a very minor description. They appear to be a little bit of a mixture of mechanical and organic, a bit of higher frequency. So they're not cyborg type, if you want that sort of thing. But they seem to be able to manipulate metals as well, so they use when they create a form factor of some sort, they create it from whatever they need to, whether it's organic or element based, like a metal based.

And I'm told they don't usually get involved with the Earth too much. They tend to only work with the Om, as being an advocate for the Om, so to speak. And what they do is they're able to come closer to the Earth than the Om can normally, so without having to incarnate, and the Om don't generally incarnate. In fact, they can't understand why I've incarnated to be honest but there we go. And really they do the work at various different physical levels in the physical universe on behalf of the Om. So I don't have a real name, although I've just been given something that will help. I'm being told they're called the "Gratutnik" [gra-toot-nik] — whatever that means. And rather than an English word, that's like a sound that's being used, and not even a sound, it's a frequency that's being used to describe them.

Right, that's that particular question done. And yeah, I'm not in contact with them at all really, I was there, it took about five times for the attunements or top ups or fine tuning or calibration, if you want to call it that, but I've not really thought about them or been in communication with them since. And I think that's because they've done their job, and I was there for them to do their job, and that's it. And I've moved on and I'm doing what I'm doing.

4. Here is a question that still boggles my mind about our function as creator beings in training. I've tried to phrase this question in different ways to get a clearer answer, since I asked a similar question in our Satsanga on February 25, 2017 (US).

In "The Origin Speaks" the Origin said: "Nothing is new; it's just different entities experiencing the old in a different way, which is exactly what I desire, differentiated experience and understanding."

So there's a series of sort of nested questions here I suppose, that try to extract what this particular question is all about. The first one is:

- **Do we really CREATE anything by ourselves OR did Source create everything in the multiverse from the start?**

We are individualized units of Source, so everything we create is Source basically. But you have to think of it in terms of we are in the third evolutionary cycle right now, and so a lot of what we've done in this particular evolutionary cycle is experienced by other entities in a slightly different way. It's a bit like looking at a statue from different angles. You know, you can see a statue in front of you, but unless you've looked at it from all angles, including looking down at it from the top, looking up from the bottom, you don't see the different things you would see at all. You don't see the whole thing holistically. And so although everything has been done before, it's being done again by different people, because they're seeing things from a different angle. They're experiencing it in a different light, different temperatures, for instance, you know, looking at the statue this is. And you know, with different levels of newness associated with it. So you

have to think of it in terms of everything that's experienced is experienced in a different way. But everything that's experienced in our multiverse is created by us in general.

- **In other words, is the FORM (energetic structure held by frequencies) already in existence and do WE just come to meet it and experience it at a certain location?**

(40 min) When we go through an evolutionary cycle, the Source disintegrates the multiversal environment that it's got, because all of the smaller individualized units of itself are reabsorbed into communion. And it creates a new multiverse in a different part of the Origin and maybe it keeps the same structure, maybe it doesn't. But if it keeps the same structure, I'm being told it has so far, but the first structure was a bit different to what we've got now. The last one plus this one is fairly similar to each other.

So we've got the same possibilities for experience, but in a different location within the Origin, and different energies associated to the Origin as well. So in some respects, it's there for us. And then we are projected into this particular environment and we experience it in its structure in a pre-constructed state, although we do create and construct within it as well.

- **If we do create anything, where does that creative process START, meaning at what level of beingness?**

From the moment we have a Desire to create, we are creating. This links into the next part.

- **We know that Desire leads to Intention to Thought and to Action, but is that Initial Desire coming from the ego level or soul level or our True Energetic Self level or all of the above depending on the ever-changing situation?**

Not from the ego. The ego is a function of the incarnation. So it comes down from the Aspect level, the soul level I suppose, maybe in conjunction with the life plan, and therefore, under guidance of the True Energetic Self. But usually it's a function of that which is remembered or retained within the energetic memory of the Aspect, and then is known to be something that needs to be experienced or created.

The ego is simply a tool that is used by the Aspect to exist within the incarnate environment, because it's created through incarnation and through the almost total separation of communicative ability between the Aspect of sentience that's projected into the human form and the remaining, much larger sentience, which is the True Energetic Self. So the Desire to create things or uncreate things is a function of the Aspect and not particularly ego.

Think of it in this way, the ego is the interface on a computer. It's like the DOS shell for those of you, who have been around a lot longer, and the true function is the background software, so to speak. So the ego is the interface with the outside world, the user interface — and the soul or the Aspect is the subroutines in the background that make it work. And the True Energetic Self is the bigger software that is allowing things to work, all things to work, so to speak, the major Operating System. There's more parts to this.

- **Do we (as incarnate entities) by our own frequency consciously CHOOSE to interact with OR unconsciously end up interacting with whatever structure is already there at that same frequency in a static multiversal location or some event space version of that static location with other entities in it?**

Yes, we do. The whole point of us being individualized is that we do interact. So we have this desire and this intention and this need to interact with the environment, other entities, and self basically. And this is the whole point of us being here.

- **Do we MODIFY the existing creation/structure with our interaction with it, i.e. with our thoughts, behaviors and actions and interactions with other entities? Are we true creator beings in that situation?**

(45 min) The answer is yes again. Just look at how we've interacted with the Earth and, for want of a better word, created the environment that we're in. We've made cities, we've made boats, ships, airplanes. We've thrown projectiles towards the Moon and other places in orbit. We are creator beings. We are allowed to create within the confines of our location or within the abilities of the location or the environment to support that level of creativity. So we are creator beings. We are master creators actually, because when we disincarnate there isn't anything that we can't create. The next part is....

- **Mathematically speaking, do we just zoom in on a particular set of coordinates (on x, y, z axes at Earth level or higher n -frequential axes at higher levels of the multiverse) and experience that event point, and then move on to another set of coordinates and so on, thereby creating a zigzagging path of experiences (which we call a lifetime), as we go from one locus (or datum) to another?**

Basically, yes, that's a good way of describing it. We get drawn to doing, experiencing certain things, being in certain areas, recreating in certain areas. And so we, although we are guided in some respect and we seek guidance, and we create that which we want to experience as well together with our guide and helpers and True Energetic Self. So although it's not a case of it's random, it's actually planned as well. So it's not like a random movement around the physical or the universal or the multiversal environment, it tends to be planned as well. So the rest of it is...

- **Is that what "life" is? Is that what we, as the "experiencers" on behalf of Source, contribute to the Source, its peers and the Origin's progression?**
- **Does that mean that we as individuals are repeating event streams that other beings have already done in their way and in their time at the same coordinate point?**
- **OR is every entity choosing an absolutely unique and differentiated path (with multiple parallels) in every lifetime?**

Yes, all of those. Basically, from the top down, the Origin is the overall or the ultimate creator. It wanted to experience, learn and evolve faster, so eventually it created the Source Entities. So the Source Entities are individualized Origin sentience given a body of energy that is part of the Origin to be able to work within the Origin. So they are individualized smaller units of the Origin.

Our particular Source Entity decided to create even smaller versions of itself and populate an area that it separated out from itself to create an environment based upon the structure of which it was, which was obviously a smaller version, a smaller individualized function of the structure of the Origin to experience that structure in any way, shape or form we can, including the interactions with other entities, other individualized units of itself. So those True Energetic Selves and the projections of them, the Aspects and even the Shards, are smaller individualized units of Source sentience attached to a group of energies, or a body of energies.

So even right down to the Shard, the Shard is really individualized Aspect sentience, which is individualized True Energetic Self sentience. The True Energetic Self sentience is individualized Source Entity sentience, and the Source Entity sentience is individualized Origin sentience. So we are experiencing everything ultimately on behalf of the Origin. So if you take away all of the structure in between, we are small, individualized units of Origin sentience, that has been sub-individualized by those entities that have been created by the Origin and then sub-created on the way down. Okay, well, I hope that explains that particular question. There's quite a few left

actually. I might have to look and see how we go with this. I might have to use some of these with the next Satsanga.

5. Sometimes it seems as if life on this planet was a mistake. Somewhere along the line we began incarnating on planet earth. In so doing we forgot our divine essence got lost in materiality and accrued karma. Which then set in motion multiple reincarnations with the hope of systematically offsetting karma and once again become aware of our divine essence and no longer requiring earthbound incarnations. Which is where we began the whole drama in the first place. Sounds like much ado about nothing when all the dust has settled. Comments. (WP)

No, the Earth is not a mistake. It's a very well calculated and planned out location for a very well planned out experiment for individualized free will, rather than collective will.

(50 min) And the issue is that the lower down the frequencies we are, that we've created as a function of our immersion into these frequencies, has meant that the more we've incarnated, the more we've become addicted to these low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions associated with these low frequency environments and beings around us. And so we've started to lose our communicative ability, so we forget who we are, as a function of low frequency connectivity between that which we really are, our True Energetic Self, and that small part, which is projected into the physical.

So it's not a case of everything is a mistake and a completely random wild card, that's come about. It's very well calculated and planned and actioned. It's just that when we come into this particular environment, we lose all communicative ability — well, as much as there is there, we lose almost all of it. I'm being told we lose 99% of it. And we then have to work with our selves, who over a period of time starts to forget who it is, and starts associating itself with the human form. So it's a very important thing to do is to being involved with incarnation, and work in a way, which is completely and utterly individualized.

Think of it in terms of the mouse or rat having to try and work, or a blind rat or a blind mouse having to work through a maze to find the food in the center of the maze, and then come back out again. It's a bit like that, that's the experience. Evolutionary progression is accelerated through being the blind rat in the maze. We are essentially the blind rat in the maze. So it's not much ado about nothing, it's much ado about a lot actually.

We progress from an evolutionary perspective much more rapidly by becoming the blind rat in the maze than we would do, if we weren't the blind rat in the maze. It's as simple as that. Think of it in terms of if you had to change the wheel on your car without having a wheel brace, how would you do it? You'd have to create something to do it, or you'd have to go ask somebody to lend you their wheel brace. It's a problem to work with, and we have to work our way around it to find a solution. And this is the same thing with incarnation.

6. Many questions occur to me as I meditate on your writings, and I write them all down. As usual, only use the questions that you feel would benefit those of us who tune into or read your session (JM):

This is to remind everyone that these are channeled works, and actually they're not my words at all. They come from the different entities that I've communicated with, the Source and Byron and the Origin and of course, Anne with "The Anne Dialogues." So it's information from a higher place, not this particular physical form.

- **“The History of God” page 111: Who are "your opposite entities" who created the human vehicle? Did they do it in a nano second, like the way SE 1 created our universe? Did this group create the other human species (identical to ours and those that are different) elsewhere in our universe?**

Basically, there's a group of entities that work with some of the Curators, the habitation creators and other entities as well to create a vehicle that could be used in a holistic way, allowing it to be animated and allow it to ambulate around the world, and to interface with the world properly. So they are a mixture of Curator entity and a mixture of entities, who are within the evolutionary cycle.

There's a number of entities that are in the evolutionary cycle, who also work with the maintenance entities that maintain the evolutionary structure and efficiency of the multiverse. And they tend to be in groups of twelve, because there's twelve frequencies and twelve full dimensions and twelve zones, and all these different things that are above the dimensions. So they tend to be in grouped in twelve. I'm being told it makes mathematical sense to be able to harmonize them in that way. So they're a mixture of Curator entity and a mixture of those that are in the evolutionary cycle, such as our True Energetic Selves, for instance.

- **“The History of God” page 179: What are some of the "other senses" that you have, but are not aware of having?**

(55 min) I think these are from...is that referring to myself? Interestingly enough, I'm not being told. I'm not being told, because I'm not supposed to, because I'm being told again that they would cause a distraction. So I have to operate in the physical by being part of the physical in its entirety. And so basically, if I was aware of the other senses that I've got, but can't use or are not aware of, then there would be a temptation to use them. And that could in its own right become karmic, because it would create ego. So most individuals who have incarnated in the human form, who have been spiritual leaders or otherwise, tend to not have many of these potential functions or powers made available to them, because it's a distraction. It can create again this power-based ego, so to speak.

- **“The History of God” page 207: What types of messages can be sent over gravity waves, how far can they travel, how fast? What is the medium whereby a message is loaded in some sort of gravity transmission to some sort of receptor on the receiving end? How are the directions handled, and will humans ever be able to tap into this communication medium which is so much faster than light transport of radio waves?**

Gravity waves are a function of attraction, attractivity. So attractivity is also a communication medium and it's instantaneous from what I can see. Gravity is just what we would describe it, and it's relevant to gross physical matter as well and density. But there's levels of attractivity that have levels of attractivity within them. So this is why you get physical bodies being in orbit with each other, but they're not crashing into each other in general, because they have a certain level of attractivity or gravity, but they only get to a certain point, and then they don't get any closer in general — unless they're thrown there or something happened, that makes them crash together.

But my understanding is that the use of gravity as an energy, for instance, is an attraction of subatomic particles right down to the Anu. It's like when you communicate via gravity, you communicate via the attractivity, and it's passed from the lowest common denominator in the physical to the next one. So if you think about how electricity moves down a wire, it goes from one electron or one atom to another one to another one to another one. And that happens at the speed of light. Well, this is almost at the speed of sentience. It moves really, really quickly. So to

be able to use the gravity wave to communicate, we would need to be able to tap into the very base fabric of the physical universe, and use the fabric of the physical universe to communicate.

Now when this happens, we (incarnate mankind) will at some point in the future be able to understand this, we will have what you would call “intergalactic communication” on a real-time basis. Because of the way it’s transmitted, it would be everywhere at once. So you transmit something and it’s instantaneously everywhere. So it’s not going to be a case of having to avoid a black hole or having to avoid a supermassive planet, for instance, it’s everywhere. The use of the gravity wave is a function of attractivity, and everything is under attraction to everything else in some way, shape or form. So when you log into this level of structure, and you’re able to use it as a communication medium, it will be everywhere at once.

So there will need to be a device, which is able to seek out the lowest common denominating particle, if you want to call it that, or structure is the Anu in the gross physical universe, understand the attractive force between the Anu, and use an attractive force to communicate between the Anu, which would then be communicated not from one Anu to another Anu, but it will just be transmitted across every Anu in the whole of the physical universe. And then you’d need to have something that would just be able to tap into that and listen. So it would be the same machine as the transmitter, but would be receiving the information.

Okay, very difficult to describe. I mean what I’m seeing here is it’s something that works at the very basic building block of the physical universe, and works with the energies that keeps it all together, and the communication is instantaneous and instantaneously everywhere. So when you use this method to communicate, everything that is able to tap into this information anywhere in the physical universe is able to listen to what you’re saying. So it’s not a case of encrypting and listening to that, it’s a case of it’s available to everybody. So be careful what you say in the future, when this is a potential communication medium. Okay, let’s get down to the next question.

- **“The History of God” page 208: So time has been created "by men for men." What does it mean that time can be manipulated? Can we humans manipulate time consciously, deliberately?**

(1 hr) Actually yes, we can manipulate time. I wrote a very short article on it, and I may well add it to the transcription, that can be broadcast as well [see Addendum]. It’s by using your intention to slow it down.

I mean time doesn’t exist. Events exist, event space exists, event streams exist. And we go from an event to an event. And then events join together by the start of an event and the end of an event. That’s the intention of an event or the desire of an event to be created or an action to happen, so the desire, the intention and the thought and the action is what starts off an event. And that’s usually created by ourselves.

So we create events, we create time. Time is something that we’ve used to describe the order or divide up the distance from A to B basically. How long does it take to get from A to B? Ah, two days. Okay, we’ve divided days into portions of metrics and divisions, and those divisions being hours and then minutes and seconds. How do we do that? Hmm, actually rather inaccurately, because we’ve got a calendar, which is inaccurate every four years. We have to recalibrate it by one day every four years, so actually we haven’t even got time sorted out. Our own metric is in error and we know it, but we still use it.

So we don’t manipulate time per se, we manipulate the event. And we manipulate the event by having the desire to change the event. And that’s how we do that. And that’s how some people

can see the future or the past, because they can go or project their consciousness from one event to another.

- **“The History of God” page 210: The Origin "is continually improving the way it was created and how It creates in order to better itself and everything that is part of it." So if the Origin and the SEs need to improve, do they encounter the same sort of intrinsic barriers that we created beings encounter - laziness, lack of focus, getting distracted etc.?**
- **Or are they immune from these sorts of problems, with no challenges on achieving focus and applying discipline to themselves? In short, are they "GODS" as we were taught to believe as children, or do they "suffer," if that is the right word, from the need to apply themselves, to focus, to work hard etc.?**

They only experience lethargic energies, the lack of focus through us. They experience these things like psychological illnesses, depression, etc. and lack of focus through the smaller parts of themselves, that they've projected into the physical universe and that become incarnate, whilst incarnate. In the energetic, this stuff doesn't happen. It's very I'm not going to say "sterile" but clean, but pure. So things like lacking focus, getting distracted, laziness doesn't happen. It's simply a case of various different types of creativity or not, as the case may be.

(1:05) They don't have these sorts of barriers. They have a role to play and they play the role and they get on with it. And although it's a finite role, because at some point this particular evolutionary cycle is completed and everything is reabsorbed back into Source. And then Source moves its sentience from the current body of energies that it's occupying in the Origin and moves to another body of energies, and then recreates whatever it needs to recreate to experience those energies again and the structure associated with it. It's a constant thing.

There's no sort of, Ah, I've got to do another evolutionary cycle. If there is an excitement behind doing an evolutionary cycle, which means that they are totally and consistently and concurrently motivated. They are always motivated. So they are not so much such "Gods," they are totally committed and dedicated entities. And because in essence in the energetic, we are smaller individualized units of Source, we are also dedicated and committed entities. It's just that we experience various different low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions when we're incarnate. Okay, I've got the last question here before we get to the meditation.

7. My hairdresser of 30 years just died after a long illness and was hardly 60 years old. She was a beautiful person, mother, grandmother, wife, friend to all inside and out. Went out of her way to help people at every turn. We and countless others loved her and we prayed for her each in our own way, but to no avail it seems, the form demised. (WP)

We all have these experiences losing loved ones, just like you did (in terms of the late Anne) not so long ago and our hearts ache for each other. It almost seems like when we pray for someone, we are interfering with their life path and could that be why prayers don't work?

- **Jesus healed, his disciples healed, but we cannot. Is it that we are not intended to do so? Or is it we have not evolved to a point where we can do so? I believe you had said in an earlier Satsanga that prayer could be effective, if the recipient embraced it.**
- **Regardless, it seems like we are not looking at death properly, why the profound grief? After all, it was the body that died and not the soul, which simply transitions. So we understand that intellectually, but nevertheless need to go through the grieving process - but why? If we know the person is on to the next adventure in a very good place.**

Yeah, it's all to do with loss, isn't it? When we're in the physical, we don't have the same level of communicative ability that we would do in the energetic, and therefore, we start to lose that link with what we really are. And we start to create a personality, the ego that's associated with the human form. And the human form is a transient condition. And the ego being created understands it's a transient condition and fears that transient condition. So when we see the image of the transience ending, i.e. the death of the human body that is associated with somebody else, it starts to bring this fear into the ego again.

So we see other people die, other people's bodies die, and we start to fear death, because the ego starts to overrule the intelligence behind us, the sentience and then understanding, and it says, Oh, I'm going to die. It's the ego that dies, or actually it doesn't die — the aspect of what the ego is is always maintained and recorded by the True Energetic Self. But in essence, what happens is that we start to relate to ourselves as the ego in the human form. And so we start to see things that happen around us as being a function of what's going to happen to us, and the fear associated with that, which is really the ego.

(1:10) So we can heal provided it's within the life plan of the individual to be healed, and it's within the life plan of that individual to experience really quite intense emotions associated with having a really profound illness, and then the emotions associated with being recovering from that profound illness. But a lot of the times the illness is a function of the demise of the human form, because that's how we've chosen to experience and to learn and evolve from it.

But more often than not, it's one of the termination junctures that we've chosen to be able to move out of incarnation and go back to our True Energetic state. And so really, it's because we don't have any personal experiential experience of being in communicative contact with that which we truly are, we don't tend to believe it, because all we focus on is the human form. So we feel sorry for ourselves. We miss communion.

We're naturally in communion when we're in the energetic. When we are incarnate, we seek communion by linking up with like-minded people, forming relationships, forming clubs, forming groups, for instance. So we seek communion. And when we meet like-minded people, and we're happy with them, we miss them, when their body finishes their incarnation and they return to the energetic. So it's a very selfish thing, this is. It's not about misunderstanding things, we miss — we are selfish, because we want them to stay here, because they distract us from this ego's fear of the demise of the human form, and they make us feel like we're having a level of communion that we normally have when we're in the energetic. And so this is the whole thing.

So really we have to start thinking in a higher sense. We have to start to think, behave and act in a higher sense, where we are grateful for the experiences that we've had or our incarnate friends have had, and we're pleased and enjoy that they've done their job. They've experienced what they need to experience, and they're going back to the energetic again, and that's the most joyous condition. So we need to turn around our thinking basically.

And if we turn around our thinking, we start to think in higher frequency ways, we start to raise our frequency and we start to get higher functions. And as we start to get higher functions, we start to think in higher frequency ways, higher frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, and when we increase our frequencies, we get higher functions. And we get to the point, where these higher functions create a condition, where we're naturally in communication as a higher bandwidth with our True Energetic Self, and therefore, we're no longer cut off from our True Energetic Self through bandwidth reduction — and then we'll know who and what we are, and that the ego will dissolve, and we'll no longer have an issue with the demise of the human form, and we'll no longer miss those, who return to the energetic.

Well, I hope that answers those particular questions. That's quite a lot of questions. I'm really grateful for those people, who sent them in. So thank you very, very, very much.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:13) Okay, so now it's the end of meet meditation. This is all about changing your reality — something that I think a lot of people need to have the capability of doing.

The meditation starts around 1:13:15. Please download the audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:27:38) Closing comments: This is the end of this particular Satsanga on this 31st of March 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And for those of you, who have experienced the really quiet Satsanga last month, I had a problem with the attenuation of my microphone, so I had to play around with the audio a lot to try and get the volume back, because it was really quiet and I apologize for that. Hopefully the transcription was a good backup for you.

And thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga this month, and I look forward to seeing you next month or hearing you or being part of the energies associated with your interaction with the Satsanga next month. And it's looking like it's going to be on the 28th of April 2018. So thank you again for listening, thank you again for interacting and sending questions in, and thank you for just being here and interacting with others. So Source's love to one and all, God's love to one and all, and namaste." END

ADDENDUM - Article from Guy Needler's Website:

[How to Manipulate Time | Guy Steven Needler | The Dawn of a New Age of Science](http://www.beyondthesource.org/how-to-manipulate-time/)

<http://www.beyondthesource.org/how-to-manipulate-time/>

[How to Manipulate Time](#)

Posted on [October 16, 2014](#)

by [guystevenneedler](#)

Have you noticed that time goes quickly when you are enjoying yourself and slowly when you are not? Is this a figure of speech or is it a real observation? Well it does and we, as un-self-recognized master creators in this incarnate condition can and do locally manipulate time. Actually though, we don't exist in a time based environment, we exist in an event space based environment where that space can be created in a Multiversally, Universally, Galactically, Globally, Group or individually based condition. Before I carry on though, I need to prove that time doesn't exist, which is actually quite simple because we are given plenty of indications by our creator, The Source.

Most spiritualists state that time does not exist in one breath and then quote that we are ascending into the fifth dimension in the other, bypassing the fourth dimension because it is classified as time. But time does not exist both in the spiritualists mind and in reality so why do we still relate to it. Why are we classified as existing in the third dimension, and, are ascending through the fourth to the fifth if the fourth does not exist. This is because our understanding of our position within the multiversal structure is incorrect. From a structural perspective we exist in the frequencies that inflate the sub-dimensional and full-dimensional structure of the multiverse

and not “higher up” in the “dimensional” areas per se. The lowest common denominator is therefore not based upon dimensions, but upon frequencies and it is the frequencies that we ascend through. The so called “fact” that time is assigned as being both the fourth dimension “and” not existing being the major indicator, the milestone on the freeway, that we have an error in our knowledge and thinking process. Knowledge, experiential knowledge, that time does not exist sets our minds free from convention and allows us to work in a way where we can manipulate that space, a space made up of events, by pure intention.

To prove my case I want to give you an example of how I have manipulated time (event space). In one event I arrived in my home town via a train “late”. I was due to meet a connecting train which was due to depart just minutes later, and, from another train station. The time to walk between these two stations is at least 7-8 minutes and circa 5-6 minutes to run between the two. I looked at my watch and as I arrived I had just 6 ½ minutes to catch my connection. I focused my intention on arriving, not only in the other station, but on the correct platform on time to meet my connection in time and began a brisk walk. During the journey I focused on arriving on time and not on the possibility of being late. As I approached the half-way point I glanced at my watch, only 2 minutes of “clock” time had passed. I re-focused my intention to arrive on time and continued to walk in the same fashion. I subsequently arrived at the station and made my way to the platform. My intention “still” on arriving in time I arrived at the platform where my train awaited me. I looked at my watch and only 4 ¼ minutes had passed. I had stretched the event space I was in to get from one station to another. I had stretched or “manipulated” time and had arrived with 2 ¾ minutes to spare.

I have also used my intention in a similar way to compress event space, making the “time” spent doing something I didn’t like doing shorter.

Try it yourself!

Use two synchronized watches to prove the point, one inside your local event space and one outside, and, you will see for yourself how you can use your intention to manipulate time in this way. You will need to have your intention perfectly aligned with success though – WITH NO DOUBT!

The example at the start of the article illustrated that enjoyment makes the passage of the event go faster, because we don’t want it to end, and, dislike makes the passage of the event go slower, because we want it to end. These desires use our intention to affect the structure of the local event space peculiar to ourselves and how it interacts with the wider event space that are group and globally based. Armed with this knowledge and with a neutral mind about an event we can actively expand or contract the event space we create at will.

So how do we exist within everyone else’s event space? That being, if we locally manipulate time how do we work with the same event space (time frame) as those around us.

Note again that we are in our own locally created event space and when we stop concentrating on time we allow, it, our event space, to normalize and we slowly, “and gradually”, normalize our time frame, our event space, to that equal to those around us. That being, our local event space harmonizes with the other event spaces around us and adopts the average of all the local event spaces, and, the overall group event space of the Earth, Galaxy, Universe and Multiverse.

Namaste

Guy

February 24, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome to the World Satsanga on the 24th of February 2018 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And I thank Kevin for doing the wonderful work he’s doing by providing imagery for the World Satsanga on his YouTube site (The Moore Show). If you get a chance to look at that, it’s very good. It’s got a lot of stuff, that he’s also presenting as a result of the work he’s been doing for his documentary, which is called “They Call Us Channelers.” So I would keep an eye out for that, because you get a lot of different types of channelers being presented, and you also see the different ways they do it and the different qualities of channels as well, so that would be quite an interesting thing to observe.

So let’s have a look at the agenda for today. The first part is a short talk about “Realities and Alternative Realities and how they are created,” and then we’ve got a bunch of questions to do with various different topics surrounding the greater reality. About a week ago, I got three questions and I asked for some more, and now I’ve got an awful lot more, so we’ll see if we can get through them all. If we can’t, that’s no problem, we’ll work our way through them for next month, which is in March. And then right at the end, we’ve got the end of meet meditation, which is a meditation to energize the body. So let’s have a look at realities and alternative realities.

Part 1. Lecture on “Realities and Alternative Realities and how they are created”

There’s a couple of different ways to consider a reality: the personal reality and the overall reality. And a personal reality is created through really our own perceptions, our own thoughts, behaviors and actions, and what we expect to see, and what we want to see around us. So what we do is we create a reality that supports our thoughts, behaviors, actions and belief systems, not specifically knowledge-based systems, because knowledge is obviously experiential, but beliefs based upon what we think should happen or what we’ve been told should be happening around us.

So what we do is we create a system that supports what we wanted to see as a reality, an environment and a series of interactions with other people around us. So this is quite interesting, because it’s actually psychological or psycho-spiritual, and we tend to find that we seek out people to support that particular reality. And that means that we find individuals who are of the same type, thought process, the same sort of person, the same interests and maybe even support exactly or slightly obliquely what we’re talking about.

So we enter into a form of communion with them, where we support each other with discussions, with communications of various different types by the internet or by phone or email, etc. or chat websites, for instance. And we start to create this system, this alternative reality really specific to ourselves and those individuals that we communicate with and nobody else. So that is like a perception-based reality or a desired reality that exists within the overall reality. That’s an individualized reality that is created through desire through different set of experiences or different type of experiences in a particular incarnation.

The alternative reality, I mean you could argue that what we create and work with ourselves is an alternative reality for that which is around us. But there’s realities and alternative realities that are specific to the totality of that which is the incarnation or the race that is part of the gross physical universe. So we have the sort of mainstream reality, which is that which everybody enjoys within the physical universe, and we have pockets of other realities that are, as I’ve just explained, are psycho-spiritual or they can be localized to a specific area, location, or for

instance a country or even a whole planet. And then there's sort of the larger reality, which is associated with the universe, for instance. And the interesting thing is that the reality itself can be considered as part of event space or is a function of event space, and the progression through this reality, if you want to call it the [unclear] progression, which only exists in the human mind by the way, is a function of event space called an event stream, or a series of events linked to each other create a sort of stream within event space itself.

(5 min) Now the standard reality is based upon a collective of things that happen around us. For instance, people working on different ventures, people working in their careers, their roles, correcting infrastructure, communicating with other individuals across the world, for instance, or even communicating with other entities across the local galaxy or the universe. And that creates a series of sort of events that are understandable and recognized by everybody as being stable and solid. And then we start to recognize it as being what's happening around us, and it is accepted as being the reality — this series of events and this event stream, so to speak.

But when we start to work on different things, that change the reality, it's almost like we have the opportunity to make a decision. We can make a decision to go this way or that way, take the bus or take the train, take the airplane or take the boat, for instance. And if we've got the choice of creating a different way of doing things, and there's more than one way of doing a thing, then that creates the opportunity for another event space, and therefore, a new event stream, and therefore, a new reality or an alternative reality.

So an alternative reality is based upon a number of different opportunities that are divergent from the existing reality or the existing event space or event stream. And so we start to create these different realities by making decisions. We can go this way rather than that way. We can speak to this person rather than that person. We return something to a shop we didn't want vs. hanging on to it and thinking we can use it on a rainy day, for instance. And so when we do all of this, and this happens on a collective basis, and the collective changes start to support each other, we get an overall change in reality above and beyond that which is the mainstream reality.

Now as with event spaces, there's tens of thousands or even millions of different event spaces, that are localized to ourselves, and bigger event spaces support us, those little event spaces, that's the same with the realities that are created as a result of event spaces and event streams. So we create all of this through our individual choice.

Now it's all coherent, if we exist in an incarnate civilization or an energetic state, where we work in a more collective sense, so the number of events, and therefore, number of realities or sort of realities that are created through choice are limited, because there has to be a collective viewpoint and a collective direction to move one particular direction vs. another. So the chance of creating an alternative reality as a result of one person's thought processes is significantly reduced down to almost zero, because it relies upon the overall body of entities that are working in a communal sense or a collective sense to agree upon and decide on working in a particular way only and not in another way. And therefore, the realities that they create are harder to change or move away from than those that are created as a result of individualized free will.

Now if you look at an alternative reality in terms of what we think it is, it's basically one different direction, even if it might be minor in its presentation to the reality that we classify as being the mainstream reality, although what you classify as being the mainstream reality, and things can change on Earth in a microsecond or even lower sort of on a regular basis. So we may not even know from our human perspective, that we've changed realities several times. Although there are some things that do give us the idea that a reality has changed, when you can only look at some of the things that happen around the world, for instance. You have changes in leadership, you have changes in collective direction, that are for want of a better word not what was expected to happen. For instance, in the UK we've got Brexit, and I think the Greeks are looking

again at Grexit now. But if you look at the things that supported the votes that went for Brexit, it [unclear], because there wasn't enough information to educate the voting public to make a rational, real, informed and therefore robust decision to allow the country to [unclear], so there is something strange going on.

(10 min) And that is the change of a reality from one to another, based upon how an individual using a thought process and delivering that thought process in a way, which is attractive to those around you or her to the point, where they follow it without needing to see the evidence to suggest that's a reasonable direction to go in. So we start to get an alternative reality, that is presented within the reality that is supported at the moment. And therefore, if there's enough people to create that reality, that reality becomes the "real" reality.

So we start to get changes from the reality to an alternative reality by supporting a reality within the reality first. And when everybody starts to accept that this change is going to happen, then that reality within the reality starts to become the mainstream reality for those particular individuals in that particular collective or civilization, that are working in the area, where the reality is supported by. And so we get these realities that are created as a result of that.

Now there is an overall reality created by those people on Earth, it's going around them and it's very for want of a better word unstable in comparison to the greater reality that is around us in the rest of the physical universe, that of course is in the multiverse. So that which is occurring on Earth is a reality or we could say now an alternative reality being created into the mainstream reality that is within the overall reality of that which is the function of all those entities that are incarnate within the physical universe. So we get a reality within a reality.

Then one of the reasons why the Earth is for want of a better word quarantined or fenced off or [unclear], it puts us in a position, so then nobody can really interfere with it from the perspective of other incarnate entities, is because if the level of shall we say [unclear] reality-based instability that is available on the Earth gets out into the rest of the incarnate physical universe, then it will create a really random-based series of realities that spread like a wildfire in a forest and cause a problem, specifically in those areas where there is a more communal or collective level of communication with the entities in the greater reality, so to speak.

So what we have is a condition where those individuals on Earth are for want of a better word quarantined, because the chances of creating random realities through the use of individualized free will, where everything else is more stable, because it's got collective free will, is potentially going to cause a problem with the stability of the physical universe and the potential evolutionary possibilities associated with that universe.

Okay, so realities come in a couple of different ways. There's a personal reality that we can grow within ourselves, and we sort of merge in within ourselves [unclear] with what we want to see and hear as real, and we sort of have those other individuals around us to support that reality. And there's those individuals, who also work together in a much bigger sense to create a bigger reality around us from the country-sized reality to the overall [unclear] universe-sized reality. So things are particularly different in the way that they're presented. The outer reality, the larger reality and alternatives to that that lead to only changes in the function of collective changes, so to speak, and those which are realities within the reality that sometimes lead towards the reality itself changing and becoming an alternative reality.

(15 min) And of course, because of event space, all of these things exist concurrently anyway, so although we may move away from the mainstream reality, we are actually moving into a different reality that is being experienced with the event space and the event stream associated with it. But because event space is what it is, that particular event space is duplicated and we get another event space with another reality in there. So the alternative or the additional reality

is also supported as a result of that. So event space supports not just the alternative realities, but the additional realities. An alternative reality for us is saying that this is an alternative, but for those individuals who are working in that reality it's real. And there's always a functional part of us that splits off and goes in that particular reality, if that's what is, if that's what is supported. I mean not all of us go into the alternative realities, we may stay in the previous reality, for instance. But in essence, they're not alternative realities, they are different realities, based upon different inputs and interactions by those entities within it and how it supports the whole overall environmental and interactive structures within it. So it's quite a difficult subject to work with, and to be honest, this particular reality is also very difficult to work with as well.

Okay, let's have a look at some of these questions that some of the participants have put forward here.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. I have a question you might want to ask for the next episode. It's about the impact technological advancement will have on humanity (let's say in the next 5 to 20 years), and if it can bring some problems. I'm sure it will bring good things, but I think it asks a tremendous responsibility from us, who make and use these machines (B).

I mean basically this is all about machine-based intelligence. The question is:

- **AI is evolving so fast now, with machine learning, big data and quantum computer and robotics. Is it accurate to assume that in the near future super computers will be more intelligent and capable than any human being on any fields, or that computers will have some level of consciousness or sentience? People like Elon Musk or Stephen Hawkins are worried about that.**

There is going to be a level of intelligence associated with machinery. Arguably, there will be a level of consciousness associated with that machinery as well. The thing is whether that intelligence is based upon a program, or whether it's based upon a learning function within the hardware, so to speak, that supports that program. In terms of consciousness, there again there will need to be a feeling of "who I am" from that machine or that robot, as an example, and that can only be supported by the hardware that allows the growth of intelligence process to create a level of understanding of who I am, so to speak, or beingness.

Sentience is a different thing. Sentience is not something that artificial intelligence can support, so that's the difference between us and any machine-based intelligence. They have consciousness, but we are sentience and we are creative. You could argue that the machines can be creative if given the opportunity, but they won't be sentient. They will simply be able to function as a series of algorithms. And these algorithms may be created by themselves, so to speak, as part of an evolutionary piece of software, but eventually it will come to a point, where the software is overtaken by self-generational, for argument's sake, "electronic synapses" within the large piece of memory, that allows the generation of if you like a "personality" as well. So it's going to happen.

- **I also think about some research with transhumanism and implanting technology inside people for monitoring health, or having access to a kind of super hard drive with all the information on a topic, or to store all the memory of a person on a hard drive.**

- **For example, with nano technology some think many illness will be more easily curable. Or if you have an implant in your brain with all the knowledge, so you don't need to go many years at university. Is it realistic?**

Yes, there is going to be a potential, where we're could store information on an alternative memory location within the human form at some point. Whether you want to do that is a different thing, but whether it's desirable is a different thing. There's more potential for a communication device to be stored within a human being, and this information is stored in a web store in a central location rather than being locally, so we'd have instantaneous access to the internet via thought processes rather than via our computers, but the information would be stored locally. If you think about it, if we would store locally, it needs to be updated. We now know what a pain it can be to update our computers sometimes, when we get software crashes. I would suggest that it's more likely going to be that there will be implants that are going to allow communication with centralized systems, rather than the whole knowledge-based database or implant within us. The next part of this is:

- **I'm not very knowledgeable on Rudolf Steiner, but it seems he predicted a long time ago that human would merge with machines and talked about the possible dangers about it (arhiman using technology to enter in this dimension). He said it was not wise to avoid technology, it was more like a learning challenge for us, for learning to exert our will. I wanted to ask your opinion about this very interesting topic.**

(20 min) Yes, Steiner was very good at predicting the future, because he was also a channel and could understand various aspects that are what we would call futuristic. We can't work with it without knowing how it works, so it makes no sense to avoid it. We have to work in a way, which enables us to understand that in reality we are going to be ignorant of it unless we work with it in a more satisfying way, so to speak. And that means that we need to be educated, and the only way to educate ourselves is to work with it. That's how we've progressed from a technological perspective in the past as well. So the next bit is from SO.

2. What can you tell me about the Sphere Being Alliance, in particular the Blue Avians? I have seen/read that they are here to assist us through the ascension process. What is your knowledge/opinion on these entities? Have you ever been contacted by them? (SO)

No, I've not been contacted by them to be honest. But the thing is there's lots and lots of sort of New Age or spiritual misdirection going around, based upon the thoughts, behaviors and actions or moreover desires of being able to create a reality. So there are quite obviously incarnate civilizations that work together on various different frequencies within the gross physical universe, and those that are sort of towards the end of the gross physical universe are more energetic. And they will, where they can, if it's relevant and if they're asked to support some level of assistance to make sure that we don't make a mess of things with our individualized free will.

But there's a lot of them, I mean the Arcturians are supposed to be some of these entities that do this, and the Sirians are supposed to be some of the entities that do this. These Blue Avians are a completely new civilization to me, I don't know about them at all. It's not because they're not there, it's because I haven't researched into them or even thought about communicating with them at all. There are many entities, including incarnate human beings, who are assisting in

our ascension process, because they recognize the benefit of ascension through individualized free will, which is the whole point or what the Earth experiment is about anyway.

- **The first is in relation to manifesting e.g.: money, new car, etc. How do you feel is the best way? I often read about intention/belief/positive thoughts/affirmations, etc., but would like to get your thoughts on this. Raising ones frequency is often mentioned, how would I go best about doing this, in your experience?**

In terms of manifestations, we create a reality around yourself by seeing, feeling, being, knowing, touching, tasting everything that is supporting what you need to have around you. Just feel yourself in abundance, visualize this abundance that is going to happen to you, and how it's going to happen, and what it means to you. And it will happen.

(25 min) I mean there are levels of abundance that I choose to work with, and I can turn the abundance on and off. And that's quite simple to do by simply seeing myself as having a lot of work or I simply see myself as not having a lot of work. And so the rise and fall of my work, [unclear] I'll be able to play with it by the way, is usually aligned to my thoughts about having a rest or thinking I should be of service more. So it's all about projecting this state of beingness, it's like a reality around yourself that you consistently hold congruent with the reality that you want, which may be [unclear] about abundance. So it's all about that. You see it every day. You think about it every day, and you see yourself working, you see yourself interacting with it, and it will come. You have to be careful that you don't get addicted to materialism, [unclear] so be careful what you ask for. The next one is about conspiracy theories.

- **The second is in relation to conspiracy theories, and I would not be upset if you don't want to comment on this. I am not sure what to believe myself in this whole topic. Are there human slave populations on Mars? Are ET's helping the Governments with advanced technologies, in exchange for humans/resources? Sounds kind of crazy, but it still has me wondering.**

I'm just going to see and ask the question about this to be honest. No, there's no human slave colonies on Mars. There is no need for a colony of slaves anywhere, when you have a level of advanced technology supporting your work. There have been interactions with other representatives of civilizations with most of the governments that are able or go out, in terms of giving us little bits of information to help us move in the right direction. That's not specifically technology, it could well also be in terms of thought processes and also metaphysical practices as well. So we don't always get technology, we sometimes get direction in terms of how to think and how to behave and how to act. Sometimes a political directions to go in as well. So there is little bits of help. Generally though, the Earth is being fenced — there is a level of non-interaction, it's just observation unless certain incarnate entities are being requested to work with us as a function of the work of the various disincarnate entities, who are working with controlling the individualized free will experiment that is here on Earth right now.

- **The third is about communicating with your higher self. How many people do you think really have communication/contact with their higher self whilst incarnate? There are a heap of articles/videos about this topic, and they all make it sound so easy. I'm still trying, following your instructions, but so far no luck! But I'm going to keep practicing! So it has me wondering if others really are?**

That's my TTF (Traversing the Frequencies) instructions. That is a very critical question, spiritually critical question. I would suggest that there is only a really small number of individuals worldwide, who have contacted their Higher Selves or are in a state of self-realization. Probably in the low thousands to be honest, if that, and that is probably looking at over quite some years as well.

In general, articles and videos can purport that the individuals are able to present themselves as being experts in gaining access to the Higher Self or the greater reality or communicate with other beings or commune with Source, for instance. But in reality, you need to ask yourself this question: Do they demonstrate the words, thoughts, behaviors and actions of somebody, who is actually on that level? Even some of the world's greatest spiritual leaders work in a way, which is not congruent to somebody, who is actually self-realized. They like to have devotees to influence people and to control people and to gain status through their superlative [unclear] teacher status, so just be real careful with this.

(30 min) My thoughts are go with that which feels right, and go with the traditional ways of [unclear], some forms of kriya yoga, which work as well [unclear]. So work with kriya yoga as a good start point, and also work with really meditation. Also work as well with yourselves, be a better citizen, be of service, meditate regularly and you'll move onwards and upwards in this respect. [unclear] I think kriya yoga has got the edge of it [unclear]. With my own teaching work as well, sometimes people will be faster than others [unclear]. Some people take a long time.

The most important thing with all of this stuff is that the individual has to stay as pure as possible. And that means that they avoid alcohol if possible or imbibe very little, they are vegetarian, they don't eat meat, and they don't indulge in gossip or conspiracy theories, for example. Thanks for those particular questions.

3. I'd like you to comment on the subject of "toxic masculine" behaviors and actions being exposed on our planet right now. You said we are currently in a cycle of male dominance, and that there have been cycles of female dominance on this planet as well. Now there are several movements (#MeToo, #TimesUp) that have allowed sexually harassed or abused women to speak openly about their personal experiences. This raises several questions? (US)

- **Are we now in the process of moving towards another female (yin energy) dominated cycle? OR Is this just a prelude to moving towards fuller integration and balancing of the yin AND yang energies within all of us regardless of gender?**

This particular cycle of this particular civilization is quite an interesting one, because initially it was designed to be a male dominated event or civilization or society across the board specific to Earth — the male or female being generally related to the Earth location by the way.

But we're finding that's not really a balanced way. Neither is totally feminine either. There needs to be some form of balance between the two. And so we are, if you like, bouncing off the walls a little bit before we actually come down to the function of fully integrating both male and female, the yin and yang energies, if you want to call it that, and making everything equal and reasonable and taking the best of the each of them to move forwards [unclear] in a robust way. But it's all about we are moving in more sort of an integrated but still dualistic condition rather than individualistic condition.

- **How is this related to humanity now entering the Age of Energy in the ascending arc of the Dwapara Yuga in the global consciousness cycle, according to Sri Yukteswar?**

It's part of it. It's almost like the beginning of baby steps, the very first rungs on the ladder, because there needs to be a recognition of self and a recognition of others as being part of Self before we go to this level of the consciousness cycle. So the start point of people questioning their reality is, for want of a better word, a start point of this Dwapara Yuga that Sri Yukteswar talked about. We're some way off yet, and it will only happen when we all become globally a higher frequency and we start to realize that we are not the body, that we are something beyond the human body and that's it.

- **Is the balancing of our yin/yang energies a gradual process OR does it happen naturally when we move to a higher Earth (e.g. 4th frequency level or higher), where the poles are closer together, not so black and white?**

(35 min) It's generally a gradual process that moves forwards. Sometimes faster than others, sometimes slower than others, and it depends upon individuals at times, and how that individual affects other individuals through triangulation, either direct or inflational triangulation. It's going to be natural and sort of [unclear], if you want to call it that, in general rather than being rapid or instantaneously.

We're not going to get this condition that we're going through by what's classified as being a sudden awakening process, it's going to be a very gradual process. It might be quite a fast gradual process, but it's not going to be instantaneous, where everybody becomes aware and awake in one go. It will be gradual, where various different people become aware and awake, as it is being now. And as we start to get a critical mass of people, we won't move into the next zone [unclear] but the critical mass will spark off an accelerated level of rising through the frequencies, and therefore, expansion in consciousness.

- **Would you consider the Atlantean civilization a more yang-dominated era, since it was focused on outer technology, science and individualism (Power of One)?**
- **Was the Lemurian civilization a more yin-dominated era focused on inner or spiritual technology and group consciousness (Power of Oneness)? Is that where we're headed again, as we evolve from separation to unity?**

The Atlantean civilization was originally a function of the Power of Oneness, but became corrupted and ended up being the Power of One, as individuals started to become more [unclear] processes and wanted to have status and material wealth and position power, so to speak, which is status of course. The Lemurian society was more of a communal system, so not really that it needs to be totally the Power of Oneness, but it was more of a case of working in service to the group to ensure that the group was [unclear] maintained and continued to thrive and flourish.

So if you like, the Atlantean civilization moved from the Power of Oneness to the Power of One, and the Lemurian society sort of edged towards Oneness through living in a communal sense, so to speak. The Power of One working in an ashram egg the ego [unclear] — ashrams and other sort of communities that are in existence right now do tend to create like a hierarchy within a supposedly non-hierarchical structure, so that's one of the things that they will do there as

well. But we are starting to go towards Oneness, but slowly, that sort of supports the previous question as well.

- **What changes can we expect to have now vs. in 50-60 years, when more White Children come here to raise our frequencies?**
- **My impression is that things have gotten worse in my lifetime — from glass ceilings and unequal pay to amoral behavior exhibited by our president, politicians, celebrities, CEOs and regular Joes alike. Are they all here to show us what NOT to do as evolved human beings?**

Yes. They are providing an interesting puppet show, might be a better word. They are showing us what we can become if we're not careful, because these individuals are here to educate us. Now you can argue, some people will say they are here to educate us and to make us go backwards and forwards in the way that they demonstrate it. But actually they are showing us the opposite.

They are showing us how we shouldn't behave if we're in leadership roles, how we should be more considerate, how we should be making sure that everything is equal, how we should be working with ourselves in service to each other and in service to the collective as well. So really we are being shown how bad individualism can get, if it's allowed to go in that direction. And as a result of that, you start to lose control of the masses, so to speak, and you start to create an individualized society that is, for want of a better word, really focused on being selfish rather than being of service.

4. Here is a question related to my yin/yang question. You told us that Christ had 24 main disciples that included 12 males and 12 females (the yin and the yang together). They worked as male-female pairs that created 12 full disciples (energetically). We also know that Jesus was married to Mary Magdalene, who was his "soul mate" according to some sources. Yogananda ("Autobiography of a Yogi") also said that Babaji had a sister. The question is: (US)

- **Since Jesus is a Source Entity level ascended master from SE4, is Mary Magdalene his true soul mate — meaning did she come from his True Energetic Self or another TES?**

(40 min) The answer is YES! Mary Magdalene was part of the same energy. When you see an association between ascended masters and other individuals, they will become the same soul group. They're a group of souls from the same True Energetic Self or same Godhead, because the energies are such that they can't interact with anybody else other than somebody sort of around from their own True Energetic Self.

- **Since Babaji's True Energetic Self comes from SE7, did his sister also come from the same TES?**

The same thing for Babaji and his sister, they came from the same True Energetic Self as well. So we get to the point, where individuals who work together, Babaji clearly had the yang, but he had to have the yin to his yang or the yang to his yin, and that was his sister. And in fact, in my understanding it was Babaji's sister, who was the one that persuaded Babaji to remain on the Earth and actually he didn't become an ascended master. He is still a master but unascended, an unascended master, because he hasn't decided to ascend. He is still helping us out on the Earth plane.

- **Are there other masters (e.g. St. Germain, Kuthumi, Mother Mary, etc.) that are Source Entity level ascended masters that have visited our multiverse? If so, from which SE?**

This is part of the lecture that I'm going to do in the next Satsanga. I'm going to defer answering that question until the lecture in March. So I apologize to US for not answering that question right now, but there is some interesting information that is going to come out of that.

Clearly, because we think that there's twelve or in general there are twelve ascended masters broadcast as being the ascended masters, but there are more. And so it's a bit of a bigger answer to the question there, so I will need to do some research and channel it for myself to understand how best to answer that question, okay.

5. This question is about being in the world but not of the world. We let our thoughts and feelings and internal programs run us as if we are powerless to do otherwise. (WP)

- **When unpleasant events or even tragedies occur in our personal lives or in the world (e.g. the Parkland, Florida shooting), we feel a lack of safety, approval or control. We feel depressed over the human condition. We are all too "human" being in the world allowing the world to control us.**
- **How do we let go of all of this and be in but not of the world, free of the world's travails? I believe the ascended masters must have accomplished this in order to ascend.**

Yes, it's a very difficult place to be, to be detached from that which is going on around you is a very fine line to walk. With your detachment, you're accused of not integrating or not participating or not being part of that which is there, not participating basically, so you become ostracized by those individuals, who are not seeing you working within and around [unclear]. So it makes a lot of sort of sense to think that you've got a responsibility to interact with those around us whilst also being detached from the vagaries of that which is going around us.

(45 min) A master is able to remain detached whilst integrating and being responsible for his responsibilities, and therefore, remain integrated whilst not integrated. Although the vagaries of the incarnate don't affect them, they still have to function properly, so they don't draw attention to themselves so much. By that I mean they're not so aloof in the situation that you draw attention to yourself, to not be able to interact with others. It's really quite a difficult thing to do.

And there's a lot of people, who think people who are detached and who aren't working or being in the physical but not of the physical are simply not interacting or being part of what's going on around them. And they tend to be sort of ostracized and sidelined by different careers [unclear] and that sort of stuff. So it's enough to interact, [unclear] I don't know what that will gain you really, other than to show that by interacting you're part of the show so to speak. You have to be a good actor knowing that in reality, you're not the actor, you're something else. And the vagary is just life, [unclear] it's not the basis of the greater reality.

6. Here are my questions regarding realities and alternative realities (ME):

- **Do alternative realities manifest when 2 or more players (persons) interact and the reality that is experienced differs due to each player having a different vision of the potential outcome?**

If two or more players interact with a reality, i.e. an individualized [unclear] reality that's theirs — they're creating a small collectivity as a synergistic effect of [unclear]. So if those two players or people differ, then they will not be part of each other's reality, so to speak. They will move away

from each other and find somebody who supports their reality. So the individualized reality needs to have another individual support that before it becomes a reality. Otherwise, it just becomes an estranged position to be in a prospective thought process. So people try to seek out people, who think in the same way. There's an old saying: "Birds of a feather flock together" — that's really the same creation or manifestation of a localized reality.

- **Does the reality one experiences depend upon one's level of awareness?**

Yes, of course. We have the human reality that we're in, that we create and work with, and we have the greater reality, which we can respond to. The level of frequency that we're able to work with allows us to see the reality supported by the first three frequencies we are here in now as part of the gross physical universe vs. the greater reality, which includes the fourth frequency, fifth frequency, sixth etc. upwards. So the higher frequency we are, the more we're able to interact with a greater reality, which should be more stable.

- **Why does it seem to be that people that are less self aware and more self-absorbed create dissonance? And is this dissonance responsible for creating the possibility for alternative realities to manifest?**

Because they really are being a human being, because they are being selfish, because they are seeking other self-serving, selfish individuals. And when you're working in a more self aware or less self-absorbed position, you understand that the reality that's around you is something that is to be worked with and not specifically changed or manipulated. Whereas those who are selfish want to have only what they want to have [unclear] surrounded by those individuals, who support that reality as well. So this is what happens. It's all about selfishness, about super-individuality rather than being less individual and more collective in sort of the thought processes or to be of service.

- **Observations that I have:**

- **1) It seems to me that reality is dictated by awareness — the more myopic your vision the more likely you manifest an alternative reality of the same events that others experienced in a different way. In other words, closed-minded folks see things from a limited view, this limited view reinforces their biases.**
- **2) When your perspective is more inclusive and broad, the more likely you are to see multiple realities as potential outcomes?**

(50 min) Correct. And you also see these multiple realities as part of the bigger reality that supports everything. So you see the smaller reality within the bigger reality, and then you stop seeing them as smaller reality. You start to see them as part of the bigger reality and the potentials for experiencing different things within that bigger reality. Those are two good observations, thank you very much for that.

7. There seems to be an explosion of channeling. What do you see going on with the energies/frequencies because of it? And can people send curses to others, negative entities etc.? (EM)

(50 min) Yes, people can send not so much curses, but thought forms, which are negative and which are [unclear] created through the misuse of spiritual functions, and they tend to use the lower frequencies associated with the astral levels, which are 4th and 5th level. The curses are being just energy that's used to create a disharmonious condition to affect those individuals in a physical way that creates disease or virus or poor outcomes for things [unclear].

The thing with channeling is sometimes it's fake. Sometimes it's communicating with the wrong entities. Sometimes it's communicating with energetic entities. Sometimes it's communicating with incarnate entities at slightly higher frequency. Sometimes it's communicating with simply with yourself. So moreover, if the channeling is pure and the channel is pure, then it's going to be good — it will mean that the overall energies, the frequencies associated with those individuals that are channeling will affect others in a positive way. If the channeling is used in a for want of a better word a selfish way for self status or gain, then it's not going to have the same energy or frequential space associated with it.

So what we're starting to see is that certain individuals will gain probably as a result of frequency higher thought processes, those sorts of things. So we have to be very careful with this. When you see a channeler, when you see the content of the work that they're working with, question it. Question your own intuition. Does this feel right? If it feels alright for me or does it feel right for how I see it in totality or is it [unclear] idle thought processes or someone being manipulated, as a result of somebody wanting to put their own point of view forwards, and using the word "channeling" to justify or augment the importance surrounding it. Okay, thank you for that.

8. One day last week, after a meditation the term "Walk-in" came to mind. I had listened to a tape that said that President Lincoln was a walk-in, as he did not think he had it in him to do what he came to do and another stepped in to complete his mission. (JMa)

Walk-in by the way is where a soul moves into a vehicle and the soul that's incumbent moves out in preference to the new soul. It exits either temporarily or [unclear]. This is from "The Anne Dialogues" by the way [see Addendum on Walk-ins at the end].

- **In a sense aren't we all walk-ins? Are we not all energy beings choosing this physical experience temporarily? Are we all not learning to manage these biological suits that we find ourselves in?**

Let's answer the question about President Lincoln. Speaking of President Lincoln, he had a temporary walk-in condition. The primary soul was there still — a secondary soul came in to offer skill sets, abilities and leadership qualities that were not there specifically with the soul. And also it was seen that this particular opportunity of the incarnate body of President Lincoln needed to have more leadership inertia behind it, to make the changes that he made. So in essence, he needed to have more not so much coercive but charisma surrounding it. So [unclear] there was another entity that came in later, a secondary soul working in tandem with the primary soul and [unclear].

- **In a sense aren't we all walk-ins? Are we not all energy beings choosing this physical experience temporarily?**
- **Are we all not learning to manage these biological suits that we find ourselves in? It seems more and more that I find it fascinating how this suit works especially as we age. Comment?**

(55 min) I know the feeling — something I've got to say about aging. Yes, you can, provided you are pure of thoughts, behaviors and actions. But at the end of the day, growing old is part of the experiential process, so why not go with it. Yes, you could argue that we are walk-ins, because we occupy on a temporary basis, sometimes a whole lifetime [unclear], sometimes a shorter spell. Yeah, it is temporary in terms of what we really are.

The term walk-in should be used in a descriptive sense for the replacement of or swapping in and out of a soul, or the temporary occupation of another soul within the same body. So for instance, a soul can come in to replace another soul as a walk-in. A soul can come in

temporarily and observe what's going on with another soul in an incarnation and then move out. A soul could come in and work in tandem with another soul and then do that. A soul can move into a body, and the primary soul can move out, and then when it's worked [unclear] or done some interaction, some experiences that needed to happen, then it can [unclear] move back out again and the primary soul can move back in again. So the term walk-in is to do with substitution of or [unclear] of the processes supported by the primary soul in the incarnation but not specifically the incarnation by itself. So that's where I'm picking it, as I've described it. It's all to do with substitution whether it's temporary or [unclear].

9. After reading the newsletter's comments from Source on flow. This is one of my big questions. While I have a lot of experience surrendering and going with the flow and feeling the ease of presence moving things along. There seems to be this balance between will, focus, movement and action, which sometimes feels like using your will and focus to create or imagine and then just letting go and allowing. (JMa)

- **Are we just expressions of Source? Are we co-creators with Source?**
- **When should we be focused on creating and when do we just surrender and allow?**
- **There is also the experience of the energy coming in and causing the action to do or create, where you are actually being moved to do so.**
- **Is it simply just letting go and allowing what is to be?**

A Shard is an individualization of an Aspect. An Aspect is an individualization of a True Energetic Self. A True Energetic Self is an individualization of Source. Source is an individualization of Origin. I'll say it again: a Shard is an individualized aspect of an Aspect. An Aspect is an individualized aspect of a True Energetic Self. A True Energetic Self is an individualized aspect of a Source Entity, and Source is an individualized aspect of the Origin.

So the answer is yes, we are all aspects or expressions of Source starting with an atom, so to speak [unclear]. So therefore, we are all co-creators with Source. As we create and as we function, so does Source. There is no differentiation between what we do vs. what the Source does. As we do, Source does. As Source does, we do. So if we want to create something, be in abundance, for instance, then we should use our level of creativity to initiate that. The way we feel that the initiation of that creation is able to move us into the flow [unclear], then we should just surrender and let it happen.

There are times, when we are brought into the flow to change direction of the flow, not specifically through materialistic functions, but simply because the flow needs to go in another direction to make it more efficient in terms of our experience. So we can just let go and go with the flow, but we need to be aware of the things that are happening with the flow, and work with those things and interact with the flow [unclear] moving through the flow.

For instance, if you moved into a particular [unclear], and that felt nice and you felt happy, then you got the feeling that you should choose [unclear]. You choose the flow when it is correct to choose the flow. The fact that you surrendered to choose the flow allowed that to happen. If you resist by not wanting to choose the flow, [unclear], it means we are going against the flow. We tend to find out later, if you missed it, things will be difficult to work with.

(1 hr) So it's really a case of understanding where or when to move with the flow, as well as how to interact with the flow, as well as where to go with the flow. It's a bit like steering a boat, [unclear] you can relax and let the boat go, but sometimes the boat strays towards one bank or another bank rather than stay in the middle. Sometimes the boat will rotate out [unclear] to point upstream or downstream [unclear]. In these situations we need to be able to just change the direction of the boat, to keep it in line with the flow. Maybe there's a tributary [unclear], so then you row the boat off the mainstream flow to move into the tributary, so we can experience that

tributary as well. It's all about observing what's going on around us and whether it's working, whether it's better [unclear]. And going with the flow [unclear] also means going the opposite way to change the flow [unclear]?

10. "The History Of God" page 219: Entities living in the sun are "in constant communication with incarnate entities on Earth, who are able to understand some of the concepts used to create these new elements that allow them to be re-created in the Earth sphere." (JMe)

- **Are these incarnate entities humans, who are aware that they are in contact with entities living in the sun?**
- **Are any of these Earth entities involved in the creation of elements that are not native to the sun or our current solar system?**
- **Are they elements at a higher scale on the periodic table of elements? "Elements with atomic numbers from 95 to 118 have only been synthesized in laboratories or nuclear reactors" from Wikipedia; are these the types of elements being referred to here?**

The interaction with these beings [unclear] on the surface with those on the Earth is really based upon an energetic and intuitive interaction, so to speak. Clearly there are other entities, who [unclear]. But in terms of human beings, it's generally giving certain human beings a better description or an idea of some [unclear]. There are beings that are here that are higher frequency [unclear]. These materials with the craft or the devices [unclear] new elements that are not available on Earth, so when we sometimes have a craft captured [unclear] crashed [unclear] and the analysis of the material, that material has been difficult to identify, or not able to be identified [unclear]. Most of the elements that are on the Earth are [unclear]. There are a few that are available to us [unclear] alloys and nuclear reactions. But these are a number of different elements that can only be created through nuclear reactions, either fission or fusion. Some of those elements that are created by fission are not created by fusion and vice versa. But these are things that we will discover and these entities are working with us [unclear] with certain individuals, who are capable of [unclear] concept [unclear]. So it's more of the giving the ideas to those who are capable of expanding their mind [unclear].

(1:05) I'm just being told that some of them are what you'd call a sideways periodic table, some of them are above or below. I'm being told the periodic table should be three-dimensional as a matrix, not the two-dimensional thing we see right now. So there's some elements behind [unclear]. There's things that [unclear] elements to join together without the use of chemical means. They naturally grow together [unclear].

11. "The History Of God" page 226: "There are whole universes that occupy the space of a quark." Is this where some of the SE's 408 universes are located, as opposed to being vast like our universe? (JMe)

[unclear] My latest understanding of the occupation of space was difficult to put my head around, but simply put in the multiversal environment the universes are separated not only by frequency but also a spatial location within the space they're allotted within the multiverse. So they occupy the space in various different ways, and so the opportunity for the universe to be within [unclear] is there. It's to do with how the universe interacts with the structure of the multiverse, and whether it's in one particular dimension [unclear] on a frequential basis. That frequential basis is either in the subdimension or the full dimension. Those subdimensions and full dimensions come in the space [unclear] occupied in various different ways. So although there are universes that exist within the space of a quark, and therefore, there are universes that exist [unclear] and in between the spaces of a quark [unclear]. So the quark may be potentially the lowest denominator in terms of the atomic structure of things that we understand [unclear]. If we go further down right down to the Anu, the Anu are part of from the physical

perspective [unclear] space. The Anu is the absolute [unclear] energies around the physical universe [unclear].

12. "The History Of God" page 237: "Part of this understanding is learning the forgotten history of your own race, its interaction with Me and its environment." So, is this another book you'll write: "The Forgotten History of the Human Race? (JMe)

Who knows what's coming out of the books in the future. When I finish this book, The Curators, [unclear], I've got nine or seven Curators to go through [unclear] event space [unclear], higher concepts [unclear]. But there are two books, one is going to be called [unclear] and the other is going to be called "Beyond the Origin" [unclear]. There's also a couple of books on [unclear] religion [unclear]. So it could be the book that goes into different religions [unclear] might well go into that [unclear]. I think I've got another 8 years to go through [unclear] and finish the seventh book and [unclear]. The next book [unclear] different healing modalities [unclear] psycho-spiritual stuff, okay.

13. "The History Of God" page 249: "The committee and I were greatly involved in the introduction of those stored in the ark."

- **Who made or makes up this committee? How many?**
- **Is this how Source normally does things on planets such as earth, creating and using committees instead of doing and figuring out things alone? (JMe)**

(1:10) Well, if you think that the committees are entities, and those entities are Aspects of a True Energetic Self, and those True Energetic Selves are smaller individualizations of Source, and Source is really working itself to create that which is being done. So it's a rather hierarchical structure that manipulates, plans, controls, changes, creates, de-creates and [unclear] things [unclear] a smaller part of itself. It then is itself doing it, it's allowing those things that it creates, those other entities [unclear]. So Source itself, as with Origin, can't go into the fine detail that we can go into, [unclear] so it allows us on its behalf, because we are it anyway, to be able to do those things [unclear]. And as we do them, we learn and so does Source.

So this committee is I'm being told is about 144 in general, [unclear] that work with different frequency space [unclear]. It's all about making sure the physical universe is maintained and used in an evolutionary efficient way as possible, [unclear] that evolution is as efficient as possible. And then dealt with [unclear] modification of [unclear] various different levels or methods and also civilizations [unclear]. So really it's Source doing it itself, but [unclear] we are doing it, because we are Source.

- **Extra thought: Also note the reference that the dolphin race "communicates with the human committee on a constant basis helping to influence humankind's decision process at the group level" ("The History Of God" page 268).**
- **And the dolphins "arrange a meeting with the committee of man." ("The History Of God" page 269).**

Yeah, I mean dolphins are almost Curators. They're here to provide stability and energetic interactions with others. They provide thought processes in relation to us [unclear] to work with the possibility that there are other entities of sentience [unclear] sentient beings, sentient incarnate forms [unclear] level of interaction with their environment [unclear] is supposedly limited to the sea. They have different methods of moving around as well [unclear]. They also have aspects, souls like we do, and those aspects or souls can develop a particular function to communicate with some aspects or souls who are part of the structure [unclear] to try to

maintain the evolutionary opportunity on Earth [unclear]. Okay, somehow I managed to get through all of those questions, which is fantastic. I didn't expect to do that [unclear].

Part 3. Meditation

(1:14) What we can do now is go straight into the meditation. This is a meditation to energize the body. And this will be a quite short meditation, but it's going to be something, which is fairly simple to do, but [unclear] and not really complicated [unclear]. It's something that you can do fairly quickly either when you go to bed at night or when you wake up in the morning [unclear]. You can do this to energize yourself and raise your frequencies.

The meditation starts around 1:14:45. Please download the audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:30) Closing comments: That's the end of this particular Satsanga. I thank you again for your participation, thank you very much. I thank Kevin for doing the work later to incorporate it on the YouTube channel. I thank US now for doing the transcription that's done usually within a couple of days of broadcasting this Satsanga.

The next Satsanga is on the 31st of March 2018 due to various different previous commitments [unclear]. Okay, so I look forward to working with you again and getting a whole new set of questions as well, since I managed to get through them in one go. I'm really quite surprised at that [unclear], so thank you all for those questions, very good questions [unclear]. God's love to you all and don't forget to be good, be of service, love everyone [unclear]. Know that loving them, forgiving them, forgetting them [unclear] karmic [unclear]. Again much love to you all, and I look forward to the next time. Namaste." END

ADDENDUM: Excerpt about Walk-Ins [from "The Anne Dialogues" pages 259-263]

"ME: I have to admit that I am looking forward to this particular subject heading. It is one that most spiritualists are aware of and I expect that the content you will present will have a lot of common ground with the current level of knowledge.

A: Let's see shall we, I expect that we will have some new knowledge to discuss as well.

ME: Thank you. It will be good to be back on the trail of new knowledge again.

A: That my dear soul, is the whole reason for your role in this incarnation, to broadcast new knowledge. Enough of the pleasantries though, I want to start.

ME: I know that we are now short of time. I know this event is drawing to a close, and I want to maximise the opportunities we have left.

A: I will continue then.

There are four main types of walk-Ins and incarnate mankind experiences them as:

- One to one Walk-Ins
- Multiple Walk-Ins
- Multiple static Walk-Ins
- Single temporary active Walk-Ins
- Single temporary passive Walk-Ins

One to one Walk-Ins are what spiritualists generally recognise as a Walk-In. This is best described in two ways. Firstly, it can be the result of an Aspect deciding that it has learnt,

experienced and evolved enough from a particular incarnation, wants to return to the energetic, and subsequently desires the incarnate vehicle to be used by another Aspect because there is enough longevity in the vehicle to make a Walk-In viable. Or secondly, it made a decision prior to initiation, prior to integrating itself into the incarnate process, that as part of its life plan it would leave the physical state at a predetermined point and another known Aspect would take over the incarnate vehicle and continue the incarnation in accordance with its own life plan and that created by the first Aspect to incarnate into the incarnate vehicle. In this instance the primary incarnating Aspect can choose to experience any length of incarnate experience from a few seconds to the whole incarnation with all but a few seconds. The secondary incarnating Aspect therefore can Walk-In to experience incarnate existence from the perspective of almost a whole incarnation, if the primary Aspect only desired to experience the conception, gestation period and birth of the foetus, to the final few moments of the incarnation in the incarnate vehicle, which would include the demise process.

The psychological aspects of a Walk-In are loss of memory, (of varying levels and durations), changes in personality, disorientation and reduction in, or increase in skill set/s

Multiple Walk-Ins are a condition where the incarnate vehicle is used by either a known, or an indeterminate number of Aspects throughout the longevity of the incarnate vehicle. In terms of the known number of Aspects using the incarnate vehicle each of the Aspects that associated themselves with the vehicle as part of their life plan will have decided which or what part of the “life” they will be incarnate within the vehicle for, the total number of incarnations creating a whole coherent life from the perspective of the external incarnate Aspect that is in the “immersed” state, of incarnation and is therefore not aware and awake to the point of recognising the incarnate vehicle it sees as being anything other than one person one body.

From the psychological aspect the only issue here is that a long term associate (friend) would see a gradual change in the personality of their friend over the years they know them, the changes being specific to when the Walk-Ins swap out.

In terms of the incarnate vehicle being used by an indeterminate number of Aspects, there is almost no plan to the “life” the incarnated vehicle will have. This is because those Aspects that use the vehicle will incarnate when and where the opportunity arises – that being when the currently incumbent Aspect decides that it has experienced enough, or its “life plan” has been satisfied. They will of course have their own life plan but it will not correlate or link in to the overall life experienced by the incarnate vehicle, their plan being able to experience what they can, when they can and doing their best to work with the conditions of the life and its environment that it inherits from the previous Aspect.

From the psychological aspect the external observer would see a completely irrational change in behaviour and personality of the incarnate vehicle over its longevity due to the lack of planning in integration with the experiences and environment the incarnate vehicle is exposed to with previously coherent or incoherent decision making processes being negated and replaced with those associated with the newly incarnating Aspect. The external observer may also note additional specialisms being displayed by the incarnate vehicle that are specific to the Aspects that Walk-In.

Multiple nonanimate (passive) temporary Walk-Ins are totally unrelated to multiple Walk-Ins. These Walk-Ins are a function of the desire of a number of Aspects to experience the incarnate

existence of the primary incarnate Aspect on a temporary basis whilst being in the passive role. That being, they are not in control of the animation of the incarnate vehicle. Provided the primary incarnate Aspect is in accordance with the addition or subtraction of multiple passive Walk-Ins, the number of different Aspects can change or swap out almost on a daily basis.

There is no obvious psychological function of this Walk-In that can be observed by the external observer because the incarnate vehicle is animated by the primary Aspect only, with no interference to the life plan from the passive Walk-Ins.

Multiple nonanimate (passive) permanent Walk-Ins are a function of the desire of a number of Aspects to experience the incarnate existence of the primary incarnate Aspect whilst being in the passive role throughout the total longevity of the incarnate vehicle. As with the Walk-In condition just mentioned they are not in control of the animation of the incarnate vehicle, they are simply back seat passengers, so to speak.

As with the previous condition there is no obvious psychological function of this Walk-In that can be observed by the external observer because the incarnate vehicle is animated by the primary Aspect only. In both this instance and the previous instance of the multiple Walk-In the only way the presence of the other Aspects would be noted would be in regressive or “in depth” hypnosis.

Note: The book also describes two other types of walk-ins on pages 262-263

Single temporary active Walk-ins
Single temporary passive Walk-ins”

January 27, 2018 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 27th of January 2018 in association with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And as usual I’d like to give Kevin my thanks for broadcasting the World Satsanga on his YouTube channel (The Moore Show) and for sharing his viewers and his listeners with me as well.

We’ve got quite a lot to go through today. We’ve got a lot of questions to go through, but first of all, let’s start to wish you all a Happy New Year. This is the first time for the Satsanga in 2018, so it’s a bit of a belated Happy New Year, but nevertheless it is the new year from our perspective.

So first of all, I’m going to go through the talk, which will be on “The Hidden Technology of Ancient Egypt — a legacy of Atlantis, Part 2,” which will go through the energetics. And then I’ve got a whole bunch of questions that I’ve been given by my listeners that I’ve received. And then finally we’re going to go through a meditation to connect with the soul in the soul seat.

Part 1. Lecture on “The Hidden Technology of Ancient Egypt — a legacy from Atlantis, Part 2: The Energetics”

In December’s [2017] Satsanga we went through what can be arguably called the mechanical side of the legacy of Atlantis that Egypt enjoyed. These are crystal technologies, transmutation of materials and the atomic structure of different materials as well. This particular part — I don’t expect it to be very long — is to do with the energetic side of Atlantis and the technology that was used by Egypt at the very start of the Egyptian era as a direct replacement for the Atlantean society, when the Atlantean society was replaced.

Now a lot of the work that was done in Atlantis had two functions: the physical and the metaphysical. And the instruments that they used whether it was crystalline or whether it was transmutational or atomic had an interface. Now most of those interfaces were energetic, and that means they were controlled by thought or by logging into or tuning into the devices they were using. For instance, we know, because we do it ourselves now, that we can use crystals, for instance, for dousing and we can use them for guiding and focusing energy. We can use other metals, such as rare metals, pure metals — rare metals being gold and silver, of course, and titanium and other metals, which are pure — and other metals like brass and copper and iron can be used to transmit energy and focus energy, and so can wood as well.

And that’s represented by a lot of the old myths and legends, where wizards had a staff, and the staff was made of wood, which is a broadband conductor. And on top of the staff there was a ferret of some sort, which would have been a rare earth metal, probably silver or gold, and then there would have been a crystal structure on the top, which would have been probably quartz or could have been diamond in rare cases or ruby, for instance. And as we go up the different materials, things like wood, it creates a broadband attraction to energies, which pulls energy in to the conductor, which is the staff, focuses it down into a narrower band for the rare metals, and then focuses it even further into a really narrow band or even a programmable band of frequency with the crystals.

And the Egyptians as a result of the legacy they received from the Atlanteans also received some form of ability to tap into energies and control those energies and control the functions of the machines they used, such as creating a form of antigravity by changing the attractivity of the atomic structure of a material, by communicating with the device that did it energetically or

mentally, so to speak. And so most of the work that was done was done by individuals, who were trained to be pure. They were trained not to be egotistical. They were trained to serve and be pure in their service to others, and not generate an ego through the level of service that they did to others.

(5 min) So these devices that healed people — various different crystals healed people and generated light, the various different devices that conducted or attracted energies that were also energetic or allowed an energy to be stored, and those devices that allowed the transmutation of materials to different conditions of weight, for instance, or mass through the realignment of the atomic structure, so there was a total neutrality in the attraction and repulsion, for instance, or there was a resistance or a repulsion from the baseline magnetic structure of the Earth were also controlled by energetic or metaphysical or telepathic communication.

There were others of course. There were devices that allowed the communication between Egyptians from one particular location to another. What they had was basically from a priest, for instance, or a devotee or an individual who was an adept — I'll call it an adeptee, if you want to call it that, who were able to or were trained to and were purified, and therefore, capable of working with higher frequencies and not being attracted to the thoughts, behaviors and actions associated with the lower frequencies, because of the power associated with the use of those frequencies and the energies associated with them as well.

So communication tended to be from individual to individual, or devotee to devotee, or priest to priest, or student to student, for instance, rather than through the means of a device. When however there was the need to communicate between an adeptee, for instance, and another individual who wasn't an adept, then a device would be required. And that device would be able to convert the thoughts or the projected images, the emotional side of the communication that was desired to be projected from the adeptee to the average individual would be converted from that or those things I've just talked about into something that the non-adeptee could pick up.

So there was a device — you could almost call it a telephone, if you wanted to — that would be able to receive communications that were projected telepathically, focused through a device, and was received by another device, because it had an address, for instance, or because the person thought about the individual that they wanted to communicate with. And that device would then broadcast the information usually in the spoken word, but it could also at times link into that non-adeptee telepathically as well and present them with images, thoughts and feelings surrounding the information that was being broadcast as well.

There were many other things. For instance, light was provided by crystalline structures that could be controlled by pure thought. They could change one state to another state by using the projection of energy. And we use something similar today with liquid crystal displays, whereas at the moment we use electricity to change the alignment of the crystals to block the light throughput. With the more advanced and also in some respects cheaper displays on Kindles, for instance, they use a function where the state stays the same until another electric pulse has been sent through the display to change the alignment of the crystals in a different way.

So rather than in our old cases and current cases of liquid crystal displays, there needs to be a constant voltage going through to align the crystals in a certain way to block the light out. The static displays, once they change, they stay there without any need for electricity. They stay there until there is another set of electric pulses that changes their alignment in a different way and the display shows something else. And there was something similar to that available to them from a light-based perspective, but that was controlled by the use of thought.

Other things like farming, the use of thought and projection of energy to the crops was used as well. And that way they could ensure that they maximized their crop yield with a minimum need of planting huge crops.

(10 min) I mean we eat right now, we could plant hundreds of acres of crops for wheat, barley, oats, and other things like corn, and we're seasonal also, of course. We have a seasonal issue. Whereas what they could do is they could create a condition where the genetics of the plant or the crop would operate in a really accelerated and efficient way. And also they could use their energetics to change the etheric function of the weather, so that they would be irrigated when they needed to, and that they could keep any cloud cover away from the fields that they were tending to make sure there was plenty of natural sunlight, and therefore, gamma rays, etc. and cosmic rays hitting and feeding the crops, when it was required.

So they could really manipulate on a really accurate basis the conditions and the way in terms of the way they were receiving light, the way they were receiving water. And I'm told right now that they could even change the way the minerals were attracted to certain areas of fields, depending upon the plant type or the crop type and the type of minerals that those particular crops required. So in essence, farming was also controlled.

Light was also controlled, the preparation of food from cooking as well. They were able to communicate with various different devices to create heat, change the structure of metals, for instance, to create heat that you didn't need to use a flame or electric current to create resistance, and therefore, make the metal glow, or burn anything to create a flame. They could change the state of the material — this is more the adeptees by the way — or the pots, for instance, that the food was in to generate heat and also heat the food itself in a holistic and pervasive way. Rather than heating it from the outside, like we do, you sort of more internally heated throughout the sort of heat, similar to what we have with I guess with microwave radiation, because microwave radiation is a more of a holistic cooking device as well.

Everything we can think of that what we use to work with everything we need to survive, the Atlanteans and a large proportion of this was passed down to the Egyptians used this on a regular basis. But it tended to be only the adeptees, those individuals who were trained and were pure enough to be able to work in this way without becoming consumed or subsumed by the potential low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, that are associated with ego, when we are, for instance, the only person within a family who's got this capability, and therefore, we would think we are better than the rest of the family.

In essence, what happened is that other than those, who were teachers and maintained themselves in arguably quite palatial surroundings and things, like the different temples and the palaces and the pyramids were quite palatial. Everything that's in there that we see now is not a representation of what the Egyptians had, because what the Egyptians had was really quite high metaphysical technology in comparison to what we have now.

But in essence, there was the teachers that were kept pure by being in these temples and areas of teaching, you could call it a university, if you wanted to. But in the first uses of Atlantean technology in Egypt this disappeared quite quickly as it happened, because the individuals that I'm going to talk about in a moment were affected by ego. And so therefore, their frequencies dropped as well, so they started to lose the possibility of the power for it.

But in essence, within every family group or a group of families, there was one person, who was trained and taught to be able to use the energies and transmute the energies and direct the energies and work with the energies to achieve the things that I've just talked about. They could work with cooking. They could work with the transportation of materials. They could work with communication. They could work with transport. They could work with farming the fields. They

could work with any form of labor-saving device that was available, including what we would classify today as antigravity, which is basically just changing the weight state of a material based upon changing the attractivity of the atomic structure within that particular material.

(15 min) They were all trained to do this. So one person in a family or a particular group of family units would be able to provide this service to those families by being able to work energetically with the tools, that could only be, for want of a better word, manipulated energetically.

And finally, there is of course the ability to cut large chunks of stone or rock with extreme accuracy. That was again a function of using a device that aligned energies in one particular direction in a very, very accurate way, shearing one particular piece of material from another piece of material by simply changing the bonding of the two in really basing the bonding along the shear line, so that a rock would part on a number of different sides from the rock that surrounds it. So you could take out a large brick sized, for instance, or a block sized piece of material very simply, very accurately and with very clean surfaces.

And of course, you could also introduce in joining or dovetailing types of technologies as well to hold them together at one point as well. And also with these things, there was also a possibility of joining materials together without glues or without any other form of joins by simply changing the atomic structure energetically, so that they were attracted to each other. A little bit like a magnet, but more like a blending or a molding together of the materials together, so they appeared to be one. When you put two together, they appeared to be one, so it didn't look as if there were two separate items there.

So those are the energetics surrounding the sort of the hidden technology of ancient Egypt, which is a legacy from Atlantis. And there's obviously countless other things that I could talk about. For instance, the generation of and the storage of energies within the pyramids and in the different energies that could be gathered at various different locations within the pyramids, and the different ratios of the base to the point at the top [apex] that gave the various different energies that could be created — the different pyramid sizes gave the ability to harvest and capture different energies as well. And of course, all of these things are also controlled energetically by adeptees as well.

Okay, so let's go on to the questions, and I believe there is a question as well that talked about or asked a question about the pyramids as well. The first question is from WP and the question goes as follows.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. Here's another question that I have been getting from folks I know. Christians of course worship Jesus as their Savior, but don't necessarily differentiate between the temporary mind, body, ego Jesus and the eternal Christ that was within Jesus or that Jesus became one with. Regardless, they make Jesus responsible for their so-called salvation rather than taking personal responsibility to grow spiritually. (WP)

An answer to the following question could be helpful to understand that we all need to grow spiritually while incarnate and it is our responsibility to do so, not Jesus' responsibility. Where is the entity that was Jesus now and what is he doing?

Basically, Jesus was a master. He was an ascended master, and he made a number of different quotations, one being "I am the Light" and "I am the way forwards," etc. etc. and basically he

was. He wasn't there to save people per se, he was there to offer them the route to salvation. And the route to salvation was the ability to be in communication with Source or God, and of course, the greater reality surrounding that. And he offered one particular way. There's others, of course, Mohammed and the Buddha as well — various different ways to achieve communion with the Source and so-called "self-realization."

And he did it by basically saying that you disassociate yourself from the low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions of those around you, and you work in service. And you study yourself and you try to dissect those thoughts, behaviors and actions that are low frequency and replace them with high frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. And in doing so, you would create a higher frequency status for yourself, and as a result, you would rise up the frequencies and you would gain access to higher frequency functionalities as a result of that.

(20 min) So he offered the route to salvation, personal salvation, personal self-realization, communion with Source or God. He didn't, he never did suggest that he would do it for you. The whole point of it is that you do it yourself. You can be led to the water, so to speak, but it's up to you to drink the water. And the teachings of Jesus along with other teachings of other ascended masters were particularly, for want of a better word, even the Hindu texts teach how to become self-realized very, very well, of course. Babaji is another ascended master helping to do this all or a "non-ascended" master in Babaji's case, who decided to stay here helping us out. But in essence, it was all about us being shown how to do it by somebody, who got a particular way, that was robust and repeatable. And that's what Jesus did. The next part of this question is:

- **Where is the entity that was Jesus now and what is he doing?**

Well, I believe in a previous Satsanga we identified that he was in a quite a high location within the structure of the multiverse. And I don't quite remember where that is now. I have a number of questions here, I don't have the time to go back and find it. But basically, he's in a very high place. He's no longer in a need to incarnate. He has no desire to incarnate any more. That particular piece of work was done.

But the whole point to be now, I believe, of the entity that was incarnate as Jesus, is working on ways from the energetic side of how individuals, who incarnate with a view to helping us here — a bit like other people, like Eckhardt Tolle, for instance, Wayne Dyer, other individuals, who are working on helping others better themselves, giving them sort of ways in which they can do it, giving them different levels of motivation, different levels or different types of medium to help them move forwards and help the people, who they get attracted to or who are attracted to them or work with them.

So basically, they are helping behind the scenes and helping to create the individuals to help us move forwards again, teaching them, training them, giving them ideas on how to circumnavigate certain low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, and is also working on those individuals, who work on our environment in terms of providing that higher frequency environment for us to work with. So that's what he's doing now. He's basically working for us, but from the higher frequencies of the multiverse and helping others help us, which is a really wonderful service for him to do. I say "him" but it's an it. We're all energy, aren't we? So the "him" bit is just a relationship to or a reference to that which was in effect incarnate.

Okay, so we've got a couple [of questions] now, one from JS. The first question is based upon the Egyptian work:

2. If the pyramids were not primarily designed for entombing mummies, why did they put them there? (JS)

Basically they were there and there's lots more. There's a lot, lot more that are under the vast sea of desert that we haven't detected yet. Some have been detected by a ground radar. But basically they were there to gather energy. The whole point of the pyramids was to create a sacred geometry-based function that attracted various different energies, or allowed the manifestation of certain energies at certain points within that structure.

And they were also used at times to help with the initiation of certain priests to be able to work with those energies, and also to focus on their training as well. So in effect, they were there to help generate energies. And the different sizes and different ratios of side vs. perpendicular height, for example, are specific to different types of energies they are able to attract and manifest and store. So that's what they are there for.

There are some other things, where some of them are aligned to various different celestial configurations, for instance. They are in those configurations to give us some sort of "mind candy," so to speak, and make us realize that actually a lot of the Atlanteans, even though their civilization left, have moved onto various different other parts of the local galaxy, so to speak. And some of the pyramids are aligned in the location associated with some of the star configurations to give us an idea of where they come from.

(25 min) But also some of the star configurations, if we know what we're doing, create energy of their own right, and we can use configurations to duplicate them in the correct ratio to also gather energies associated with those stars, even though they are many light-years away. Even if the energy that's being transmitted is quite a distance away, we can also gather energy and work with that energy. Okay, part two of this question says:

- **The founding of all Egyptian civilization was based on the life giving waters of the Nile and the annual flooding covering the surrounding lands with fertile silt. This allowed for several cycles of crop growing in one season. We have both seen the narrow strip of green land along the Nile and then desert beyond.**

That's because the person asking this question has actually been to Egypt and seen it.

- **If the ancient Atlanteans had weather technology, why is there no mention of this in the hieroglyphs? Also all the temples to the various deities are built either along the Nile or very close to the Nile.**
- **If Egypt has at one time technology to create rainfall, why are there not temples in other areas of Egypt remote from the Nile?**

Well, there are basically. There's lots of temples, but they're all hidden under the [earth] in various different areas. I mean an example of this is the Valley of the Kings and the Valley of the Knights, for instance, where the tombs are under great, vast amounts of tons of earth to hide them. But also some of this technology was hidden as well, because it was recognized that it was going to be, for want of a better word, misused by those individuals who are low frequency.

But if you think about it in a different way, the hieroglyphs were basically a language, a written language, that was well down the line from the point, when Egypt swapped over from Atlantis in terms of they became the next civilization. The Atlanteans or those who decided to stay incarnate after the Atlantean Fall went to teach those, who reincarnated in the new structure of Egypt. But when this happened, this was a long, long time before, like tens of thousands of years before, so the hieroglyphs are a function of a very old and decaying civilization. Although we think of it as being quite advanced, at that time it was starting to decay.

Now in the hieroglyphs there's obviously some form of written word or communication, but there's also a hidden level of knowledge associated with them. And the adeptes or those who were taught and those that were pure were able to read the hieroglyphs and get a different level of information from them, a more metaphysical level of information — one that allowed them to work with different energies and be taught how to work with different energies.

But think of it in a different way. If we disappeared in about a hundred years time, when most of our paper and books may have been recycled or used, and everything else that we've got is based upon a server somewhere, you're not going to see any technology that shows that we were quite advanced, are we? So from that perspective, it's a function of the way they used to work and the advancement of the way they used to work, that illustrates that there would be no physical or very little physical archeology left to describe what we were doing.

If most of what we're doing is metaphysical or telepathic or energetic, then there will be very little left physically to describe that we were in fact using these methods of communication or manipulating the environment around us and communicating with others. So these pieces of evidence are based upon a very old and decaying civilization, one where they had to work with what was available, living next to a water source, hoping that the Nile would rise and distribute lots of silt on there to fertilize the land. And also working with that rather than rainfall, because at that point in time there wasn't any rainfall in Egypt. There's not much mention of rainfall at all, if anything, but the Atlanteans could change it.

(30 min) So there is no need for at that point, because they'd gone beyond the ability to work with various different technologies, various different energetic technologies. It was in a dim and distant past. And when you're working purely with the environment of the Earth, and you're having to work with very basic farming technologies now, because everything else is gone, apart from a bare minimum or a very small number of individuals, who were wized or taught to be priests or to be capable of working with the energies or the mental thought processes associated with gaining higher frequency. So everything else is basically farming culture, which is what we see now, and a little bit of wonder about how did these big buildings get made. And again the descriptions of how they were made from some of the archeologists and egyptologists doesn't really wash — it doesn't wash the clothes for me to be honest.

So there are temples elsewhere, but a lot of them are under several tons of sand, because of the vast difference in time between when they were made, used properly and abandoned. And the people started to migrate towards being highly energetic from a technological perspective to being basically farmers with a hierarchical structure of kings or pharaohs controlling them, and within those kings and pharaohs, one or two individuals, who were pure enough to be able to be taught the higher functions, etc. The next one is:

- **What is the large space within the Great Pyramid, which is at least 100 feet long discovered by scientists recently using muon imaging?**

It's an area for gathering energy basically is what I'm just being told. They had to gather energy. They had a function where they could focus the energy, and that energy had to be stored somewhere. Think of the pyramid in this particular way and this particular function of the pyramid, think of it as a battery, and the large space is an area where that energy was contained. The rocks within that area would have been specifically and are specifically transmuted to be able to contain those energies.

Think of our colliders, Large Hadron Colliders, we control energies by using a lot of magnets keeping the electron beams or whatever we're projecting in a particular location. So we use magnets to project electron beams and guide them in the old cathode ray technology in televisions. So it's pretty much like that. The stones, which haven't been worked on around that Great Void would have been there to contain the energies. The energies would have been manifest as a function of technology, which has been removed or has dissolved from having a function, having a focus within that area and gathering energy into that area.

Think of it in terms of creating a very localized black hole, for example or a wormhole, and pulling energy in from one location, one frequency and placing it in another area, but containing it in a large container within an area that was able to allow the harnessing of, the transmission of and the storage of that energy. And that's what that large space is there for, to store the energy that was harnessed. It would have been focused there and stayed there. So the next question:

3. So if the Egyptians were so high in frequency, why did they need the water from the Nile when they could control the weather? (MS)

So it's a similar question. At that point they weren't. But having said that and even when they were higher frequency, sometimes working with the natural functions of the Earth, with the elementals and what we call magic spirits, for instance, is also a good thing to do. So if you think of it in terms of the very first Egyptians were working with individuals, who were trained by some of the very last Atlanteans, they could control the weather.

(35 min) But as time goes by and the number of individuals, who are able to do this work diminishes, and worse still those, who were able to teach individuals to use these energies also gets smaller and smaller, then we start to move backwards in our abilities and we start to work with more basic technologies. So we would have gone from controlling the weather to gain water or irrigate the crops in the land, even in those areas that are vast distances away from the Nile, to having to work with the water that is there, because we can no longer generate the energies supporting weather changes. So we have to work with what's available at the Nile. So then you start to get the civilization shrinking and coalescing around the water source, which is what happened with the Egyptians and the Nile. The next part of this is

- **Also if the Atlantians people no longer existed, WHY if it's that they dropped in frequency, then why were some spared to pass on technology to Egyptians?**
- **Were they not meant to start from scratch again as another civilization?**

The answer to this question is actually in "The History of God," so you have to look in one of the pages in "The History of God" that refers to Atlantis and the Egyptians based upon this [Chapter

15, p. 248]. But in effect Source and those other beings that work with the use of the Earth and the human form to accelerate the evolutionary progression of those souls, so to speak, who want to accelerate their evolution by projecting themselves into a low frequency environment, felt that it was better to give the new civilizations a head start — to take the best of that which was available from the old civilization and place it in a new civilization.

And there were those individuals, who wanted to stay incarnate or incarnated later, who wanted to help with this kickstarting, so to speak, of the civilization from what would have been basically going back to caveman status I suppose, but allowing them to come into an instantaneous or a fairly instantaneous state of high metaphysical and energetic technology. So it was all to do with not dropping back to zero, because they actually dropped an awful lot anyway, but trying to recover that level of drop by allowing them to start a bit higher than they would have been had they allowed them to drop down to zero or to start from scratch.

So in effect, it's all about trying to recover your losses as fast as possible. Incarnate human beings or the souls or aspects that were incarnating into the human form were dropping down the frequencies and were starting to lose the functions associated with a higher frequency incarnation. And the objective was to try to stop that as fast as possible. So if they were able to teach people the old skills, the old energetic skills, the objective was to stop this reduction in frequency and start to bring it out the other side. And that was the whole point of trying to create an Egyptian civilization that was already quite instantaneously created and also had an almost instantaneous level of teaching of high frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and metaphysical functionality as well.

Okay, so that's the reason why it didn't drop down all the way. Some of it recovered what had already dropped down and tried to do it in as fast a way as possible. Alright, next question:

4. In "The History of God," page 31: Just how "pivotal" is the Earth as an experiment? Are we distinct in God's multiverse, or one of many such experiments? (JM)

- **And how rare is the "individual choice factor" referenced on this page?**
- **Is it fair to assume that the majority, or the vast majority of other sentient beings that we might meet are collective beings, who do not have or even understand individual free will?**
- **Is it important for us to be consciously grateful for our gift of free choice, and for our place in the Earth experiment?**

(40 min) Earth is pivotal without a doubt. It's a very cleverly located planet. Frequently, of course, it's down in the lowest levels of the frequencies associated with the physical universe. And it's kept in an almost quarantined level, so that the functions associated with individualized free will, and therefore, things that come from individualized free will, such as people being selfish and wanting status or high levels of material wealth and high levels of control over other people is maintained in one particular area, because it would be considered that it would be detrimental to allow that level of ability and be able to change big things personally would be detrimental to the rest of those incarnate vehicles that are within the rest of the physical universe.

So an individual choice factor is extremely rare. It's unique to Earth, although there are other incarnate vehicles or bodies within other frequencies of the physical universe, that do have individualized free will, but that individualized free will is assigned to a collective. So they're allowed to have an individual choice factor, but they can't individually activate it, so to speak.

Everything has to be done with the consideration of how it's of service to the rest of the collective, so to speak. So although there's various different levels of free will, the ultimate being individualized free will, so it's collective free will, and then there's pseudo-collective free will, or where there's groups within the collective that have free will, but in the group they are collective. And there are other areas, where it's only the collective which has the free will. And there's those which have individualized free will within the collective, but they can't initiate it or action it individually. It has to be considered and worked on by the collective before that possibility or that decision, that could be activated, is chosen and is therefore used, if it's beneficial.

Okay, so there's various different types of free will. And I believe that in one of the books, it's either "The Anne Dialogues" or "The Origin Speaks," there is a description of different types of free will as well [see "Beyond the Source—Book 2, p. 244 for four types of collectivity]. It might even be repeated in this book I'm working on now, "The Curators." But basically there's various different forms or various different functions of free will within the physical universe.

- **Assuming that some group created the experiment that we are, is it accurate to assume that the same group monitors us continuously, helping us improve as individuals?**
- **And from your recent newsletter, would the beings who left Earth around 1200 BC, leaving us alone, be part of the group that created us, or are they completely separate?**

In effect, we are being monitored, molded slowly, and modified slowly, and various different Curators work with the various different realities that are created within a particular event space and the various different event spaces that can exist. And they work on trying to create, if you like, a maze that we walk through, that sort of adapts to us in the way that we are progressing.

And so they're sort of separate to us, to those incarnate, but they monitor what we are doing, and they try to help us where they can without overriding this individualized free will that we're supposed to have. If you like, when we have a choice to make, they give us the potential to make a more educated choice, so to speak. And that way they sort of lead us down one particular path, which is a better path than the one we might have taken. None of these paths are wrong, it's just that some of them are more efficient than others. And the evolutionary progression associated with these paths is pretty much the same, but it's how fast you gain that same level of evolutionary progression and what they're trying to do is to make us evolve faster, so they can help us move back up the frequencies again.

So the group of entities that are monitoring the individualized free will experiment are helping us become more creative and more capable of using our individualized free will in a more accurate way, so to speak. The next question is:

- **"The History of God," page 41: "The aliens haven't contacted you yet but they will." Within our lifetime?**

(45 min) So in effect, this particular line is showing that in communication with Source, we are surrounded by other incarnate entities. Different levels of frequencies sometimes, sometimes higher than us, sometimes the same level. And they are here now, but because they use various different shielding technologies, because they're very clever, because they're higher frequency, we're not able to detect them. But nevertheless they're here.

They're using the Earth in higher frequencies in conjunction with us, and sometimes in sympathy with ourselves. But we are not ready to connect with any other incarnate entity yet, because we haven't sorted ourselves out. When we become or when we decide to work individually for the collective, the collective of mankind, and without thinking of ourselves only,

then we'll start to work and look after and nurture our planet, nurture those plants that we work with, nurture our children, nurture our older people, drastically reduce any waste products from the generation of food, packaging of food, transportation mediums, fuel types, etc. and radiation — once we've managed all of that, we will be able to detect these individuals. Some of them will make themselves known, others we will detect ourselves when we become higher frequency in a natural way.

- **“The History of God,” page 40, Source says: "I use the 60th level as a buffer." A buffer against what? And why would God have to use a buffer at all — too much activity or interaction requests to process? Buffering implies limits and bandwidth constraints. Are there limits that require God to buffer himself against us?**

Right, that last bit is interesting, because it actually comes to what I'm about to suggest is the answer. What I'm told is that there are individuals, who quite naturally are able to move up the frequencies in a way that isn't consistently one who is pure. And so that means that what Source is doing is creating a level, where entities who are not pure can still potentially do transcendental meditation type methods of moving the sentience out of the body or astral traveling, and they can move around and visit various different universes, etc. associated with those frequencies that are above the 12th frequency and up to the 60th and communicate with other entities. And it's expected that there will be more and more of these individuals.

But these individuals need to be purer than they are now. So to be able to go up further, they need to work on themselves and reduce the ego to a very small level, so to speak, to allow themselves to work in a way, which is consistent with an evolved individual. And once you've done that, you can move above the 60th and communicate with other higher frequency entities and experience what goes on in those particular universes, which may sometimes be translated as being abhorrent, when actually they're not. It's just a poor translation in medium.

So there's two things here: one is it's to do with maintaining the purity of the individual, and two, that things get mistranslated around this sort of levels and above, and so the wrong picture can be brought back and broadcast to those, who can't move their sentience or their consciousness to these levels. So really it's like a case of stopping this influx of individuals go up and see something and report it incorrectly. It's only allowing those who are pure enough to go to that level to experience, learn and evolve and broadcast it correctly, not those who aren't pure enough. So that's what the buffer is there for really.

(50 min) I mean obviously our Source has no limits — from that perspective it could very easily cope with all that's going on at that level and communicate with all of us concurrently. But in real terms, it's all about giving us a goal to go to. If you want to go above this level, you have to be pure. You have to be working for others, of service to others, and not seek self-recognition or status from working with others as well to go beyond this level.

So we've got the next question now from US (who transcribes all these long questions for us and the responses from Source and the things I channel on the spot as well).

5. I have a big question about parallel selves. Recently, Kevin Moore interviewed a channel who allowed him to interview one of his parallel selves. (US)

Apparently, this parallel Kevin (who is gay) exists in a parallel reality, which woke up centuries ago and exists at a different frequency. Kevin in our reality asked what is different in that parallel world? Parallel Kevin said:

- **They don't use money, but they have trade for whatever an entity needs.**
- **They are NOT a technological world, which is an easy world to live on, because everything is done for you and everything is free. But there is truly no waking up in that world.**
- **They channel ideas for other galactic species that are awakening and ascending, as we are.**
- **They themselves are NOT on the path of ascension, like our world is. Their parallel world will die, when no one is energizing the idea any longer. They just walk away and go onto other things.**

Previously, you told us that evolution is experiential and that everything is only a parallel condition to something else. If it can be experienced, and it can be experienced in different ways, it SHOULD be experienced in all those different ways.

That's right and that's a continuous piece of information that gets told to me on a regular basis and is throughout or pervades the new book called "The Curators."

This brings up some questions about the degree of diversification in our parallel incarnations:

- **Do most souls explore different gender orientations as parallel selves (gay, bisexual, transgender, etc.)? Or is it just some souls who choose to do that in the human form?**

Well, outside of the parallel conditions, we all experience all those different gender orientations anyway. It's part of our complete experiential set of things that we do basically. We're all ladies, we're all gentlemen, this is coming from an Earth perspective by the way. We're gay, bisexual, transgender. We're also rich or abjectly poor, we're beggars, we're architects, we're kings, we're sailors. You know, we have to experience every potential opportunity that is available to us in this particular condition.

Now I'm going to spit off now to the difference between parallel conditions and reality, because reality is something we create within an event space, and event space is an environment within a space that allows us to experience a set of experiences and the interactions with other individuals, who are also experiencing their experiences within a set environment.

So to answer the question, this happens anyway even in our current event space and in other lives, and it is reasonable to assume that we may well do that as well in other parallel conditions. It's more likely that we'll experience different, shall I say, event streams rather than gender opportunities, for instance. So we will be experiencing failing an exam vs. passing an exam, missing a bus vs. taking the bus, being on a plane that's crashing vs. being on a plane that doesn't crash. You know, these are different things that we would experience as part of our parallel opportunities rather than specifically just the gender opportunities there.

And don't forget parallel condition or event space is created through choices or decisions based upon those choices, the possibility of having that choice, the possible possibility of having a choice, or the possibility of possible possibilities of having a choice. So it's a really fractalized and complicated thing to consider, when we talk about which particular event space or parallel condition we move down.

- **Does a technological world represent a branch off the mainline life path, which goes off into a dead end or collapses into the trunk at some point?**

(55 min) So this means it expands into a reasonable event space and the event stream associated with it, and then sort of at some point contracts back into the mainstream or the trunk of the main event space?

- **Is it done just to get that experience (more evolutionary content), not for ascension opportunities?**

Everything that we experience from the mainline event space and the parallelized event spaces and the various fractal conditions associated with that are all basically available for us to use for our evolutionary progression, and therefore ascension.

So everything that we experience — and bear in mind that we won't particularly experience it ourselves, but our True Energetic Self will experience that which a "parallel Guy" for instance, or two or four or several hundred parallel Guys are experiencing, because a different decision was made. For instance, if I went to live in Germany rather than the UK, or didn't decide to stop work and start to do this. You know, there's all little versions of me that didn't do something or did do something, or did something else further on down the line and chose some other path.

So the True Energetic Self experiences all of these different things concurrently, and therefore benefits from it. It's just that us in this particular environment, this particular event space don't see these things whilst we're in this event space, because we're too low frequency and it would confuse us. Now I've mentioned this before in another World Satsanga, but I do know of an individual — one of my students had a son, who was uncontrollably moving between different event spaces. There were two other event spaces that he was going through.

And it was confusing beyond belief, because that individual thought he was doing something that was going to benefit him, or was going to work well, or was doing jobs and roles he had to do to work with a particular event space, and then he suddenly finds himself back in an event space and finds out that it was completely incorrect. Or individuals, who the other parallel version of him had worked with, said that he'd done something that he couldn't remember. So it's not just the case that we're moving around event spaces or parallel conditions, but bear in mind that it's quite likely that those other parallel versions of us were moving through our event space as well.

So everything is used for ascension purposes of the True Energetic Self. And if we have lots and lots and lots of different event spaces we're working with, you can imagine how the parallel processing is going on with it at the True Energetic Self level. It's basically experiencing lots and lots of things concurrently, which is really efficient in terms of ascension, and of course, in terms of progressing and evolving as a result of that.

- **When a parallel world collapses, what happens to the parallel self? If it ceases to exist, do its sentient energies go back to the soul (aspect) that projected it OR can they go off to do something else (as parallel Kevin said)? Is that "something else" done through another parallel projection off another branch in the same soul's Tree of Life in the same incarnation?**

My understanding is that that "something else" is basically returning back to the mainstream event space that created that particular branch. So if you have a trunk, for instance, of event space and we make a decision that takes us away from that trunk, part of us continues on the trunk and may go into a different branch later. But part of us stays in this trunk, another part of us goes in the branch. So one of us, you know, we split into two totally self-contained, knowledgeable, capable, educated, aware so to speak of who and what we are, not in terms of a self-realized condition, but in terms of the work that we're doing in that particular event space. We're totally capable and we move into different things.

And then maybe we have another decision, where we go forwards or we can go towards another branch, so we start to fractalize. Now as that branch comes to an evolutionary dead end, where we've experienced all we can achieve in that particular branch, if we go down to a point, where there is a twig, for instance, we move back down to the branch, so that part of us which has parallelized, so to speak, into another branch that's gone further and has experienced an evolutionary dead end, then gets withdrawn back into the previous branch or even trunk that it was fractalized from.

(1 hr) So the doing "something else" is coming back to where it was basically. Or it may well be that the sentient energies associated with that are then recollected and reprojected into another change in direction, another event space, because that sentience needs to be used to do that, because of the parallel conditions ebbing and flowing, so to speak. So the "something else" can be moving back into communion with the rest of the sentient energy in a more upstream function of the event space, or it can be reused to experience something where there's going to be another choice, and therefore, another event space is going to be created further on downstream.

- **Do most souls choose to explore some utopian AND dystopian worlds as part of their evolution in most lifetimes? There are quite a few TV shows about more dystopian worlds (e.g. where Hitler won WWII, or where no WWII happened, or where synthetic humans take over humanity, etc.).**
- **If we truly diversify in all these different ways in each lifetime, then it blows my mind — it's not just about choosing the window seat vs. the aisle seat on a train or a plane, it's about exploring ALL of these different worlds as parallel selves. It makes you laugh at your own life! ;)**

It blows most people's minds, including mine sometimes. Yes, it does. We explore these other worlds, utopian, dystopian, average, boring, advancing, you know, technologically advanced, civilization-based advanced, energetically advanced simply as a function of moving into the event spaces, where these things are happening as a result of the choices that are made by ourselves and those other incarnate entities around us, and therefore, the event space that is created as a result of that. And so it's more like it happens, but it's not specifically designed to happen that way.

So the randomness associated with the fractal generation of event spaces is the beauty of it. It's not that we choose to explore a utopian society or one society where one thing happened, but it didn't in another society, for instance, as a result of parallel conditions and the event spaces, it's just that it happens as a result of the choices that we make.

Now from our perspective, as a smaller projected aspect of our True Energetic Self, it's mind blowing full stop. We don't have the sentient capacity whilst incarnate to be able to absorb all of this stuff. Clearly, when we're disincarnate, we do, because we start to work with a higher frequency condition and the information that is in those higher frequencies becomes available to us, and our functionality increases, so we can assimilate it on an instantaneous, complete, robust and full understanding as well. So this happens outside of the incarnate regime.

Now all these things that happen concurrently, if they happen in the different event spaces, are totally assimilated by the True Energetic Self constantly all the time. And of course, all those things that are assimilated by all of the True Energetic Selves that are created by Source are also assimilated by Source, and all that is assimilated by all the different Source Entities and all of their different creations are assimilated by the Origin.

So it's a sort of upward hierarchical structure, where the Origin enjoys everything that the Source Entities experience either directly or indirectly through their creations. And the Source

Entities enjoy everything that's created through their creations from an indirect perspective. And our True Energetic Selves enjoy what we create for them indirectly as well. But in essence, the True Energetic Self will experience all of these different fractalized versions of ourselves concurrently, and it has from our perspective infinite capacities to do so.

So yeah, it's all about part of us is working with another part that has chosen a different way, for instance. One of us chooses to be a doctor, while another one chooses to be an engineer. One chooses to be a medical nurse, while another one chooses to be a botanist, and all the decisions associated with those different event spaces and events and the fractalized event spaces that come off those and the subsequent event streams within those event spaces as well.

(1:05) And again, if you look at it from a particularly static perspective, we will enjoy or experience all of these different types of worlds and experiences and the states of beingness on Earth and in the other various different environments and body form factors around the physical universe in a single level structure and in a completely fractalized structure associated with the different event spaces and it's all done concurrently. I saw an image of all this working, and it's like trees growing trees growing trees within a sphere, which is growing a tree. It's just everything is growing, everything is part of something else, it's connected to something else. It's unbelievable, and everything is being experienced concurrently.

So it's too difficult for us to get our heads around it, we just have to work with what's there and recognize that actually there are bigger things afoot, and those bigger things are us, but we'll only find them out when we become disincarnate. Okay, the last set of questions:

6. I have just recently started listening to your Satsangas on YouTube. What a wealth of information, thank you for your generosity in sharing it with us. (SO)

So fantastic, you've listened in on YouTube on Kevin Moore's broadcasting. Thank you. It's a pleasure. It's not an easy job by the way. It's certainly not an egotistical ride, it's hard work, but it's something I know I've got to do. It's something I realize that I've been planning for all my life when I look back at it, and I know I've got a finite time to do it as well — a lifetime, so to speak, but a lifetime of efficiency of me being able to generate the information and write it down and broadcast it is of a limited state of beingness. My particular event stream and doing this work is limited, so I have to get a move on basically. Okay, so let's look at the questions here:

- **In my recent awakening/increased awareness, or as I like to call it 'becoming a better me,' I have started donating blood. Now I know that in essence we are all one, but I wonder what effect someone receiving my blood has on them, on a spiritual/awareness level?**
- **Am I able to influence the individual in any way through my blood? Also, do the blood groups have any particular meaning? I am A positive, and wonder if that has any significance?**

Well, strangely enough I'm A positive as well. Physically, the blood groups lean towards certain metabolisms that can cope with certain physical food types, and A positive is one of those that is supposed to be able to cope with a pure vegetarian diet. And others are supposed to be able to cope with a pure meat diet, and others are supposed to be able to cope with omnivorous diets, for instance. So they have a physical function that's associated with what they are, and also they have a level of protection against various different viruses and diseases, so that the whole of this human genome doesn't die out in one go, if a pandemic [occurs]. So it's all part of a safety switch to make sure that we are able to cope with various different food sources, and that we're also protected against various different low frequency conditions, that create viruses or illnesses, for instance.

In terms of blood [donation], do you have an influence on them? As with transplants of organs, the blood is a transplant, isn't it? So there will be a certain level of energy associated with you, not your sentience but an energy associated with what is you, what's been created in your incarnation, that goes with that blood and dissolves in with the energies of the receiving individual or the patient or participant.

And this is the same with the organ transplants. And it's been physically recognized that some individuals, who take on things like somebody's liver or heart or lungs, for instance, or kidney or anything else does have a change in personality. That change in personality is associated with the personality or the ego that's created through separation or near total separation of the [soul] aspect from the True Energetic Self as a result of going down the frequencies to achieve incarnation. And so the ego that's created is also passed on, and so you'll find that an individual who received the transplant of anything, including blood will receive a little bit of your personality, so to speak, as a result of that. Okay, the next question is:

7. I heard Dolores Cannon once speak about HIV/AIDS being created by the government, what are your views on this? (SO)

(1:10) I'm just asking the question actually. No, I think that's a piece of misinformation. What I am picking up is that certain illnesses are created through genetic dysfunction or energetic dysfunction or simply nature finding a way of reducing the population and keeping it in tune with the ability of the Earth to support it. So there are areas, where we have various different viruses [and bacteria], I mean cholera is one of them and TB [tuberculosis] is another one and black death is another one, where there needed to be a certain number of individuals removed from the incarnation, because that body type or that genome type wasn't going to be an efficient body type or a genome type for future generations of an incarnate being.

So the entities that govern the use of the Earth and the use of the particular bodies to help us to experience and explore individualized free will through incarnation to the lowest frequencies associated with the multiverse allow certain body types or genomes to be removed from service, so to speak. And that is done through the introduction of various different illnesses or viruses either directly through the Curators, for instance, or the elementals, or as a natural function of Gaia or the Earth working on its own to reduce the number of incarnate vehicles available within a certain location within it.

So it's a natural function of attrition basically to summarize, not something that's been created by a government. There's bound to be lots of different viruses that have been human-generated that have been cultured and cultivated, but this isn't one of them, although I'm fairly sure various different mutations of HIV and AIDS are available in various covert labs around the world. The next question is:

8. At what frequency is my True Energetic Self at? Are all True Energetic Selves (e.g. that of my two sons, my husband's) at the same frequency? (SO)

- **What does my higher self look like? Somehow I am imagining a trail of light and matter in space.**

Okay, there's two parts to this. I'll answer the first part generically. Basically, the True Energetic Self resides in a frequency within the structure of the multiverse that is associated with evolutionary level achieved by the True Energetic Self itself, not the individual aspect that's projected into one part or many parts of the multiversal environment. So this particular one needs to be answered in a consultation to find out the exact location and evolutionary level for this particular individual.

But in general, most individuals who are asking me questions or asking for consultation are in the fourth full dimension upwards generally. I've seen the odd one or two in the third full dimension, but most of them are in the fourth upwards, because they're becoming more and more self-aware and self-awake. It is not a necessary requirement for any other incarnate aspects, whether they're sons or husbands, to be in the same or to have their True Energetic Selves be in the same frequency or be at the same evolutionary level.

Although sometimes there is a necessity, if one particular aspect is incarnating and is of a really high evolutionary level to make sure that the partner that they will eventually couple up together with on Earth is of a higher frequency, so there is a level of understanding, for instance, and a level of being able to work together. So there is some minor correlation there in terms of the evolutionary level and the location within the structure of the multiverse, but it's not totally necessary.

(1:15) The Higher Self looks basically like a sentient energy, and don't forget that sentience is what we are, the energy is just a vehicle that we use to move around the volume of the Source. We are sentient energy with a body of energy that's given to us. Not a body like a human body but it's just energy that can be used to manipulate the environment. So if you want to think of it in very basic terms, we would be a ball of sentient energy that reflects and deflects light in myriad ways. And those reflections represent various different I suppose thought processes, if you want to call it that. The next question is:

- **At what frequency is Source Entity 1 and The Origin at?**

Source Entity One (SE1) isn't at a frequency as such. It's above the frequencies associated with the multiverse it has created, of course. There's frequency, subdimension, full dimension and then above that there are zones. And the zones is a higher piece of structure than the Source Entity. Now the Origin is, of course, everything.

So our Source Entity is an individualized unit of sentience of Origin sentience, as is Source Entities Two, Three, Four, up to Twelve, but the Origin is everything basically. And although it is an infinitesimal level of frequency or level of structure, it is the structure. So you can't say what frequency the Origin is at, because it's every frequency and every other piece of structure, that's associated with it currently known and that it is polyomniscient within, and that which it is not particularly aware of, or maybe is aware of but it hasn't investigated at all or explored yet. So we can't really say that the Origin is a particular frequency, it's in every frequency.

And actually SE1, if you look at it from that way, is at every frequency that is within its multiversal environment. It's in all of the frequencies associated with the twelve full dimensions, but it's also in everything and all of the dimensions associated with the different zones within itself as well. So it's beyond that level of structure, because the frequencies are the lowest level of structure within the Origin basically, and it's also, therefore, the lowest level of structure within the Source Entity. The next question is:

- **How many people on Earth do you estimate are in contact with The Origin?**

Now that's a good question. Actually, I don't know, let's have a look. Okay, I'm told that properly in communication with the Origin is half a dozen, that's six. But I've also been told that when the new White Children are all incarnate at the same time, that each of those will also be in communication with the Origin.

So if we consider that I know that there's two [White Children] alive and one is about to be born, then you add those to the half a dozen that I know about or have just been told about, which includes me, then there would be nine right now. One not being quite born yet, but you can add

that on. And then there's going to be another nine, so there will be a total of 18. But that will be possibly towards the end of my or getting close towards the end of my particular incarnation.

Okay, so that's the end of the questions. Lots of really deep thinking questions, thank you very much.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:19:40) I'm just going to go through the last part of this particular Satsanga, which is the meditation to connect with the soul in the soul seat. The meditation starts around 1:19:50.

Please download the [AMR File](#) or high quality [M4A File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his [website](#) or [blog](#).

(1:39) Closing comments: And I'd just like to thank you again for participating in this particular Satsanga. The next one is at the end of February. I'm just going to look at the date it's going to be and I'll send out the recording associated with this forthwith both on the website and by email and of course by Kevin Moore's website. And it's looking like it's going to be the 24th of February 2018. Okay, so much love to you all and much love from the Source, and again Happy New Year to you, although it's a bit belated now three weeks into it nearly. And thank you for taking part, thank you for the questions and Source's/God's love to you all and namaste." END

December 23, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 23th of December 2017 held in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again I shall thank Kevin for his work in broadcasting the Satsanga with those wonderful graphics and images that he manages to put onto YouTube, and make it more of an alive audio and visual experience as well as just being audio.

Kevin, as you probably know, has been traveling around the U.S. interviewing different individuals, different channelers. And I think he’s on his fourth or fifth interview right now, and it’s looking really good so far. He’s interviewed myself as well for his sort of spiritual documentary called “They Call Us Channelers” to try to understand the background behind channeling, what people do in channeling, and the sort of results that different people do and the different techniques they have as well. So it’s looking really good.

If you get a chance to look on his YouTube channel, he’s got some interesting sort of prelude videos that he’s done when he’s traveling from place to place as well. So it’s quite good, (a) he’s enjoying himself, and (b) it’s going to be a really useful piece of work this documentary. And I think it’ll probably go to not National Geographic or Discovery channel, one of those channels that are sort of on the digital network.

Okay, before I start, I just want to let you know, if I’ve been a bit slow in responding for the last week or so, and I probably will be a bit slow until about the 3rd of January [2018] as well, it’s because my father ascended on the 9th of December 2017. He was very ill with Parkinson’s disease. The variant of Parkinson’s disease he had was a bit similar to motor neuron disease. He didn’t shake but everything was slowing down to the point of being inoperative.

And the Tuesday before he went, he actually said that he didn’t think he would be around this long. And I think that he decided to go quite quickly, because literally two days after that he was really ill and ascended 22 hrs after being put into a hospital. Actually, no, was it 22 hrs? Yes, it was about 22 hrs after he was in the hospital. So just to let you know if I’m a bit slow, it’s because I’m having to deal with all sorts of funeral arrangements and sorting things out and letting people know and all the rest of the paraphernalia that surrounds someone in this state as well. So I apologize if I’m a bit slow in responding at times.

We’re going to go through the Hidden Technology of Ancient Egypt, which is a legacy from Atlantis. And actually this is Part 1 of 2. I’ve decided that the first part is more to do with tangible technology, stuff that has disappeared but which was used in ancient Egypt. And I’ll focus on two or three pieces of technology that were used. What I’ll be talking about in January, in the Satsanga on the 27th of January in 2018 is to understand the energetics behind it — and that’s not specifically how those devices worked, it’s the mental capabilities or functionality that the Egyptians had, certainly those who were trained — the high priestesses, those sort of things, the hierophants, that level of individual, who were really self-realized and were able to work with Source, the Higher Self and all the other capabilities associated with being higher frequency. So I’ll work on that in January.

Next there will be a set of questions. There’s a group of questions that are quite interesting I think. And then we’re going to do a final end of meet meditation to go through how to connect with the soul in the soul seat, so it’s really connecting with your own soul, so to speak. Okay.

Part 1. Lecture on “The Hidden Technology of Ancient Egypt — a legacy from Atlantis”

So exactly what technology did the Egyptians have that was a carryover from the Atlantean period? Well, one thing is for certain — there is no evidence of it being there. There are lots of buildings, as we know, pyramids and other temples depicting life in quite complicated ways within Egypt. But apart from that which was stone, and therefore, could tell us as to time and provide a thought process for us all to work with in trying to understand the Egyptians and what they all worked with, there's nothing tangible that indicates the technology they were working with. Now basically, when Egypt was created, it was created as a function of — an instantaneous re-creation — as a function of the need to re-establish incarnate mankind's usefulness as a means of accelerating our evolutionary progression by being incarnate.

(5 min) And so Egypt was created almost instantaneously by Source and by those Curators working with Source, and of course, those other highly evolved individuals, who were working with the free will project, so to speak. And so there were a number of individuals, who were self-realized, who chose to stay behind and work with those individuals, who subsequently then started to incarnate. So there were a number of individuals from the Atlantean period, who stayed behind to help educate those people, who incarnated without knowledge of Atlantis within Egypt.

Now there were within the Egyptian population, there were people, who were pure enough or could be trained to be pure enough to be able to take on board some of the more higher frequential or mental functions associated with being able to work with some of these technologies. But the technologies themselves were in actual fact very, very divorced from what we know as technology now. Most of them needed to have an energetic link between the individual, who was operating them — call it telepathic, if you want to — and the function of what they did.

Now in Part 2 I'm going to mention the sort of the higher functions, the more spiritual functions of some of the higher priests and the hierophants within Egypt, and that will identify how they managed to control these devices. But the devices themselves were basically things that controlled the environment. They had devices that controlled the weather. They could create rain when they wanted to, in the area that they wanted to, for the length of time or duration they wanted to.

They could materialize new objects out of the materials available in thin air. Or they could transmute objects from one particular form to another form. They could change the state of forms. For instance, the blocks on the pyramids and the buildings, these huge blocks, they were made to be as light as a feather by changing the density or the mass by changing the way that the atomic structure worked with each other, whilst not destroying the overall structure. So a huge block of stone, for instance, could be moved around very easily by one or two people without any stress or strain at all — put in the right place, and then a device would be put back onto that block to change it back to its natural form, natural density associated with that particular material that's being used or the element that's being used.

They could transport things from a teleportation perspective as well. They didn't need to have cars or airplanes. They could just with these devices move them from one place into another place. They could work with the energies of the plants and the trees and the bushes for crops, if they wished, and there was no need for any seasons. If they could work on the weather structure, then there was an all year round season that was the same season. And so they could also work with the way in which the crops worked, so they didn't become seasonal crops. They would be creating crops all year round.

So they lived what appeared to be a very simple existence, because the technologies that we have around us now isn't sort of simple, but they were technologies that without a doubt were labor saving. They enabled them to communicate long, long distances irrespective of whether they used telepathy. They could use again the same as with mobile phones and video phones and computers and everything else, they could use similar things to communicate with other beings in the locale of our solar system.

(10 min) And they were very close to (well, the higher priests anyway) and drew a lot of source of understanding from those incarnate beings that are in the Sirius area — Sirians, if you want to call them that. And so those particular beings, they were "lionoid" [lion people/feline race] in their vision, so to speak, were in constant communication with them. Hence, the constant reference to lions in the Egyptian period, whether it was a lion of the Sphinx, for instance, or whether they were shown using lions to pull their chariots. The lion on Earth, of course, weren't as intelligent as those lionoid sort of incarnate vehicles that were from Sirius.

But in effect the association with the Sirians or the population from Sirius was a focus for them, and they tried to use everything that was similar to this race to remind them, that they are in communication with this race. They didn't come all the time. They weren't there all of the time, but they did come enough sort of on a semi-regular basis, which could be a couple of times within a lifetime of one particular individual or they could visit in between some of these lifetimes. So somebody who was born and died may not see them, but somebody else might see them twice in their lifetime, for instance.

The Egyptians also had some of the technology, that was used to heal the body or change the body, for instance, and we see images associated with half-man half-animal humanoid forms. Now these humanoid forms are basically again the result of medical technology that was brought from Atlantis, and to change your form was considered to be a function of higher status and higher wealth. And so some of the Atlanteans, who were working with the Egyptians were stuck in those forms, because they didn't have the technology available to them. That's one technology that was banned by the way to Egypt, because it was one of the technologies that was considered to be part of the downfall of Atlantis.

But they had all sorts of different technologies that were not what we would consider to be used now. They could even change the orbit of the Moon to help with the energy of the Moon to help plants grow, to change things, like in some other areas of the world, where there weren't any seas, they could change the height of the tide. Now around the Red Sea area, there is very little tide, tidal movement at all. But they could change it, so they could harvest some of the...they could change the Moon's location, so they could use the Moon's gravitational pull to remove some of the sea from a particular area, so they could harvest things like fish and those sort of things or gain other minerals or other elements that are available on the sea bed.

So they had these devices, which created immense levels of attractivity. Not only did they have devices, that could make materials light, but they could make them extremely heavy as well. So they could make a feather, for instance, weigh several hundred tons, and therefore, it would sink into the Earth, for instance. And that's another way in which they would make, for instance, foundations. And actually some of these things are available in books already. There's some people, who have written books based upon memories of their previous lives, who broadcast what they experienced. But they were able to do like a lot of different things, that are associated with transmutation of form and energy and mass and substance.

(15 min) The weather is one thing that I've just mentioned. But actually there is a gentleman, who is using various different materials together in unique combinations or laminates and in various different shapes, that can affect the etheric associated with the weather system of the Earth and can create rain, for instance. And this gentleman and my late father-in-law, Dennis

Milner, he showed me a number of different videos of this gentleman showing some of his devices on boats and on airplanes, and showed areas that were completely cloudless suddenly become cloudy and start to rain, when he started to work with these devices. Some of them had to move or rotate. Some of them had to move on a vessel or a boat or an airplane to make them work. Some of them just needed to be stationary. And you could see that he was able to manipulate the local environment and create a weather system to be able to create rain for those areas that needed it. And this is a similar technology to what the Egyptians had, that was a legacy from Atlantis.

They could also move into the sea. I mean they had the ability to create an environment around them. Now we use diving suits or diving bells or submarines to go into the sea. But some of the devices that the Egyptians had initially that were Atlantean were basically a device, that created a shell, like an energetic shell around them, that means that they could still breathe air and move through the water, as if they were on land. And so they were able to move around and achieve things in the water with this little device attached to them, because it created an air environment around them basically. And so they moved around as if they were in the air, but they were underwater. This enabled them to do work underwater in terms of gathering minerals, creating structures.

And if they weren't using the Moon, for instance, which was quite dramatic — they only used the Moon's gravitational forces or manipulated the Moon in needs of serious, shall we say, civil engineering, i.e. moving of seas or changing the tides of a sea to being quite dramatic on very rare occasions. Normally they would use these other devices that allowed them to be underwater, that created an oxygen environment around them and allowed them to move as if they were on land, so to speak.

They had a number of other different things. They could increase the frequency of the local environment themselves, which would allow them to without meditation and without work raise their frequencies to the point where they could work on the next frequency level. And so therefore, they would be able to communicate with other entities, incarnate or disincarnate, on a temporary basis by the use of this mechanism, that would temporarily raise their frequencies.

And so they were in communication with and in cooperation with those individuals, who have moved up to a higher frequency, or those other beings, incarnate or other, that populated the higher frequencies of the Earth. So the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th frequencies or up to the 12th they could access by literally dialing in a frequency and they would sort of zone out of this frequency and zone into the next frequency, and be able to work with beings, entities on those different levels as well.

(20 min) They didn't need to use things like telescopes. They had the capacity to locally warp space, and so they could see all around the local galaxy and beyond by using a function of gravity to be able to see that which is available, that which is in existence let's say 30-40 parsecs away. They could zoom into that area by distorting space and time locally. It was quite a complicated piece of equipment, but it also removed this thing about light taking so many hundreds of thousands of years to get to us. So whatever they would be observing with this gravitational-based telescope, if you want to call it that, without a time delay associated with it, so whatever they will be seeing or observing or experiencing would be seen real-time rather than as a vision of something, which is thousands of years out of date.

They also had the ability to levitate things as well. Although they liked to use Earth-based vehicles, that were pulled by lions etc., they also liked to levitate. And they could levitate by using the devices to move around. They had platforms that they worked with, and they could move around on these platforms. They would transport things from one place to another by having a platform that would levitate. It's a function of antigravity and magnetism, it's what they

used. And interestingly enough, I'm just being reminded by Source, that this is where the legend of flying carpets came from. Because from the uneducated viewpoint, these platforms would look like they were decorated quite ornately, they would look like carpets flying in the air with someone sitting on them. They weren't flying carpets, of course, they were platforms with maybe technology, but they would look like it.

You know, if you were uneducated and all you know is that something that's flat and can be sat on is usually a carpet on the floor, and you saw something that's flat and that was sat on by somebody with other stuff being transported around, it looked similar because you don't get the perception of depth and everything else that's there, and you can't see the controlling features of the platform, you would think it would be a carpet. And so there's a lot of Arabian sort of stories of flying carpets, etc. etc. that are taken from sort of ancient memory of what was some of the technology being used by the Atlanteans and that had been passed down to the ancient Egyptians, you know, the very, very ancient Egyptians.

Okay, so that's a few things there, just some of the technologies that are there, and there's a lot more. For instance, how to work on creating light, everlasting light — it didn't use power, it just used the change in the frequential state in certain materials. There was no need for bulbs or incandescents or fluorescents or LED-based bulbs. It was all to do with changing the state of a material and that would change and allow it to glow. And the devices that allowed them to do that would mean that you could have this material fluorescing, for instance, forever or you could turn it off, if you wanted to as well by just changing the state.

So okay, that's just a few of the pieces of hidden technology that were in ancient Egypt, which is a legacy from Atlantis. How they were controlled, and some of the mental functions, the energetics surrounding them we'll discuss in the Satsanga on the 27th of January 2018.

So we'll now go onto some of the participants' questions, and hopefully we'll be able to answer those questions as well in a reasonable way. I don't actually revise these beforehand, so as a result, all of the questions are channeled on the spot, which is always interesting, because it means that there's no preconceived responses to what we're experiencing in terms of the answers to these questions. Okay, the first one is and this is from US.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. You have said that there is no such thing as antimatter. But one of my readers wrote:

(this lady is also doing some blogs on the greater reality and various different aspects of the greater reality, so she's doing fantastic work and she also writes the transcripts as well, so I'm really grateful for that — so this is an interesting question again)

"Antimatter has already been found and studied in particle physics. Every time lightning strikes, it leaves behind a trail of antimatter." How do you explain that? (US)

(25 min) Well, they think it's antimatter. Actually there's no such thing as antimatter, there's just matter, that transposes from one frequential level to another. And actually if it was antimatter, according to popular particle physics theory, matter and antimatter can't mix in the same space, so you'd have a bit of a problem basically in popular particle physics theory, that there would be an explosion or a reaction of some sort.

So what's happening there is basically when lightning strikes, there's a transposition of energy from one state to another, and what they're tracking is the change of state from the energy that's grounding on the Earth and going to a different level. You could call it a "quantum level" if you wanted to, but really it's a different frequential state. And the scientists' detecting machines now are getting reasonably good, although nowhere near as good as they would need to be to be able to completely trace and identify which particular frequential level this resulting change of state of energy goes to and what it becomes. But what they're seeing now is a little bit of it, so to speak — I'm being told about half of one percent (0.5%) of the change of state of what the energy within a lightning, electricity of course, within lightning changes from to.

So it's not leaving behind a trail of "antimatter," it's leaving behind a residual trail that's showing that it's changing from one state to another as a result of the immense force being exerted, the immense energy that's being exerted from the lightning, when it's grounding on the Earth or anywhere else, and the change of state associated with that as a result, or the energy that's being created as a result of the earthing changes the state of the energy, and therefore, it changes from one state to another in a higher frequency. And therefore, it goes, it disappears out of our visual and detectable range, but clearly there's a little bit of detectability that we've got now with the various different types of particle sensors, and they may even more do this in a particle accelerator, for instance.

But in effect, what we've got is a misunderstanding. It's a bit like "dark matter" — we give something a name because we don't understand it. Whereas in actuality, there is no such thing as dark matter, because the higher up the frequencies we go — I'll very quickly explain what dark matter is. Dark matter is supposed to be the space in between stars that holds the stars together, because everything's got this structure of where it all works. And although there's lots of black space in between stars and galaxies and nebulae, they're thinking that there must be some dark matter that's holding it all together.

Well, in actual fact, the higher up the frequencies you go, you start to see more things manifest on those higher frequencies associated with the physical universe. So it's not dark matter, it's just that the rest of the structure associated with twelve frequencies of the physical universe start to become manifest on the higher frequencies, and it's those things that hold it all together on the lower frequencies. And so the naming of "dark matter" is in error, because there is no such thing as dark matter, it's just understanding the higher levels of structure.

And with "antimatter" again, it's something that's being described as a basis of poorer understanding. I mean we think we, you know, scientists and medical professionals and all of these different people in research fully believe that they're extremely knowledgeable. A few choice individuals realize how much we don't know, and those are the individuals, who will move forwards, because they remove the paradigm around them that is currently here based upon our existing knowledge and look at things in a completely fresh eyes approach. And that's when we'll start to see that actually there isn't antimatter, it's just a different state, a change from one thing to another thing.

Okay, so it's just understanding that — it's again putting a name to something and the name makes us think of one thing and actually it's something completely different. It's a bit like calling a giraffe a dog for those of you, who have heard the giraffe and dog story in the "Traversing The Frequencies" lectures. It's looking at something and saying it's got four legs and a neck, a body and a tail, and therefore, it must be a dog, because the giraffe's got the same thing. Unless you

know the detail why a giraffe is a giraffe, you'd still think of it as a dog, if you saw a giraffe vs. a dog.

(30 min) So it's the same sort of thing. It's creating an incorrect level of education, which I hope in the future we will understand. And I'm deliberating this quite a lot actually, because I've read something somewhere, where a very clever individual — we talk about a monopole magnet, which don't exist, and they talk about one guy, a scientist who said: If we ever discovered a monopole magnet, then the whole of physics would have to be rewritten.

And that individual I feel was very enlightened, because he/she understood that there needs to be a complete rewriting of our knowledge, when we start to discover things and experience them for what they are, not what we think they are. And so we think that what happens when lightning strikes creates antimatter, it just creates a change of state of energy and frequency. It's as simple as that, and it goes into something else. I wouldn't call it "antimatter" — I would like to describe it in the correct way, but I don't have the words to do it. Okay, well, I hope that helps.

The next question is all about basically autism, which is interesting, because autistic individuals are very switched on. They're also quite connected to Source and generally have higher frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. They're very trusting, loving, caring and wonderful people, because they don't have this hidden agenda that most human beings have, trying to make themselves better, bigger, stronger and richer. They just want to live and enjoy existence. So the first question is...

2. What do people with autism or similar have to do when it comes to visualization? They often report images being blurry, not as clear or being unable to hold them for more than a few seconds. Other things they report is being too in their head and difficulty in seeing with mind's eye, so what could be the reasons for these? (US)

My feeling is that they are being confused by what they're experiencing and by what the rest of the population around them are telling them they should be experiencing, so that creates a block. So if somebody with autism is told to meditate and visualize something, for instance, they would work in a way, which is going against their natural connectivity. So you start to get this struggle there between the way they normally work without any effort at all vs. how they're being told to work, which requires effort, because they're going against the flow basically.

And so really, they're struggling to work with the way that the rest of incarnate mankind wants them to work, because that's the way they work. But in real terms, they're ultimately connected all the time. So it's all to do with trying to conform. And this is the issue — they're trying to conform with what they're being told everybody else does and actually, they've got instantaneous understanding of what the greater reality is.

And even people with Aspergers syndrome are the same way. They have total connectivity. They don't need to work things out. They don't need to show how a mathematical equation goes from the start to the finish. They only need to show the piece in the middle, they just know, if you give them the question, that's the answer. They don't go down the road of justifying it or quantifying it. They know the answer, because they're connected, and they trust the connection. It's only when they happen to be put in this position, you know, you must work in this way, that it removes the trust in that connection, and things get blurry or difficult for them to work with.

(35 min) Okay, some other parts to this question to elaborate it:

- **It would be especially helpful also if you or somebody could write a guide designed for people, who are not 'neurotypical' in mind, that can offer instructions on how best to approach endeavors like astral projection, activating the third eye and do magick work/visualization.**

(35 min) Yeah, interestingly enough there's a book I'm going to write on healing, which going to be the book that is after "The Curators." The Curators should be finished in July 2018, but then I've got to go through an editing process. But this healing book may well have an Appendix at the back or something that is designed to help people work with what they are, rather than what they're told they should be. And that would help people heal, specifically people with autism or Aspergers, because they will recognize that the way they work is right, and the way that they've been told to work isn't right for them, and so that'll help.

So I may well put that in, as part of this book on how to heal and different healing techniques, both energetic and psycho-spiritual as well. I think this would go to the psychospiritual aspect, and so I shall look at this and also things like astral projection and different techniques for doing that. Obviously, the "Traversing The Frequencies" methodology moves you beyond astral projection, but activating the third eye, we can be put in that as well. So I'll look at that. Thank you. The next part of it goes back to Aspergers:

- **I've known people who are very upset that they can't visualize and communicate with spirits or entities properly because of Asperger/Autism Spectrum?**

What I'm feeling here is is that along with the standard human being, this is quite natural for everybody. So it's not specific to people with Aspergers or autism in the various different spectrums that sort of blur the lines between those two particular different functions or functionality. It's a common thing.

What we generally need to understand is that we have a function, a main function that we work with. It can be a tactile response to various different questions that we ask of spirit. It can be hearing tinnitus, for instance, that could be a way of recognizing that we've got an answer. Or we could hear with our mind's ear spoken words, usually in the language of our current incarnation. We can see visualizations as well, or we can have just knowingness. So you've got clairaudience, clairvoyance and clairsentience along with what I'm going to call "clairtactivity" as well, which is all the physical responses associated with it, such as tingling in the body or certainly around the area of the third eye and around the periphery of the skull.

So what I would say is that what we normally have is a response that is our dominant response. It might be visualization but not audio and not knowingness. It might be knowingness but not audio or visualization. It might be tingling in the hands but not audio, visual or knowingness. And so it's a case of which response do we get, but we ignore, because we want to have visualization or want to be able to communicate with entities. I think the thing is we need to sort of work on that first.

When I do the "Traversing The Frequencies" work, I get people who again get frustrated, because they're not seeing something, but they're hearing an awful lot and they ignore what they're hearing. And I get other people who hear an awful lot, but want to see. So again I just

repeated the same thing there. We've got people who wanted to experience something associated with a different function they've got. So if they're seeing things and they want to hear, they ignore the seeing, because they want to hear something, which is the right way around actually, as I've just said. So basically, you've got the different things, or for instance, if they want to know something and all they get is hearing or seeing or a combination of the two, they ignore this clairsentience side of it as well.

So we might have a major function of clairaudience or clairsentience, clairvoyance or clairsight (whatever you want to call that), and we might desire another function rather than the one that we work on. What we have to do is work with the one we're good at. Work with it, use it, trust it and progress with it and perfect that. That raises us through the frequencies and then we get to a stage, where because we're higher frequency, our functionality changes, and then those other functions start to come into it.

(40 min) And so then we might have clairsentience as well as clairvoyance. And then we work on the clairsentience and the clairvoyance, we start to get clairaudience or another combination of those. So it's really about working with what we've got, not worrying about what we would like to have, but knowing that provided we work with enough diligence and dedication that we will eventually get those other functions as a natural condition associated with being higher frequency, so it will come.

I've got plenty of examples in the "Traversing The Frequencies" (TTF) workshops, where people have, for want of a better word, they've done a whole day of TTF Level One and almost three-quarters of the TTF Level Two, and they've said I'm not seeing anything, I can't detect anything. So I ask what do you get? They say well, I hear things. I said well, hearing things is good. I said just work on that, work on that, you know, trust it. And then right at the very end, that particular person was feeding back what was experienced, and what was described straight away was seeing something. And I said you do realize that you're seeing something. And that person was like amazed they hadn't spotted it. They were so much focused on the desire for seeing something, that when they even saw something, had a visualization, they missed it, because the desire overrode the function.

So really it's about calming down and just going with the flow and working with what is working for you as a function. Okay, there is a bit more about autism in the rest of the questions. I've got some other questions in between, but this is the last of this particular series of questions. Right, it continues:

- **Furthermore, something people with it ask often is how do they participate in endeavors that involve communicating with beings, or work that involves relating to beings?**

When we work with other beings, whether they're incarnate or disincarnate, incarnate at a higher frequency or disincarnate (being not incarnate at all), we have to be very careful, because there are astral entities, who are lower frequency astral entities around the 4th and 5th levels or even the 6th, who take advantage of us by using our desire, our desperation to communicate with something and slot into our energies as a result of that.

So basically they look at our desperation and then fulfill our desires by talking to something. Well, we're talking to an astral entity, but sometimes they try and coerce us, and more often than

not they do coerce us, and they take energy from us as well. So we have to be very, very careful of what we do with it. We have to be discerning about who and what we communicate with.

Now the thing is that you can broadcast your desire, and this is one thing we do with the TTF workshops. We've broadcast our desire to enter into communication with any entities, and I would suggest that if you do that, you do it in a meditation, that you also broadcast that you only wish to communicate with those entities of high frequency. And you may say over, for instance, the 13th frequency level as an example. And so therefore, you'll start to get a more benign and benevolent function rather than an adversarial function in terms of what you're communicating with and the information you're getting.

So basically it's about sitting down, meditating, clearing the mind, focusing the eyes upon the location of the third eye, and really mentally stating that you wish to communicate with an entity, and that that entity should be pure, high in frequency and at least above the 13th [frequency] level, preferably the 14th and above, and just see what happens. Now the communication will come in several different ways, as we've just described. It will either be visualization (clairvoyance), hearing things (clairaudience) or knowing things (clairsentience).

(45 min) So it might not be that you'll pick up things like a communication as in the terms of a chat with them, for instance, a dialogue with them in that way. It may be that you feel a presence and something will come to you, some level of understanding. You can ask them questions about certain things: Can you describe something for me? Can you explain this? Can you explain that? And they will do so. But you might find it won't specifically be how you expected. It might not be like having a conversation in the way you think it.

I mean with my work, it can vary. It normally comes through in a variety of different ways, depending upon the information that's coming through. Some of it is clairaudience, quite a lot of it is clairaudience. I do get a lot of clairvoyance as well, when it's required, because explaining concepts should be explained in a number of different ways. And then lots of stuff I get just through knowingness, and then I have to sit there for a long time working out how I'm going to put this into words, because knowing is one thing, but writing it down in human terms is something else.

So it's all about sitting down, meditating, expressing your desire to communicate with any of the beings at a higher level, but specify pure beings, high frequency beings, and above the 13th and 14th frequency is best as well. And then just see what comes. Again with all of this stuff, don't try to logic it out. When we receive something, write it down. Don't judge it, don't question it. Don't try to work it out, just write it down. Because when you start to judge it, work it out or question it, then you lose the connectivity, because you're starting to doubt what's there. So a level of doubt is also a big issue in terms of not being able to work with other entities or beings, who are disincarnate or incarnate, or just general clairsentience about understanding things.

It's about understanding and working with knowing that what you're getting is right, and accepting it, being in full acceptance. And then write it down or if you've got a voice recorder, verbalize what you've experienced. And then just get the feeling of it as well, because in general we don't just get audio, visualizations or spoken word in our spiritual ear or knowingness, we also get feelings associated with them as well. So these are emotions, it's another means of communication as well. So again an emotional response might be a person's major functionality,

and so that should be used as well, and worked with and perfected to allow it to move up the frequencies to allow it to get access to the other functions that come naturally.

Okay, so I hope that's answered the question. I've rambled on a bit there, but I think it's going to be useful to people to understand that frustration blocks things. Just be in a state of beingness, accept the fact that there's going to be times, when you sit and meditate and nothing happens. Just enjoy the bliss of nothing happening around you, and that's the most important thing. Accepting the bliss and nothingness is one of the little tests that Source gives us to see if we're dedicated enough. We're always tested in various different ways to check out and make sure that we are dedicated and clean and pure. And so this is one of those ways, okay.

The next question from WP, who said that I hope I enjoyed my travels in Egypt and hoped that they were interesting, helpful and useful. So the first question is in reference to global warming.

3. Is Global Warming aka Climate Change caused by man or is it a result of natural weather cycles? (WP)

- **The scientists of the 1970's were busy worried about Global Cooling. Recognizing that most people are not interested in fouling the air or water, what is the true agenda of the "Climate Change" movement?**
- **They call names and sneer at anyone who does not agree with them - not very loving, not very tolerant. Why the politicization of this topic? Are they really interested in the welfare of the planet or are they using this to advance a political/economic agenda?**
- **The United States has made dramatic strides in the past 40 years in reducing emissions, e.g. today's average combustion engine auto emits less than 1/10th of the 1970's auto emissions - and yet "the movement" acts like nothing has been done. If they are sincere, what exactly do they want to see happen?**
- **What about the massive pollution in Beijing and Shanghai [and there's also Taiwan of course], why aren't the believers putting pressure on China - in the mean time are any of them turning their thermostats down to 65 degrees in the winter and up to 80 degrees in the summer?**

(50 min) Alright, well basically climate change is a function of a couple of different things. Clearly human beings have an effect on the environment and we need to clean our act up, so to speak. It's very important for us to do that. The pollution that give obviously destroys animals, environments, such as makes rivers poisonous, pools or lakes poisonous, and it destroys the environment and the atmosphere, so that trees and plants can't breathe properly and convert the carbon dioxide (CO2) into oxygen in an efficient way.

So we have an effect without a doubt and we have an effect in all sorts of different ways. If you think about it, we don't just pollute the atmosphere with hydrocarbons or the exhausts of airplanes or motor cars or other things, we pollute it in terms of radiation. We pollute it in terms of radios, radio waves. Everything that we do or we create can be classified as a form of pollution, because the byproducts are whatever they are. I mean even our rubbish and our trash pollutes the Earth, because we just dig up a big hole and we put it in the big hole.

So we are affecting the environment in a dramatic way, but it's something that we can work on. We need to work on better ways of recycling and converting our vision to reusable energy. And working on how we move around the planet and whether those and our manufacturing

techniques, because everything creates some form of pollution. But the big things, like climate change, there is an effect on climate as a result of the pollution that mankind [creates], and certainly the ozone layers are a reasonable example of that.

But on top of this though, there is a bigger weather system associated with the Earth than we give credit for. And basically a lot of the things that we experience are a natural function of a large global weather system. And so when that global weather system is affected by the magnetic poles of the Earth, so if we have a pole change, that affects the way that the molecules or the atoms in the air and in the water and everything else interact with each other. So a pole change or a start of the pole change starts to affect the weather, the climate and things like the jet streams change direction as well. But that's something else.

The big weather system is misunderstood totally. I seem to remember a story about Scott, when he went to Antarctica, as I think I said before in a Satsanga a few years ago. But basically the guy who was working on the weather, the meteorologist, he looked at the weather system of the polar area that Captain Scott was working on, and said that: Right, you're going to have wind assistance in these months going in one direction, and on the way back, the wind changes and you'll have wind assistance coming back. When Scott went on his expedition, the weather system was completely wrong and that ultimately contributed towards their demise.

And the guy, who was the meteorologist, was absolutely bereft, because he couldn't understand why he'd had nine years of calculations and nine years of recordings, that showed that in effect what he predicted should work. But on this tenth year it didn't. And it was only a number of years later (about 20 odd years later), that he actually worked out what was going on.

(55 min) He was so bereft about getting it wrong and these people dying, that he dedicated the rest of his life to understanding what was going on with the weather in the polar region that Scott worked with. And he worked out that there's a bigger weather system, where every ten years or so the weather system changed for a year, reversed itself for a year, and then went back to what it was normally. So nine years out of ten the wind would be going in one direction, and then come back over a period of months, and then swap around over another period of months, and then the tenth year, for instance, it would change completely and be completely different. And then the 11th year and if we go up to the 12th and 13th year, it would be go back to being normal. And he worked this out, that there was a bigger weather system, a bigger series of changes there.

And this is what's happening with us. I mean that weather system, which is a ten year cycle is for all intents and purposes just a small weather system, that has weather systems within it. What we have is huge weather systems and weather systems within those. And so the big levels of climate change we're experiencing, not just pollution, is a function of big, natural weather cycles and weather cycles within weather cycles. And so we've gone from global cooling to global warming. And you know, it might change to something else — it might be global tropical, for instance, those sorts of things.

It's just a big natural weather system with cycles within cycles. In fact, thinking about it, I seem to remember a BBC Horizon program or a science documentary presentation in the UK. And I seem to remember a long time ago seeing a program where they were taking ice cores, and on these ice cores they could see the evidence of how weather had worked and what had changed and everything else. And they said you can see here for thousands of years, the weather

systems were the same, and in here things start to change. He said the weather systems changed here after a couple of thousand years and then you've got things changing over a hundred years, things changing over another 900 years, and then things changing within 20 years.

And they were saying that things can change really quickly or take a long time to change, depending upon where the cycle is. Now clearly the ice core was only a snapshot of a certain part of the bigger weather system, the bigger natural weather cycle. So in that respect, even with the ice core, they're only using a small snapshot of what the bigger weather system is, but it told them there is weather systems within weather systems and cycles within cycles within bigger cycles. And so we can change from one weather system to another really, really quickly. And I think they were talking between 20 and 50 years is one particular time frame in which we can change drastically from system to another system.

In fact, right now they were saying that we talk about global warming or global cooling and that's a problem, but actually they were saying that we are currently in a mini ice age. So if we go into a warmer Earth, it's a natural function of a bigger weather cycle. It's not climate change caused by man alone. Man has some contribution towards it, but in real terms, it's to do with a bigger weather system. Of course, the more cleaner we get in terms of everything, you know, from the burning of hydrocarbons or fossil fuels and creation of electromagnetic radiation and other radiation, and when we start to work on cleaner energies and cleaner manufacturing techniques, the less we will pollute the Earth and affect little changes within the environment as well.

So basically getting down to some of the other parts of the question, governments and people like to use these things for political justification of their own agendas. If it can be used to control people, it will be. If it can be used to justify the actions of a cause, it will be. And so really these people, who are climbing on the global change bandwagon really aren't doing it to help the Earth, they're doing it to help themselves. And it's as simple as that.

(1hr) Of course, at some point China and Taiwan and India, they'll start to get their act together and start to work in a more cleaner and pollution free environment as well, because they'll have to, because they won't be able to continue otherwise. It will be something that they have to do, not because they want to do, because they have to do it. Because they'll create so much pollution, they can't survive. So survival comes first, therefore, reduction in pollution will come as a result of that. Okay, the next question here:

4. It is undeniable that free market capitalism although not perfect has dramatically raised the standard of living for more people than any other economic system in the known history of the planet.

Well, that's apparently so, yeah...

- **Why then do otherwise intelligent people advocate and fall victim to socialism (including the Pope, Bernie Sanders, etc.) when there are countless examples of socialism's destruction of human dignity and well being including Cuba, Venezuela, Argentina, North Korea, the old Soviet Union/Eastern Europe to name a few? (WP)**

Simply put, socialism is a low grade response to the need to be in communion with each other. If we're in communion with each other in a total and complete sense, then we would work in a

way where everybody is working for the benefit of each other. And so nobody would be mega rich, nobody would be mega poor. Everybody would be equal in their education, in their ability, in their work life, in their home life, in their richness, their material wealth.

Everybody would be the same. And this is a utopian level that we would like to achieve on Earth, but it's something that happens as a result of being disincarnate anyway, because we all work together in communion. We're all part of Source, smaller units of Source Entity, of God, if you want to call it that. So we start to think of it in terms of we are better off working together collectively than we are separately.

But because we don't do it properly, then it starts to fall apart, because within the need to be in communion, commune-ism and social-ism being a branch of the same thing, we want to have this equality for all. But within these structures, there is still capitalism — there's still people who are, for want of a better word, selfish and want to have power over somebody else, or want to have more money than somebody else.

So although we'd like, the ideal is to be in a communal sense and in a collective sense — or a socialized sense where we're working for the benefit of each other, and nobody is richer or poorer than anybody else, and nobody's got more or less than anybody else — within that there is greed and that greed is a little spark of capitalism within the socialism, within the communism. And that's why socialism and communism doesn't actually work, because this capitalism builds into it basically, and that's human nature. That's low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions that creates the failure of socialism and communism.

When we're higher frequency, the ideal of being in communion with each other will work, because we will see that we're better working for the collective than we are working for ourselves. Because if you work for the collective, then we benefit. Whereas at the moment, if communism or socialist states work for the collective, somewhere down the line there's some individual who is benefiting from it on the back of the collective, so it's a different thing.

So basically this is what happens. Intelligent individuals fall victim to socialism and communism, because they aren't working properly, because within it is a function of capitalism, and that's the reason for that. It's not pure. I'd like to think that when we go through the next frequential increase that we start to see things properly, and we start to work with each other properly, and then we'll naturally fall into a communal state, in a collective state, which will be a true communistic state, where we're working for each other. Not some bizarre governmental practice from eastern Europe or Soviet Union or China or Cuba or Venezuela, it'll be correct communion working together. Okay, so I hope that answered that question.

(1:05) I've got a couple of more questions now again going back to this autistic series of questions that we had previously and the subject matter of autistic people.

5. I have a question about the composite third chakra that combines the functions of the lower chakras 1, 2 and 3 in autistic people. (US)

- **Is the composite chakra less able to process or interpret the emotions or feelings of other humans, who are operating with all lower chakras?**
- **Is that part of the autistics' problem with relating or communicating with other human beings or other beings at higher frequencies?**

Right, I'm going to go back to the first part of it. A composite third chakra is basically one where the functions of the first and second chakras are combined with the third, and this is a function of rising up the frequencies.

When we're a higher frequency form, or we have a human form as a higher frequency, we don't need to be so anchored in the lower frequencies associated with the gross physical, and so the chakras that work with the energies of the first, second and third frequency levels — the first (base) chakra, the second (sacral), and the third (solar) chakra — start to become redundant.

And so what happens then is we get a composite chakra, or a third chakra, which also works on the frequencies of the first and second levels, the base/root chakra and the sacral chakra. And so it's a broader bandwidth chakra, that copes with all those three levels together, but focuses on having chakras in the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th levels. So the chakras that are dealing with the spirituo-physical and the energetic are the dominant number here, rather than being balanced, for instance, where we have three in the gross physical and one supposedly in the mixing part in between the spirituo-physical and the energetic, which is the astral, the heart chakra, and then the other three being the throat chakra, the spiritual or third eye and the crown chakra being the higher functions. Then you see that the overall pull is towards an energetic system, which is working on higher frequencies.

So actually, the composite third chakra allows the individual body, the incarnate vehicle to operate on the higher frequencies, whilst still having an anchor point in the gross physical, but not as heavy an anchor point that was there. So because of that, people who are autistic or who have a composite third chakra rather than the first, second and third chakras will be more detached from the vagaries of incarnate individuals, who are more immersed in their incarnation, because they'll be experiencing a higher reality, a greater reality.

And so they won't be so involved with the emotions, the human emotions. They won't be so involved with gossip or the need for material wealth or status, they'll be more detached from that. And so they won't be able to process properly or interpret the thoughts, behaviors and actions or the feelings or emotions of other individuals or humans, who are operating on those lower levels. So that's the reason for that. It's basically they're higher frequency, and because they're higher frequency, you know, this third chakra is a function of keeping them grounded slightly, okay. So to answer the second part:

- **Is that part of the autistics' problem with relating or communicating with other human beings or other beings at higher frequencies?**

It is definitely the autistics' problem with relating or communicating with other human beings, yes, because they are functioning on a higher level. They may seem stupid to us or incompetent or incapable to us, but actually they're not. They're operating on a completely different level. They're operating on a level, where they are in a detached, but more caring and loving environment within themselves. And when they communicate with each other, they are experiencing a drastically different level of communication that we, that normal human beings do.

(1:10) In terms of beings at higher frequencies, again it's this confusion with them having to commune and communicate with so-called normal human beings and the disharmony associated with that, which causes blockages with them communicating with beings at higher frequencies. If they dissociated themselves totally with the sort of standard or normal human being, they would be able to operate using their normal functionality in a completely capable and unquestioning way, undoubting way, and they would be able to communicate with other beings at higher frequencies, whether they're incarnate or disincarnate.

Okay, so I hope that answered that question. That's all the questions now, which is very good.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:10:56) Let's go to the meditation, shall we, which is to really get ourselves connecting with the soul in the soul seat. The meditation starts around 1:10:53.

Please download the [MOV File](#) or high quality [M4A File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:30) Closing comments: Well, that's the end of this particular Satsanga on the 23rd of December. Thank you very much for listening to it and to providing questions. It's always a joy to look at the questions and to work with the questions. Again I tend to read them on the spot at the time. I don't pre-read them, so I get the information from Source or from the rest of the greater reality on the spot, so it's unadulterated by me. It comes straight through as it is.

And just Merry Christmas and Happy New Year to you all. The next Satsanga will be on the 27th of January 2018, so if you can send the questions by the 20th of January, that would be fantastic. God's and Source's love to you all and do have a great holiday. Don't forget to look after yourselves and look after those who are dependent upon you. And love everybody and realize that they're just another soul struggling with their incarnation, okay. Source and God's love to you all. Goodbye." END

MEDITATION - Transcript

Starts at 1:10h - Meditation to really get ourselves connecting with the soul in the soul seat.

So let us sit in our straight backed chair with our feet flat on the ground, back straight, the small of the back in the right angle part of the chair, hands with palms uppermost on the upper thighs, eyes closed but focused on the area of the third eye (front of the forehead in between the two eyebrows and above the bridge of the nose).

And I just want you to concentrate on being internalized. Just focus on being inside the body.

And the skin that covers all over your body is the outer shell. So your consciousness resides only within the shell, which is associated with the skin covering the body.

So basically you are within the body and you can go into any of the organs, the skeleton, the venous system, nervous system, muscular system, lymph system. But you can't go out of the body to the room that you're in, for instance.

So your body is a vessel, an entity vessel and you're within it. The focus of your concentration is within the body, within this shell.

The energy system that's within the body is very similar to the venous system, except it transports energy, and we have receptors or chakras of major, minor and mini varieties to pull in energy or push energy or act as junctures between different energetic distribution lines.

To be able to commune with the soul in the soul seat, we need to focus on the soul in the soul seat. So we need to move all the energy and its distribution, and therefore, our consciousness, because our consciousness also resides in this energy — our beingness is the soul within the soul seat (or the projected aspect from the True Energetic Self, Oversoul, Godhead or Higher Self).

So let's visualize all of the energy from the head and the brain coming down the neck and sitting at the top of the shoulder girdle, where the neck meets the shoulders. So we start to lose the feeling of the head.

And then the energies associated with the tips of the fingers start to move up the fingers to the first knuckle, second knuckle, third knuckle and into the hand. The energy retracts, withdraws, and goes up past the wrist, the elbow, forearm, upper arm into the shoulder girdle itself, then moves into the center to join the energies that are associated with the head.

We then move all that energy, that ball of energy that's now being created down the spine till we get to the same height on the body as the location of the two heart chakras, which are just around the location of the middle of the sternum and the associated point on the back of the body for the rear aspect of the heart chakra.

And now I want you to move in towards the center of the body and stay at the center of the body, so you're at the point where the connection between the rear aspect of the heart chakra and the front aspect of the heart chakra meet in the middle in this energy line that comes down — this Hara line that comes down from the True Energetic Self through an area close to the crown chakra and straight down the body towards the pelvis and distributes down the legs towards the Earth.

But we'll sit at this point, where the two heart chakras join each other in the center. So we'll meet the soul seat there.

We haven't finished yet. We need to retract all of the energy from the legs.

So again visualize the energy moving out of the toes, the knuckles of the toes towards the feet, up towards the ankles, moving up the calves to the knees, up the legs to the thighs, to the hips and then coming into the pelvis and joining the bottom of the spine.

Then the energy associated with the legs moves up the spine again to the point, where the two heart chakras meet and join the energy from the upper part of the body there.

And then the energy system that's in the body itself just moves out of all the organs, goes towards the Hara line and moves up towards again this area of the soul seat, which is in between the two heart chakras.

So our consciousness, our sentience associated with this incarnation can now focus on all this energy, this sentient energy, soul energy, aspect energy, that was distributed about the body now being within the soul seat, where the pure sentience of the aspect or the soul resides.

Just allow your consciousness to be — to be in this ball of sentient energy, which is the soul, the aspect, that which animates the human form.

For most of you, this will be the first time you're being able to place your consciousness, that consciousness which is created as a result of incarnation, which we sometimes call the **ego** into the energies associated with that sentient energy, which is projected from the True Energetic Self into the human form, what we sometimes call the soul.

Just bathe in the purity — bathe in the high frequency energy. Feel the communion and the love of your consciousness being in contact with that which is a little part of you, which is truly you.

Feel what it's like to be in and with your soul, in and with the pure sentience and the energy associated with that pure sentience, that is really you.

Let yourself sink into the communion of the ego — that which is created through incarnation — with that which is truly you in reality, or a small part of it, I should say.

Feel the bliss, feel the calmness, feel the wonder, feel the delight. Notice how there is no urgency. There is no hidden agenda here. There is no material desires here. It's all pure.

We'll stay here for a few minutes just enjoying "**soul bathing**" if you want to call it that. Bathing in the energy of your soul.

You can soul bathe for as long as you want. You can be here for ten minutes or you can be here for five minutes or you can be here for an hour — just communing and being that which you are.

Don't think. Don't work out shopping lists or things you need to do. Just be in this wonderful pure energy and pure thought, pure beingness.

We'll just stay here for a few minutes longer — again just be. Think of it like sunbathing, where you just lie there on the beach, letting the sun rays absorb through your skin.

Right now you're residing in the soul seat of the human form and your consciousness, the ego that is being created as a result of this incarnation, is within the sentience of the energy that is the soul, that projected smaller aspect of the True Energetic Self.

Notice how you are one with everything at this level just in your soul. Everything is understood. Nothing is a problem. Everything is seen as an experience.

Okay, so let's start to refocus on moving back into our body again, so we can start to go about our normal incarnate duties.

So allow all the energy to redistribute around the body. So allow the energies to move back into the areas of the body of your human form — moving out of the soul seat down through the energy lines into the areas of the heart and the liver and the lungs and the skeleton, the venous system, the nervous system, the muscular system.

And part of that sentient energy starts to move down through the Hara line back down towards the pelvis, and starts to populate the legs, populate the hips, thighs, the femurs, the knees, calves, the ankles, the feet and the toes.

So you start to feel not only your body again, you start to feel your legs again.

And then the energy that's on the top of the body, the arms and the head starts to move out of the soul seat and back up again. You can go up the spine, if you want to, or up the Hara line.

When you get to your shoulders, the energy goes through to the shoulders, to the upper arms, the elbows, the forearms, back into the palms of the hands, the thumb and each of the knuckles of the fingers until you can feel your fingertips again.

Then finally the last piece of sentient energy goes up through the neck and distributes itself around in the brain area.

So you start to feel, as if your body is what you are again, and that you're incarnate and not sitting in the sentient energies of your soul, or the incarnate aspect projected from the True Energetic Self, that which is the soul.

When you're ready, you can come back into the room. Take a drink of water, if you have some with you, and you can slowly start to move around.

Your body might feel a little bit clunky or a bit stiff, but just move slowly and ease out of your chair slowly as well. END.

November 30, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome to this November World Satsanga being held on the 30th of November 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again I thank Kevin for broadcasting the World Satsanga audio and putting some wonderful images towards it on his own website. That is his own YouTube site as well. You know, Kevin at the moment, by the way, is in the U.S. interviewing a number of different individuals for his spiritual/metaphysical documentary that’s going to be called “They Call Us Channelers.” And I may have mentioned it last time that I was fortunate enough to be the first person to be interviewed specifically because I was in the U.K.

But right now he’s got a number of individuals in the States that’s he’s currently interviewing to help create that spiritual/metaphysical documentary about people, who are in contact with and work with the greater reality. So thank you for that, Kevin. You’re in my heart and you’re doing a wonderful job there. If you go to his YouTube site and look up Kevin Moore on his YouTube site, he’s got some quite good bits of footage that he’s taken already, where he’s been doing some requiring formal interviewing with some people who he’s already interviewed. And you can see his progress of what he’s doing, which is great.

Okay, so back onto this particular Satsanga. For those of you who don’t know, I’ve actually been on a sabbatical and a slight research trip. So I’ll talk about the research part of it in the [Greater Reality] Newsletter that comes out in a couple of weeks time. But basically it’s not really research in terms of what authors normally do, it’s more about becoming immersed in the energies of the area. And it’s looking for evidence that can be used as physical evidence for the greater reality, when all the, shall we say, the human evidence around it points into being one thing, I’m looking for things that actually show it’s something else.

And I found a number of those things, as it happens, in terms of some of the imagery and some of the hieroglyphs, specifically in the Papyrus Institution that was able to show me that a lot of the things that are understood now in my own channelings were also understood in the Egyptian times as well. It’s just the way that they were depicted was different, and how it was presented is different, and how it’s understood now by egyptologists isn’t specifically relevant to or in keeping with my understanding about what those images are portraying. And the energies surrounding those images and what they’re portraying in terms of what was being understood as the greater reality from their perspective right then.

So in this trip to Egypt, I went to a number of different areas that I’ve been to before back in 2001 with Anne. Although I did things like Karnak Temple, the Luxor Temple, Philae Temple, Ezna Temple into Aswan, sort of lots of stuff around there, and saw some of the sort of the antiquities from the museum perspective and also understood some of the ways in which the Egyptians worked, one thing that did strike me as being true. And this is that the level of architecture that they’ve got, the level of engineering prowess that they’ve got, the level of artwork that they’ve got, and the language that they’ve got all tells you that they were an extremely advanced society.

But mankind or the egyptologists are telling us that these buildings are manufactured in a certain way and were put together in a certain way, which is basically a Neanderthal methodology. So when I look at all the evidence in front of me that suggests that there was much greater levels of technology, or should we say, different ways in understanding of how nature works compared to how we do it now was being used by the Egyptians then. And then look at the way in which the egyptologists are explaining how things are working based upon some of the information that I got from the hieroglyphs, which doesn’t give the information

surrounding how pyramids or temples or other great buildings and architectural examples were being created tells me, that the level of technology was really quite I think reserved for those individuals, who were, for want of a better word, mature enough to be able to use it in a benign and in a benevolent way rather than use it in a selfish way.

(5 min) So wonderful examples of how technology is being used and how it could be used to house ourselves and to understand how things are being worked. But I think the understanding of the hieroglyphs and the way that the gods are being depicted, or should we say, the levels of nature are being depicted is being totally misunderstood. So I think there's going to be something along these lines being described in a future book towards the end of my twelve books I've got to do. But right now I'm working on "The Curators." And interestingly enough the first part of "The Curators" does look at various different aspects of understanding what God is and what all the different hierarchy of beings that work that we've got. So I'm going to look at that in a bit more detail, as a result of my recent visit to refresh in my memory of what's in and out there.

What was quite interesting was that the Egyptians haven't been slow in coming forwards in monetarizing their antiquities. When I went there in 2001, you could basically, most of these antiquities you could walk into without having to go through any turnstiles to pay for tickets. There was no sort of visitor centers there where you get to run the gauntlet of the people trying to sell you products and trash and trinkets on the way out. It was all very much open plan and easy to access and easy to get into. These days it's a bit like being clamped down. And areas that were previously unmanicured would have now become very, very manicured in terms of being able to access these different antiquities. And maybe it should do, because Egypt is a very poor country and it's a very troubled country as well, so they do need to have some form of income. And one of the ways that they can create this income, of course, is by monetarizing their antiquities. It's just slightly unfortunate that the level of understanding of what those antiquities are hasn't improved over time. It seems to have gone backwards a little bit.

Okay, so let's take a look at the agenda of today's Satsanga. If I do cough and sputter a little bit, I do give you my apologies. It's just that I've been in a very closed environment in some of the locations I was at, and the air conditioning that I was experiencing was very inefficient and probably needed its filters changed. So a number of us who were there managed to get ourselves, shall we say, some lung-based viral infections or colds, if you want to call it that. But let's have a look at the work we're going to do today in terms of the agenda of this November Satsanga.

So first we're going to look at the difference between a being and an entity, just to revise our understanding and really understand how a being can become an entity, when we understand what the difference between a being and an entity is. Then I'm going to go through the participants questions, and there's quite a lot of questions here. And don't forget that I don't actually read these questions beforehand and give a revised answer. What I do tend to do is just take it on the spot in the same way I used to with the live Satsangas. So it makes it more of an on the spot and instantaneously channeled piece of information rather than research piece of information in terms of the answers to the questions.

And then right at the very end, we're going to do a meditation to recreate communion and negate our desire for separation throughout the world, which I think is really, really important right now. Because although you'll see from the Newsletter, when it's released, that there is a great feeling on, I'm gaining a great feeling, that we are starting to move, you know, bottom out on our descent through the frequencies, our local descent through frequency, and we're starting to move up the frequency. Next year there's going to be some movements up the frequency, and it's going to be quite notable for some people to experience this. And so this desire for being individualized and separated is a result of this dropping down lower the frequencies. And

the need for communion or oneness with others, and therefore, oneness with God is more of an indication that we are moving up the frequencies. So we'll work on that. Okay.

Part 1. Lecture on "What is the difference between a being and an entity? Can a being become an entity?"

Well, in a previous Satsanga I described that an entity was basically individualized sentience and a body of energy. By that body of energy, I don't mean a human form or any other form.

(10 min) I mean it's just a group of energies that are used by that sentience to sort of house it or enable it to interface with and interact with the environment at the different frequential levels within the multiverse that it is working with, and the universal environments within the multiverse it's working with. So an entity is basically sentient energy that is individualized and given a body of energy to work with, that is individualized from Source basically.

Or individualized from our True Energetic Self, so the Aspect is an entity. A Shard is an entity, because it's created from, shall I say, the intelligent desire to individualize a part of us to experience something in parallel or in tandem to that which is normally being experienced by the much larger piece of sentience and then being associated with that sentience. So an entity is basically an individualization of sentience and energy that has been intelligently individualized by a larger piece of sentience or a larger piece of energy associated with that sentience.

A being is something which is created as a result of the, if you want to call it that, the Darwinian evolutionary process of energies starting to group together, of like energies grouping together, rudimentary intelligence being created as a result of that. Rudimentary intelligence means the seeking out of similar or same or like energies, and then grouping together in bigger and bigger clumps until the intelligence grows and grows and grows as a result of the bigger and bigger clumps of energies or like or similar types of energies until eventually it becomes sort of rudimentary consciousness, sort of self-awareness, deliberate understanding and creation of various different things.

And so we get to a point, where that energy groups together to create bigger and bigger energies that gain intelligence, and then they seek out other energies with similar intelligencies, who sacrifice their individuality to create a bigger, more complex intelligent energy, which eventually starts to become self-aware, self-conscious, and understanding who it is and what it is doing, and therefore, becomes creative, and as a result of becoming creative, starts to become sentient. If you look at the book, the last pages (I think around page 370 or something) in "The Origin Speaks," you'll see the process for how an energy can become sentient in its own right [Chapter 28].

So when an energy becomes sentient in its own right, of course, that sentience is also capable of moving out of and away from the energy that gave birth to that sentience in the same way as the sentience that is an entity can move away from and join into other energies, if it wishes to. So the level of functionality between a being and an entity is the same — it's just that the one is created through the individualization of that energy from a larger entity, whereas that the being is a level of sentience created through sort of the Darwinian function of evolution.

There are a number of different functions that an entity can do that a being can't, for instance. And so that level of description, that I can describe not now but in a subsequent Satsanga, that recently came out in some of the text in the book that I'm working on now, which is called "The Curators," which by the way I've hit the 107,000 word mark, so it's already over the 330-350 pages of a standard book size. It's going quite well. It won't be finished by the way until round about June-July next year. And that will be the text finished, and then there will have to be some

continuing on with the residual editing there. And there's a wonderful lady called "RM" who is also helping me out with that editing. We work with it, as we go along, so that's good. But basically there are functions that are different between an entity and a being, specifically because of the way in which they've been created or been assigned the sentience. And it's to do with not quite the status of that sentience, but more the power behind the sentience, okay.

(15 min) So in effect, they're both sentience, but the one is a being created through the standard evolutionary process, and the one is an entity created through individualization of a larger piece of sentience. Now a being can become an entity only if that sentience is reused during a new or the creation of a new evolutionary cycle. Now we know that an evolutionary cycle is achieved, when all entities that have been created by Source have experienced every part of the multiverse that they are given to work with to experience, learn and evolve through.

And when they've done that, when all the entities then start to move back into complete communion with Source, and the Source then withdraws its own sentience away from the energies within the Origin that it's working with and moves across to another group of energies and repopulates those energies with its sentience. And it's another set of energies in another location within the Origin, and it starts to want to understand and experience those energies in an in-depth way. So then it starts to create whatever it wants to. It might create another multiverse, it might create something else this time. We don't know.

But in essence, it will then populate that environment within itself with smaller versions of itself to experience the minute detail of that environment. And so in that way it learns, experiences and evolves in a faster way than it would do if it was just trying to do it on its own. Now in that situation those pieces of sentience that have evolved on their own, that haven't been created by the Source, can should the Source decide be reinvoked in individuality.

Because when the Source accepts all of those entities that it's created back into communion, it also accepts all those beings that have been created through a function of evolution of energies. If it feels that some of those beings are useful enough or experienced enough, or will give a different angle on the understanding of the experience of the new energies, it will reinvoke the individuality of that sentience from itself, that was the being. And in doing that, it assigns it entity status by default. So a being can become an entity, if that sentience that's evolved is re-individualized into a new evolutionary cycle.

And so that's how a being can become an entity. And of course, at that point all of the sentience that is assigned into a new environment within a new evolutionary cycle has entity status. And so, as a result of this, there is nothing but entities. But of course, they will ultimately end up with a number of beings created through this new evolutionary cycle, because the energy that's in the environment that is the Source in its new location, in its new population of its sentience and individualization of its sentience within the energies that it has commandeered within the Origin can, of course, create the possibilities of the evolution of those energies that haven't got sentience into beings through the standard evolutionary process, as I've described.

So again in the next evolutionary cycle, they may well stand the chance of becoming entities as well. So this is a continuing product of sentience being created as a result of individualization from Source, and our True Energetic Selves and our Aspects, if you wish to do so, and the creation of sentience through the evolutionary process of similar or like energies grouping together in harmony and seeking each other out and sacrificing their individuality for a bigger and more purposeful condition, where they can create a being, which is sentience rather than simply an intelligent or conscious energy. And then again, they will get reabsorbed at the end of the evolutionary cycle. And should the Source Entity decide to use that sentience in its individualized state as a being in the next evolutionary cycle, it will become an entity by default.

Okay, so that's the difference between a being and an entity again, and how a being can become an entity. It's a function of moving into and being reused in the next evolutionary cycle.

(20 min) Okay, so let's go through our questions now. I've got quite a few questions, so I'll have to see how we do, whether we carry some across to the next Satsanga. And some of these have quite long preambles, so you'll have to forgive me if I read a bit slowly here. The first question is from MS in the far Far East over in the Australo-Asian areas.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. I have a question about doubt and how they affect us. Also about forgiveness and how it affects us? (MS)

Well, first of all, let me just work with forgiveness first rather than doubt. Forgiveness is something — it's a very, very powerful tool. And if we forgive somebody for wronging us, then we stop the chance of any energetic connections being attached to us, specifically karmic connections between us and the individual, who has created or given or wronged us in some way, or created an environment that we think is not particularly appropriate to what we want to be experiencing. So if we forgive them for what they've done to us or what they do to others, we remove this link with us and this link with them.

And so we do them a favor by forgiving them, and we do ourselves a favor at the same time. And in essence, what happens is that that individual can evolve faster as a result of it, because we've not gone down the route of creating a karmic link with them. So forgiveness is a really powerful tool for a soul to use.

Doubt, on the other hand, is very powerful in a different way. We can have the strongest convictions in the world, but if there's a slightest percentage of doubt within those convictions, then those convictions, or those knowledge systems can start to fall apart. So any form of doubt at all, no matter how small and niggling, you know, if it's 1% of 1% of 1% of 1% of 1%, you know to the power of 99, for instance, or should I say the square of 99 or the root of 99, for instance, no matter how small it is, that level of doubt can affect the efficiency of something that we're trying to work with.

A good example of this is healing. If the patient has any small doubt about the work that's being done, and they doubt the confidence in themselves or they doubt the confidence in the healer trying to do the healing, then that doubt will create a negating effect on the work that's being done. Or the possibility of somebody going down a certain route or achieving the link between certain event spaces to give them the path that they need to go down in a particular life. And so it could be that they've chosen a path, or that their chosen life plan may be affected by the doubt associated with being in a certain situation and not wanting to be in that situation, because they understand that situation that they're in is part of their plan and will lead on to better things later, for instance.

So doubt is a really powerful negative thought process to have, and really when you're working with the spiritual and the metaphysical, as long as you are, for want of a better word, in tune with the individual or the information that you're working with, then you should have no doubts about the effectivity, the correctness, or the legitimacy of that information that you're working with. And so the thing is to believe but with a level of understanding of, not just blind belief but

believe with knowledge, and believe without that stuff which gives you a belief with knowledge, but in a way which has got no doubt associated with it. Okay, so these are very spiritual questions, but very, very powerful questions and answers they are as well.

(25 min) Okay, the next questions are from US, which is from the Western part of the hemisphere, and it's a couple of questions.

2a. In "The Anne Dialogues" page 181, you discussed the process of manifestation, where Desire is the prototype intention or "wish" that is followed by Intention, Thought and Action. But there is no mention of emotions or feelings? (US)

- **The Pleiadian guides say that our Emotions fuel our Thoughts into manifestation. We use our emotions as the fuel to attract the experiences that our mental bodies want. Because our emotions are very powerful, they can slow down the manifestation process, when we feel weak, inadequate, impatient, unlovable, undeserving, etc.**
- **Buddha also said: What you think, you become. What you feel, you attract. What you imagine, you create.**
- **What is the role of emotion (energy in motion) or feelings (emotion attached to thought) in this manifestation process?**
- **Is it different for human beings vs. other incarnate entities?**
- **Does emotion (passion, heart's desire) only play a part in 3-frequency existence?**
- **Is emotion also used at higher frequencies OR is it more frequency based focused manifestation in the rest of the physical universe?**

Emotions or feelings are basically a level of sensory perception, and therefore, an expression of language that is only really available to us in the incarnate state. And it's something that we as incarnate human beings are experiencing in a more profound level, because of our individualized free will.

- **So is it different for human beings vs. other incarnate entities?**

The answer is yes. Because we are working on a lower frequency, we start to feel the doubts and the feelings and the desires and the wants and the needs associated with lower frequency existence, and therefore, those things that create karma, because we're here. And so other entities that are incarnate generally have a level of community associated with any free will that they may have, or communal type of connectivity as well, so the levels of emotions associated to their levels of thoughts and behaviors and actions and creativity isn't anywhere near as intense as what we experience.

So really I would say that emotions could create a very difficult process of creation, because they're unstable. Emotions are particularly unstable. So if we use emotion in our creativity process and we don't achieve what we wanted to create, then we start to become dissatisfied. And so the emotion behind the creativity starts to loop backwards and de-create that which is created, so you're going to a downward spiral. So the use of emotions or feelings in creativity is not desirable. And we should always end up with a detached state of beingness, when we are in creation.

And in fact, when we're experiencing anything, we should be in a detached state of beingness, because remember this is a reality which doesn't exist. This is only here for us to experience,

learn and evolve in this particular environment. And so being immersed in it or subsumed or consumed by sensory perceptions that are only available to us whilst we're incarnate on the Earth is karmic, and so we really want to detach ourselves from them.

(30 min) When you start to become more and more spiritual, you start to become more and more detached from this particular environment, because you realize on a very profound level, and you know on a very profound level, that this is not the reality that we exist in normally. This is only a transient condition, a simply an interactive play, if you want to call it that, that we use to be able to experience, learn and evolve — all aspects of potential evolutionary accelerants that are available to us in this particular frequential level.

So my advice is that when you go above certain levels, you don't get these levels of emotion, you become really detached and almost "matter-of-factish" — that you still engage with individuals on this level, if you're really connected whilst incarnate, but you are more thoughtful, more caring, more understanding and more considered in how you respond. There is no anger involved, and no joy involved, other than the overall joy of being connected to every other entity that's created by Source and the Source itself and ultimately the Origin, so the negative side of emotions, the human side of emotions don't manifest. So we shouldn't use them. There is no place for emotions in creativity, because emotions create disappointment and that's a downward spiral.

2b. Recently, scientists used a technique called "muography" to determine that the Great Pyramid (Khufu) contains a great void within it. They believe that the pyramid was constructed during the reign of Pharaoh Khufu between 2509 and 2483 BC (see ['Big void' identified in Khufu's Great Pyramid at Giza - BBC News](#) & two images below). (US)

- **When were these pyramids really built?**
- **Have they always been stationary or could they be moved around (like the Earth and the Moon were)?**
- **What is the purpose of the voids and all the angled shafts within them? Some people call them "star shafts" that act as portals to Sirius, Orion, Ursa Minor, Alpha Draconis, or other star systems. If true, are these shafts used as spirituo-physical (at FB 4-7) or purely energetic portals?**
- **What did you discover during your research trip to Egypt?**

Well, I didn't go to these pyramids, but I've been there previously in 2001. And my understanding is that they are used for the amplification of and the generation of and the storage of specific energies. And they also were able to house various different instruments of energetic manipulation. The pyramidal design being such that the dimensions and the ratios between the dimensions were particularly good at, shall I say, housing those energies or shielding those energies from their ability to leak into the outside world, so to speak.

The shafts were basically ways in which the energies could be, for want of a better word, projected or pulled in. Some of the locations of the King's Chamber, the Queen's Chamber were areas, where energies could be collected, so to speak. And so although there are voids in there, those voids were areas, where energy was collected.

Think of, if you can, some of the machines we have now to try to create nuclear fusion, where we have these great big spheres or toroids or whichever technology is being used by various

different groups to try to contain all of the energies associated with the fusion-based reaction. So the fusion-based reaction is potentially catastrophic. You know, the sun is created through fusion. We have fission to do what we have to do. Fusion is a difficult one, and containing the energies in a state of fusion is the sort of Holy Grail in terms of limitless power.

And so some of these energies that were being dealt with with the pyramids needed to have something that would contain them, that would allow them to be amplified, that would allow them to be manifest, that would allow them to be used. And so the dimensions of the pyramids and the size and shapes of locks and the material being used were specifically created for manipulation of these energies. And a lot of the machinery, if you want to call it that, or the instruments that were being used to control them have been disappeared — they've gone. They were made sure that they were removed from the possibility of it going into the wrong hands, so to speak.

(35 min) So a lot of the stuff that was there to create the rifts in frequential levels to allow the manifestation of energies and capture them within the pyramids is not available to us right now. We may well discover various ways of doing it in the future — I'm being told we will do — but with our current reliance on technology rather than reliance on understanding and using natural phenomena and natural methodologies and natural processes, such as telepathy, for instance, or telekinesis to be able to control things, we're going to be using mechanized means for a long, long time.

Until we start to work out that mechanized means are slow, and are simply things like computers, telephone, televisions, and all these other devices, you know, for instance, hydro electrics, solar electrics, nuclear electrics, coal based electrics, turbine based electrics, all these different ways of creating energy are simply really, for want of a better word, cumbersome. The best way I can think of it, cumbersome in how to deal with to create energy. When we use the right level of natural means, using the right geometries and the right materials, we can attract these energies and manifest them and amplify them in ways that are well beyond the use of the vastest and most complete levels and the most advanced levels of technology that we can ever think about.

So in effect, the pyramids were there to really hold energies together, amplify energies or manifest energies of the types that would allow us to materialize things, dematerialize things, change weather patterns, create fertility and create consciousness as well. Some of the energies there were to create consciousness or expanded consciousness or artificially create levels of superconsciousness as well. Okay, so that's what they were there for. And the various different pyramid sizes and shapes that were available had different roles and responsibilities, different ratios that had different roles, responsibilities and levels of attractivity to energies as well.

Okay, so that's what I sort of picked up. And some of these temples that were there were simply there to guide energy as well, a little bit like some of the standing stones in the U.K. that are around Avebury, for instance, or other areas, where a corridor of energy could be created and the stones could naturally keep the energy in a certain path. Okay, the next question is from JM.

3a. "The Anne Dialogues" page 52. The TES can have up to but not beyond 30% of its being as incarnate pieces. So if 12 is the maximum number of aspects that can be projected by our TES, is it accurate to say that each one of us is 1/12 of 30% of our TES?

Or does the TES percentage vary? This makes me feel more vital than ever to the evolution of my TES. (JM)

Yes, in terms of sentience, yes. Basically, the standard rule is that there's a maximum of 30% of our sentience that can be projected from the True Energetic Self into smaller Aspects, i.e. the souls. And if all twelve are projected, then it would be 2.5% of that 30% would be in each of those twelve. But if there's only three Aspects, for instance, projected from a True Energetic Self, it is possible that that True Energetic Self may desire to assign 10% of its sentience into each of those three Aspects that it's projected, so rather than having 2.5%, they could have 10% of the True Energetic Self's sentience. But that's when an Aspect has to do some serious work on Earth, so you'd only find that those Aspects with that level of sentience on board would be incarnated, that they've got a really important world or galactic role to play. Generally, we only have 2.5% of the sentience of our True Energetic Self.

3b. "The Anne Dialogues" page 59, next to the bottom paragraph. How exactly does one "move into" an event space? Is this like joining a volunteer group to be of service, and if so, how is that activity "joining an event space?" Are we ever aware that we're consciously joining or moving into an event space? Or is an accident of life choices that we make? (JM)

(40 min) Event space is a bit like realities, a bit like parallel conditions. We generally have a number of choices to make in our daily existence, in our monthly existence, in our yearly existence. And depending upon the influences around us, we either make a decision, which is based upon going in one particular direction, a mainstream direction, or another direction. For example, that gives you just three choices. Sometimes we have twelve choices, sometimes we have two choices.

So moving into an event space is something that happens as a result of our choices and our decision processes, when we have a decision to make. And we can move into a new event space or we can continue to move in the existing event stream within the event space. Event streams will be described in "The Curators" by the way.

So it's very difficult for us as human beings to actively know that we're moving into a different event space, except that we can suggest that if we have a decision to make, and we make a decision, then although we may not experience anything specific or dramatic, we will know that we've moved either into a new event space that is relevant to that decision process, or we've decided to stay in the existing event stream within the existing event space that we're in. And therefore, we're continuing on along the same line.

And so, really it's to do with those decision processes. If we were an entity that is working on the maintenance of the multiversal environment, like a curator, for instance, then we can move into event space by choosing an event that is parallel to or linked with the start of an event in another event space. So our end of event needs to be something, which is compatible with the start of event in another event space. Okay, I'll say that again.

The end of event in the current event space that we're in, if we move from one event space to another, needs to be compatible with the start of event in the next event space. So there has to be a link between them. There must be something that links them together. And this is something that the curators do. They manipulate event space in various different realities to ensure that the opportunity for evolutionary efficiency is maintained. And they have to work with those individuals, who are working within that particular event space and event stream to ensure that they do work in a way, which means it links the end of event in one event space and a

beginning event in a new event space, which is reasonably linear, I suppose, [so] it's compatible with each other.

So a conscious move would only be achievable for us, if we were a curator, if we were a maintenance entity, one of Source's maintenance entities. The only way we're moving into a different event space is if something dramatic happens, where we change direction dramatically. Then we know we've moved into a different event space, because it's not where we expected to go. And if it's not where we expected to go, then that's the sign that says you've moved into a new event space.

3c. "The History Of God" page 10, second paragraph. The rocks were special because of something they could do (allow the transference of energies). And in Luke 19:40, Jesus is quoted as saying: "The rocks would cry out" if the people remained quiet. How common is it for seemingly inanimate objects to be able to do things? Can rocks really "cry out" or is that just a figure of speech? (JM)

Let me just ask the question on this. Right in terms of the Luke 19:40, Jesus is quoted as saying "the rocks would cry out" is simply a figure of speech saying that if something is wrong and if something is happening in the wrong way and nobody mentioned it, then it will be so obvious that the Earth would say something about it basically. And we're getting that a little bit now, aren't we with some of the things that are happening in various different locations around the world with various different leaders?

(45 min) Some of the things that are happening and nobody is saying anything about it, because they're either so dumbstruck that it's happening or they are just going with it basically. But if it's something that's so radically wrong, or so radically incorrect, that it needs to be talked about, or needs to be said, or needs to be identified as being wrong, and nobody does identify it as being wrong, then the Earth will create some response or some environmental response that makes us sit up and take notice to realize that it is wrong. And that's the metaphoric statement there.

The rocks in page 10 of "The History Of God" really have the ability to transfer energies and some of the sentience associated with energies. They have, I'm being told, transition lines within them that are not specifically low frequency — they are high frequency but the manifestation of rocks being low frequency makes us think that they are low frequency, and therefore, static like rocks. But inside them is like a matrix or a network of energies, that are high frequency that allows other energies or other sentience to move through them. And so there are those beings, who are sentient that move around them and exist within rock type structures, and their environment is rock type structures or sand-based structures as well. Okay, so I hope that's answered that question. We have a few more from ME again over in the Western hemisphere.

4. Thank you so much for your service! I have a question, based on the last Satsanga, regarding how we interpret 'gut feelings' and the information from what people call "past lives" into what some call 'genetic memory'. The actual question is in bold [below], but much commentary on a great Satsanga that resonated with me. (ME)

- In the last Satsanga, you discussed the point of an incarnation is to essentially evolve to the point that we no longer need to incarnate by mastering incarnation. This is something that completely resonates with me & I feel that in this lifetime I have realized that I no longer see the desire in coming back. I have a feeling this is a last trip for me in this lifetime, and I am looking forward to that in many ways — none morbid, but rather seeing the weight of incarnation for what it is, looking forward to a lighter existence, if that makes any sense.

- Looking forward to utilizing more of my faculties that are tied up in my TES that human form cannot cope with, things of that nature. Being in a different role as a guide or helper or structural component of the multiverse – I feel that my incarnations (as human & other forms of life) have been to accrue knowledge that will assist in my more ‘full time’ role in my TES, which I feel is something like a bridge-maker or gap jumper capacity, but I have no idea where that is coming from – just came into my mind as I type this, yet resonates also with my various roles as a human in this lifetime. I have lived through things you mentioned in this lifetime, and I presume in other lifetimes, since I have a feeling of understanding that can only come from having experienced life in that form (animals, gaseous states of energy, elemental forms of energy, human forms of energy, plant forms of energy).
- **Q: I have wondered if those experiences are transferred or carried into each incarnation, through some form of genetic memory (although it is more like genetic concurrent association of states of our forms of matter, since all things happen in tandem yet we experience them in linearity with time due to our slow/low position in the frequencies) that I think RNA might have a role in carrying, but might also be turned on like a gene once an incarnate being hits a certain frequency level? As my role as gap jumper, I am looking to bring science into spirituality through scientific understanding applied to spirituality – similar to your spiritual physics, but more biology than physics.**
- **Does RNA serve a role in collective memory of other incarnations, what some have called genetic memory? If so, how is this code translated – why do some incarnate beings have the ‘receptors’ so to speak for this memory, and is that tied to their level of frequency?**

(50 min) My understanding is that there’s nothing physical that is used in the ability to remember past lives or have gut feelings about individuals we’ve worked with before. It is simply recognition of the energetic signature of the individual, or a momentary increase in frequency — this is a personalized increase in frequency — that allows us to access part of our True Energetic Self and/or ourselves and what we’ve experienced in previous existences, that allows us to therefore remember certain lives or certain aspects of certain lives.

There’s nothing physical about it. The physicality of us is basically a vehicle. I mean even though we have the RNA programming the DNA, and the RNA has a function both on the physical level and the spiritual levels, there is no other link between that vehicle and what our Aspect has experienced in previous incarnations. It is simply a function of frequency. And if we increase our frequencies, we’ll remember more and more about what we’ve done in the past, and we’ll be able to access more and more functionality associated with those frequencies that were attained. And that’s my understanding.

People can say it’s a “genetic memory,” if you want to call it that, but it’s more of a “spiritual memory” or it’s more of an energetic memory, that we sort of lose the ability to communicate with, because we come into a low frequency environment through incarnation, but we regain when we become disincarnate. But if we enter into some form of, for want of a better word, higher frequency state through meditation, through constantly working on ourselves, or simply being born at a higher frequency, we can start to remember some of those experiences that we’ve had, not only in this particular environment, that being the Earth environment, but also other environments within the multiverse, and also other planets within this particular universal environment within the multiverse as well. So I hope that’s answered the question. There’s a bit more at the end to sort of finish off and the text goes like this:

- **“I have gone from the need to evolve to the need to exist back to the need to evolve to the understanding of not needing either (in other words, doing vs being, or as I like to say & have heard others say, we go in this life in a song of Do-be-Do-be-Do-be-do! Hopefully, landing on contented understanding of not needing to do either.) Being**

content with what you have, where you are, not seeing the need for competition or seeing things in the winning vs losing mind set, but more of the ebb & flow system. SO refreshing to see this come out in the Satsanga & a wonderful reminder for me.”

Thank you, the most important thing is that if we strive for something, it's usually because we're supposed to experience that, the product of that striving. And that's usually when you see somebody, who is single-mindedly going for a specific career, for instance. Somebody who wants to be a famous doctor or a famous consultant or an explorer or a scientist, or who is supposed to be the CEO of Amazon, for instance, those sorts of things. They are immersed in their incarnation, so they know what they've got to do, and they will strive for that. But when you're more aligned to a more higher frequential type of living, then you tend to see past the need for striving. All you see then is the need to be able to work with the challenges and the responsibilities that we've come into this incarnation to work with.

(55 min) And so we go about our daily business knowing that whatever we're doing, we're doing on behalf of God, because we're doing stuff that we are doing, but on behalf of God, who wants to experience that which we're experiencing through us. And so we do the best we can do to experience it in the most responsible and the most complete way we can do — making the experience of the experience as efficient a way as possible.

So really it's about doing our ultimate responsibilities, but also doing the best we can do to get back to a higher frequency and understand who and what we are whilst we're incarnate as well. Again there are some individuals, who haven't chosen that in this particular lifetime, so they won't. They're the people that are the so-called material world successes, for instance. But somebody who is content with who and what they are, and they're happy with their lot, and they're happy to work on themselves, for instance, and meditate, they are also successful. In fact, in some ways they are more successful than those who are materially successful. In fact, I would say they always are more successful. Okay, so I hope that explains that as well. The final one is from Dan.

5. I love listening to you on the World Satsanga, i always learn new things from the cosmic perspective you're sharing. May I ask you a question?

I've noticed actually in this particular set of questions, I've included the thank you's a bit more. I hope it's not our ego in there, I think it's just happening by accident. Never mind, it's nice to see to see people enjoying them. Because actually if we enjoy something, we learn faster. If we don't enjoy something, we don't learn so fast. So it's nice to enjoy something. So actually, this is probably the reason for me leaving these in to see that people are enjoying themselves learning about the greater reality, as I do. I enjoy learning about it as well, so it's fantastic. So the question is based upon the reader of some Ra material channeled by Carla Rueckert.

- **As a reader of the Ra material channeled by Carla Rueckert, I would like to know what do you think of this material, or what material in your view is the best explanation of metaphysics? (Dan)**

That's a difficult question, because it's a moving feast. I'm just going to ask the question about the validity of Carla Rueckert and the work she does that's called the Ra material. Right, the information that I've got back is that the information is reasonable, but there's a lot of holes in there. And as human beings we tend to try to fill the holes, because we do. We tend to try to fill the holes, because we are getting embarrassed if we've got holes there.

We like to think we've got the answers to everything. And this is where the ego sneaks into it. And rather than saying that there's lots of little gaps in there, lots of little holes. And I've got this sort of picture, that actually looks like a sieve, because there's that many holes — that all you can do is say: Well, it looks like it could be this is how people existed in those days, this is the technology they had, rather than saying: Well, based upon this, I could make this assumption this is what's happening.

So it's reasonable material, the information is being given in a way that people can understand. It's the level of detail is also relevant to her level of expansiveness, but again it is very "holey," and by that I mean, there's lots and lots of little gaps in there. I would say that my own material is just simply a product of my own level of expansivity. And this is the thing with people who channel information is that the entities that are working with them can only give you information, based upon your level of expansivity and baseline knowledge that you can work with. And so you tend to find that the information that's being broadcast, and this includes mine, is relevant to the ability for that channeler to broadcast what they've experienced.

(1:00 hr) There are a number of times, when I've experienced something personally in the work I'm doing, and I understand it on a really fundamental level, but I struggle to put it into words, because there aren't words to describe it. And when I do get words, it is usually just about enough to make it make sense. So there are times, when I get some good explanations, and there are times, when it takes a long time for the information to come out, or there are times, when I've got a little bit of a shadow of what's there as well.

It just depends upon the detail that's there, and the level of our own vocabulary that we've accrued in this particular incarnation, though vocabulary isn't the spoken vocabulary, of course, it's the total vocabulary of our experiences, whether we've experienced it through vision, through speech, through hearing, through smell, through taste, through touch, through mental fortitude, through mental exercise as well, and conscious exercise. So it's a whole gamut of different things.

But I would say that this particular piece of information should be used as a broadening exercise to give you an understanding that there are other ways of understanding the details, but those other ways are usually based upon the ability of the channeler to assimilate that knowledge.

So I hope that helps in that particular question. It's a good question actually. And I would say that with everybody, when you're reading any piece of information, you know, mine, Dolores [Cannon], Eckhart Tolle's, Neale Walsch's, Carla's, all these other people right there, you know, Wayne Dyer, Deepak Chopra, all these other people out there, who are doing lots of excellent work — take the bits and pieces that are there that resonate with you and create your own picture, because your picture will be more complete for you than a bit of a picture from another author. So sometimes you just need to take bits and pieces from different authors, or from different information sources to get one that works for you, based upon your own experiential data set or language set.

Okay, so that's the last of the questions. Let's have a look at the meditation.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:02) So the meditation is to recreate communion and negate our desire for separation throughout the world. This is really designed to help us get back into stopping individualizing

ourselves, stop splitting up. I mean, Brexit is one function of this wanting to become individualized again. The Catalonia thing as well in Spain is another thing that wants us to split up and become individualized again. Having wars is another function of wanting to split up and not becoming in communion.

So what we can do in this particular meditation is create a feeling of magnetism between us all, a desire for us all to work together and to be together, okay.

When I was in Egypt, I went diving, because I like diving, and I bumped into a group of guys from Cairo, and they were really open guys. They were all Muslim, and we just chatted about various different things. I didn't tell them what I did, I just gave them my thought processes about what we should be doing globally and that we should be working together for the common good, not for the individualized good.

And you know, they were really open to this idea, that one particular religion isn't the be all and end all. It's just a different teacher's understanding of how to work with the greater reality and how to connect with it. It's just that mankind has really sort of destroyed that particular original understanding and created, if you like, a way of saying one way is better than the other, or one way is correct and the other way is not. And it's all to do with human ego. It's got nothing to do with the original teachings of the original teacher.

And so the idea that we talked about is everything being correct, if it's understood properly. And the source of all religions is basically different teachers' understanding how to become self-realized, and how to commune with Source and/or our True Energetic Selves. And there's various different ways of doing it. And we all agreed, which was really good, that there was me, and I'm not assigned to Christianity or anything like that, I'm a world spiritual person I like to think rather than somebody, who is specifically aligned to one particular religion.

And so to be able to communicate with these people, who were really quite devout Muslims, but they were able to understand a different concept and take it on board and say: Oh yeah, that makes sense. And so we had some great discussions in between diving. And I'm keeping in contact with these guys, as far as what's happened. Some of these social medias are very good for doing that. And if I ever go over there again, I'll try and link up with them, because they really did show that they were more than capable, more than able to be expansive enough to be able to take on board the greater reality. And they can still practice their religion as well, which is what it's all about. You can practice your religion if you want to, but also you can expand your knowledge base as well.

So this feeling of communion, rather than separation is what I really felt, when I was over there with these guys, and it was really quite an uplifting feeling for me to be able to work with them, even though it was talking about various different things around us. And we were all sharing how we couldn't believe certain things were happening, and this could be nonsense that it is happening — some of the ways that certain world leaders were going, for instance, and how they're interacting with each other.

We all sort of really agreed that we should be operating in a really mature way, and think of ourselves as a world economy, where there's no, where we don't have abject poverty and abject richness, we have everything working for the betterment of all of the citizens, education, wealth so to speak, ability, roles or jobs — you know, we should all be working on the same sort of level playing field rather than one person being better than somebody else, for instance. We should be working together for the betterment of the incarnate population as a whole rather than little pockets of around the world. So it was a great discussion.

So back to this meditation, that starts around 1:07:23. Please download the [AMR File](#) or high quality [M4A File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:20:25) And that meditation, although it's very simple, is to do with raising frequencies really, and therefore, it creates communion through the raise in the frequential state of individuals and groups, groups in between, individuals in between groups, and individuals in the middle of groups that are higher frequency. And so everything creates communion and the desire for the communal state rather than separation.

(1:21) Closing comments: So that's the end of this particular meditation in November. The next Satsanga I'm going to say is going to be on the 23rd of December, that's the day before Christmas Eve. And I'm going to say it's 23rd, because this will be the fifth anniversary of my late wife Anne's transition back into the energetic. Because really in the first half hour of 2012, of the 24th of December of 2012, she moved back into the energetic. And the whole of the 23rd of December 2012, I spent with her. And the Satsanga before then, we all grouped together to give her lots of energy to make her transition as quick and as fast as possible.

And so we will have a Satsanga I think on the 23rd of December, which is the fifth anniversary of Anne's transition. And we're going to work on giving energy to all those individuals, who need to move on back to the energetic as well. So the whole point of the meditation is to help others pass quickly.

Well, thank you very much for listening to this Satsanga and participating. Don't forget that all of your energy is focused on this particular event space. You move into this event space, when you listen to this particular Satsanga, and in effect that creates a synergetic effect, where we all work together. So thank you to everybody, who is listening to it, those who are in the Far West and those in the Far East, and those in the middle as well.

And I give you God's love, love of the Source and the Origin, and my love as well. And I look forward to creating the Satsanga in December. Thank you very much and God bless you all."
END

October 28, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 28th of October 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And again I’m thanking Kevin for all his hard work he’s been doing on his own work, and of course, helping me by additionally broadcasting the World Satsanga on his own YouTube website as well, which is fantastic.

Also I notice that his own work, going and creating a documentary about individuals who work with the energetics is called “They Call Us Channelers” is going well, and it’s been well-supported by crowdfunding via IndieGoGo. So that’s a project that is well required, and it’s going to go ahead, and Kevin is working on it and traveling to the locations he needs to go to to meet people right now. Fortunately, I’m one of the individuals who he’s interviewed to be on this documentary, this short film to indicate that there are people, who are seeing more of the greater reality than meets the normal physical eye.

Okay, so let’s go through the agenda for this particular Satsanga. I’m going to go through a question I didn’t think I answered fully in the last Satsanga, and that is “What is the True Sentient Self and what is its relationship with the True Energetic Self?” So I want to go into some detail with that and try and explain a bit more about it, what the True Sentient Self is? Then we’ve got a whole group of questions, which should probably last about 30 minutes, maybe 40 minutes.

And the end of meet meditation is to connect with the True Sentient Self and really to help us visualize ourselves being the sentience that is us rather than us considering ourselves as just being an energetic being, because that’s one of the things that holds us in a certain level of understanding. If we start to consider ourselves as being one thing rather than another, then we start to see ourselves in a limiting way rather than in a continuing expansive way, okay.

Part 1. Lecture on “What is the True Sentient Self (TSS) and what is its relationship with the True Energetic Self (TES)?”

So what is the True Energetic Self and what is the True Sentient Self? Well, the True Energetic Self or TES is a combination of sentience and energy. And when the Source individualized various different units of its own sentience and energy, it individualized those parts of its sentience that was already occupying an area of energy within its own self, as it were. And so the sentience was then naturally associated with what I’m calling a “body” — it’s not a human body or anything else. It’s just a group of energies or a body of energies that it uses to experience things with.

And the sentience itself with the body of energies experiences the multiversal environment that the Source created to experience, learn and evolve on behalf of itself and on behalf of the Source and ultimately on behalf of the Origin. And so the sentience together with its body of energies experiences those energies associated with the multiverse in a different environment that are associated with the multiverse — these different universes within the multiverse that are associated with different frequential levels — by being part of those frequential levels, by evolving and increasing the frequency, and therefore, being able to place itself within those frequencies and experience those frequencies in the way that they’re best experienced by being part of that particular environment that’s supported by those frequencies.

And so that's the reason why the sentience is associated with energy. And that's why I'm told to call what we are in our operational sense whilst we're part of this particular evolutionary cycle classifying ourselves as energetic beings or a True Energetic Self is basically this combination of sentience and energy.

But in reality though we are just the sentience, because the energy itself can be any particular energy that's within the confines of the "volume," if we want to call it that, of that which is the Source. So in essence, our sentience isn't particularly or specifically associated with the body of energy that it was originally given by Source. It can move around, it can detach itself from that body of energy and move around and commandeer another body of energy or a body of energies to be able to experience that particular location within the multiverse that it wants to or not, as the case may be.

(5 min) So the True Sentient Self is sentience, it's pure sentience. It's sentience which is detached from the energetic side. The True Energetic Self is a combination of sentience and energy. The True Sentient Self is just sentience with no attachment to energy. So when we talk about the True Sentient Self, that is the basis, that's the raw basis of what we are — sentience.

If you want to call it intelligence or consciousness or beingness or whatever, then you can use those words, but the sentience is in effect the part of us, which is experiencing things, evolves, considers, learns, creates, understands the creation, modifies the creation, looks for the results from that creativity, and moves forwards in an evolutionary way as a result of that. So the sentience is the thinking, being, considering, creating, modifying, learning, understanding, evolving and progressing part of what we are.

The energy side from the True Energetic Self is simply a vehicle that the sentience uses to be able to do that. So the energy on its own is specifically just that — energy. It doesn't do anything unless it's gone through another process, where similar or like energies can coalesce together and create basic levels of intelligence, which then seek out other energies that have got basic levels of intelligence and group together to create a bigger intelligence, and then go through an evolution process, where sentience can be created as a result of similar or like energies working or grouping together.

That's a different way of getting to the point of sentience. And that level of sentience in effect is classified as a being rather than an entity. An "entity" is created through the individualization of sentience and energy directly from Source, whereas a "being" is a process of evolution, what you could call Darwinian evolution, if you want to call it that, from basic raw energy up to the coalescence or attraction of similar or like energies that eventually becomes intelligence, awareness, creative and all these different things, that gets it up to the level of sentience.

This is described in "The Origin Speaks" by the way, close on towards the end of the book probably around the middle 300s page mark [Chapter 26, page 360: How Source Entities Assign Sentience to Energy to Fulfill the Requirement of Creating Smaller Beings]. So it's worthwhile looking at that, if you wanted to understand that process of how an energy can become sentience.

I'm going to describe, not now, but in the next Satsanga the process that allows a being to become an entity. So you have to hold or wait about, you know, Can a being become an entity? And the answer is: Yes, it can, but it needs to go through a number of different things to achieve that. And I'll describe that as part of the opening lecture, so to speak, in November's Satsanga.

Okay, so in essence, the True Sentient Self is what we really are. The True Energetic Self is the sentience of what we are with a vehicle to experience, learn and evolve in the environments supported by the multiverse that's around us, the multiversal environment that's created by the

Source. So if you think about you being in terms of that, and in the old days, there was a thought process there, where we as spiritual, if you want to call it that, were considered to be pure thought. And that's a reasonable description I feel of what sentience is is pure thought. It is a pure state of beingness, not a being, but an entity that is in its own self-awareness and is working and experiencing and evolving at the same time.

So we have this situation, where we do have thoughts about what we are experiencing, that we are energy beings and that we are spiritual or pure thought, but what I want to do is separate it out. An energy being or an energy entity is basically a True Energetic Self that's evolved or been individualized and it's got a body of energy.

The True Sentient Self, what we sometimes call "pure thought" in sort of old metaphysical speak is the sentience — it's the true essence of what we are. It's not the energy, it's the sentience, because the sentience can detach itself from the energy and move to another body or a group of energies to experience, learn and evolve within a particular environment that is associated with a location within the multiverse.

(10 min) So I hope that explains it somewhat, because it's important to know that we are expanding in our understanding of who and what we are, and how we're moving forwards with this. And if we limit ourselves thinking that we are energy, then we can't really sort of progress beyond that. But if we think of ourselves as pure sentience, then there isn't any limitation associated with energy and frequency. And this is an important thing, because we are actually beyond energy and frequency. We are beyond sub-dimensions, dimensions, zones, continuums, and the rest of the structure associated with the Source and the Origin, because the sentience is above and beyond, if you want to call it that, the structure of what is being used to experience, learn and evolve.

Okay, well, I hope that explains it in more detail, and it's something that in real terms we should all consider and work with and help us to unlock our limitations in thoughts, so to speak, and become the sentience or a sentient individual that we are rather than the energy being or the energy entity that has a limitation based upon the demarcation of what we think we are.

Okay, so let's have a look at the questions now. There's quite a lot of questions here. I'm going to read it out, although there will be the usual transcription, which is important. I'm sitting in a rather creaky chair. It's an antique chair, so you'll have to forgive me, if you hear a few creaks, it's not my bones, it is in fact the chair. Okay, so let's have a look at these questions. The first one is really about the health, and the question goes like this:

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1a. I would like to hear your thoughts about Eating Disorders (e.g. anorexia nervosa, bulimia nervosa, binge eating) and Obesity in humans. Do they have an energetic basis, such as first or second chakra imbalance? (US)

- **Or is it to do with the soul not wanting to be here in human form?**
- **Or the soul wanting just another "extreme" experience or the chance to overcome it?**
- **Or a newer evolved hybrid child with lesser energy needs, because of a different energy set? Or a breatharian?**
- **What is the reason for the epidemic of overweight or obese people in our society now?**

I'll come to that [obesity question] in a moment. Really it's all about experience. It's a psycho-spiritual piece of programming that is part of our life plan. It's to understand and experience

certain conditions. Now it's important to note that things that we don't like as human beings we choose quite freely when we're disincarnate, because it doesn't hold the same level of abhorrence to us, when we're disincarnate than it does when we are incarnate. We like to be able to see, experience and learn and evolve, of course, from everything that is available to us within this particular multiversal environment and the physical universe, that represents the low frequencies of the multiversal environment.

So anything that is something, that gives us a chance to learn, experience, and maybe overcome is something, that we can use to evolve through. And so we do have a number of individuals, who come in, who particularly want to experience different diseases or psychological or psycho-spiritual conditions with the view to either experiencing them full stop and not overcoming them and allowing themselves to go through a downward spiral, or to overcome them and stay as they are or move upwards.

So they are part of a plan sometimes, but also they're part of a psycho-spiritual programming, that is associated with certain desires to conform. We have individuals who feel that they need to be a certain size and shape and form factor, and they will do anything from the psychological perspective to create that condition. And so, in effect, it becomes a psycho-spiritual programming there, which means that individual wants to be able to conform to a preconceived form factor that it thinks others will like.

And this is all about wanting to conform and be part of a group of individuals, who love each other. I mean this is why we have people grouping together for what's called football matches. They all feel this camaraderie, but moreover, they feel the complex emotions and thought processes associated with being in communion as well. And this desire to be liked and loved is part of this desire to be in communion.

(15 min) And so there's another part of this reason for why people have eating disorders, because it's something to do with them wanting to be liked by certain groups of individuals or be desirable to certain people as well, to be loved as well. It's all part of that. So in real terms, it can be associated with wanting to be in a state of communion or in a state of partnership with somebody, but moreover, it's just a chance to experience different things.

I'm not picking up anything about whether it's to do with the hybrid children, such as the rainbow, indigo or crystal children and the various different combinations of those energies together being a reason or even a breatharian. Breatharians are those individuals, who work on various different advanced yogic techniques and can pull in energy and recharge and nourish their bodies through the energy coming through their chakras. And so they don't need to eat physical food, because they've overcome the need to have physical food. They're more in control of their human form in all these different frequencies.

So it's more to do with the experience and more to do with wanting to be in communion. Breatharians are people, who are in general thinking in a higher thought process and they're starting to realize that the low frequencies of food is what keeps them low frequency basically.

- **What is the reason for the epidemic of overweight or obese people in our society now?**

The epidemic of obesity and overweight people in our society now generally is the result of fast food. People are becoming a bit lazy in terms of preparing freshly picked, freshly bought, freshly

produced, cooked or prepared food. And so the food that we get is usually pre-packed, preserved in some way, and this preservation starts to, in effect, affect the way in which the human form metabolizes the food. And a lot of it sticks to us, so we start to grow or collect a lot of fatty deposits as a result of it, because the body can't metabolize it.

And it tends to metabolize fats that are available from natural foods faster than it does these foods that are preserved. So the preserved fats stay within us, because they are difficult to metabolize, and therefore, we don't lose that particular weight, as it were, particularly quickly, because the body will metabolize the energies of the food associated with more natural foods first. So if you have, for instance, a pre-packed ready meal that you microwave and you eat that, and there's a level of fat that is absorbed by the body, it's absorbed by the body. If you then go out and eat very, very healthy and you have a raw salad or raw vegetables, such as broccoli and cauliflower and carrots, etc. and you eat those, if you expend energy later through exercise, the body will naturally use that energy first rather than the energy from the ready meal that's been microwaved, because of the preservatives that are there, that are making it difficult for it to be metabolized.

So that's the major reason for the overweight individuals today. And also a bit of a psycho-spiritual aspect that people really are getting a little bit lazy and that's associated with the low frequencies that we are going through. As we drop more down the frequencies, people get more lazier in terms of their ability to think about things that are good for them, and they tend to have lots of things that are bad for them.

- **What is the best approach to therapy in these conditions? Is it pharmaceutical drugs, psychotherapy, energy healing, spiritual counseling or other methods?**

It's certainly not drugs. It's more likely to be a mixture of psycho-spiritual therapy, which you could potentially call spiritual counseling and energy healing. And the objective would be to change the psycho-spiritual programming, so they start to change the way they think and behave and act in terms of the energies that they gain through physical means, i.e. eating physical foods. And there is another health-related question here from US:

1b. What is the reason behind the opioid epidemic or crisis in the United States? Opioids are drugs that stimulate the brain's opiate receptors. Some are made from opium and others are semi-synthetic or completely synthetic. They are prescribed as pain killers for chronic pain. Now about 100 people die of opioid overdoses per day, more than deaths from gun violence, which is also rampant in our country. (US)

- **Is it to do with our overall frequencies still going down? When will we turn that around?**
- **Is addiction something that some souls wanted to experience and potentially recover from?**
- **Is it to do with profiteering by big pharmaceutical companies and the medical community?**
- **All of the above and more?**

(20 min) Yes, it's all of the above basically. It's a whole bunch of those things. In essence, it's a thought process where we want to get a quick fix. We don't want to go through the process of fixing ourselves or working on ourselves and our thought processes to be able to remove that which is causing us pain by allowing ourselves to detach from pain, detaching ourselves from

the physical aspect of what we are. Pain can be removed simply by detaching the consciousness from the focal point of the area of pain and thinking of something else.

For example, how many of us have been running or cycling or swimming or walking and going somewhere and then thought about something, or we've been daydreaming for instance, and we've been concentrating on something else. And we've suddenly come out of the daydream or the thought process and we've found out that we've moved a long way. And we do it in cars, by the way, and motor bikes, which is not so good. That's because we're so engrossed in this other thought process, that we forget our physical condition. And so even though we might be exercising vigorously, for instance, on a bicycle or running, we remove ourselves, remove our consciousness from this focal point of the pain associated with exercise or the pain associated with a particular issue that we've got.

And so we can use those sorts of methods to remove ourselves, to detach ourselves when we're in pain. And also we can work on healing ourselves as well. But in real terms, it's to do with low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and again laziness associated with it. But also it's to do with being associated with addiction and experiencing addiction, and sometimes not coming out of addiction, but also wanting to move forwards and recover from that addiction as well. (By the way, if you hear a little cat bell, it's because my other cat is here and he's decided that he wants a meal. So I might have to have a little break and go and get this huge bowl of food that he has, because he's quite a greedy little animal. He likes lots of food.)

So again there's the thought process surrounding the profiteering by the big pharmaceutical companies and medical community, the quick fix routine. Have this pill, it will sort you out. You know, the medicinal compound, the panacea of sorting a problem out and recovering from it without having to do real work. People in a low frequency condition start to become lazy in their thought process and their actions as a result of it. And so rather than wanting to work hard to do something, they want a quick fix.

And so people are quite happy to, if they've got a lot of people in a queue at their doctor's practice, it's easier for them to spend 5 minutes and say: Yeah, take this pill — and by the way, the pharmaceutical company will make a profit out of it as well, and they sometimes push this — than it is to spend more time with the patient to say: Actually, what you need to do is this, this, this and this, and this is a program for doing it, and come back in three or four weeks and let me know how you've done. That takes a lot of time and a lot of extra determination by the individual and a lot of time by the doctor as well. So that's why we do get on the pill route. It's a low frequency, easy, lazy way of doing things that's associated with low frequency.

Okay, cat having been fed and now with its head in its truly physical low frequency food, we'll go on to the next question.

2a. If time is an illusion, then it seems that there would be no sequence to events as they all occur at the same "time." If so, why is it we experience events in sequence? (WP)

It's because we're in a low frequency environment, and because we're in a low frequency environment and we are detached from our True Energetic Self, the combination of sentience and energy, we aren't able to operate in a higher frequency. And when we can't operate in a higher frequency, we can't observe things in the complete functional manner that we're supposed to, so we see things as a series of events rather than a collective of events.

(25 min) Now as we see things and events in a sequence, we see the sequence of going from A to B, B to C, C to D. And it's simply a function of being low frequency and of being in a position, where we are locked in this low frequency and unable to move to a higher frequency, where things do show themselves in their true nature, so to speak. So we see things in a sequence of events, because it's associated with low frequency.

And also it's part of the constraints and the functions of the physical universe being low frequency, that we experience things in a way which are not holistic, so to speak. They're not particularly available to us in anything other than a series of events or a sequence of events, that are linear. We see things in a linear fashion, because that's the only way we can see things and we can experience things. That's what that is. So the next bit is:

- **If we indeed experience a life review upon leaving the body and if time is an illusion and what we are experiencing in this life is event space, then is it possible that what we are experiencing in this life is actually the life review?**

That's a very good question. And in actuality, if you look at it from the bigger perspective, then we are experiencing this life, previous lives, future lives, the life reviews, the analysis of the lives, the working with the guides and helpers, the working with the other individual souls or Aspects of True Energetic Selves and the other True Energetic Selves to look at other incarnate experiences and other experiences within different aspects of the multiverse all concurrently as well. So everything should be considered to be experienced concurrently rather than just saying that we are actually just experiencing the life review.

So in actuality, we're experiencing everything, so we probably can say that one particular aspect of what I've just said would be that yes, we could be experiencing the life review, but in actual fact, if we go from a higher perspective, we're experiencing everything concurrently anyway. It's a very good question that, but it's slightly limiting, because it's saying that we're experiencing one thing at a time, but we're not, we're experiencing everything at the time, which I know this particular individual (WP) understands. So it's good for other people to understand that if we consider one thing from a bigger picture, we have to consider everything in the bigger picture, and not just isolate one particular item in terms of concurrent experience rather than linear experience. The next part of it is:

- **If we are here to accrue evolutionary content and time is an illusion, then all such content is already known, as it has already been accrued — if so, what is the point of it all?**

The point of it is to be within the points of accrual and experience them — being in the thick of it, so to speak. To be in the point, where there is no observation of what is to be, what could be, what should be, what has been, what will be and what the possibilities are associated with it. So it's to do with experiencing exactly linearity and being in that linearity.

Our natural position or our natural function is to, in effect, be in everything concurrently. And so being in everything concurrently is one particular experience, what we naturally are, but being in something linearly is divorcing ourselves from our natural condition and is a harder position to experience. And so we do it to experience basically, to experience a limitation, and that's the point of it basically. And the next one is:

2b. If time is an illusion, then how are we to think about the thermodynamic concept of entropy (i.e. the degradation of the matter and energy in the universe to an ultimate state of inert uniformity), as entropy seems to be a function of time. The human body experiences entropy in the form of aging — but how so, if there is no time? (WP)

(30 min) The human body experiences entropy, because we are programmed to experience entropy. Everything we see, do, hear and experience whilst we are incarnate is programming us to kill our human body, to make it grow from being young to adolescent to adult maturity to middle age to decrepitude, because everything tells us that that's what's going to happen. So we program our human body to do that.

The thermodynamic concept of entropy is limited to experiencing the physical universe in the first three frequencies. Scientists call the first three a dimension, but in my understanding it's the first three frequencies. And so what we see is matter either being created or energy being created and then experiencing some level of transformation — for instance, a chemical reaction or an energetic reaction that creates something, that then disappears, because it's spent, it's burned out.

But what we don't experience at this particular frequency level is that that matter changes and goes into a different state in a different frequential level. So there is no entropy as such, there is just conversion from one state to another, from one frequency to another. And again this function of entropy is based upon the observation of what we can see, experience with our current physical means of detecting things, which is also the human eye and all of our telescopes and everything else and scientific instruments.

But it doesn't take into account higher frequential levels, where things change into. So all we see is things being created and disappearing, and that's a function of linearity, and therefore, a function of what we would call "time" rather than a function of everything being concurrently available in the same space, but changing its form or changing its state. Okay, so I hope that's answered that particular question. Let's go on to the next question from JM. So these questions from JM are basically surrounding the text from "The Anne Dialogues."

3a. "The Anne Dialogues" (TAD) page 19, What are the "frequencies that are even lower than those currently experienced by incarnates?" (JM)

- **It was my understanding that humans operate in the "lowest frequencies of the physical universe" (Anne speaking, higher up on the page), so what are the frequencies below our lowest frequencies and what sorts of beings inhabit these frequencies (I assume they're not human)?**
- **I used to practice sending light to the hellish regions around the earth, and I wondered if my light work had any effect on other beings, perhaps those in even lower frequencies?**

Basically, the human form is created through the use of ten frequency sets, that are part of and concurrent with the frequencies that are used within the multiverse, but specifically in the physical universe, and the gross physical aspect is the first three frequencies. And although we are currently — although we are dropping down the frequencies — slightly above the third frequency level, because we don't specifically jump up from one frequency to another per se, we go through some sub-frequencies. There are sort of sub-frequencies below the third. There's sub-frequencies below the third to the second. There's sub-frequencies below the second and

the first, and sub-frequencies between the first and what we would call the “zero level” in a sort of linear way. Although again the reason I was just saying linearity is just to have an example for us to understand.

But in essence, what these things are people who are, or frequencies that are specifically low, where we don't consider anything that is above and beyond our gross physicality. So people who aren't being spiritual or metaphysical or trying to understand more of the greater reality wouldn't even think about things of spiritual, metaphysical or of a higher concept thought process. So these are what you would call individuals, who work in lower frequencies.

So it's not specifically lower than the third, I wouldn't say there's many people who are lower than third, because in essence they're all in the sort of first three frequencies, because that's how the human gross physical function of the human body, the human form is created. But what we are is we tend to observe the ways we think, behave and act as being a function of those frequencies. And so those individuals, that you could classify as inhabiting the lower frequencies in a way than the general mean frequency of the Earth, which is slightly above the third frequency, probably around 3.35 right now, although we have been higher before.

(35 min) But [we've dropped] because of things that have been happening around the world, you know, this idea to remove or to de-commune, so to speak. For instance, we've had Brexit and talk about Grexit now, the Greeks are thinking about moving away from the European Union. The Catalonians are talking about removing themselves from the Spanish integration. We've had Wales and Scotland and Ireland partially separated or totally separated from the United Kingdom.

So all these things are based upon low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, because we're trying to separate ourselves out again, think of our physical self rather than our greater self, so to speak. So those are the sort of frequencies that we're talking about, frequencies that are below the mean of where we are in total on the planet rather than individually.

So in real terms, if you want to call them “hellish” because those are frequencies, where people think only of themselves as the human being, the area where the ego is in full control is what you would classify as being a very low frequency area, or if you want to call it a “hellish” region, you can do. And putting or feeling and projecting higher frequency energies into areas, where individuals are stuck in these low frequencies through their own thoughts, behaviors and actions is a very good way of helping them in moving forwards. There's another question here surrounding Shards.

3b. TAD, bottom of page 50, quoting: "This is going to be a real blow to those who find out they are Shards." (JM)

- **So Shards can actually become aware that they are Shards, while they are Shards? I assume this is while they are alive as human beings.**
- **Is Shard self common or rare?**
- **Can a Shard achieve self-awareness well before their demise? And if they become aware, how might this realization change them?**
- **Does all Shard awareness cease when their life ends and they are reabsorbed into their spawning Aspect?**

The answer to that is there is no reason why a Shard can't become self-aware in terms of what it is and how it functions. And it specifically would be aware of what it is, when it is in a projected state but still energetic rather than being incarnate from the Aspect. So being aware while it is an incarnate being — a human being or any other incarnate vehicle that we use across the whole platform or the whole frequency range associated with the physical universe — is a possibility, but not general. I would say it's extremely rare.

And if individuals are becoming self-aware, and they're becoming more aware and are questioning their environment, they are not likely to be a Shard. It is very, very unlikely they are a Shard, because the level of sentience associated with a Shard vs. an Aspect is significant. It's like 2.5% of 2.5% of the sentience that can be projected into an incarnate vehicle.

So it's rather unlikely that anybody who thinks they're a Shard or feels they're a Shard or has a fear that they're a Shard is a Shard, to be honest, because that's probably the ego trying to take over and stop them thinking of a higher frequency process, and make them ignore or reject a higher thought process and a higher state of beingness, and put them into a state of depression. So it's likely to be the ego trying to re-establish its control over the incarnate Aspect by planting the thought process or the seed that this is a Shard.

Shards can become self-aware, but it is so unbelievably rare, that I've not experienced anybody who is a Shard, who is interested in spiritual work. Shards can become very famous, of course. They can become very financially or materially successful, but in terms of their ability to become spiritually aware, it's unlikely.

- **Does all Shard awareness cease when their life ends and they are reabsorbed into their projecting (spawning) Aspect?**

(40 min) The answer is in general, yes, they go back into full communion. It would only be if the Aspect requires the individualization of the personality that is created through a specific projection into an incarnate vehicle, because it is useful for further incarnations — in the same way that the Aspect itself can maintain its individuality within the True Energetic Self, if the True Energetic Self wants to maintain that particular experiential condition, that's created through experience, and therefore, creates a personality or a level of experience by one part of the sentience, and therefore, the energy as well, that's being projected into the physical and wants to maintain that as an individualized state.

So it's only if the Aspect particularly wants to maintain that level of individuality for that Shard that it will stay individualized in some way, shape or form. And then it would be allowed to go into one of the various different types of communion, that are available to it. And we've gone through the states of communion within previous questioning and lectures that I've given. But if you go to the website and look at the Events and Lectures, and you look for "[Who We Are and How We Incarnate](#)," you'll find within that particular pdf file towards the end, you'll see the various different states of communion there. Okay, so the next question is:

3c. TAD page 51, paragraph 4: "I can still see the fear in the eyes of some Shards, though." (JM)

- **So you, and presumably others, have met Shards, know some Shards, can tell if someone is a Shard?**

- **Does one know this on sight, or does it come via some meditative process?**
- **Are you friends with any Shards? TAD, page 50, "This is going to be a real blow to those who find out they are Shards.**
- **I can identify with what you said in your last posting, about the frequencies dropping. That has occurred with me also.**

Yes, I can tell a Shard pretty much straightaway. I can tell a “backfill person” pretty much straightaway. I don’t tend to go around looking for them. I’ve got a lot of other things that are more important than identifying who is a Shard and who isn’t a Shard. But if I look at somebody energetically and sentiently, I can tell if they’re a Shard.

Have I met some Shards? Yes, I’ve met a number of Shards. Those individuals who are involved in the metaphysical progression or spiritual progression, progressive states of awareness and beingness aren’t Shards though. So even if somebody thinks they’re a Shard, that’s just the ego trying to frighten them and trying to put them into a state of fear to keep them low frequency, so that the ego can maintain its control.

And the fact that the Shard generally loses its individuality upon the demise of the human form would, if a Shard was self-aware, probably create concern, because the whole point of — that is in essence what humans fear the most, which is real and true sort of dissolution, so to speak. You know, complete dissolution of the state of beingness or oneness of individuality, of beingness or of sentience. So yes, knowing that you’re a Shard and knowing that you’re more than likely going to lose your personality that was used upon the demise of the physical body, if you’re aware of that, would be a bit of a shocker I’ve no doubt.

But as a Shard in a very rare state, if you are having more thoughtful thoughts and going into the more metaphysical side, then it’s rather likely that your Aspect may want to maintain you in an individualized state. But again, if you’re listening to this recording, you’re not a Shard. That’s not normally what happens. Shards again only have 2.5% in general of the 2.5% of the sentience that’s projected from the True Energetic Self to the incarnate vehicle.

Oh yes, and my last newsletter mentioned various different things that are happening with reference to the frequencies dropping, and certain workshops and things that have become no longer “attractual” to people. I’ll use my English better — I’m no longer attractive to people, because they’re dropping down the frequencies.

(45 min) So in essence, those things that aren’t working well, if they’re not functioning well, then people aren’t becoming more interested in metaphysical things, so certain workshops that I’ve done and have been very successful in the past had to be cancelled at the end of year, specifically because of lack of interest. But that’s because of the way we are. We’re dropping down the frequencies.

So it’s not something that I’m concerned about or worried about, although I’m worried about the whole human race, by the way, but it’s not going to stop me from being dedicated to what I’m doing or going to stop my enthusiasm for them, but moreover, it’s going to let me to continue to, for want of a better word, keep the logs that are burning burning and only throw the odd damper on the fire rather than lots of damp loads on the fire. Because if you throw lots of damp loads into the fire, you extinguish those logs that are burning. But if you put the odd damp log in the fire, the burning logs dry out the damp log and that starts to burn as well. So it’s all about

working with the environment that we're in, understanding what's going on, and doing the best we can to move forwards, and keep the high frequencies going. Okay, I've got a question now from DT.

4. I do have one question for The Origin. The Origin mentioned that he/she/it was busy with other projects and I was wondering what he/she/it was up to? I mean, what does The Origin do to keep busy? Thank you for all that you do for us. (DT)

Yeah, the Origin is basically investigating its area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness and expanding it. By that I mean there's an area that it's aware of, and I think I've explained this before. There is an area that it's aware of, and there is an area that it is able to work with in a complete and in-depth way. And what it wants to do is work with that other area that it's aware of and understand that in a complete and in-depth way. So that's what it's doing basically.

It's doing it with the help of the Source Entities, and ourselves as projected Aspects from our True Energetic Self and of course, those Shards that are there as well. And so everything that is in existence is all supporting the Origin in experiencing itself, learning, evolving and progressing. And so as a result of this, the Origin, that is allowing certain things to happen sort of automatically, because it's created beings to be able to do things for it, but it's also doing its own work in experiencing that which it is. And I'm being told it's also looking at how it can work beyond its current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, and those large pockets within that area or volume, so to speak, that it's aware of, but isn't in full command and control of, or in functionality of is a better way of saying it.

It's like, for instance, we live in an area and we know our own location. We know our house. We know particular rooms, we know where everything is in the room mostly, unless we lose something. But the further out away from our house we get, like in our garden, we understand where certain plants are, where certain trees are, where certain shrubs and the earth is. But when we go out into the road, we know less about the environment. When we go into the city that our road is in, or the suburb that our road is in, we know less about that. We know less about the city that our suburb is in. So we know that it exists, but we don't know the detail.

What the Origin is trying to do is to establish in more in-depth detail what it is. Even though it is aware of that that it is in existence, it wants to know the detail, and that's what it's working on. And then it wants to go through the detail of the next level of itself, because it's aware that this area of self-awareness with pockets of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness is only a small part of what it really is.

So it is desperate to understand this, the depth of what it is, in this particular volume or area of awareness and the pockets of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness and move on to the next level. But that's going to take a lot of evolutionary cycles to go through with our help and also the Source Entities' help. So I hope that answered the question. Okay, there's a question here from EM, a couple of questions actually.

5a. I hope you get to the question because my daughter and I seem to go around and around with this one. I think page 117 in "The History of God" touches on it. So is the purpose of being here — experiencing the human incarnate state — to consciously elevate to a higher level? If we came here for the 'human experience,' that contradicts itself (this is the issue my daughter is having). (EM)

(50 min) There is a little bit of personal stuff here, I'm not sure if I want to go through it all per se. Ah, it's not too bad, we can go through it. She's saying here that:

- **She is hung up on right and wrong and I am communicating just being and there is no right and wrong. She says, what if you are here and just want to have the ‘human experience’ and not seek out an elevated or enlightened state.**
- **Are we all coming down here with the intention of awakening to who we are (parts of SE) and then having whatever experience unfolds in that higher state or coming here to FEEL what it is like to not remember this higher state.**
- **Daughter is saying the spiritual community is judging the process of enlightening.**

This is because we're going down the frequencies. The prejudging and judging and recalibrating and calibrating down is a function of going into higher frequencies.

- **If your purpose is to become enlightened in the physical and you are not doing it (your guides etc. are not nudging you, are you are not responding because you don't recognize the message?), does that make the trip down here a waste? You are not getting the bang for your buck like a person going full bore into a highly spiritual life.**
- **Are the individuals that ARE choosing the path of direct knowing (I believe we are all becoming enlightened, even if we are a plumber in Idaho with 5 kids and a drug addict wife and he never thinks about SE) getting MORE from this journey that the guy who never opens a spiritual book or listens to a Kevin Moore show?**

Basically, we do have what could be classified as “holiday lives” — it's difficult to have a holiday life and think it's a holiday. But just being here and experiencing something is an experience. We don't have to be number one or top dog in this category or the other. We don't have to become self-aware in a particular incarnation to experience, learn and evolve.

I mean it's nice to become self-aware. And actually, the whole point of mastering the physical, and therefore, removing our need to be in the physical, to incarnate is to become self-aware, and to continue to become self-aware in successive incarnations. And therefore, master being in the physical, and therefore, not of the physical, and therefore, removing the need to be incarnate is what it's all about.

But along with that particular need, so to speak, there are times, when we just come here and just are here. We don't always have to be in the driving seat, we can just be a passenger. And so in essence, if you think of it in this way, there are times when we are just being the human being. We are just chilling out, having a life, which is, if you like, boring, if you want to call it that. But some people would say: Why would it be boring, if you're content?

So some people have lives where they're just content. My mother, for instance, was happy with who she was, with what she was doing, with how she was living, with what she got around her. She — although you could classify her as being a typical sort of matriarch of the family, she was the mother obviously to myself and my brother, for instance, and my father's wife — was really happy with what she was. She didn't want to have massive amounts of material wealth or status or things around her, or people coming up to her and asking her for this, that and the other, she was just happy in being what she was. She was content.

And that in itself is another piece of the jigsaw puzzle that gets us onto the state of enlightenment or awareness, because being content means that you have gained in another way of considering it, removed yourself from the material addictions of being in the physical

world, and as such are mastering the incarnate state and removing yourself from the need to incarnate. So just being here is enough. Just being here and experiencing what you're experiencing in extreme circumstances or limited circumstances is good enough.

(55 min) So again it's about what you're doing and how you're doing it that matters, not being tentative or the positive and negative, the up and down, left and right, forwards and backwards, the intent need to evolve, the intent need to experience vs. just being happy with the state of what we are. It's unimportant. In this particular incarnation we may be doing it, but in the next incarnation or the previous incarnation, we may have been extremely active in our particular life plan, for instance, and so it doesn't really matter. It's just we need to be in acceptance of what we're doing and be happy with what we're doing.

And sometimes we go through extreme states of activity in the same incarnation, and then extreme states of inactivity within the same incarnation. And so it's allowing yourself to understand that the extreme states of activity are creative points, where we're getting ourselves in a position, where we can experience, learn and evolve. And then when we've got no activity, it's allowing us to assimilate and stratify and be that which we've created. So if you like, it's not so much a holiday from a lot of work, it's more experiencing the fruits of your labor, so to speak. Okay, so the next part of it is:

5b. Can we accumulate Karma IF we have never been on the Earth plane? How do we experience Karma in the other dimensions? (EM)

- **Karma is cause and effect** [not strictly, we know that], **so perhaps it is as simple as that — CHANGE. There is always a change even with a thought, so is everything Karma. How fun is this!**

Karma is to do with the attraction and addiction to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. And that can happen in various degrees of "addictivity," so to speak, depending upon which frequency you're on within any point of the physical universe. It's just the Earth plane, because we've got individualized free will, it seems to be more easier to become addicted to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions than it does anywhere else within the physical universe.

So there isn't karma in other [full] dimensions, there's only karma that can be created or addiction to being at a particular level associated with this particular set of frequencies or the twelve frequencies associated with the physical universe, and therefore, the first dimension. So we don't experience karma in other dimensions, because we're higher frequency and we understand who and what we are. Very simple. And the karmic aspect of cause and effect is simply one particular function of being in low frequency existence. There is another part of this.

5c. I wanted to ask if it is possible or will it ever be possible for any of the other Source Entities to visit our Universe? (EM)

Yeah, there are aspects, or smaller individualized aspects of every Source Entity that, apart from SE12 that I'm aware of, have visited and have been part of the multiversal environments of this particular Source Entity and the environments or the creations of other Source Entities as well. And some of these are ascended masters, what we would call ascended masters. And there are twelve major ascended masters, that are associated with, if you like, Source Entities.

I'm not talking about particularly SE12 here. So arguably, you could say that there's ten plus two associated with our Source Entity in my understanding.

There's other ascended masters as well, or individuals that are classified as ascended masters, that have experienced all sorts of different aspects of the multiverse, including the physical, and they tend to be disassociated from the karmic state, so even though they are in the physical, they're not of it. And you can see from various historical (when they're particularly accurate) references to individuals, who seem to be otherworldly, totally otherworldly. And those would have been those ascended masters or those individualized Aspects from other Source Entities. And so a quick look...there's another question here:

5d. What I am finding is that each one of us is having a singular experience here and everywhere throughout thousands and thousands of 'blinks' into other dimensions and 'realities.' I think we have trouble communicating well because of this. So I am just trying to BE and enjoy the ride?? (EM)

(1:00 hr) Well, we do, because we're low frequency here. And again this thing about karma.

5e. Karma – the idea of what Karma is or isn't seems to be shifting for me. Does that happen at a higher consciousness? (EM)

Yes, it does. When we understand what karma is, we are also understanding how to experience, learn and evolve in an environment, where we can get addicted to it.

5f. Like on page 117, in "The History of God"... just BE – no matter what that looks like – no good or bad or judgement. If I attached a meaning to something – it creates – and now I possibly created Karma? (EM)

Hmm, no, not really. If you are addicted to that thought process or that "meaningness" and if that particular thought process or meaningness is attributed to a low frequency that's in this environment, then yes, you could classify it as being "karma" in a very loose sense and in a very sort of fine sense. But basically, if you're able to think of it, consider it, and then move on to a higher concept, then it's not karmic at all.

Well, that's a whole group of questions there. And I'm really grateful for those people who have given us those questions, which are US, WP, JM, DT and EM. Thank you very much for those questions, very searching questions. And as always, by the way, I don't tend to read through these questions until I'm doing the recording, because I like to get the information channeled directly and not involve the human thought process of consideration. Although consideration is another way of detaching ourselves from the physical, it allows the instantaneousness of communication with the greater reality and Source to be able to give the answers to the questions. And sometimes that results in a bit of me rambling on, so you have to accept my apology there for that.

So the next part of this particular Satsanga is to go through the final end of Satsanga meditation.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:02) So the next part of this particular Satsanga is to go through the final end of Satsanga meditation. What I said we would do is to have a meditation on communicating with and experiencing our True Sentient Self. The meditation starts around 1:02:50.

Please download the [AMR File](#) or high quality [M4A File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:28) Closing comments: So that's the end of this particular meditation and the end of this particular Satsanga. And I'm just going to establish when the next Satsanga is in November. Very gently come back out of this meditation, it's been quite a profound meditation, so just take your time, take your time having some water as well.

And so let's look at the next Satsanga, it is going to be on a Thursday, the 30th of November, specifically because I'm away on an investigative research based trip, so it'll be the Thursday, the 30th of November 2017 in this particular instance.

So much love to you all. Thank you very much for listening to this particular Satsanga and taking part and being part of the energies associated with the particular event space as well. And thanks again for Kevin for broadcasting this when he does ([The Moore Show](#)).

And enjoy the rest of the weekend. And God's love to you all, Source's love, Origin's love and mother to you all. Thank you very much. Goodbye." END

Meditation Transcript

Communicating with and experiencing our True Sentient Self

Find yourself a straight back chair, or a place where you can sit cross-legged. You don't have to be in a lotus position, although the full lotus position does lock the back in a straight way, so that the energy flows up and down the spine quite freely rather than your experiencing resistance through a bent spine. But most individuals in the western world and of course everywhere else can experience the same level of connectivity through being in a straight back chair.

With the back straight, the feet flat on the ground, the palms placed uppermost on the upper thighs just at the interface where the legs meet the lower part of the body. Back is straight, head is positioned straight on the spine, eyes are closed and the closed eye vision is focused on the point of origin of the third eye (not the third eye chakra, which is different). Okay, so it's in between the two eyebrows and above the bridge of the nose.

What I want you to do now is just to consider that you are a projected individualized piece of sentient energy, which is exactly what you are, and that projection of course is in the energies associated with the gross physical, spirituo-physical, and energetic human form.

We'll detach ourselves from that momentarily, and go back into our True Energetic Self and then we'll go into the True Sentient Self. I want you to just visualize or feel that you're pulling all of the energies in from the extremities of the body — these are the fingers, the toes, the head, the ears, the nose, okay, all towards the core of your body.

So let's start with the head. The energies associated with the head move down the back of the head to the spine and go down to the point of energy just behind on the Hara line. The Hara line comes down to a location close to the crown chakra, comes down then through the plexuses

associated with the energetic junctions of the chakras, goes down to the pelvis and then splits out into two and goes down to each leg, where it connects with the low frequencies associated with the manifestation in this physical universe that we call the Earth. So it connects us to this particular location.

So now the energies of the head migrate down the spine and just stop as a point just behind the heart chakra, just in the center of the body, but in the height of the centerpoint of the sternum, that part of the body, where the left and right hand aspects of our ribcage joins together just there.

Then have the energies associated with your fingers and the palms of your hands and the arms, the upper arms and the shoulders also travel upwards going down to the Hara line and sit in this point just behind the heart chakra.

Then finally do the same thing again with the energies in the feet, the toes, the feet, the ankles, the calves, the lower legs, the knees, the upper legs or thighs up the pelvis and join together roundabout the area of the sacral chakra. They move up again to this point just behind the heart chakra.

So all of our energy and sentience associated with the ability to animate our body, our gross physical form is now sitting in this area behind the heart chakra, which is called the **soul seat**. It's the soul seat, because it's the area, where the sentience is associated with the Aspect [soul], where the incarnate Aspect is located.

Tan tien is where the energy that is used to animate the human form sits, the major distribution point of all the energies. It's that part of the body, where the sentience controls the rest of the body.

Because we're not removing our energies from the rest of the body per se, we're leaving it at the tan tien area, which is three inches above the navel and three inches towards the center of the body, we're going to move our sentience up from the soul seat — the point at the center of the body, but behind the location of the solar plexus part of the ribcage, where the left hand and right hand aspects of the ribcage join together — and allow this sentience, this bright bluey whitey silvery energy that we call the soul seat to move away from the area, so that the sentience moves away from the location that we call the soul seat, and starts to move up the Hara line.

If you remember, the Hara line is a small energetic tube or vortex, that allows the continued connectivity between the incarnate Aspect and the True Energetic Self it's projected from. So our sentience moves up this protective tube that protects it from the lowest frequencies associated with the physical universe.

Moving up this tube, moving upwards and upwards, up the frequencies that is, so we move out of the frequencies. We've gone up the fourth frequency, which is around the area of the heart chakra, fifth, we've moved up through the sixth, and the seventh, and then the step-down functions associated with the eighth, ninth and tenth frequency. And we move up this Hara line, up through the frequencies to the location of the **True Energetic Self**. The True Energetic Self would be located at a frequency within the multiverse that is equal to its evolutionary level.

So once we move up through this Hara line and move up to whatever frequency level our True Energetic Self is at, we start to see our True Energetic Self as this huge, immense ball or sphere of energy, sentient energy. We move closer and closer to this sphere, this ball and it becomes more and more detailed, as we get towards it.

And then as you get closer to this ball of energy, this sphere of energy, we become connected to it and inside it. We are this bluey silvery whitey ball of energy, and our connectivity increases, so we know everything about what we've experienced, what we've learned from, and how we've evolved.

From here in my visualization the ball or sphere of energy looks like a **spherical cloud**, so to speak, and inside there's lots of little lights, red lights, blue lights, white lights, green lights, yellow lights. They move around, bounce around inside of this sphere. These lights within this cloudy sphere represent the **sentience** that is associated with this energy.

This cloudy sphere is the energy, the body of energy, which is either given to us by Source or our sentience may move away from it and commandeer its own body of energy, should it decide to do so. The body of energy in any case changes with every evolutionary cycle. So this body of energy that we're seeing here housing our sentience is only a temporary location for our sentience.

So in this ball or sphere of cloud, we are part of these bright lights, that's yellow, blue and red and silver and white lights bouncing around inside. We are one of those bright lights bouncing around inside this cloudy sphere. These lights are the sentience. The cloudy sphere is the energy that the sentience is using to experience the frequencies associated with the multiverse, to experience it in the way it's supposed to be experienced by being part of that particular level and working with it.

Ask to commune with these lights, these aspects of sentience that are darting around inside this cloudy sphere. Coalesce together with them. Be in communion with them. Be one with them, so there is no one or other, there just is. Feel the connectivity, feel the expansion. All of a sudden, you can feel that you know everything. You feel you've experienced everything. You are aware of everything. You can communicate with everything. Nothing is an issue, nothing is a problem, everything just is.

Now temporarily suggest to the rest of the sentience that you move out of this body of energy, that you're using to experience, learn and evolve during this evolutionary cycle within this particular multiversal environment. And you move out of this sticky, cloudy sphere, and all of a sudden, you're free. You are simply coalescing sentience, sparks of different colored lights.

Don't forget color actually doesn't exist. Color is a function of low frequency physics, sort of a function of low frequencyness, something that the human eye picks up. But it's a good description for us to help work with what we're doing here.

Move your sentience out of this cloudy sphere and feel free. You are now, for want of a better word, inter-energetic, outside of the structure of that which you are. You are in a free zone, an area where energy is, but you're not part of that energy. You're in the gaps between the energy.

You are pure sentience. Be aware of your sentient state. Feel yourself. Realize that there's no limitations. There is just anything and everything can happen in an instant. There's no need for any association with energy. You're instantly one with everything, beyond just your sentience that is you and your True Sentient Self.

This separation of the collective sentience associated with the body of energy, that creates the combination of sentience and energy, that is the True Energetic Self creates that which is the True Sentient Self, that which you truly are — just pure sentience.

Enjoy the detachment from the limitation associated with energy. We'll just sit here for a moment in this detached state, pure sentience, sentience detached from energy. Feel how high you feel frequency. You are not associated with any structure. You are just sentience.

Don't worry if you feel a little bit light-headed, or detached, or out of control. You just have to think about being focused and you are.

Okay, so let's think about becoming reattached to our body of energy, that was given to us by Source to house our sentience, and move back towards this cloudy sphere, which looks dull and gray, because the sentience associated with it is no longer there, so it's just simply energy. Move into it. It will feel like cotton wool in comparison to where we've just been, and all of a sudden it lights up as the sentience that is us, moves around and darts around it.

A little aspect of sentience associated with our Aspect, that's been projected from the True Energetic Self now separates itself out by going back to the Hara line — the little vortex or tube of energy that protects the frequencies associated with the True Energetic Self and its sentience on the frequency level that it is associated with in evolution — is now available for us to move into.

And the sentience and the energy associated with the True Energetic Self moves back down the Hara line, moving down the frequencies from whichever level frequency your True Energetic Self has achieved as a result of its evolution — moves down the frequencies, starts to enter the step-down functions associated with the tenth and ninth and eighth frequencies.

And then comes down to the spirituo-physical aspect of the human form by moving through the Hara line that goes through the crown area of the head, and moves down through the neck area, and finally stops in this area of the soul seat, which is at the junction of the front and rear aspects of the heart chakra, around this area.

We re-establish our energetic command by reassociating the sentience with the energies that are in the tan tien. So the energy moves back into the legs through the pelvis, down through the femurs, and the knees, and the lower legs, calves, ankles, the feet and the toes.

It spreads out again back up through the body to the shoulders, and to the upper arms and the elbows and the forearms, the wrists, the palms of the hands and the fingers and the tips of the fingers. It continues upwards to the neck, through the center of the head to the jaw, up towards the top of the crown chakra.

So the sentience now is connected to the energies, that pervade the body, and control the body and allow it to be animated, the gross physical body and the energy bodies associated with the spirituo-physical as well.

So you can slowly come back into the room, very slowly, slowly open your eyes. If you wish, you can take a drink of water to help ground yourself.

(1:28) Okay, so that's the end of this particular meditation.

September 30, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 30th of September 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And I continue to thank Kevin for the work he’s doing in terms of his own work and broadcasting and putting some animation onto the work that I’ve done with the World Satsanga recording. So he continues with that and does a good job.

Interestingly enough, there’s a piece of work that he’s doing. He’s filming something called “They Call Us Channelers,” and if you look on the Indiegogo website and look up under Kevin Moore, you’ll find there’s a chance to sponsor him if you wish. There’s sponsorships from anything from \$25 up to I think about \$1,000 or even more actually. And he’s providing a really good service there by showing how channeling works, who are channelers, what they do, and how they tap into the greater reality, so to speak.

The good thing about this is that he’s showing a broad brush stroke of different channeling type individuals, so you can see the different types of channeling and the different types of entities that are contacted as a result of this. This work that Kevin’s doing is going to end up being a documentary about channelers, so I know that it will be on things like Discovery Channel and the Travel Channel and those sorts of things in the future. And I look forward to doing it.

Incidentally, I was honored to be the first person that Kevin interviewed, and I know he’s got a long list of people he’s going to interview, and he’s going to go to the United States to do it. So good luck, Kevin, and I’m looking forward to seeing this rather wonderful piece of work that’s going to demonstrate to the rest of the world, the spiritual world and the immersed incarnation world, that there is a greater reality beyond that which is seen and experienced through the five physical senses.

Okay, so what we are going to do in this particular Satsanga, I’m going to give a short talk on “What forgiveness is and how to implement it.” And then we’ve got a whole group of questions from those dedicated souls, who are looking towards expanding their own consciousness and understanding the greater reality, so there’s some questions based upon that. And then we’re going to do an end of meet meditation, which is designed to create a higher frequency in your local environment.

Part 1. Lecture on “What is Forgiveness? How to implement it?”

So in actual fact, this talk about what forgiveness is was, if you like, started as a question, and although I was going to answer the question within this Satsanga, I decided it was a good enough question, in fact, it was more than good enough to require it to be a short lecture. So it’s something that we all need to do in these days, because the frequencies are continuing to drop at the moment with all of the things that are going on around us, so we need to really look at ourselves, look at how we work with the view to trying to work upon ourselves, and forgive those who we consider to have done wrong against us.

So “What is Forgiveness?” Well, forgiveness isn’t just about saying I forgive you for doing something wrong. It’s about forgiving the self as well for thinking the thoughts about somebody has done us wrong. And it’s about really deeply feeling that forgiveness. So forgiveness is a multilayered thing that we have to achieve and work with. It’s specifically to do with how we work between different souls and ourselves within the environment and the situation that we encounter within this particular incarnation.

So if something happens, for instance, let's say we're trying to park our car in a car park, and then somebody else does the same thing and reverses into us, what do we do? I mean most individuals become rather angry, because they can foresee the problems they've got to go through in terms of you know, arguing with insurance, trying to sort out putting the car in a garage to get it repaired, and the potential loss of no-claims bonus, if you have a no-claims bonus in the particular part of the world you live in, and the increase in that. And of course, the time and effort required to sort those problems out.

And so the instantaneous thing we do is getting angry, because 1) our space is invaded, and 2) we've got a lot of problems to sort out. But if there is a different reason for that accident, what or how do we figure it? Let's say that it is giving us the chance to work with somebody, who has caused the problem accidentally, or hadn't seen us, or simply has their mind in somewhere else, and we just forgive them and say it's okay, you've had an accident, let's just sort it out.

(5 min) You forgive them for the wrongdoing, and we just deal with the work afterwards. What we're doing there is we are removing the karmic link between us by forgiving somebody. By saying I forgive you for what you've done, let's just work it out, and work it out in a reasonable and spiritual and knowing manner, we help the other person understand, that somebody is of a higher thought process and isn't working on the human material world thought process. So we show them by our own actions of being in forgiveness instantaneously and wanting to work things out on a very friendly level, that there is a better way of doing something. We're not always going into the attacker and defender mode.

So we remove the karmic link between ourselves and that other person, and we remove the anger between us, and we instill an example of how to think, behave and act as well. And so what we're doing is we're doing greater things, we're being a better being, we're demonstrating how to be that better being, and we're also removing or negating the opportunity for a karmic link to be created between us. So we're really on all sides really the only thing we have to do is to sort out the material issues about getting the car repaired and filling out insurance claim forms, etc. etc.

So forgiveness is about really totally and utterly forgiving somebody and forgetting about it. That's the issue. Most individuals say they forgive but they don't forget. The thing is that although we say we forget, we don't. And we always think, oh, this person did this to me last time, or that person did that last time, or this happened last time and this was a problem, or when this happened last time and that was a problem. So we're not actually forgiving and we're not actually forgetting.

And the lack of forgetfulness of the incident, that was created in whichever way it was, reactivates this potential for a karmic link between us and the individual, who maybe did us wrong in some small or some major way, for instance. The major ways can be, you can use your own imagination to see what a major way could be like, but a small way can be something like not giving you the right amount of change in a supermarket, for instance, or just banging into your car in a supermarket car park, so those are the sorts of things that the forgiveness, once forgotten, doesn't keep eating at us.

So forgiving is not all about saying the words or meditating on it, it's actually feeling that there's no link between us. It's feeling that there is no attachment to what happened, there's no going over it in your mind. It's done and it's dusted, it's finished and that's it. So it's all about feeling and being the forgiveness, not just saying the words and thinking I've done it. It's actually removing ourselves from all the thoughts, behaviors and actions that perpetuate the situation that we got into or we found ourselves into that created that particular need to be in forgiveness.

And also don't forget, you know, people who bump into us, for instance, or cause us problems, don't mean to either. They just happen to have their head somewhere else. They are thinking about something else. They are probably stressed out about something. They're trying to work things out. They are just other souls like us trying to deal with incarnate existence and do the best they can to evolve, okay. So you have to think of it in those sorts of terms as well.

So when we forgive and forget, we forgive and forget totally, irrespective of what's happened. And it's amazing how it unclutters your mind. When you feel that there's no link between you and that which has happened and it becomes insignificant, then we know we've got that particular piece of forgiveness sorted and it's robust.

Now in terms of implementing it, there's a number of different ways in which we do it. We can actively say to the person I forgive you for this, and once we've dealt with what we've got to do, the interaction between us to sort this out, it's forgotten and it won't come back to us, then that's the way to do it, the way to implement it. You actually speak to them. You can meditate on it and say I forgive this person irrevocably, I totally forget about any future thoughts rerunning, as it were, going over the mental and physical and visual reel of what's happened again, seeing if you could do it better, see if you could have interacted with them better, it's all done and dusted. We did the best we could on that point in time, so to speak.

(10 min) And so we implement it by really feeling the forgiveness, by it being gone. And then one of the best ways of thinking about it is: Will this cause you a problem in a hundred years time? Well, for most of us a hundred years time we'll probably be in our next incarnation, so it won't matter in the slightest really. That memory of having our car hit in a car park won't matter in the slightest in a hundred years time. So whilst we declutter our minds and our experience and our beingness in this particular few seconds or few minutes, well, we shouldn't. We should just let it happen and it's gone.

So one of the ways is to put it right into the future. The other way is to actually say to the person you forgive them and look them in the eye and say: I forgive you, this is just an accident. It could have happened to anybody, and that's the way to think about it. There is no blame involved. If we start to try to blame somebody, that's not forgiving it or forgetting. We have to remove the blame. There is no blame, it's just an occurrence. Nobody's to blame, it just happened.

And we have to think of these things also in terms of if this is a lesson in how to interact with somebody in a karma free way without getting to the point where, for want of a better word, we are mastering incarnation. We are in the physical but not of the physical. Something happens to us, hmm, we let it go. And this is a good way of doing it.

As an example, a few months ago I was driving my car in the nighttime on a particularly narrow country lane, and another person came down by me, and he was clearly trying hard not to hit my car, but he ended up rubbing the whole car across the whole length of the side of my car. We exchanged papers and off we went. I had a look at my car and there was really very little wrong with it, when I saw it in the morning. The car was slippery, because it had been raining and a little bit of mud and dirt on there acted as a lubricant. So when the car moved past mine, on its rubbing strips on his side and his doors and panels, it actually didn't do anything, because of a little couple of scratches on the rear wheel arch. So that required a little bit of polish and it was finished, done and dusted. There were no issues there.

When I found out later, that the phone number he gave me wasn't a real phone number, you could imagine what thoughts went through there in my mind, if I had to file a claim on my insurance. But at the end of the day, I thought, well, I don't need to file a claim on the insurance, and he was trying his best to do what it took to move out of the way. But if he felt, he needed to give a false phone number, or maybe I took it down wrong, that's another thing to think about.

Maybe I took the phone number down wrong, and so therefore, again we have to forgive ourselves for thinking in the negative, for thinking in the way that, you know, the worst case scenario. So forgiveness is forgiveness of self as well. So you have to implement self-forgiveness for thinking wrong of somebody. My initial reaction straightaway was ha, he had this accident, he didn't want to be getting a claim on his insurance, so he gave us the wrong phone number. But maybe I took it down wrong. And this is the thing that you have to think about. If I took it down wrong, that's my fault. Hmm, okay, it's something to think about in the future, make sure you see things properly, or hear things properly and question them and go over them again and then you've got the right information. So I then I had to forgive myself as well.

So it's all about being in forgiveness of self on a deep level, so that you don't go over the same thing again or say I wish I had taken the phone number properly or I wish I'd questioned him or I wish I'd given him a phone call then and there to check the phone number was right. You don't go over that routine, that's just a downward spiral. You just think, ha, that's what I should do next time and that's it. And you let yourself go and you forgive yourself.

So it's about release and not going over the scenario again, and not blaming a culture or a person or a way of being or interacting or any way, where there is a way of getting the negative aspect of this forgiveness into the thought processes. We have to think about forgetting what's happened, and that is the way to forgive. We forgive the person. We forgive ourselves. We forgive the situation. We forgive the scenario, and we forget about it and we move on. We've got enough to do in this incarnation without going through lots and lots and lots of different things and how we could've done better. We can do better. Next time we get into this situation, we will do better. There is no point in mulling over it and round and round and round on a random basis all the time.

(15 min) So that's really what forgiveness is. It's really total forgiveness and forgetfulness and forgiveness of self as well, and the need to completely divorce ourselves, as if we've got our memory wiped on what's happened. Okay, so let's go onto the questions now. We've got quite a lot of questions. I'm going to go through them in the order that I received them.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. From the biblical metaphor, "I am the vine, Ye are the branches...". Can we think of the vine as our Source Entity and the branches as our True Energetic Selves? (WP)

- **And if so, would SE be SE without the True Energetic Selves (e.g. would tree be a tree without its branches)?**
- **Carrying that metaphor a bit further, are the leaves on the tree like who we are in the incarnate state as aspects of our True Energetic Selves?**
- **If so, would SE be SE without the incarnate aspects (e.g. would a tree be a tree without its leaves)?**

The thought process here is absolutely right. But if you think about it, if Source didn't project parts of its consciousness and its sentience into our True Energetic Selves, it would still be Source. And it's still Source now, it's just that there are certain parts of it, which are individualized, and so the vine is individualized as well. So it's not that Source wouldn't be Source without our True Energetic Selves, it's Source anyway. So irrespective of whether the sentience associated with Source is individualized or separated out, or whether it is in total communion or all collectively back as a whole, it's still Source. So there's no difference, it's just

that there are certain parts of it doing different things at different levels to be able to experience, learn and evolve faster. But this particular question is good.

2. A related question or maybe a separate question: Is a True Energetic Self [Godhead, Oversoul, or Higher Self] that creates an evil incarnate aspect of itself (e.g. a terrorist who thinks it's perfectly fine to execute others) also vibrating at that same evil frequency? And can only overcome that state through successive incarnate aspects accruing evolutionary content whereby eventually it sees the error of its ways? (WP)

By the way, [for] True Energetic Self, you can still use the words Godhead, Oversoul or Higher Self to explain the same thing — it's that part of us which is still disincarnate, that part of us which is the bigger part of us, okay.

My understanding is that the True Energetic Self is the overall evolutionary level as a result of the sum of the work that its Self and its Aspects have accrued. And if one of those particular Aspects is taking on a role of an evil murderer or a terrorist, then the experience of that is also evolutionary in some way, shape or form, even though it develops this thought process of it's trying to execute others and it enjoys it sometimes. So there is evolution there even though it's from a human perspective wrongdoing.

And this is the conundrum, as human beings we see this as being completely abhorrent, and how can a caring, loving Source allow this to happen? But it's part of the yin and the yang — it's a way of understanding the total picture of everything, that we need to experience everything, that we need to be the king and the pauper. We need to be the terrorist and we need to be that person that's being terrorized. We need to be the hero. We have to experience all of these things before we can have a robust experiential experience of all the environments and all the potential roles that we can play whilst incarnate.

So the True Energetic Self doesn't accrue any negativity associated with it, although sometimes the ego, which is the temporary personality that's created as a function of incarnation, does need to be, shall we say, isolated for a moment sometimes. Or certainly the energies associated with being that particular role means that the Aspect needs to be isolated for a certain period of time to neutralize any potential negative thought processes or low frequency energies is a better way of saying it, that could be transferred back into another incarnation.

(20 min) So the next part of this question is:

- **If SE created our True Energetic Selves and consequently incarnate aspects for the purpose of accruing evolutionary content or I would say "to make known the unknown", it seems that the experiment here on earth is a supreme struggle that SE is having within itself, as its creation struggles to overcome and rise above human depravity?**

I wouldn't say Source Entity is struggling, because it's experiencing everything concurrently. And everything that has been experienced is being experienced, and everything that will be experienced is also being experienced. It's more that we as human beings have difficulty in understanding the bigger picture surrounding it. And so making the unknown known is part of that, and that although it is hard, very hard work to be at this particular frequency level on this particular planet, it is without doubt a very difficult scenario for us to be in from both our

interaction with our own environment and others, and also our ability to control ourselves, and also understand the greater reality as well. So I think we are probably taking on the struggle as smaller Aspects of our True Energetic Selves on behalf of our True Energetic Selves, and therefore, on behalf of Source. So we're taking on the struggle of understanding it from a human perspective, although when we disincarnate, it will be totally understandable. Good, thank you for those questions. Next one's from MT:

3. When there are beings who are utterly lost in their path and have completely forgotten why they are here, that they have and continue to accrue negative karma beyond return, does the curator do anything about it? It seems that this group of beings who go further and further down in frequency whenever they are back is growing. (MT)

So basically this is saying that there's lots of entities, who are getting more and more addicted to or attracted to lower frequency existence. This is certainly true initially for those Aspects who are just encountering incarnation on Earth, because it's very difficult being here and other lower frequency environments and low frequency vehicles as well.

There is no such thing as a "lost soul" though or a lost Aspect. All Aspects or souls will eventually start to be able to work on themselves and will turn the corner and start to increase their frequencies and come back to a higher level of frequency. But they will have accrued a lot of experiential and evolutionary content as a result of that. So it's worth knowing, that in essence, although this number of individuals is growing and maybe it seems to be growing, because of a lot of "backfill people" at the moment.

For those of you, who understand the comment about backfill people, you can look at one of my lectures on "Who We Are and How We Incarnate." But basically, backfill people are individuals, who are of a different genre of sentience than us, and they are experiencing individualized free will for the first time, so they would be struggling, and they would without doubt become attracted to the likes of low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions and sensory stimulus associated with being on this particular planet and the frequencies associated with it. But even they will eventually start to rise as well, so it just takes a lot of event space, so to speak, or a lot of "time." The next question is from NS, the first question is:

4. Who animates all the bodies/vessels that are not associated with the Source? Because there are an awful lot of people on the planet? This might sound weird but I'll ask anyway. (NS)

All bodies are animated by an Aspect [soul] or a Shard [sub-soul]. And there are a lot of Aspects and Shards because there are a lot of True Energetic Selves [Oversouls, Higher Selves, or Godheads]. So there is nothing, which isn't associated with our Source.

Although having said that, there are the odd incarnates, such as the Om or hybrid Om or noncaptive and captive Om, who are not specifically part of Source, but they are nevertheless working with this environment created by our Source. But those are very far and few between. There are one or two other individuals, who are from other Source Entities, who are literally just here for one or two incarnations and are protected from the potential accrual of low frequency addictions, thoughts and behaviors, i.e. karma.

(25 min) So in general, they come from somewhere, but mostly, you know 99.999% of those who are incarnate are individualizations of some denomination of the sentience of Source, whether it's from a True Energetic Self as an Aspect or from the Aspect as a Shard.

Okay, the next question is: **This might sound weird but I'll ask it anyway...**

- **Is there energy associated with people in the movies? As in, they kinda "stay in the movies" for ever and I know they are not really there, but I have this feeling something stays imprinted. So are they (actors and such) being drawn back into the physical after they die because of this?**
- **I guess the same applies to photographs as there was this fear of photographs capturing the soul of a person back in the old days.**

No, there's no... if you like, there's the charisma associated with those individuals, who were incarnate at the time and whose image is being captured either on celluloid or digitally. So the charisma there, the beingness about them is which is maintained, but there's no actual Aspects associated with them as such. It's just that the charisma is there, and if you like, the personality of them for those of us, who know these people stays there as well. So there's a bit about there, but it's nothing to do with any sentience at all. The third question is:

- **Do Custodians incarnate as well?**

If I look at the word "Custodian," I think of Curators. I think that's what this particular devotee of knowing the greater reality is talking about. A guide and a helper can manifest a form close to the incarnate state, but not actually be incarnate. And sometimes on a very rare occasion, a guide may actually incarnate, but that's very, very rare. So that's not something that they do, because they are, for want of a better word, not in the evolutionary cycle in the way we are. They accrue evolution, but they are not part of the evolutionary cycle. They're in the service industry, so to speak.

But in general a Curator is those individuals, souls or Aspects or True Energetic Selves, whichever you want to call them, who are maintaining the structure of the multiversal environment from an evolutionary perspective and other things as well. They don't incarnate at all. Although again, there has been the odd individual, who has swapped roles and gone into the evolutionary cycle. And sometimes they stay there, and sometimes they come out again just for experiential purposes.

And there are the odd Curator, who is close to an incarnate group of individuals. For instance, they might be elementals working on the environment that we're in. And they basically may manifest a form close to an incarnate state, because they want to experience that which they've worked on from an environmental perspective. So it's not really true to say that they incarnate, but they do sometimes incarnate, but not in the frequency or for the reasons that we incarnate. That's a good question, thank you very much. The next one is from ME:

5. These thoughts and questions are in reference to "The Anne Dialogues" (TAD), CH 11.3.1, Termination Junctures, and CH12, The Guide and Helpers. (ME)

There is a slight preamble to this, so I'll read the preamble out first:

"A related side note – INFO for you, not necessarily intended for the readers/listeners" – I've said it now, so you're going to have a listen. The person who sent this question was ill through June and July and had a high fever for a few weeks and spiked quite high in terms of the temperature with many bizarre symptoms. And it felt like one of the most terrible times that I can recall. And having rarely used western medicine, this time was different. The person who's asked the question broke down and had to be taken to the doctor and had

some medical work done, because the blood work didn't look good, reflecting how horrible that person felt.

(30 min) There was one night when the questioner said they may not have awakened the next morning, and it's saying it was very melodramatic, but the questioner thought they really could slip into a coma. But that questioner was really calm and welcoming it in that way, and thought that I might be at a termination point in my life and what it would take to be ready to end this particular incarnation. The commentary goes on I had not read this part about termination junctures yet in the book of TAD, and certainly you might have discussed it in prior Satsangas, but I realized this was not an original idea to me, but also not from reading it in TAD. So it's obviously something that's been there anyway and people understood. Now that I'm well, I started reading TAD again – I'm picking up where I left off many months ago, CH 11, Separating from the TES. And it was fortuitous that my next section was the one where Anne discusses the termination junctures, which I was already wondering about from my own recent illness if such things exist.”

And they do exist. Termination junctures are parts within the life plan, where in essence, we have the opportunity to leave the incarnation without accruing evolutionary debt, for instance, or having to come back to finish things off. It's a point where we've done enough to be able to move on and move out of the incarnation. Or we can elect to stay here and get more evolutionary content.

And I think I've been through that — I can remember at least three termination junctures, two quite serious ones actually. One was a potentially silly one to do with diving, but the other two involved cars: one being knocked over in a car and one being in quite a serious car accident. So there's two major termination junctures there, and one that could have happened had I not been more controlled. So I think I've had three there, I'm just thinking of a fourth one, there might have been a fourth one, when I was very young in life. But they're there and they're the sort of thing that we can choose to depart this particular incarnation without losing any of the work we've done, or threatening any of the work that we need to do. So the questions are as follows:

5a. In the discussion about termination junctures, it was mentioned that the Aspect cannot action termination junctures on its own, but requires the help of the guides & helpers (pg 210, TAD).

- **What happens if an Aspect is at a termination juncture trying to terminate, but the guides are not, i.e. they're not helping — does the aspect linger in limbo waiting for the guides to work things out? I am thinking about lingering illnesses, or folks that stay in coma prior to terminating?**

Usually when we linger, it's because we have a strong desire to stay incarnate. It's nothing to do with the help from the guides, because a termination juncture is an agreement point. The only thing where we desire to come back it's quite instantaneous. It's like a case of yes, okay, it's here but I'm not going to use it. But it doesn't take a long time to decide that, it's almost instantaneous.

So things like comas and lingering illnesses are really something to do with our desire to stay and not letting go of physicality. So it's a slightly different thought process there. If there's a termination juncture and we're going to use it, the guides and helpers know about it and they're doing their best to make it work in the way it's supposed to happen. If we are lingering, it's

because we don't want to go, and we have a fear of losing our physicality, because the ego is trying its hardest to stay incarnate, so to speak. The next part of it is:

5b. Based on CH11.3.1, TAD - The role of the guides & helpers seems critical in successful utilization of an incarnation – they coordinate our ability to exit via termination junctures early, or extend our incarnation duration to maximize evolutionary content.

- **What ways do you suggest that we as incarnates can increase our communication skills with the guides and helpers, so that we can be more aware of the roles we need to fulfill?**
- **Is it possible to “read” our life plans – I like to know where I'm going, so I use a map?**

(35 min) We can communicate with our guide and helpers. We'd have to meditate on them and ask for guidance as to which way to go. But they give us help with our life plan on a regular basis as it happens. They give us intuition, gut feelings, desires, thoughts, needs. They change the way people interact with us to make us change direction. So basically, they are already in control of our life plan, and how we're working with our life plan.

They're very much in control of who and what we are and how we are doing it. So all we need to do is be more aware of the things that happen outside of what we would call our expectations, including our own thoughts and our own gut feelings and however those interact around us. So that's how it's best to understand it. But also if we knew all of our life plan, there would be no point in being here, would there? So although it's nice to know where you're going, in real terms if we knew where we were going, there would be no point in doing the incarnation, because there would be no spontaneity involved with the experience, for instance. There would be no dealing with it, as it arrives, because we will have already dealt with it, we will have rehearsed our response.

So it's not really wise to understand a life plan, because we start to try to second guess things, and actually you can get the interactions with others and their environments wrong sometimes, because we don't understand what's happening. Now I've seen a number of bits and snapshots of my life plan, and although I've seen them, sometimes they've been in front of me, when I've expected them, sometimes I haven't. So it's trying to think a way to use the life plan is a way to move forwards and increase the way we interact in this particular incarnation is not wise. The whole point of it is that we do it blind or not so blind, as the case may be, and do the best we can. And that's how we accrue our evolutionary content.

- **Overall, how to tell the difference between events/situations that occur in our lives that are part of our life plan, as opposed to those things that are there to push us back onto our life plan, as opposed to those things that are generated from the karma we create through addiction and the control of the ego?**

When things are happening without effort, they're seamless and we're working through them and we're doing a good job, and we're managing to interact with the environment and those individuals within the environment, then we know we're on our life plan. When things happen suddenly and are in complete variance to the direction we think we're going into and change the direction, that's when the guide and helpers consider that we're way off plan, so to speak. So they drop bombs in front of us sometimes and the bomb can come from somebody else.

And those that are generated from karma or addiction and the control of the ego are generally repetitive things. There are those things that we experience again and again and again, and the experience gets harder and harder and harder in terms of how it affects us. So those are the ways in which we understand the difference between being on a life plan, which is usually seamless, things that being put in front of us to push us back on track, which is usually the significant changes that we don't see coming, and repetitive things of a similar or same nature are when we're experiencing karmic loops, so to speak. That's how we can understand those.

Let's have a look at the next part here. Again more from "The Anne Dialogues," thank you for these comments and questions from the TAD. I'm really pleased actually, because this book is doing well, and the information within it is doing well, and I'm just happy that it is. For me it's a wonderful thing to be seeing people interrogating me about it and asking questions. It's fantastic.

5c. From TAD, CH 11.1-11.2 regarding the incarnation plan & the logistics (when/where) of incarnating, it was stated that a 12 point plan is laid out, which does not include the human body or the family that will be used in the incarnation.

- **How can the family not play an active role in the 12 point plan for incarnation, at least as actors involved in the achievement of these 12 points?**

(40 min) Well, basically what we look for is a fit, okay. The plan is about what we want to experience and the depth at which we want to experience it in. Once you've got this, we then look for a fit that is within certain parameters going to achieve that 12 point plan. So we then look at the environments that we can go into, what is currently being played out by certain incarnates, the location of the environment, the personalities involved, and the potentials for the 12 point plan to be, for want of a better word, acted out in a reasonable way, and so then we find it. So it's a bit like having a stencil or one picture, which is the plan, and then we overlay it in various different locations around the world or around other worlds within the physical universe, and we're looking to see the best fit that we can achieve, that we've got there. The next part of the question is:

- **Do family members often have roles to play in breaking links to karma? – I am thinking about being related to "difficult people" that you either are born into or marry into.**

Yes, sometimes they're there to help break links to them as well, not just breaking links to us. If there is a particular link that needs to be severed and it's significant or is a necessary link to help us both move on, then there can be direct interaction by being a close friend, a relative of some sort, a partner or a business partner, so these things can happen and are planned into it as well. So this is all part of the fit, getting the 12 point plan for incarnation fitting with something that's there.

And this is where we have all these individuals, who are interacting with us and our guide and helpers, and the guide and helpers of other individuals all working together before we eventually incarnate. It's a massive planning process — and then we think we're doing it on our own. We have individualized free will — we only have up to a certain point, of course, and that's it.

So it's very well planned out, all we have to do is do it. But obviously, because of our detachment and our lack of bandwidth in terms of our communicative ability to communicate with our Higher Selves, we don't tend to see what's coming, and so we have to work in the dark a lot. But it's all there, so we can work on where we go. It's a bit like planning out a game of chess, if you think of it that way. We've got a plan to use, all we have to do is do it, and hope that the other people are also on the same wavelength with their own life plan and how they're supposed to interact with us as well. The next point is:

5d. Not including the human vehicle or family in the 12 point plan justifying incarnation suggests these are incidental, yet it seems that it is through the human body itself and the family members that karma is worked out and/or created that is a part of the life plan.

That's right. It's how we interact, how we work out with our scenarios. It's how we work with ourselves and others and we're able to work with it and move forwards.

It seems the family itself has a karmic history, and can provide the incarnate many potential fulfillments of life plan events, depending on the goals of the life plan.

Yeah, that's true. I mean we can accrue karma as well, if we're not careful, so the individuals that we choose to be with are very important to us in how we do it.

- **Point 11 of the 12 point plan lists that one must understand how many different interactions are required by other Aspects - who & what they are, so how can the human vehicle & the family not play some roles in this point?**
- **Can you clarify the roles of family as they relate to the incarnate's life plan, particularly those we all seem to find ourselves with - the "difficult" ones?**

Basically, it's really about understanding how the people, not the family as such, it's the people who are creating the family that we need to interact with, and how they're interacting with themselves as well, can work with the overall blueprint or the stencil of the 12 point plan, so to speak. I mean the word "family" probably confuses a little bit here — think of the individuals as being a group of people, who are put into a certain way. They are incarnated in a certain way, which is more efficient for them and us to work out certain pieces of karma or to work with certain pieces of karma as well. So in effect, it's how best to fit each other together, and maybe it isn't the family, or maybe it's in a group of friends as well.

(45 min) So really it's not about being in a family, it's about being with a group of individuals, who we've planned to work with. And it may be that the best way to put them together is in a family, or it maybe that the best way to put them together is in a group of work colleagues or a group of individuals that we interact with from a, for instance, an outside part of us through our hobbies or any other pastimes that we have. So try to divorce the word "family" from it and think of it in terms of a group of individuals who are working together, and that's the best way to collect them together. Thank you very much, ME, for those, it's a very deep set of questions and I hope I've answered them in some way, shape or form in a robust way or at least in a more enlightening way than having no question answered would be.

This is from US, and we've got quite a few more questions, that's okay. Here are a couple of quick questions for our Satsanga.

6. When our pets are dreaming, vocalizing, moving their limbs as if running and such, where do they go? Is it the astral levels (FB 4-7)? (US)

As with us, we also do astral traveling and so do our animal friends as well. And so they can go to the astral levels, which are levels 4-7, or they can simply be not going anywhere and really sort of the body is twitching, for instance, as a result of just randomized neurons dancing around the brain. But there are times, when the physical body does, for want of a better word, try to mirror the movements and the actions that ourselves and the animals are experiencing whilst the Aspect or the soul leaves the body. So depending upon how good the link is, depends upon how much sort of feedback the body gives in terms of copying what's being experienced. So basically, it's it could be anywhere. It could be astral levels, or it could be upper locations within the physical universe, if they have a role to do there as well.

• What is the purpose of dreaming for animal entities — do they process their daily experiences in the dream state?

Well, dreams are really just translations of what we're experiencing, when our sentience or our soul is outside of the body. And so there is no real such thing as "dreaming" as such, it's basically some form of translation of what we've experienced. Sometimes we have no dreams, sometimes we have really bizarre dreams, sometimes we have really understandable dreams. So we call them "dreams" — they're basically interpretations or translations of what's being experienced by the soul whilst the body is sleeping. And that's the same thing for all incarnate entities, whether it's animals or human beings. And this answers the next bit:

• OR is it another level of experience for their soul extensions? They seem so animated.

Yeah, basically it's the same thing. It's basically their physical body is mirroring what's being experienced, because of the link is there. It's like an autonomous, unwitting response that's happening, because there is still communication between the soul and the body. And the body is just animating itself simply because it's doing something that is similar to that which is being experienced by the soul or Aspect in a different environment whilst the body is asleep. Right, the next question is quite a deep one I think.

7. Would you please tell us more about the so-called Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD)? What about the possibility of Bipolar disorder coexisting with ADHD? (US)

Well, basically Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder is something that happens with people who are autistic, or people who are higher frequency and are struggling to communicate properly with the rest of us. That being, they're expecting to have levels of communication, because they're broadcasting on various different frequencies, and they're not receiving those communications back, so they get frustrated.

So for instance, if we communicate on one frequency, one level or type of communication, such as the verbal response, but they're communicating on emotional, telepathic, and other frequential methods, and they're not getting them back, they're not getting the answers back, but they can see that there's somebody there who should answer, they get frustrated. So that's why there's like a hyperactivity disorder or an attention deficit disorder, because they get frustrated with what's there.

(50 min) They can't see the point in communicating with us or doing something, when we're not listening to them. And that's why they get frustrated.

- **What about the possibility of Bipolar disorder coexisting with ADHD?**

Bipolar disorder is again the possibility of having two souls in the same body, who are, you know, one is working sometimes with animating the body and sometimes it's not. It is quite possible to have them both together, because if they're both quite high frequency souls and when either of them is in control of the body, for instance, animating the body, then they would both of them expect to have communication that's not coming to them. They can see people that they're interacting with, they're broadcasting to them, but they're ignoring them in their mind.

And so ADHD can also exist with individuals, who are bipolar, i.e. they have potential for two souls in the same body, so to speak. And that's one of the things to think about it, it can still be there at the same time.

- **Most adults with ADHD don't just have ADHD; 75% to 80% also have disorders such as major depression, bipolar disorder, anxiety, and substance abuse, according to a study published in *BioMedCentral Medicine*.**

The substance abuse and other abuses is because they are trying to get out of the body basically. They've had enough. Or they're trying to dumb down their own communicative senses, so in essence, they're trying to turn off certain communicative methods, so that they can operate like us. So that's why they sometimes do substance abuse or smoke or take alcohol, for instance. The depression and the anxiety is because they're not being heard.

So bipolar is a separate function, but you can be both, because although they're separate functions, if you've got two souls who are higher frequency and are communicating on many different channels to us, but we're not responding back, they will become depressed, because they feel they are being ignored. They get anxious, because they feel they are being ignored and can't do anything right, because they can't get the information back in the way that they're expecting it. And the bipolar bit is simply that there's two souls doing a similar sort of thing, for instance, and both have got control of the body. So it's almost like having many personalities, but it is the same sort of thing, it's just that the one is more depressed or sad vs. one is more joyful. I hope that helps.

- **It tends to run in families and continues into adulthood (in half the cases) as a sense of being overwhelmed, having no filters, always being on edge.**

Yeah, that's because they're communicating and some people communicate with them, but on a different level. And sometimes they pick up lots of other bits and pieces, that the other ones pick up as well. So their senses are all open, they're not getting the information to come through from the people they think should be able to communicate with them, but they are sometimes getting it through from other people, who they maybe don't want to know.

- **In an interview with Julia Cannon in 2015, you said they are advanced beings, like the indigo, crystal, rainbow children or hybrids of those types.**

And also they can be, as I said before, they're higher frequency individuals, as I said in an interview with Julia Cannon in 2015. They're advanced beings, like the indigo, crystal, rainbow children or hybrids of those types. So again they do get frustrated, because they're communicating on like twelve channels, where we're only communicating on one. And the information that we give back isn't the information that they expect back, and so it's very difficult. It's a bit like us communicating or saying something in English, and somebody communicating with us in Chinese. It doesn't work, does it? We get frustrated, because we can't make ourselves known. And the person on the other side doesn't understand what we're saying either. So this is another way of thinking about it. The next question is:

- **What's the best approach to treatment (e.g. medications, psychotherapy, behavior modification) or coping with life?**

Basically, the best approach to treatment is put them with like types of individuals. People who are experiencing this should stay together, because they will be able to communicate with each other properly. A person speaking English will be able to speak English. A person speaking Chinese will have to speak Chinese. A person speaking or communicating on twelve different frequency levels will be able to communicate with somebody on twelve different frequency levels. And so this is the thing about it.

(55 min) The therapy is behavior modification based upon being introduced to and working with other individuals, who are experiencing the same as them. Then they'll be able to communicate with each other, and they'll realize that they're not alone and they'll start to operate properly, so to speak. And that was a series of questions asked by one of US's readers (US has also got a [blog](#) by the way, which is very, very useful and very well supported) asked a question about this particular answer. The last one is from JM and it's saying that:

8. The Anne Dialogues, page 10, so we all have a True Sentient Self as well as a True Energetic Self. Can we, should we address either one directly in meditation? Is there a difference in how we relate to them? I think of my TES as "Big Joe" since I am "Little Joe" but I don't quite know how to conceive of my TSS.

I would work with them as the same thing basically. The thing to understand is that really it's to do with recognizing that it's all you. So it's not as if they're separate, that the TSS is separate from the TES, it's that they are both the same thing — they are both parts of what we are. They're both part of our Higher Selves, our bigger selves. So you can still think of them as being "Big Joe" for instance or "Big Guy" or "Big Brian" or "Big Mary" — it's just that one part of it is to do with the sentience, so to speak, whereas the other part is to do with the energetic supporting the sentience. So it's the same thing. It's not something which is separate. It's the same thing. Just think of it in terms of the part of you, which animates the energies, and therefore, it's the thinking part, it's the being part, it's the creating part. That's a way to think about it.

- **Does my TSS have multiple TES's or just the one. Feels like just the one?**

It's always just one. It's something where it's like a body, isn't it? There is a brain, which animates the body, but there's muscles that allow the animation to work. But without the brain to continue and the muscles to continue, there must be a life support system, which we have as being lungs, heart, liver, kidneys, venous system. So it is just one. They go together. They're just

sort of two separate thought processes, but the same thing really. So if we think of them as just being one, and that's the best way to look at it.

- **“The Anne Dialogues” page 10, "the trees approve." Does all of nature function this way — trees, flowers, the wind, clouds, blades of grass, etc.?**

I can't remember which book this is from...so let me sort of retrace the steps. This particular question would be relevant to things that we do, that affect the environment in a positive way, and therefore, the flora and the fauna would be thankful for it. In real terms, every part of the environment that has a certain level of sentience associated with it or at least intelligence. And so you can think of it in terms of yes, every function of nature is grateful for and is abhorrent of things that we do while we are here.

So if we do things well, the whole thing glistens. If we do things wrong, it sort of goes a bit gray. So we have to think of it in terms of everything that we do that's positive for the environment, that we're helping things grow, we're nurturing things, propagating things, making things better, then the environment, the trees, the grass, the bushes, the flowers, the flora, and other fauna, for instance, animals that are part of the ecostructure would be grateful for it and would approve of what's going on.

If we start to set trees alight, for instance, and there's no reason for setting trees alight, they wouldn't approve of it, because it's reducing their ability to clean and scrub the air and remove carbon dioxide and introduce oxygen. So nature approves of and disapproves of in totality what we do while we're here. It approves of us doing good things towards nature, it disapproves of things we are doing against nature. Okay, so that's a good set of questions from everybody. Thank you very, very much.

Part 3. Meditation

(1 hr) And what we're going to do now is the last, very short meditation, as it happens, a meditation on **How to create high frequency in our local environment?** You can do it for any size, whether it's your house, park, city, or country, or even the Earth, if you wish. Meditation starts at 1:00:27.

Please download the [AMR File](#) or high quality [MP4 file](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:12) Closing comments: That's the end of this particular Satsanga for the 30th of September 2017 in conjunction with [The Moore Show](#). And thank you all very much for listening to this Satsanga, thank you for your questions. I apologize if I've had to read some of the questions out more than once, or if some of my reading wasn't particularly accurate but nevertheless for most of the time. And the questions were very, very good questions, excellent questions, and very deep searching questions to be able to give us a bigger or a greater understanding of the greater reality. So I thank everybody.

Thank you for these questions, thank you for listening to this Satsanga. I look forward to the next Satsanga, which will be on the 28th of October 2017. So God's love to you all. Blessings and namaste." END

August 26, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga held on the 26th of August 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And I thank Kevin for his hard work in terms of broadcasting the Satsanga on his YouTube channel and continuing to spread the word, and doing his own work for helping to increase the frequencies of the Earth and of the spiritual population.

So let's have a look at the agenda for this particular Satsanga. And the first part is to look at: What a curator is and what their role and responsibilities are? Now I'm not going to go into great detail on this, because there is a whole book being written on it. And although I've broken the 90,000 word barrier, I feel I've still got another year's worth of work to go before I can submit it for publication. So this will just be an overview.

Then we've got a whole group of questions from some of my listeners, and I thank them very much for their questions. They're always deep searching, and they're always challenging, and they're always useful to us all, myself included, so I thank you for those questions. And then we're going to have an end of meet meditation, which is a meditation to connect with others.

Part 1. Lecture on “What is a Curator? What is their role and responsibilities?”

So what is a Curator? Well, a Curator is one of a group of beings, who were created at the same time as ourselves. We were all created together by our creator, our Source, our God with the view to working with this multiversal environment that it created within itself.

And at the point and time of our creation, there was a choice to be made: Do you want to go into the evolutionary cycle, which is where most of us or where all of us are right now as incarnate beings? Or do we, for want of a better word, enter into the service side of things? And the service side of things could be to look after the structure of the multiverse or it could be to help those spiritual souls or True Energetic Selves [Higher Selves, Oversouls] or Aspects [souls] of True Energetic Selves or Shards [sub-souls] etc. to work with their life plan and be part of the evolutionary cycle, and from our perspective, go into incarnation to accelerate our evolutionary progression.

But the Curators are those beings who chose to be in service, and what they are is a whole group of various different entities. And I can't remember how many there are, but there must be certainly over 35 different genres of Curator in terms of what they do to maintain the evolutionary structure of the multiverse. Now we evolve through this multiversal structure in terms of as we increase our frequencies, our True Energetic Self has the ability to move through different levels of frequency.

And the more evolution we accrue, the higher up the frequencies we can get. And once we achieve the top frequency within the multiversal environment, which is the 397th simultaneous universe or parallel — a parallel is created through event space and the possibilities of taking choice — once we've done that, we've finished the evolutionary cycle, and we wait until everybody else or all the other True Energetic Selves finish the evolutionary cycle.

And then we go through this change of location where the Source starts to depopulate the energy that it's currently occupying with its sentience, which includes us, because we'll all be back in communion with the Source, and it repopulates its sentience in another part of the Origin, and then it creates another environment, and maybe we get used again to understand

what the functions and what could be achieved in those particular energies that become part of its environment.

But in this particular evolutionary cycle, we have the multiverse and we have those entities that maintain it for us, and they work in all sorts of areas. And right now the book called “The Curators” is still dealing with entities that are in the higher levels of structure. And there’s those entities that look after the structure within the structure. There’s entities that look after the links between structure. There’s those entities that look after the evolutionary opportunities, the introduction of new environments, changing of new environments, the manipulation of event space, this intelligent energy, which pervades not only the Source but the Origin and everything that’s part of the Origin.

(5 min) And they can work on various different functions of event space in terms of the larger, sort of multiversal-size event spaces right down to micro-event spaces, and the event streams that are part of that. And these entities can manipulate event spaces, change event spaces, join them together, take event spaces out of action, put new event spaces in, and all of the different things that happen within them as well.

And so a Curator is not just something that looks after a particular part of a multiverse, but it’s all the different smaller aspects of the multiverse that they look after. But the overall picture is to maintain this efficiency associated with the accrual of progression, and that progression is measured in terms of evolution, and how we are able to experience, learn and evolve in the process. And so everything to do with our environment, this multiversal environment and the various different functions of it are maintained by these entities.

And it’s interesting that one of the things that I’ve noticed in communicating with the Source on what these entities do is that although I haven’t got down to the — and I won’t do for a number of months yet — I haven’t got down to those entities that look after the Earth right now, because those are what we call the “elementals.” And that’s what most people will be looking, will be sort of wanting to flick through the pages and get to the end to figure out what these elementals do within the physical universe, because it will sort of focus on the physical universe towards the end of the book. But the whole point of these things is to maintain a level of order.

And one of the things I’ve noticed is that when we think we have free will, it’s only free will to a point. And that was one of the things that really surprised me is that everything is manipulated around us to ensure that the ability to get the evolutionary acceleration and the maximum evolutionary progression and the efficiency in terms of gaining evolution is created by these beings. They do a lot of things in the background to ensure that what we do in our so-called “deaf, dumb and blind state” associated with incarnation isn’t always left up to chance.

So even though we think we are doing things in a, for want of a better word, self-propelled, self-understood, individualized free will state, we are also guided in a significant way as well, not only from our guide and helpers, but also from these beings, who are changing our environment around us, and making sure that there’s no continuity errors, there’s no things that suddenly stop and start to allow us to start questioning our effectiveness, or should I say, the integrity of our surroundings. And they keep everything that they do and all their changes are done in a way that we don’t notice what’s going on.

And so even though there is a possibility that we could for instance go from one particular event space to another because of the different things that we choose to do, and the generation of event spaces based upon choice, when we have the opportunity to go one way vs. another, we don’t just go one way, we sort of split into two. And one part of us experiences the one direction, the other part of us experiences the other direction. And so they work on that, and they start to

work on how they can maintain the efficiency of all these fractalized splittings of event spaces, and also the different ways in which we can experience the environment as well.

For instance, everything to do with the physical universe is created, so that we can, for want of a better word, not waste our time. Although there is no such thing as “time,” but you know, we are doing things in a way, which is efficient. And one of the things that I’ve noticed is that some of the things that we see as being natural progressions in terms of our ingenuity or invention, so to speak, have been given to us, because we need to experience something at a certain point in our existence.

And so when things happen to us, and it appears to be an almost impossible series of circumstances, that have gotten us to a certain invention, for instance, or a certain thought process, it’s because there’s been things happening in the background — not specifically from our guide and helpers, but from these entities, who are changing the way we work with the environment and change in the environment around us in small ways or in larger ways or in ways in which we don’t notice that there’s been a big change to help us to become more efficient in how we interact with the environment and those other entities, who are working with the environment.

(10 min) So the Curators are basically God’s maintenance entities, if you want to call it that. They’re those entities, who the Source has allowed to operate on maintaining the structure, the minute detail of the structure and the major detail of the structure to allow us to experience those environments that can be created by that structure as well, and experience, learn and evolve in the most efficient way.

Again it’s a very large overview. It wasn’t designed to be in detail, because the book goes into more detail. In fact, one of the things that did worry me a little bit up until a few months ago is the amount of detail that I was having to go into for explaining event space. And there’s so many different entities that work with it and can change it, which surprised me, that I was becoming sort of a little bit worried, that the detail would be a bit too, for want of a better word, boring. But when I look back at it, and I see the detail that’s there, I realize that it has to be done that way, so that we could take these concepts and ideas slowly and in bite-sized chunks, so that we didn’t think we understood it, but then not understand it, so to speak.

The whole point of some of these works that I’m allowed to do and channel is to feed us the information in a way that we can logically kick together, so to speak, so one piece follows another. And although we might be slightly off-center, so to speak, sometimes in terms of our understanding, the next piece of information sort of brings us back online.

So it’s important that we recognize that sometimes the information is repeated, albeit sometimes it’s given to us in a slightly different way of description, because it’s important that we do understand the data and the channeled information in a way that we can understand ourselves, because each of us has a different way of learning.

And the text written down on one page might be understandable to one person, but you know, a thousand other people might not understand it, so sometimes it’s given to us in an iterative way, so that the information is repeated but repeated in a different way of describing it. So it helps it to, for want of a better word, be easily digestible, not by one individual, but by a group of individuals, who have different ways of understanding, because their learning skills are different.

So although I apologize for when you eventually get to get this book about the seemingly repetitive side of the information that is surrounding event space, it is important, because there are lots of beings who look after it, and can manipulate it and work it. And that was a new piece of information to me.

Okay, that's a little bit about the Curators — Curators being the maintenance entities of the multiverse, and I'm just going to go through the questions now. We've got questions from three people. There's depending on the time, I might add a fourth, but I've definitely got some for left over for the next Satsanga in September.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So the first one is from US, who is a very wonderful person, who does the transcriptions for us. So let's have a look at these questions first. The first question is:

1. I would like you to explain what the term “holographic” means to you in the context of event space vs. the physical universe vs. the multiverse? Please elaborate on these four types of “holographic” things:

Well, before I sort of look at that, basically the physical universe and the multiverse are one and the same thing, because the physical universe is part of the multiverse, it's just part of the lower frequency function of it. And event space pervades the multiverse. In fact, it pervades everything. It pervades us, it pervades the multiverse itself, it pervades the frequencies within the multiverse. It pervades the Source, and it pervades every part of the Origin as well, so it's everywhere. So it really means that these things are one and the same thing, it's just that they're different functions of the same let's call it “space,” okay. So “holographic” is a metaphoric statement for all-encompassing and holistic. But let's look at the four parts to this question:

- **You said that event space is a spherical and “holographic” energetic functionality, which is part of the Origin. Is this function similar to the “holodeck” on Star Trek (programmed by the individual, manifested by the computer)?**

(15 min) That's a yeah. I mean basically we have to use sometimes baby language to explain these things. Event space itself is...a better way of saying it is it's all-pervading. I mean “holographic” is a way of saying it's everywhere, it's “three-dimensional” and three-dimensional we know it just describes something that we can see as being solid, having height, width and depth. It's not a function of the structure of what we are, because that's frequential right now, but I mean real dimensions are much higher pieces of structure than frequencies. And so when we use the term “three-dimensional” to explain something, it just describes solidity, so to speak.

Holographic, if you want it that, is a way of saying that everything is within everything, so wherever we are, we are still within the same thing. So even if we have this idea of the rubber band ball theory, which describes event space, where the ball is event space in total and it being like a three-dimensional ball, a solid ball. It uses this solidity, this occupation of space. But if you think about each event being a rubber band within the rubber band ball, and each rubber band is in direct contact with each other rubber band, either directly or indirectly through other rubber bands, then you find out that everything is in contact with everything else within the same space.

So it's to do with, it's basically a way of saying that it's not really quite a function similar to the holodeck in Star Trek, as an example. It's a use of space for everything. It's something that is everywhere but in the same space. It is very difficult to explain. I think the rubber band ball is the best way to explain it. And holographic is just a way of saying it is everywhere, it pervades everything. The next part is:

- **You said the fundamental particle of matter is the Anu, which link end-to-end to form strings or rope-like structures that create the “holographic” framework for the physical universe, which is a “hard structure” (as opposed to the energetic structure of the multiverse).**

Now the hard structure is a function of low frequency. And it’s the low frequency that creates the ability for certain energies to stick together. And the very lowest function of this is this particle called the Anu. Besant and Leadbeater were able to through their meditation techniques perceive these things. And my late father-in-law [Dennis Milner] actually managed to capture these through his own form of Kirlian photography by using a homeopathic solution, and in a special way he was able to capture these things through his own inventions and slight modifications of Kirlian photography.

That description is sort of described in his book Kosmos: An Evolutionary and Wholistic Account of Creation, by the way, which is also available by Ozark Mountain Publishing. And I think I’ve still got a summary associated with each of the four major parts of the “Kosmos” as an article. I might put that on the website for people to download, because it’s very interesting, because it gives the person an executive summary of the major parts of that book “Kosmos,” because “Kosmos” is quite a large book, and it’s one of these things that we need to sort of sit down over a long period of time to digest.

(20 min) But the thing about the frequencies being so low, allowing energy to stick together to create a hard structure, and the first part of that called the Anu, is that it then allows larger structures later, which creates the atom, for instance. And then there’s six levels of quanta below the atom, so the Anu is the start of that.

But this hard structure isn’t actually “hard” as such, it’s still energetic. So the multiverse is energetic, and the physical universe within the multiverse is energetic. It’s just that its frequency is so low, we create this sticky energy that clumps together to create physicality. And so it’s the part of the holographic function is everything that is is also part of the lower frequency function of energy that sticks together to create this hard structure, this resistive structure we call the physical universe.

So it’s all the same thing still. It’s just that the frequential state creates the different feel. And this is why it’s important for us to incarnate here, because it is a very difficult place to exist within. And that’s because it’s difficult and because the low frequencies mean that we start to lose our connectivity with our True Energetic Selves. We have to experience this place and to learn from it means that we evolve very quickly, so this is why we incarnate here.

So the holographic part of the multiverse is still a function of pervasion, of being everywhere in the same space, and this includes this sort of hard or solid structure that is the result of low frequency that creates the ability for energies to clump together to create the Anu, and later on the atoms and everything else. The next bit is:

- **You said our multiverse contains all 397 universes in the same “holographic” space. The universes are all convoluted and intertwined with each other at all angles. Then in an excerpt from “The Curators” you wrote: The multiverse looks like a small structure in a huge bath of interlaced Bucky Balls. Is this the static structure that our Source**

created for our evolution, that we maintain with the help of the Curators? Or is it part of the Origin's substructure throughout its body?

The way to describe these things changes, as we become more and more able to understand higher concepts. So when we go from one concept to another concept, we are able to stretch ourselves and understand more. So then when we get to another concept, we are able to understand that higher concept. But we wouldn't have been able to understand that higher concept had we not understood the first level of concept to change. So it's like we change that paradigm every time we go through it. And sometimes we need to have these things, what's the word for it, explained in different ways.

So saying that all the universes are convoluted and intertwined with each other at all angles is the same as the multiverse looks like a small structure in a huge bath of interlaced Bucky Balls. So it's everything is interlaced as well. Now if you look at the structure of a Bucky Ball, which is basically a UK football, not everything is equal. The geometry that holds them together, it changes, and it has to change to maintain its ability to have this pentagon shape, so to speak. So everything is interdependent and interlaced with each other, and that allows it to be interconnecting at all levels and all conditions.

So although the multiverse is there and is a function of creation of our Source Entity, it is only an individualization, or should I say, a quarantined area or a separated out area of that area of energy that is the Source. But that energy that has this structure is based upon what the energy that it was given as a function of individuality, which created the Source.

So if you think about it in terms of the Origin creating the Source Entities by individualizing some of its own sentience and assigning that to various different energies, those energies are a function of its own structure. And so in essence, although each individualized Origin sentience and energy when it was individualized, it became a function of Origin but with a different purpose and a different signature. It became an individualized function, so it became Source Entity and there's various other Source Entities there as well. But that is still, that the structure of the Source Entity is still part of the Origin, because the Source Entities are within the Origin.

(25 min) So everything that is individualized as Source Entity or as our True Energetic Selves or as our Aspects or as our Shards, for instance, is still a function of Origin. And so we are still part of that all-pervading holographic space that is Origin basically, because everything is existing within everything else.

Okay, it's very difficult to explain this, but I think "pervasive" is a really good way of saying that everything is everywhere, because everything is in the same space, but it's different levels or different layers of the same space. That means that the same space can be used by a lot of different functions of structure, but it's the interaction of that structure at those different levels that means that different things can exist at different levels within the same space.

Another way to think about it is the computer-aided engineering, when there's a design that's created for a motor car, for instance, they layer things. They put the body and [unclear?] on one layer. They put the chassis on another layer. They put the electrical harness on another layer. They put the trim on another layer. They put the lighting on another layer. They put the engine on another layer. And you can turn off these different layers, so you can isolate only the body

and [?] or you can isolate only the wiring harness, or you can isolate only the power train or the engine. If you put all the layers together, you get the whole car. So it's a little bit like that.

If you think of it in terms of the holography of things, it's being that the whole car in a computer-aided design environment, but then when you turn off different layers, the different frequencies, for instance, or the different subdimensions or the different full dimensions, and you expose only one, then you get one aspect of it, which could be for us the physical universe or it could be another universe at a different frequency level. And so you start to see that everything is in the same space, but it occupies different aspects of that space, okay. There's another question here and this is:

- **Some Pleiadian collectives say we are “holographic” beings (entities) at the True Energetic level. They say what happens to one aspect of you happens to all the other aspects of you as well. When you resolve an issue here on the Earth, the information is sent holographically back to other versions of you in other star systems, which allows them to heal and grow from your experience. Is this how you see it? (US)**

Yes, sort of. Basically, we have to think of us as our True Energetic Selves and not the smaller Aspect projected into the physical form. So everything that we experience is experienced by our True Energetic Self. And ultimately, as each of our Aspects go back into our True Energetic Self, they also experience the collective information that's gained, and with that information the experience, learning and evolution that's gained by each of the different projected Aspects within the stable multiversal environment.

But also the different parallel conditions that occur through event space also is understood and learned at the same time. So everything is passed back to the True Energetic Self — nothing is lost and even all fractalized versions are also passed back as well. So we, all parts of us, experience these things. We may not experience it whilst we are incarnate, but when we go back to the energetic, we definitely experience it, because we will enter into some form of communion with our True Energetic Self as well.

So it's a correct statement, and the “holographic being” bit is basically saying that we are again, our True Energetic Self exists on many levels. We are sentience given a body of energy or with a body of energy commandeered by ourselves. That body of energy isn't specifically a “body” full stop. It's just something that our sentience uses, some form of structure that our sentience uses to work with the environment that we're in.

And so we within a function of ourselves are holographic within our True Energetic Self. So the soul or the smaller Aspect of a True Energetic Self is when in communion with the True Energetic Self everywhere at the same time within that space that is. And so we and everything else records everything else. And this is where we get this thing about, and this can also be passed on within the Source, and the Source also can experience this. And actually, as we are smaller parts of the Source, as the Source experiences all of these things, then all of those True Energetic Selves that haven't experienced what we are experiencing, they would also experience it as well.

(30 min) So you know, if for instance, no other Aspect within your True Energetic Self or no other Aspect within any other True Energetic Self is experiencing what you are experiencing now, then when you've experienced it or as you're experiencing it, that information gets passed

onto your True Energetic Self and Source, and it's available for the other True Energetic Selves as well. So everything experiences everything concurrently.

So I hope that helps, but it's basically because we're all part of the same thing. In essence, we're all smaller parts of Source, but in essence, we're all smaller parts of Origin as well. So even if we're a Shard, we're a smaller part of our Aspect. As an Aspect we're a smaller part of our True Energetic Self. As a True Energetic Self, we're a smaller part of Source. As Source, we're a smaller part of Origin, so therefore, we're all smaller parts of Origin. Okay, so everything there is part of everything else. And that's a way of saying "holographic" — everything is part of everything else. Everything is in contact with everything else. Everything is perceived or understood or experienced by everything else concurrently. And that's one way of explaining holographic. Right, I hope I've answered that question. The next question is:

2. Would you define or describe the force of Gravity for us? In "The History of God" (page 224) you said: "Gravity is a function of universal love." Please elaborate on that "love" part, since we could use more universal love on Earth right now. (US)

Yeah, gravity is attraction, attractivity, and attractivity is part of a community or being in commune [communion] with everything else. So there is a natural desire to be together. There is a natural desire to be one. That natural desire to be one, and it's difficult for us to understand this as incarnate human beings, because we only experience love for another individual. But we all want to be part of a group of people, don't we? Most of us join clubs, most of us like to have a group of friends, who have like-minded thoughts. Most of us want to be liked by people.

So gravity as such is a function of wanting to be together, wanting to be in communion with what we truly are, which is part of our True Energetic Self, which is part of Source. So everything else has a desire to be part of itself — nothing likes to be separate. So gravity is attraction. It's attractivity based upon the need to re-commune with who and what we are. So even down to gravity on planets, and gravity between planets, gravity between different star systems and different galaxies is based upon everything wanting to be together again.

So this feeling of being together is what we would call "love" is this wanting to be together, wanting to be all together all of the time and not being separated. And when we as incarnate beings experience love, we want to be with our partner all of the time. So we don't want to be separated, we want to be together. And so this is where this gravity is love and love is gravity comes together, because love is attractivity and gravity is a function of attractivity. Love is a function of attractivity and to be back in communion with another or a group of other individuals. Gravity is a physical function of wanting to be in communion specifically within the more solid structure of the physical universe. So I hope that answered that question. Okay, another question from a different person WP. Thank you for the two questions here, and the first one is:

3. Is "opening the third eye" an appropriate goal and if so, what is achieved by doing so?

- **Does the pineal gland actually change in the process? Are there hazards to so doing?**
- **What technique is the best to use and can it be done without the direction of a guru?**
- **Or is this a subset of a broader question, e.g. What is the best spiritual path to follow?**
(WP)

(35 min) The third eye is something which opens naturally usually through personal work and self-development as a result of wanting to be more spiritual. So it's something that we do

naturally. There are individuals — I can as well — that are able to open somebody's third eye and affect the pineal gland as a result of it, because basically opening the third eye does activate the pineal gland. That's the whole point of it. The pineal gland is a physical manifestation of a function of our ability to work with higher frequency energies, so we perceive and we see as well at the same time. So the third eye is an appropriate goal for those who want to be working in a higher state of beingness, in a more self-realized state of beingness and a self-aware state of beingness.

And it can be achieved by yourself or it can be achieved by a teacher or a guru, who is able to do so, who is able to open it for you. The teacher or guru will do it, if it can see that it will assist the spiritual development of the student, and that's okay. Now a good student will experience the opening of the third eye naturally, if they are working on themselves in the right and appropriate way anyway. So it's one of these things where you can either work with a guru, who will accelerate your self-realization or self-awareness by opening it for you, or you can work on yourselves remotely from a guru or a teacher, and it will happen as a function of your progression anyway. So it is either self-generated or done with assistance.

And if you're working on yourself spiritually in a selfless service-based way with love in your heart, then it's definitely an appropriate goal. And it's something that people should seek, because it does help. It helps us to understand who and what we are, and what the reason for our being here is. And it makes us more calmer (that's calm as against karma). It makes us more understanding of each other and able to interact with each other in a more coherent and understanding way, so it's very good, very useful. I think it's a good thing for people who are on the path to have this, either work on themselves to achieve it or work with a good, selfless, service-based guru to help them open it as well. The next part of this question is:

4. To what extent has religious theology and Christian Theology (which I view as being quite different from the "Theology of Jesus") in particular helped and hurt our progress on the spiritual path? And to the extent it has hurt us, is that one of the primary reasons that church membership is in steady decline for at least for 25 years now - as people awaken, the age-old dogma just doesn't resonate any more? (WP)

Hmm, I think really what we're seeing now is that we're seeing that theology in terms of a way to live and be vs. a way of controlling people can't work together now, because people who are working on themselves and are progressing and understanding that certain theologies, such as what Jesus was teaching us how to interact with others in a way, which meant that we didn't accrue karma, we stayed pure, and we became "christened" or purified, okay, is one way.

But the ways in which people were being told how to live through fear is another way. And so when we have individuals, who were of another level of education and understanding, as was the case in Jesus' time and just after that and certainly in the medieval times and the Middle Ages, some of the uses of religious doctrines were there basically to control the mass population, to try to make them live and work in a pure way, rather than letting them do it themselves.

(40 min) What Jesus said: I am the Way, I am the Light. Basically, I am an example of how you can find the way and how you can find the light. So this is another way of understanding it, because the way he was living and existing and teaching was one of the ways in which we

could become enlightened and self-realized, and understand who and what we are while we are incarnate, you know, to master incarnation, to be in the physical but not be of the physical.

But some of those individuals, who were, for want of a better word, trying to teach this found that it was founded by suggesting to people that they could get to these levels, but they needed to do certain things in certain ways got corrupted, because they found that they could have power over others by telling them what to do with the premise, that they would eventually give them the knowledge to help get themselves self-realized and help them become God-realized, so to speak. And the issue is that some of these people weren't even God-realized themselves, and this is where we start to get the difference between religious dogma as a theology and the Christian theology that was taught by Jesus, which is basically a way to exist here.

The problem is that now we have people working on themselves and seeing how they can work on themselves, understanding the bigger picture, the greater reality. They are starting to see through the ways in which certain religions — I think all religions to a certain point — have been controlling individuals, but not actually giving them the true tools to get into being God-realized or self-aware. So as we become higher frequency, we start to see through things. Things become more transparent. You can't hide stuff. So lots of atrocities are being found out in various different churches as well.

So when we start to see these things, we start to understand a lot more about how to exist, how to be and how to work on ourselves, then we become self-realized. We start to realize that we don't need to go to a church that teaches us, and tries to control people, and teaches things the wrong way around. We can do it on our own, or we can do it with a good, selfless, of service-based teacher, and we don't need to go to a church to do it. And so that's why things have started to decline from a church going perspective, because people are starting to understand that there are other ways of doing it, which are more successful. And that the teachings of the churches don't really deliver what they say they can deliver.

So it's basically a case of where, as we become more self-realized, we are able to see through the charade of various different teaching practices or theologies, and cut down to the basic understanding and work with ourselves. And as we do that, we do start to sort of write off, so to speak, various different routes as being slow or not capable of giving us the direction or the end goal of what we want to do, which is to become self-realized.

So that's why there's been a reduction in church going, because people are noticing that the churches aren't delivering what they say they can deliver, because they've forgotten how to do it basically. And there are faster ways to become self-realized, and there's better ways of doing it. There's a bit more understanding ways of doing it, which doesn't involve conflict sometimes.

On top of that, there's still a general drop in frequencies, so those who were sort of inclined to go to church on the sort of first steps of the spiritual ladder, they have dropped in frequency, and therefore, decided not to attend a church, for instance, or become part of some form of spiritual community. So there's two things there: one is based on an increase in frequency and one is based on a decrease in frequency. Increase in frequency means people will move away from the churches, because they develop themselves through other means or other teachers. And a decrease in frequency means that people lose the interest in the teachings that are being taught to them and the functions of the community surrounding the churches and the various different theologies. Okay, thank you for that.

(45 min) The next one is from JM and there are five questions here, which is hopefully I can do all these together. So the first one is:

5. Can you discuss what creativity is from a human perspective. Source creates us (our TES's), but what do we, what can we create? Are we among those that have been given the power of creativity (see top line of page 225 of The Origin Speaks)? (JM)

We are ultimately very powerful creators. Anything that we do that is making something or giving an opportunity for something to happen is creativity. So very, very basically, for instance, painting a painting is creative. Doing a piece of pottery is creative. Working with a class of people and teaching them how to meditate is creative. So anything that is making something from the basic building blocks of anything that's around us, whether it is sentience or whether it is thoughts, whether it is groups of people, whether it is, you know, hard physical componentry and changing it from one thing to another thing, or making a person's level of understanding go from one place to another place is being creative.

And we are ultimate creators. We are individualized units of our True Energetic Selves, which are individualized units of Source, which is an individualized unit of the ultimate creator, the Origin. So anything that we do that changes things around us is our creativity. Even cooking food is being creative. Everything that we do that can change the way we understand things, and change the way we interact with our environment, or change the way we interact with others is being creative. So it's not just the case of doing something, it's the case of realizing that we are creating different ways of understanding, different ways of interacting, and different ways of being as well. And that's all creative. Okay, the next part is:

6. To say that we create our lives sidesteps the question. Is there any *thing* that I as a non-Om human being can create? If so, how does that process work?

- **Is it under my direct control, like sending light to a person is under my direct control?**
- **In what sense are we human beings creators? Or are we not able to create in any real sense? (JM)**

Yeah, as a smaller function or as a smaller Aspect of our True Energetic Selves, we are ultimate creators still. So even sending light or sending high frequency energy or healing or love to an individual that you feel needs it is being creative. You know, helping one's partner overcome an illness, for instance, or helping them make the food, for instance, for lunch or dinner or something is being creative. Right down to working in the garden is being creative, you know, making a nice flowerbed, for instance, that's being creative.

So everything that we do is definitely creative. And if we have a lot of thought process, that means that we want to share various different revelations with others, then that's being creative. If we want to tell or teach others, that's being creative. If we want to depart to the background spiritually, but meditate and send energy to the Earth or visualize energy going to the Earth to increase its frequencies, that's being creative. Everything that we do that changes something is ultimately a function of creation. So we have to look at it in that way. Everything that we do that changes anything around us from one state to another state is a function of our creativity. And that's another way to think about it. Okay, the next question is:

7. Source Entity 3 says that he has just started the work he wants to do. This raises a host of questions (JM):

- 1. Are all SEs (outside of SE12) more or less in the same position in their existence?**
- 2. If there is a start, is there an end, and if so, what does it look like?**
- 3. Will SEs ever "retire" as humans do, or does that concept not apply?**
- 4. If life goes on without end, what is the development line for SEs - endless activity, activity with an end, periods of activity punctuated by periods of inactivity...?**
- 5. There was a beginning to the Origin, is there anything like an end?**

(50 min) That's a lot of questions there.

1. Are all SEs (outside of SE12) more or less in the same position in their existence?

First one, my understanding about the progression of all the Source Entities is that in general, they all have to go through an evolutionary cycle, as we do with our Source Entity [SE1]. The number of evolutionary cycles that we've all got to do to map out this area of polyomniscient volume of the Origin's sentient self-awareness or that bit it's trying to make sentient is vast and invert. But how many we do, how many our SE does compared to the other Source Entities is immaterial, because collectively we have to map it — it has to be all done. The evolutionary cycle is the working with a particular series of energies and frequencies within a certain part of this volume of the Origin.

So in essence, it's sort of immaterial as a question, although because each of the Source Entities does their things in their different ways, in their different speeds and their different levels of depth and detail, so to speak. But in terms of where we all are now, we are generally, I'm being told, within an evolutionary cycle of each other, if that makes any sense.

The more evolutionary cycles we go through, the faster we go through the next evolutionary cycle. So as we go through an evolutionary cycle, then the next evolutionary cycle we go through, it goes faster. Then the next one goes even faster, and the next one goes even faster, because we apply our learning, our True Energetic Selves and Source apply their learning from one evolutionary cycle to the next one. So eventually it gets to the point, where evolutionary cycles will be over in the blink of an eye, so to speak.

And relatively speaking, comparatively from the Source's perspective, they're over pretty quick anyway, but it's just that because we're part of it and we're experiencing it see it as being a long, long, long time. But in essence, it's happening quite quickly. And so we are going through this period of evolutionary cycle, where they are happening not at the fastest rate, but it's not at the slowest rate. And some of the Sources have gone through one more [cycle] than us, and some of them have gone through one less than us, for instance.

But right now we are in the third evolutionary cycle. So some of them are at their second evolutionary cycle, and some of them are at their fourth. But we're at the third right now, and the speed at which our Source does an evolutionary cycle isn't an instance, so it sort of isn't an issue, because every Source Entity does what they're doing in their own way. And it doesn't matter about whether it is faster than other Source Entities or in more depth than another SE, because at the end of the day, it is understood in general by the Origin anyway. It's just that the whole thing has to be done eventually.

And some bits of it, i.e. some of the Source Entities will do things faster than others, and some of them will do it in different levels of detail than others. And so this bit of an evolutionary cycle, although we get faster and faster and faster isn't a particular issue really. It's just that it's going to happen. But right now we're within an evolutionary cycle of each other. And that will change, as we go through them. I'm being told that at some point there will be thousands of evolutionary cycle gaps between one Source Entity to another. Just checking number 2 question here as part of this question:

2. If there is a start, is there an end, and if so, what does it look like?

(55 min) I'm not seeing an end, I'm just seeing that everything is. The start was the generation of sentience that created the Origin. Beyond that there is just expansion, there is just expansion of sentience and growth. I don't see an end. It's difficult for us as human beings to conceptualize this, but even when the Origin gets to its last piece of structure within its last jump in from one area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness to another area, it's, I'm being told, that that's not the end of things. We become fully understanding of self. It's like that's just part of the start, so there is no end as such, it's just continuous evolution forever basically.

3. Will SEs ever "retire" as humans do, or does that concept not apply?

And the Source Entities will never retire. They will always continue to do what they're doing, and they will become, when this particular area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness of the Origin is finally mapped out, they become bigger, more complete beings, so to speak, within that next area. And our True Energetic Selves become equal to Source Entities. They are allowed sort of Source Entity status, because the next area, next volume, so to speak, is so significantly large in comparison to where we are right now, that there needs to be lots of other Source Entities, and that's what our True Energetic Selves will end up being. So there's another part:

4. If life goes on without end, what is the development line for SEs - endless activity, activity with an end, periods of activity punctuated by periods of inactivity...?

So development for a Source Entity is sort of endless activity basically. There may be periods of, for want of a better word, observation, understanding, cogitation, so to speak, you know, really sort of understanding what's been achieved, but in real terms, it's all going to be continuous activity. Consolidation may be classified as being a period of inactivity, but even consolidation is activity, because it's understanding what's been achieved and what's been done. So it's continuous work of various different types continuously.

5. There was a beginning to the Origin, is there anything like an end?

And again, there was a beginning to the Origin, but I'm not seeing an end. I'm not seeing an end at all, which is interesting. There's even down to in parts of "The Origin Speaks" where I said I looked and saw other Origins. I'm now understanding that those other Origins were basically seeing the event space where the Origin created the Twelve Origins experiment [page 40].

And then that was outside of this current area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, so that was what I saw then. But that was an experiment that was basically Source Entity, so to speak, but with the capability of being an Origin, but they weren't. They didn't work. In "The Origin Speaks" [page 57], it describes the reason why each of the different new Origins didn't develop

into being an Origin, because how can the Origin create something when it doesn't even know about itself? How can it create itself, when it doesn't know itself? It doesn't know how big itself is, so really it didn't work.

And that's why the Source Entities worked, because the Source Entities were given a reason to be and were created with a level of, for want of a better word, a known awakening path, so to speak. So when they became self-aware, there was already this ability to understand the self, and work with the self and know that there was a creator there, something that created them. And so there wasn't this feeling of being the only one, so to speak, and not being able to work with something that they knew, that they felt that they weren't the only one, but they also didn't feel as if they could be the only one, which is another reason that the Twelve Origins experiment failed.

So I'm not picking up anything like an end. It's just I'm still picking up that this, even when I'm seeing this twelve levels of structure, and within each of these twelve levels of structure, there's another twelve levels of structure. It's almost like we're just at the start of understanding a certain point of the magnitude of the Origin. And I'm not seeing anything beyond that. That may be beyond my limitation though, and I'd be quite happy if anybody's seen beyond the Origin. I'll be very happy to say okay, over to you, so to speak, because that might be my limitation. I'm not seeing anything beyond the total of this vast increase in volume, that the Origin goes through in structure, as we go through each of these different levels.

(1:00) So in "The Origin Speaks," it talks of twelve levels, but that's just this particular area of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness. There's another eleven beyond that in my understanding, and each of those levels has an embedded level of twelve types of structure. So it's continuous, it keeps going.

8. On page 87 of "Beyond the Source" Book 1, when discussing being drawn back to the physical, SE1 explains that "those of lower frequency are indeed fighting back." (JM)

- 1. Who exactly are these beings?**
- 2. Are they unseen spirit beings intent on preventing the ascension of us and the earth?**
- 3. Do we just ignore them and attempt to focus on spiritual things?**
- 4. Will they ever not be here working for their ends?**

It's basically, if you think about how we've increased the frequency, the base frequency of the Earth, and people are starting to become aware and awake, and lots of people becoming spontaneously self-aware and with certain metaphysical functions, so to speak. We are starting to move up the frequencies really quickly. But there's lots of people on Earth, for instance, and other beings in the physical universe, who were sensing this and felt uncomfortable with the rise in frequencies, and so they subconsciously were trying to bring us back down to a lower level of frequency. This is where the creation of wars comes into it sometimes, or the creation of levels of communion, which aren't particularly spiritually functional.

- 1. Who exactly are these beings?**

And so those entities and they don't need to have a name. It's just everybody everywhere in the physical universe. If they are of a certain frequency and they can't cope with the changing frequencies, they desire to have the frequencies that they are comfortable with and in harmony

with. So they try to recreate that environment that is in tune with their own frequencies, and so they create areas of atrocity, so to speak, that brings things down into that particular frequential state. And so in essence, I suppose they are always working on trying to bring our frequencies down, because they want to keep the environment at their frequential level.

2. Are they unseen spirit beings intent on preventing the ascension of us and the earth?

And so it's not just that they're unseen spirits, or that they're people who are incarnate, or that they're incarnate Aspects of True Energetic Selves from the rest of the physical universe, it's just that they're all collectively not happy with the rise in frequency, so they try to maintain their environment by keeping things at their level, so to speak — so indoctrinating people into doing malevolent acts, so to speak, turning people into doing those different things that are considered bad, or really sort of broadcasting and maintaining things that are karmic, for instance, like thoughts and behaviors and actions at a low frequency is a way of keeping their environment at the frequential level that they are happy with and that they are in harmony with. And so it's their way of trying to survive basically. Because when the higher frequencies are there, they either have to adjust to the higher frequencies and become more spiritual, or they will try to maintain their low frequential state.

3. Do we just ignore them and attempt to focus on spiritual things?

So they'll always be working for their own end, so to speak, but we should not worry about them. We should continue to focus on what we're doing, because focusing on what they're doing means that we're starting to come into their frequential level and dropping our level. So we need to just recognize that they are there, fine, and then work on ourselves and those also of like-minded thought processes to maintain our level of spiritual growth and frequential growth at the same time.

(1:05) And in that way, we'll continue to increase the frequencies and circumnavigate this desire for people of low frequential thoughts, behaviors and actions to stay in low frequential thoughts, behaviors and actions. So that's one way of doing it, so recognize they're there, but don't give them any thoughts, because thoughts means that you start to focus on them, and focusing on them means that you're being brought down to their frequential levels. So continue to work on yourselves spiritually, continue to have friends of good nature, of good thoughts, behaviors and actions, or spiritual thoughts, behaviors and actions, and just see everything becoming higher frequency, and don't worry about what happens around us.

And the last question is:

9. On SE3 (page 107 of "Beyond the Source" Book 1) says: "Some of you even have devices that allow inter-dimensional transport." Can you elaborate with more than just a sentence? (JM)

- **From which dimension to which dimension? Which beings?**
- **How are the devices built? Of what materials?**
- **How do they function? Do they ever malfunction?**
- **Do humans ever do this? Are these devices currently used by beings to come to earth?**
- **Are there portals where visitors transport to?**

- **From which dimension to which dimension? Which beings?**

Basically, there are beings that are incarnate and mostly disincarnate, who are able to create energies around themselves and move from one frequential state to another. Now the moving through the frequencies allows by default the bits to move from one dimension to another. You have to move through the different frequencies to go from one dimension to another, and so this is a function or it's almost like a way of increasing the frequencies of a device, a craft for instance, that allows the craft to be sort of moved out of one frequency and exiting by another frequency. And then you increase the frequency again, so you move out of that frequency and you go to the next frequency. So it's like you keep stepping up the steps.

So to go from, for instance, the physical universe, which is part of the first [full] dimension into the second dimension, we need to go through just the twelve frequencies associated with the physical universe and then pop ourselves into the 13th frequency, and that gets us into the second full dimension. But in essence, if we think of it in another way, and we think, okay, we need to continue to increase our frequencies in a step-up function, which we can only achieve from frequency to frequency, I'm being told. So it's like 13 steps to go through from one dimension to another dimension. So that's the mechanical way of doing it.

- **How are the devices built? Of what materials?**

The ways in which they propel themselves is to use various different functions of energy. Now I'm told that some of what we call "sacred geometry" can be used. And it's like you can only use sacred geometry in one particular dimension to work within that dimension. And there's various different sacred geometries that have functions of energies, that mean that you can move from one to another. So in effect, you need to use almost like a group of materials, and formulate a geometry associated with those materials and their functions to go from one dimension to another dimension — it like "translates" you from one dimension to another. And then you can use another set of sacred geometry in that dimension to go to another dimension. But you can only move around a "tritave" of three dimensions whilst doing this as an energetic being.

If we were saying that we are energetic beings moving around in our environment, the first full dimension into the second, then we need to be basically energetic beings that are visiting the first full dimension, but are using that sort of geometry to go into the first dimension, but also using some form of shielding to maintain our frequency, so that we don't become affected by the low frequencies associated with the physical universe, and therefore, lose our connectivity and lose our functionality.

(1:10) So even if we're going from a higher dimension to a lower dimension, we need to protect ourselves if we're moving around. So in terms of which beings, it's generally energetic beings who are doing it, although there are incarnate beings, who can create mechanical versions that allow them to go from the first full dimension to the second full dimension for transportation purposes.

- **How do they function?**

It's generally a function of geometry and the materials that are used in the geometry, and the attractivity of that geometry with the next series of frequencies associated with another dimension. And so they go from those dimensions, but it's a bit like they're limited to a couple of dimensions only, like three dimensions that they can only move around in terms of just being energetic beings. And as incarnate beings, we are limited to going from the first full dimension to the second full dimension, because they are using a function of energy and how that energy is manifest in a geometric form of some sort, which is associated with the ability to walk through

local sort of space or to increase the frequential state, so to speak. That's what it does. It moves the frequential state from one point to another point, which moves it from one dimension to another dimension.

And as I said, it's mostly energetic beings that do it, our True Energetic Self, for instance, or Aspects of our True Energetic Self. Going from the first full dimension to the second full dimension is achieved mechanically generally by using one of these functions of sacred geometry associated with the next dimension, the higher — you know, changing the frequency, constructing the geometry creates the frequential state that projects into the next level, and then deconstructing it sort of brings us back, so to speak. And then as an energetic being, we can do the same thing, but move from frequency to frequency or jump frequencies, for instance. So that's the way to do it. We can go from one particular frequency to another frequency by using the geometry and using our sentience to function it and move there.

- **Do they ever malfunction?**

If it's a mechanical device, there is a possibility of a malfunction through misuse or poor use. It's in terms of how they work, it's simply a case of the construction of the geometry and then to create the energies. So it's almost like a construction and a deconstruction that makes it work. Construction of the geometry with the correct materials makes it work, makes you go from one frequential state to another frequential state, which can be one frequency in one dimension to another frequency in another dimension, for instance, rather than something which is a bit like a generator. It's the construction of the creation of the geometry, that certain materials that allows it to go from one place to another place. And it's the deconstruction of it that brings it back again.

The malfunction is in the use of that geometry is based...there's not really any malfunctions that I'm being shown here. It's more a case of inappropriate deconstruction, so to speak. Or deconstructing it in the wrong sequence would create a malfunction. Or construction in the wrong sequence would cause a malfunction, so that therefore, it wouldn't work properly or it wouldn't work at all.

- **Are these devices currently used by beings to come to earth?**

Some of these beings do come to Earth. They're either energetic beings or higher frequency incarnates. They can use these devices to move vast distances within the physical universe, and it allows them to come to Earth.

- **Do humans ever do this?**

Humans can't do it themselves, because we are a physical form that is specifically designed to work on Earth and other Earth-like environments. There are human-type incarnate vehicles, that have the capability to go from the first full dimension to the second full dimension, but not Earth-based humans. So the answer is do humans ever do this? Some of the humanoid type bodies (incarnate vehicles) have through their own technologies the capacity to do so, but not humans on Earth or the humanoids on Earth as it is. It tends to be done by the sort of incarnate aspects or souls in other human-type bodies, and by that I mean a body, a head, two arms and two legs, as against humans, the Earth-based humans.

- **Are there portals where visitors transport to?**

(1:15) The use of this geometry does create portals, so to speak, because it allows the translation of an area or a vehicle using this geometry and the materials and the energy

associated with the geometry to get from one place to another place. But the portals open and close, they don't stay open, for instance. It's like you create a portal, you go through it, the portal closes. It will only stay open whilst the geometry is still in construction or is still in assembly, for instance. If it's disassembled, that portal will close and you'll come back to the originating frequency within that dimension.

So I'm not really giving you much detail there, but it's all to do with the construction of the geometry with using the materials, but in a certain process. It's a bit like when we assemble a car together or a computer together, it has to go together in a certain way. And it's the same thing with these geometries. But the function of the geometries is that the portal stays open, so to speak, so you'll be able to move from one dimension to another dimension, or the frequency within one dimension to a frequency within another dimension remains in operation whilst that geometry is assembled in the right way. When you deconstruct it, that closes the portal.

Okay, so hopefully that's gone in some small way to answer some of the questions. There's a couple of more questions, which I want to hold in about for the next Satsanga, which is in September.

Part 3. Meditation

(1:17) But right now we've gone through quite a lot of the time, and I'd like to do the last sort of 10 or 15 minutes meditation on basically connecting with others.

So it's something we need to do, because as the Earth goes through again a still slowly trickling down the frequencies a little bit, we need to connect with others. And if you want, you can share your own higher frequency energy with them. You have to think of this just in terms of a temporary share, because you don't want people to take your energy from you. You can just expose them to your own higher frequency energies for a moment.

Meditation starts at 1:18. Please download the high quality [MP4 file](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:32) Closing comments: And so this is the end of this particular Satsanga. Thank you very much for listening to this particular meditation. It's more of a function rather than a meditation actually, how to connect with others and how to understand them.

And I hope the questions have been useful and the answers have been useful as well. Sometimes these answers are channeled at the same time, as I am reading them, so it's become a little bit difficult at times, but I do tend to sometimes meander a little bit or wander a little bit. But the next Satsanga is going to be in September and actually it's going to be on the 30th of September, so it's quite a distance away. So 30th of September for the next Satsanga.

So thank you all very much for listening to this recording. Feel free to spread it, share with others. There is no problem at all with that. And you can listen to it as many times as you like. There's two different forms of quality with this. And again I shall thank Kevin Moore for broadcasting it as part of his [The Moore Show](#) YouTube channel.

So Source's love or God's love to you all, and it's wonderful to be able to help to answer some of your questions, and to connect with you in this way. So God's love to you all and namaste."
END

July 22, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 22nd of July 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. It’s an honor again to work with Kevin and have the World Satsangas broadcast on his YouTube medium as well.

So this month’s format is a short talk by myself on what the difference between an entity and a being is, how do they come into existence, and what the evolutionary process is for both? Then we’ve got the questions from the participants, those people who listen to the Satsanga and actually communicate with me. And then I’ve got a change to the end of meet meditation. One of my readers has requested a meditation to deal with keeping the ego at bay. It’s very interesting because I’ve really, really felt that our egos are having a big opportunity to take us over again in the last few weeks. So I think that that’s probably a better meditation for now rather than the meditation to connect with others. I think it will be more powerful for us and more appropriate right now.

Part 1. Lecture on “What is the difference between an Entity and a Being? How do they come into existence? What is the Evolutionary process for both?”

Okay, so let’s look at the difference between an entity and a being. And to be honest, I found this information whilst I was doing the channeling work, and subsequently the typing up or the text for the book I’m currently writing, the one called “The Curators,” which deals with those entities that deal with the maintenance of the multiverse and keeping it in its evolutionary efficiency, so to speak, so we can maximize our opportunity whilst incarnate and whilst we’re experiencing the multiverse.

And I found myself writing the words “being” and “entity” to describe something that is sentient, and I then sort of wondered what was going on there. And Source advised me that there was a difference between a being and an entity. And I found this really quite interesting.

So an **entity** is basically sentience and a body of energy associated with the sentience. Now sentience and energy aren’t co-joined. Sentience can be individual to the energy. It’s just that usually sentience is associated with energy, because it’s useful. It allows the manipulation of the structure of the multiverse, local multiverse, so to speak, or the environment and/or itself more easily. Sentience itself can be totally divorced from energy. So a body of energy isn’t the human body, it’s an energy that is used by the sentience that’s either been commandeered by that sentience, or it’s been given to that sentience.

So taking that into consideration, our Source Entity created our True Energetic Selves — which we sometimes call the Godhead in Hindu texts, or the Oversoul in Dolores Cannon’s work, or the Higher Self in a general westernized way — to help it experience, learn and evolve in a more efficient and faster way by having smaller versions of itself delve into the minute detail of itself, and that part of itself that’s separated out for investigation in that way, which was the multiverse.

And so when it created our True Energetic Selves, it separated out and individualized portions of its sentience AND portions of the energy associated with that sentience to give us our True Energetic Selves. It created billions of these different entities, if you want to call it that. Call it entities right now, because they were created. So basically an entity is something that is created by something.

So our Aspect, or what we call a soul in more wider terms, is created, it's an entity. So the Aspect or the soul is an entity, because it's created through individualization of sentience and energy from the True Energetic Self. And a Shard is an entity, because it's a further individualization of sentience and energy from the Aspect, from the soul. So here we have what amounts to a step-down function from the Source Entity to a Shard. Now similarly, because the Origin created the Source Entities, they are also entities, and not beings.

(5 min) So what we have here is that the Origin created the Source Entity again by individualizing a smaller aspect of its sentience and the energy that is attached to that sentience to create the Source Entities. And so the creation of something with sentience and energy as a result of individualization or any other form of creation or manipulation of sentience and energy can create an entity. Okay, an autonomous — although we're always connected to our creator, and ultimately our creator's creator, etc. — individualized sentient energy is an entity. So individualized sentient energy is an entity.

Now a **being** is different, because a being is something which evolves. Now that doesn't mean that an entity doesn't evolve, they both evolve in the evolutionary process, which I'll go over in very minute detail, is the same for both of them basically. But to get to a point of sentience, a being has to in effect evolve. Now in "The Origin Speaks," there's a chapter towards the end [Chapter 28: "The Perfect Division of Sentience"], which shows the steps toward sentience, and this is basically what happens to an energy.

Energies themselves are normally sort of like "free." They move around. They do what they have to do. They go with the ebb and flow of things that manipulate them and/or command those energies around the Origin, the Source Entity and even ourselves. But energies that coalesce together, because they attract each other, can eventually create minor intelligence. That minor intelligence is attractivity. And so energies of a similar type will coalesce together and group together with energies of a similar type.

The old saying "birds of a feather flock together" springs to mind, yeah. And people who are like-minded stay together. So this is the same thing, so these energies move together. They coalesce together, and they generate over a period of time or space — event space, that is — a rudimentary intelligence of attractivity and beyond. There's a desire to commune or co-join with other energies of the same type. And so we have the birth of a more structured form of intelligence going from basic attractivity up to actively seeking out other energies.

And as these energies coalesce together with other energies of a similar type of intelligence, the intelligence grows to the point of being actively intelligent. And so there is a move then to become sort of aware, and then self-aware, and then conscious. And so as the energies get bigger and bigger and get more and more intelligence, they start to become more aware and more self-aware and more conscious. And so we start to have not just intelligence, but it's active intelligence, conscious intelligence.

And when we get to the point where that conscious intelligence starts to create things, because it likes to create, or it likes the experience of creation, or it likes to be able to work with that creation, and then we get to the point where that creation is modified to try to do better, for instance, and improve. And eventually we get to the point where that intelligence starts to become sentient through that level of creativity. And eventually we get to the point where the sentience is able to understand that it is connected to energy, and the sentience itself later can disconnect itself from a one group, a larger group of energies that it has grown from to another group of energies that hasn't got sentience. And so we start to get the fully sentient condition.

So when a group of energies move from being nothingness, i.e. to having just purely nothingness, and then from that to minor attractivity and minor intelligence right up to sentience,

they become a being. So we have an entity, which is created from a higher entity or being, and then we have a being, which is through the standard evolutionary process. You could classify it as standard energetic evolutionary process. I err slightly in calling it "Darwinian evolution" because it's not the same. It's more of a homogenous but also amorphous evolution that's associated with energy, rather than anything which is to do with gross physical bodies. So we have entities and beings.

(10 min) Now if you look at "The Origin Speaks," you'll see that the Origin actually and Event Space as well (up to a certain point before it decided to sacrifice its own sentience to promote the sentience of another being, which would end up being the Origin, because it saw the Origin as being a more complete and more capable being) became sentience through this process of energies coalescing together through attractivity and going through the process of becoming attractive, majorly attractive, minorly intelligent, then majorly intelligent, then conscious and self-aware and creative and sentient, and then be able to move the sentience around.

So we have this interesting condition here where the Origin itself is a being, but everything downstream of that: the Om, Source Entities, True Energetic Selves, Aspects or souls, and Shards are entities. And so what we have here is this thing where initially our creator is evolved energy, but after that everything is created, which is an interesting dichotomy.

Now there are lots of beings around as well, I mean lots of things that are in the astral levels, that are not created are beings, because they are again a function of energy coalescing together. And a lot of astral entities can't be called astral entities, they are astral beings. They can only be called an astral entity if they are created. And so if we created a small thing, a small entity ourselves, that would be existing in the 4th (lower astral), 5th (upper lower astral), 6th (lower upper astral) and 7th (upper astral) frequencies, if they exist in there, they're an astral being or entity.

And again an entity is something which is created by another entity or being, and a being is something which has evolved into that position. So that's how they come into existence, so there is much more detail, so to speak, in the text in "The Curator" in terms of what the difference is between the two. And of course, that's not going to be around for a year, because I'm still sort of working on it quite a lot actually. And then we've got the description of how an energy becomes sentient in "The Origin Speaks" as well, so that's the difference between an entity and a being.

In essence they're the same — in essence they become the same thing. They become sentience with a body of energy, which is normally with a being is ultimately part of how they've evolved, but they can also move around. The sentience can detach itself from the original energies that gave birth to the sentience, whereas an entity can detach its sentience away from the energies that it was given when it was created. So in essence at the end of the day they become sentience, pure sentience. So right at the very top of their sort of state of existence, they are identical. They are sentience. One has been created, the other one has evolved.

But the overall evolutionary process from that point onwards is largely identical, although you would argue that a being has a level of evolutionary process that has more individualized that being than in keeping with the desires of Origin or Source Entity or True Energetic Self or Aspect. And that's only because it evolves on its own, and not because it's been created for a specific function. But having said that, lots of beings do start to, shall we say, commune with entities, and the desires of entities, and therefore, they become part of the evolutionary cycle, or the maintenance of the structure that allows the evolutionary cycle.

But in essence, if they enter into the evolutionary cycle, they're the same. If they stay away from the evolutionary cycle, but they enter into service or maintenance of the multiverse in our Source Entity's example, then they would evolve through being of service, and the evolutionary

content that's donated to them by those entities, who are using the structure that they maintain for their evolutionary cycle and progression.

(15 min) But if they wanted to stay out of that, they could do whatever they wanted to whether they're inside the energy associated with the Source or outside. And some of the Om, by the way, who are entities because they were created, aren't in the evolutionary cycle at all. In fact, some of them don't even want to create anything, because it creates the need to be responsible for that creation. But a being can be really anything. So that would be the difference between the two. A being is completely individualized and is responsible for itself only in general, whereas an entity ultimately has a role or a task as a reason for its original creation in the first place.

Okay, so the evolutionary process for them is slightly different or can be the same, depending upon whether the being wants to join the evolutionary process of an entity, or whether it wants to stay its own evolutionary progression and do what it wants to do, when it wants to do it in the way it wants to do it to experience, learn and evolve, and gain sort of experience basically, because experience is above evolution.

Okay, so that's the talk on what the difference between a being and an entity, and I was quite surprised to find out that there was a difference myself, so that came out in "The Curators" about seven or eight thousand words ago. I'm actually more than that now, but it's quite an interesting piece of information to come out.

Okay, so let's deal with the questions now. And some of them are a carryover from the last Satsanga, so I thank those individuals WP and ME for their questions, and we've got US as well, the lovely lady who also does the transcriptions. So she's always got copies of these questions and is going to put them into the document as well.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So the first question:

1. How should one pray? Can "prayer" alter the outcome for one's self or for another? If so, what are the mechanics that make a prayer successful? And who are we praying to?

- **I do not believe the Source elects to answer or not answer prayers as is commonly believed. So, if prayer is to be effective, the outcome must be dependent on the person praying?**
- **Is it that the desired outcome is dependent on our ability align our frequency with that outcome? And if so, can we cause a desired outcome to occur for someone else by "sending" them frequential energy so to speak? (WP)**

A lot of little nested bits and pieces there, but prayer is a method of trying to align one's thought processes into a single focus. If you like, it's a very "kindergarten way" of achieving meditation. And so when we pray — prayer, although it's used as a more structured or more amorphous series of words to create the focus, such as the Lord's Prayer for instance or other prayers or prayers, that we create ourselves — in effect if they are more repetitive, they could be classified as a mantra. And so really what we're doing is we're creating something, which allows us to shut ourselves out from the outside world, and focus on what we are trying to achieve in terms of a meditative state or a level of connection or communion with our environment.

And so Source may well, if it desired, answer our prayers. Or maybe we would enter our own prayers by creating the energy supporting the desire of those prayers, because basically prayers can also be used as a mantra to create levels of abundance or levels of outcomes we want. So we can basically work on those, and the outcomes are usually dependent upon the individual praying, because the prayer again is the focus. If we work on those prayers often enough in a dedicated way, then we will ultimately find that the request of the prayers will come into fruition. And so it's really about aligning ourselves to the energies supporting that which we desire.

Remember the process is desire and thought and creation, as part of what we're doing. There's a much better way of saying this [see "The Anne Dialogues" page 181: Initial Desire—Modified Desire—Final Desire—Intention (to create the desire)—Thought (on how to create the intended desire)—Action (the creation or manifestation of the intended desire)]. A better way of saying it would be to have our desire sort of backing up the intention, which backs up the thought, and therefore backs up the action.

(20 min) And so that is, if you like, the creation behind abundance or any form of development, which we want to invoke into the environment that we're in. So the next part of the question is:

- **And if so, can we cause a desired outcome to occur for someone else by “sending” them frequential energy, so to speak?**

Yes, now what we have to do though to make sure that works properly is to meditate on them, and gain energetic concurrence that what we're asking for them is what they desire, or what is part of their life plan. So we have to work on that. But we can do what we want, we can do what we can for them. And if we feel good about giving them energy for that, irrespective of whether they take that energy onboard and work with it, you know, it doesn't matter. We've given them good energy and good thought processes, and we're thinking well of them, okay.

The next question is quite down to Earth actually.

2. Just visited one of the old Titan II missile silos in Arizona. It really brought home the very real and ever present threat of all out thermonuclear war. And of course, today, the ability of humankind to wipe out the planet is exponentially higher than it was during the Cold War. (WP)

- **Would an all out nuclear war, which would destroy humankind as well as the planet be allowed by whatever cosmic powers there may be?**
- **Would an intervention occur to prevent such a catastrophe?**

My understanding is that we are being monitored. There are a number of different incarnate civilizations or respected entities from those incarnate civilizations, who are observing what's going on here on behalf of those beings that are working with the use of the Earth as an area for the prototyping of individualized free will.

So if there was a condition, where the Earth was going to be, shall we say, pretty much obliterated by an all out nuclear war, there would be intervention. Now whether we would see that intervention is a different thing, because intervention could be the manipulation of world

leaders' thought processes to make them change their mind, to make them realize the errors of their ways, and to make sure that the direction that we're going into isn't invoked.

It doesn't necessarily mean that all of a sudden we start to see thousands upon thousands of star ships in the sky. I'm not feeling that would be the case. It would be more of a subtle intervention. We're only going to be allowed to move out of the sphere of the Earth, when we're more mature. And so when that occurs, then we will start to become higher frequency. And when we're higher frequency, then we will see those entities and beings, the use of their incarnate entities, okay, that are existing either in the incarnate energies as incarnate beings, or who can create something to allow us to work with them even though they are disincarnate. But they can work with us on lower frequency energies, which are close enough to our incarnate energies for us to work with them.

So I very much feel that it would be a subtle intervention, and one where there would be manipulation on those individuals, who would be key individuals at the soul level or the Aspect level to ensure that they would not be party to or invoke this level of atrocity that would happen worldwide. There's too much at stake basically. Even with the Fall of the Atlantean race, and other races or other civilizations, that have been created through the use of the incarnate body before, there hasn't been this level of potential to damage the Earth.

In essence, it's not about the human form as an incarnate vehicle to associate itself with the lowest frequencies to invoke an accelerated level of evolution, it's about the environment. And so the human form isn't an issue. They can all be removed. And so therefore, the use of some form of virus would probably be a better way of doing it, if we were going to obliterate ourselves, because it potentially wouldn't affect the rest of the ecostructure on the Earth.

(25 min) But to actually wipe out the ecostructure on the Earth wouldn't be allowed or tolerated. And the way that it would be done, that I see would be more of a covert operation. So I hope that answered that question [see a related question in the World Satsanga Transcript on January 16, 2017].

Whilst I was answering that question, by the way, I was getting the information. I was quite surprised, because I knew that there would be intervention of some sort, but I was quite surprised that it would be very, very covert. I also expected there to be some level of visible communication that we would all see, that would make us all sort of sit and take notice. But I do think that the object of it being covert gives us a chance to be more in control of ourselves from the greater population's perspective, and also, of course, a lot of individuals on the planet that want the planet to be damaged as well. Thank you very much WP for the first set of questions.

3. There are some questions I had in response to the May Satsanga. Invoking Event spaces and at what level: local > galactic > beyond to multiversal event spaces. You mentioned parallel existences arose from many different degrees of invoking event space. (ME)

- **Are multiple event spaces created when we allow our thoughts to create additional narratives/options when we face a major choice in our lives?**

The answer is it can do, because if we are making a choice based upon a thought process, and we actually physically go out there and make that choice, then the answer is yes, we do create a new event space. That's very simple. So the rest of it is:

- I am paraphrasing from your Satsanga & just want to be clear - How complete will the experience be by the parallelization depends upon the level of vibrational resonance. For example - Do we do 1, 2 or 3 [directions]?
- The resonance of ourselves & the universe that we create that surrounds us will dictate which of these we will experience (as this incarnate being), but all 3 will be created & experienced by our parallelization.
- We, as human form, can't possibly comprehend or have compatibility with all these event spaces & parallels. As such I have a few questions:

What I also first see is that because of our current frequential state and the acceptance of being in this frequential state, and the individualization associated with this incarnate state, we can't perceive parallelized conditions. Or can we?

I'll come into this in a moment, because basically a couple of years ago I was in a different part of the world (India), and one of the people who was on one of my workshops had had a family member, who was experiencing parallel conditions. He was thinking that he was in one location, and friends were saying he was doing something else. And we eventually found out that he was in effect uncontrollably flicking his consciousness in between three different locations, where there's three different versions of himself experiencing different things. And he hadn't got an anchor point. He wasn't anchored in this particular event space or reality, and so he was just moving around without even knowing it. And that was causing problems, because he was sure that things were happening, or he'd done something and actually he hadn't, he had done something else.

But in general, we don't experience these other locations, these other event spaces, these other parallel conditions, because we are anchored into our particular reality. This part of our sentience, this chunk of sentience that's associated with our Aspect stays with the parallelized condition that it is associated with. And then another one is parallelized off to allow the experience associated with that new event space or new parallel reality to occur in isolation, so that the experience is fully experienced properly without any interaction with one of the other parallelizations, because then that causes confusion. But it also causes the inability to focus properly on the location and the environment and the state of beingness or state of entity, so to speak, and the responsibilities and the interactions that we have within that particular space. Okay, so I've got five questions here:

1) What purpose do these parallels serve? I presume that the individual human is not the only recipient of their function, we are part of the bigger picture, so from that perspective it seems they serve some type of structural support function – for lack of a more accurate term. Can you elaborate on this line of thinking?

(30 min) Parallel conditions are a function of event space full stop. Event space creates parallel conditions through the possibility of change — opportunity for decision, you know, decision A vs. decision B or decision C or D or E or F, etc. etc. So if we have a decision to make, we have the potential and we do create another event space, where a part of us separates out and experiences that alternative, so to speak, and the fractals from that alternative.

So it's a natural function of the multiverse, because event space is a natural function of the Origin. So event space permeates or pervades the Origin, and therefore, it pervades the Source, and therefore, it pervades us. It pervades everything. So it's something that's a natural function basically. But from our perspective, or from our True Energetic Self's perspective, and even the Source Entity and the Origin and the other Source Entities as well, it serves a unique function inasmuch as it allows the multiple and concurrent experience or expression of experience based upon the fractal possibilities of different directions to go in — or the possibility

of possibilities of the different directions, or the possible possibility of possible possibilities, and it can go on basically. And these things can grow fractally and collapse fractally as well.

So we can start off with a sort of single event space for ourselves and the event stream associated with that, and through fractalization of thousands or tens of thousands, and they can all, if it goes to an evolutionary dead end, it can then sort of shrink back into a number of smaller levels of event space, or even one right at the very end with our particular incarnation in this instance. And those event spaces created through this incarnation are invoked.

Now the next question is: **Which event space are we in?**

It doesn't matter, we have to concentrate on this event space, the one that we're working on now.

Is this event space the primary event space, the main line event space?

Again it doesn't matter. We have to work with who and what we are, and what we're doing right now, and to try to think about where we could be and what else is happening would only confuse us, stop us from operating effectively in this particular event space.

2) What is it about the structure of the multiverse that requires these parallels and multiple event spaces to get formed?

It's basically choice. When we are in an individualized condition, where we are in a position where we do make choice, it's not so much the multiverse that requires or allows these event spaces to get formed, it's event space itself. Event space is, if you like, an integral but covert function of everything. And so it's not about what is it about the structure of the multiverse that requires these parallels and multiple event spaces to get formed, it's everything — it's everything about the multiverse, everything about the local universe, if you think about a local environment, it gets changed. Everything is duplicated.

And sometimes it's duplicated but also integrated with the previous event space, so to speak. So it's not specifically that we get duplication of everything, there is overlap as well. Because other event spaces are localized to ourselves and micro-event spaces etc. and then galactic and global or country-sized or universe-size event spaces do overlap each other, because they all work with each other. They all sort of connect with each other.

Now in "The Curators," there is a lot of entities that work with event space, and have the ability to manipulate in some way, shape or form event space and modify event space, which I found a bit interesting, because it means that we don't really have what we would call "total free will." There is always some level of guidance or shall we say intervention going on to make sure that we're doing the right things, or getting close to doing the right things. So I was quite surprised at that.

But basically everything that is is interjoined. And when I looked at the fractalization of a particular point in event space, and how it could fractalize out, it fractalized out like a 3-D effect — a little bit like multiple trees, all joined at the roots and springing out, looking a little bit like a sort of puff ball you see for a dandelion seed head but much more fractalized than that.

(35 min) And at each termination point, or the end of the seed head, the little sort of furry bit that acts like a parachute, there's another possibility of another sort of tree or fractalization. So everything is outwards and inwards as well. So it's every part of the multiverse is affected by event space, but it can also be localized as well. So based upon this then the next question:

3) What limits are there on the parallels – other than a reference to the intensity that is vibrationally creating it?

There are no limits. The only limits are us, in such as what we create and when it naturally demises. And so the limit is based upon in effect not in terms of how many event spaces can be created, but how many can be supported by the evolutionary function associated with that particular event space being created. So when we get to the point, where we have an evolutionary dead end, then that event space starts to collapse back down towards or get close to or gets close to a different fractalization of the main event space, then you could classify that bit as being a limitation to that particular fractalized function of event space. So there isn't a real quantifiable or metric, so to speak, for the number of parallel conditions that can be created, only that the parallel conditions do die off, when there is an evolutionary dead end, so to speak. So the next question is:

4) It seems the 'name of the game' of life as a human is...take risks & be open to change! More options = more event spaces = more evolutionary content.

- **If more parallels = more evolutionary content = more rapid soul advancement through experience gaining AND if we create parallels by having multiple options to choose, then it seems our actions as humans that create more options advance our soul, evolutionarily.**
- **That translates down to take risks, be open to change, embrace the unknown. All things that many people are averse to in modern society, and modern society itself breeds a desire for stability over change, particularly using fear as a tool.**

So I wouldn't say that it's about making or taking risks, it's about taking the opportunities that present themselves to us. Now if that's classified as a risk, then fair enough. But it's more about taking life by the horns, so to speak, and not being shy or dropping out of our responsibility to experience as well as a result of what's put in front of us. Now certainly there are things that we get exposed to that we want to back away from.

For instance, sometimes those things put the gross physical body, the incarnate vehicle at risk. And so if there is a life plan, where that gross physical body needs to be in existence for another 30-40 years, then putting it in a position where it's got a very high percentage of demising is not a good idea, because that is not really an act that helps the gross physical form. But in essence, it's not about taking risks or being really sort of conservative and stopping change, it's about really taking the responsibility for experiencing that which is presented to us, when it's presented to us, and being grateful for it.

And being grateful for the experience, even if it's something like, for instance — and I'm not saying we should all go out and do this — being caught for speeding or going down the freeway with only a gallon of petrol and experiencing the car breaking down, because it's got no fuel. These sorts of things happen because they happen, although we can plan for them not to happen as well. We don't have to speed, and we have to make sure that our car is full of gasoline for instance. So it's basically not about being risk-averse, it's about taking the opportunities as they present themselves. Or even it's not about taking risks, it's about taking the opportunities and working with them, specifically if they feel right. That's the most important thing. If they feel right, then that is the ticket, that says this is a good experience to have. So the last bit from ME is:

5) Can there be too many options or forks in the road to choose from, thus creating too many event spaces & parallels? At what point are too many potential parallels a drain on

the TES, or a drain of resources of the Source to create the event spaces needed, where efficiency of evolutionary accrual becomes your limiting factor?

- **As I recall from The Anne Dialogues & The Origin Speaks, efficiency is also priority in our evolutionary accrual process – can you elaborate on how these interact? I guess where I'm going with this is it seems that the more efficient you get at maneuvering through life to create less options, the less you are gaining from being here.**
- **Are folks on that path closer to becoming more aware of the greater reality to be able to no longer incarnate? OR is it totally separate from where you are in the spectrum of enlightenment on the awareness meter, where one is able to create fewer parallels because they limit their thinking to focus on only one outcome? My mind is spinning with questions - the more thinking one does the more options get created!**

(40 min) Absolutely. Can there be too many options? Well, no, there aren't too many options, because each option is an option. Each option is a potential for experiencing, learning and evolving and the efficiency associated with that. So we don't lose efficiency as a result of an increase in the number of parallel conditions or event spaces that are created, we actually gain efficiency. The more things that we can experience in a parallelized condition or concurrent condition at any point in our existence, the more efficient we are in experiencing evolutionary content, the gain of evolutionary content. So I hope that answered that question.

So there is no limitation on how many options or parallels or forks that can be taken, it's just our own ability to deal with them, and knowing of course that all of this stuff happens automatically anyway, in terms of the splitting off of event spaces, because event space does it and creates it. It's not something that we have to think about, although some of those entities that work with the maintenance of the multiverse sometimes have to make some changes to event space, if it's not considered to be evolutionarily efficient, but that's something else. That's something for "The Curators," so I'll leave you waiting with bated breath on that one. Okay, so the last set of question now are from US:

4. Since you're writing "The Curators" book about various maintenance entities, I'd like to know more about your understanding of the Elementals. Humans are aware of four elements called Fire, Water, Air and Earth, and some add Ether as the fifth element. (US)

- **Are there elemental entities that we call salamanders (fire), undines (water), sylphs (air) and gnomes (earth)?**

No, I think this is...salamanders are sometimes related to elementals, because they are a very pure spirit. They are just in existence, just being here. They're like datum points basically. They're the sort of entity that's here to act as like a monitor or a sensor, so to speak, to identify certain things that are happening in the environment.

But elementals are basically nothing to do with the very basic medieval thought process of four elements. I mean clearly the periodic table identifies a lot more than four elements. It identifies things like uranium and strontium and carbon dioxide and oxygen and xenon, neon, krypton and a whole bunch of other radioactive and nonradioactive elements.

So fire, water, air and earth and ether really are just a very medieval way of saying it really. And ether basically is the spirit, isn't it? I mean before we invented the radio, the radio was classified

as the ether. So the elements and elementals aren't associated with any physical form in general, or the old description of medieval elements. That's just a function of what's here. So I want to slightly change things now in terms of the way this question is being asked:

- **How do elementals work with energy or matter (the fundamental particles of matter called the Anu)?**

(45 min) Well, the Anu is the very first particle that's created as a function of dense frequency or low frequency. So it's six levels below the atom, okay. So what they do is basically they build, construct and dissolve various different things. The elementals tend to work on energies that are affecting things. So if you have an elemental, for instance, that's dealing with a certain function of the ecostructure, let's say trees, then they work with the energies associated with what makes trees grow, or what makes trees die, or what makes trees resistant to certain viruses for instance, or attracted to certain viruses. So they work with the energies associated with the programming, if you want, the energetic templates associated with the environment.

I mean we've got seven energetic templates associated with the creation of the human form, the etheric body being one, the mental body being another, the ketheric template being another just as an example. And those templates were identified in the transcriptions of a couple of different Satsangas earlier in the year. So they deal with manipulating those things, they work with the energies associated with changing the gross physical.

- **Do they work at many different frequency levels (FB 1-12) or specialize on just one level (e.g. only FB 5 or FB 6)?**

Depending upon what they are, I mean basically right now in "The Curators," I haven't got anywhere near those entities that are specialized in working in gross physical environments, such as a planet. I haven't got anywhere near that yet — I'm well up in the stratosphere in terms of the higher echelons of more multiversal beings. But my understanding is that they can be both specialized, and they can be both multifunctional, so to speak. So they can work on specific frequencies, and they can work on a number of different frequencies and a number of different functions that those frequencies have.

- **How do they differ from devas and fairies?**

Basically devas are classified as being gods, aren't they? I mean fairies are classified as being elementals. I mean basically these things are really the functions of observation and incorrect recording of human beings. Sometimes if an elemental is seen by us, because we are to be honest more aware and awake or higher frequency, then they can give us the opportunity to see them in a more human way, because sometimes the way they manifest can be classified as being abhorrent. I mean quite a lot of people are quite scared of things like arachnids and snails and snakes and all those sorts of different things, the sort of form factors that we don't like very well.

But if we saw an elemental, and it had the worst combination of an arachnid exoskeleton-based insect and everything else supporting it, including an amorphous amoeba-like structure as well, then we would go off screaming with our hands in the air. So they tend to give us an image, which is based upon what we would like to see. So the images of fairies and leprechauns and other little devas and things like that are basically things that we can work with if we see them.

But generally if we're higher up the frequencies, we them as they are, in the energies they are, and in the form factors that they use to manipulate the energies that they need to manipulate to work upon maintaining the part of the environment that they're working with.

Very quickly, all elemental entities are basically part of the Curators. So it's just a different structural level. Where I'm working now is right up in the higher levels of structure still, but I will eventually come down to those entities that work with trees and plants and animals and weather systems and mountains and those sorts of things. So they don't differ insomuch as these are one type of entities and these are another type of entities or beings, basically what they are is they're all Curators. They're all part of an overall function called a Curator.

(50 min) It's just that these Curators have different functions and different levels of responsibility, and that's it. Some of them have to do with manipulating event space. Some of them are to do with creating structure. Some of them are to do with changing environments. Some of them are to do with changing living areas as well. So each of them has got an important role, it's just that some of them are involved very close to us on the Earth level, or other planetary levels, whereas others are working with much higher pieces of structure.

- **How do they work with the dolphins or the planet Earth itself?**

Well, dolphins are a sentient entity. They're not beings, they're entities. And simply put, a dolphin body is another incarnate body for a sentient entity, who is of a similar level of evolutionary progression or a genre of sentience as ourselves. But because dolphins maintain a higher level of frequency, even though they have a gross physical body which we can see, they can work on levels up to, I think they can work up to the seventh level (FB 7) whilst being on Earth. They can also work with them to help maintain the ecostructure that they exist within. So basically the dolphins can communicate with them on the telepathic levels, so to speak, and the empathic levels.

And it's the same with the Earth. The Earth is sort of an entity in its own right, but it's obviously got a different way of evolving. And the maintenance of the Earth's ecostructure and the energy supporting it is how they communicate with it basically. They communicate with it again on this telepathic-empathic function and various different communicative channels well above our thought process, comprehension, or even ability to think about it.

We will understand this when our gross physical body demises, but basically we forget we all become self-realized whilst we're disincarnate. But essentially, there's not just speaking or hearing or sign language or telepathy, there's myriad other methods of communication, which I don't have a name for. But let's just call it over a million different channels of telepathy so to speak, that allows them to communicate with the Curators that we call elementals and the planet and the body of locally low frequency that has got some level of sentience associated with it, the Earth, that allow other entities like us to experience, learn and evolve in a low frequency environment using a body of energy, a human body, to experience that low frequency environment in the way it's supposed to be experienced. The last set of questions here:

5. In the "History of God" (page 60), you wrote: "Each ascended master was a Source Entity trying to learn outside of its own area of responsibility." (US)

- **You also told me that the 12 main ascended masters are smaller aspects of True Energetic Selves that were sent by other Source Entities just to experience being here and to help, because they are higher frequency, and they're able to work in different ways. Only 144 maximum have been of that ilk ascended masters during the whole use of the Earth as an evolutionary medium.**
- **What are the names of those 12 main ascended masters (list)? Did they come here alone OR did some of them work together as a group of ascended masters?**

I actually don't know the list of names to be honest, but we do call some people "ascended masters" like Jesus or the Buddha or Mohammed or St. Germain and a whole group of others as being ascended masters. What I'm picking up here is that these ascended masters are not specifically of the genre that humankind would consider to be ascended masters, they're sort of above that.

And the 144 is that the True Energetic Self, if there's 12 of them, each of them can project up to 12 Aspects themselves, so each of the 12 True Energetic Selves of these various different Source Entities, which includes Source Entity 12 and of course Source Entity 1 itself which is our Source Entity, could produce a True Energetic Self that would project 12 Aspects of itself. So it's 12 x 12 is 144.

(55 min) So these are not always visible. You know that they are, I mean Babaji, being one of them (I'm just being told) is an entity that is in the background a lot. It does things by influencing individuals, by working with individuals, by training individuals, and by directing individuals. And so there are lots of individuals out there, who are classified as ascended masters, but they're above those names that we know in typical religion, but nevertheless are and have done lots of work in the background.

So I actually don't have any names, but I'm going to say again that there are a number of them that we do know of, who were Aspects of those original 12 True Energetic Selves. And some of those were those that we recognize, you know, the Jesuses, the Mohammeds, the Buddhas, etc. There's been other ones well before their incarnations were present, and some of the incarnations weren't specifically at the level of frequency or the gross physical frequency that we know of.

So I'm going to have to disappoint people there by saying that I don't know the names, because it's not really important, because those that are known have made a major influence in our local history that we're aware of, whereas others aren't angels by the way, as we know them. It's not Gabriel or Uriel or all the rest of them, they are manifestations of maintenance entities or Curators, who have come to help assist us for instance. Or even guides and helpers in those respects.

- **Did they have to evolve through the entire multiverse cycle from the physical universe (all 12 frequency levels) to the top of the multiverse (all 12 full dimensions), like we do or not?**

Because they are in effect fully functional True Energetic Selves from a Source Entity, they would not have been associated with the evolutionary cycle as we are. So the answer is no, basically. They're individualized — they are "tourists" for want of a better word, who offer help and assistance where required, and as such [unclear?] to it. It's derogatory, so I'll have to

apologize to them for that. But basically they come to experience and see and work on and offer help, not to be part of the evolutionary system.

So they are basically guides, if you want to call them that, on a larger scale. But they haven't had to go through our evolutionary process, because they're not part of it basically. They're here to experience what's going on in our particular multiversal environment and the lowest frequencies associated with it at times. But also there's other Source Entities, or True Energetic Selves that are experiencing similar things in Source Entity 2 and Source Entity 3 and Source Entity 4, etc. So it's a similar sort of thing. So basically they're outside of the evolutionary cycle.

Well, those were all the questions I feel, and so we can go into the final part, which is the Meditation to help keep the ego at bay.

Part 3. Meditation

(58 min) So this is a very interesting and a very important request I feel, and one where we're going to have to look at it from a different perspective. Now first we need to understand (I apologize for my creaking chair, it's a nice Atlantic chair that my partner has donated to me at this particular house that we're using) and we have to recognize that the ego is a function of our incarnation.

It is the individualized sentience associated with being in a lower frequency and almost entirely cut off from the rest of its sentience. It's like the air inside a balloon — it's there, but it's individualized and separated out from the rest of the air in the rest of the room or the rest of the Earth's atmosphere for instance. And the only level of communication is the air leaking out of the knot in the balloon, and so the communication is so slow that the sentience that's within that balloon starts to develop its own personality. But in essence there's an overall understanding albeit subconsciously, that that sentience will recombine with the greater body of sentience, which is the True Energetic Self at some point after the demise of the human form.

(1 hr) But whilst the human form is in existence, the sentience or the personality that's created as a result of separation of that sentience or individualization of that sentience can be perpetuated. Moreover, if we are working on ourselves and raise our frequencies, then the longevity of that sentience is reduced accordingly. So as we become more spiritual and work on ourselves, and start to become more, for want of a better word, self-aware, increase our frequencies, then we stand more chance of communicating with our True Energetic Selves, and of course the greater and wider environment, and of course, Source.

So at that point, we start to move or spiral up the frequencies, and the individual personality that's created through individualization, this ego, it starts to dissolve. Now clearly, we can't totally dissolve our ego, because we are incarnated into the function of incarnation. But it can start to control us in terms of trying to stop us from becoming spiritual, trying to perpetuate its own existence longer, because becoming spiritual and starting to work on our frequencies and becoming less egotistical or less associated with the gross physical, which is what the ego does — it's associated with material wealth, belongings, status, and control of others, and coercion of others, because it's part of the function of being here.

So it knows that by maintaining those functions within us, it will perpetuate itself, because it's not in effect allowing us to increase our communicative bandwidth and start to become part of and recombine with that which we truly are, and therefore removing this individualized

personality. So it likes to keep us in the low frequencies in terms of our thoughts, behaviors and actions to keep itself in check.

So this meditation, it's really about working on recognizing those things, which keep the ego strong and stop us from becoming higher frequency.

(1:02) Meditation starts here. Please download the high quality [AMR File](#) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1:22) Closing comments: Okay, dear friends, that's the end of this particular Satsanga. I thank you very much for working with me. If you're just coming out of this meditation, slowly come back into the room that you're in. You can take a drink of water to help ground you.

And I'm just going to look at the calendar to see when the next opportunity is, and it's looking like it's going to be the 26th of August 2017. So I look forward to questions by the 19th of August if possible. The Satsanga is on the 26th, and looking forward to communicating with you all again. Much love to you all, and God's blessings to you all, and do have a great month." END

June 24, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 24th of June 2017 held in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. Thank you very much for the questions I’ve received between that Satsanga and this Satsanga. There is a lot to go through in this particular Satsanga.

In fact the June Satsanga was due to be broadcast on the 30th of this month, and not the 24th, so I apologize for it to being a week early. But basically I noticed that on that day I was supposed to be on sabbatical, and I thought the best thing to do — and then since I come back from sabbatical I’ve got two weeks and then I’m going to China on tour. So I thought that I needed to get it done to give me time to be on sabbatical, and also give a decent length of time in between the June and the July Satsanga. So apologies for it being a week early, but I hope it’s enjoyable nevertheless.

So let me go through the agenda today. I’ve got a 20 minute talk on what the chakras do (but whether it will be 20 minutes is neither here nor there), and in terms of what they are associated with in the gross physical body, so I’ll go through that in a very sort of summarized sense. Then we’ve got lots of questions to go through from probably about three different people, the participants of the Satsanga, which I’m really pleased about. Thank you very much, and there’s some quite deep, searching questions both spiritually and physically, which is a good balance, so I’m pleased about that.

And the next thing is the meditation, which is to connect to the gross physical to assist in healing. Now we’ve done this sort of thing before but in different ways. And so what this is is basically a method of visualization to allow us to do this, and it allows us to look at various different aspects of the body by going deep within. And this is something that I was taught a long, long time ago, but nevertheless knew about anyway, when I did the energy healing training as a student of a first generation student of Barbara Brennan. So this is quite a powerful method of healing, and it includes something called samskara, which is a derivative created by one of the, shall we say, few geniuses that came out of Barbara’s school, because the one guy ended up being almost like a head or a lead teacher within one of Barbara’s cohorts, and managed to be able to create their own version of healing as well at the same time.

Okay, so let’s go through the reasons for what the chakras do.

Part 1. Lecture on “What do the Chakras do and what are they associated with in the gross physical body?”

Well, the chakras are, if you like, they’re the glue that holds everything together. They are attached to an energy system that pervades the human form, not just at the gross physical but also at the spirituo-physical, which is the frequencies above the gross physical.

Going back to the basics, there’s seven frequencies that are understood by spiritualists. The first three are gross physical, and the next four are spirituo-physical, and then there’s three more, which I described quite some time ago, which are a step-down function that allows the soul, the Aspect of the True Energetic Self, to come down through like a funnel type of a function through the Hara line into this vehicle that we’ve got that we call the human body. And basically these things are part of this networked system that are in, for want of a better word, almost like a venous system, like the veins and the arteries around the body, that transmit blood around to help oxygenate and remove carbon dioxide from the body and other waste systems. The

chakras sort of do a similar thing. But moreover they act as a sort of pulling in of energy in the system.

Now the chakras that we tend to look at are the first chakra, which is the base or root chakra, which has its origin where the two legs meet the lower body, typically where the groin is. The next five chakras have a front and rear aspect. The sacral chakra is 7.5 cm or 3 inches below the navel (that's the belly button). And they are horizontal, whereas the root chakra is a vertically opposed chakra. And then there's a rear version of that which is in the same height from the belly button, but pointing out towards the back of the body around the spine area.

(5 min) So there's two chakras for the second (or sacral) chakra, third (which is solar), fourth (which is the heart), fifth (which is the throat), sixth (which is the spiritual or third eye) — and the seventh (crown), which is on its own again, which is a vertically opposed going up toward the ceiling. So we have, getting back to the sacral chakra, which is 7.5 cm or 3 inches below the navel. The solar chakra has its point of origin, which is 7.5 cm or 3 inches above the navel.

The heart chakras are positioned in the center of the front of the chest, in the middle of the sternum, okay, so that's where they are. And the throat chakras are at the center of the front of the neck, and so we've got the heart, which is in front of the chest in the sternum, and the throat chakra in the center of the front of the neck, okay, right about where the Adam's apple is. And then the spiritual or third eye is located very close to where the third eye is, which is sort in between the two eyebrows and above the bridge of the nose, which is almost at the center of the forehead. And then we've got the crown chakra, which comes up from the center of the crown, the top of the head out towards the ceiling (see Appendix 1).

So the crown chakra and the base chakra are the only chakras where there is a single chakra from the genre of major chakras. And the sacral, solar, heart, throat, and spiritual or third eye chakras have two. Now the reason why we have two is because there is like a spiritual function associated with those five chakras. And the first set of chakras at the front — this is from the second to the sixth by the way — basically are there to create our intention. The chakras behind from the second to the sixth basically are the action. So whatever we do psycho-spiritually is sort of generated at the front side of the chakras, and then it's actioned at the rear side of the chakras. So these are the main chakras that we talk about a lot.

There's other chakras, minor chakras, which are positioned around the body in various different areas, not in a very logical area you would think, but they are. There are quite a lot around the chest area, and there's others that are on the palms of the hands, and various other different joint areas associated with the human form. And in essence, we do tend to use the palm chakras quite a lot. They're minor chakras for healing and other functions that we can use them for telekinesis — mostly people use them for manipulating the auric layers and assisting with telekinesis.

And then we've got mini-chakras, which are again dotted around all over the body. Some of these mini-chakras are areas, where there's acupuncture achieved, although acupuncture or acupressure can be any of the meridian lines, which are these lines of energy that go in between the chakras, the sort of the energetic venous system.

But looking at it particularly from our perspective, these chakras, specifically the large ones, the root, sacral, solar, heart, throat, spiritual or third eye and the crown chakras, they are associated mostly with pulling energy in. Without these chakras, the human form doesn't function very well at all. It tends to struggle quite a lot actually, and the condition of these chakras is always something, which is observed by energy healers to make sure that they are in good condition, or if they need any help or healing, that those can be done.

(10 min) Within the work I do, it has been quite common for me to re-inflate them, so that they become the right size and shape, to change out or replace various smaller vortices within these chakras, because the vortices deal with the sub-frequencies associated with the chakras, and also to replace the sort of outer covering as well. A lot of times chakras seem to be over-protected with people, because they're protecting their energies. But also there's a lot of times, when these chakras are burned out, because they've been overused for instance, as a result of the work the incarnate being or entity that's been working with them.

So in general, there is a difference between a being and an entity. An **entity** is, if you like, an area of or a volume of sentience that is assigned a body of energy, so that's created by something, such as we creating our shards or our Source creating our True Energetic Self, or the Origin creating the Source. Those are created — those are sentient things, if you want to call them that, that are created.

A **being** is another thing, so to speak, that's got an equal amount of sentience nevertheless, but that's as a result of standard evolution, where energies get together. They're attracted to each other. They create minor intelligence over a period of time. They seek out other energies of similar sorts, and club together to create a bigger area of energy, and eventually, they get to being conscious, self-aware, creative, and eventually sentient. If you look at some of the pages in "The Origin Speaks" [p. 386-392], it describes the road to sentience from the perspective of the evolving energy, as it were, rather than by being created.

Now the Origin is evolving energy, so the Origin is a being, whereas everything that's been created by the Origin, by the Source, by a True Energetic Self, by ourselves is an entity. So an entity is created. A being is subject to evolution.

But getting back down to these chakras, they're there to support every part of the human form. They're there to support everything that is gross physical and spirituo-physical. Now in popular texts the fourth level or the frequency associated with the heart chakra are, for want of a better word, classified as just being the "astral" or the melting pot between the gross physical and the spiritual.

But my understanding is that the heart chakra, the throat chakra, the spiritual or third eye chakra and the crown chakra and the energetic templates associated with them, because they're assigned to these different templates, create the astral levels. So the lowest of the astral levels is the heart chakra, that's the lower astral [FB 4]. The upper lower astral is in the fifth level or the throat chakra [FB 5]. The lower upper astral is in the sixth level, which is the spiritual and third eye [FB 6], and the upper astral is associated with the crown chakra [FB 7]. So they're there basically to pull energy in and distribute the energy on each of the different levels that they're associated with.

With my work in terms of Traversing The Frequencies, the first twelve frequencies are associated with the physical universe. Clearly, there's levels above what we can see, touch and feel and taste as being gross physical still or physical universe is probably a better way of saying it. The gross physical side of it is the lowest [three] frequencies. But nevertheless, because we have to incarnate into the physical universe from every particular frequency that's there, whether we incarnate in the twelfth frequency body, it's still classified as physical. And arguably, it could be classified as loosely gross, because it needs an incarnate vehicle of some sort to work with it.

So all of these different vehicles will have to have a chakra system of some sort to allow them to function, because they don't just survive on food, for instance, what we call physical food, such as milk and cheese and eggs and meat and various different plants, vegetables and fruits. Those are something, which we've had to, for want of a better word, evolve to use, as the gross

physical body or the aspects of the human form that is gross physical has slipped down the frequencies.

(15 min) But in essence, if we know how to work with the chakras, we can pull in enough energy of the right sort on a regular basis, that allows all aspects of the human form to exist consistently without the need for any gross physical food at all. But that takes quite a lot of training, a lot of understanding. And there are some yogis within the sort of Indian continent, that are able to understand how to do this, but they are very, very far and few between right now.

So the chakras are there to pull energy in. They help to maintain the construct of what the human form is. It allows the seven energetic templates to maintain their form and without those energetic templates, the gross physical doesn't exist, it doesn't work. And so in effect, for each chakra there is an energetic template associated with it, so the chakra helps to assist that energetic template continue to be in existence, so to speak.

And so each of them has an associated template, so the root chakra has the first template, which is the etheric body, for instance. The second chakra (sacral) has the emotional [not mental] body, and then you go up the different chakras, and each of them has got some of the different templates associated with them. In one of the last Satsangas [see Appendix 1 below or Transcript for April 25, 2017], there is a pdf file associated with it that gave a name for the different templates.

Now something that's a little bit confusing is that some people, and I've done it as well myself, so it's perfectly understandable — some people confuse the **energetic template** and the name for the templates with the different levels or layers of the aura or the **human energy field**, for instance, because there is a radiation effect associated with each of the chakras and each of the energetic templates.

And so as we've got one chakra, for instance, the base or root chakra associated with the etheric, there's also an associated level of radiation that creates the first layer of the human energy field as well. And so there is the second chakra, the sacral chakra, there's another template there, okay, emotional [not mental] body, and then there's again another level or layer of energy that is effectively irradiated from the body (see Appendix 1 for more details).

So we have seven sets of chakras, seven sets of energetic templates, and seven levels of radiation in the human body. So the radiation is almost like a byproduct, if you want to call it that, but it can be used for the generation of psychic shields, for instance. So you can reinforce your aura to help you to be more protected. But the aura also creates a level of protection in its own right anyway as a result of the work and the function of the chakras.

So the chakras don't just work with the gross physical form or the spirituo-physical aspect of the form, they also create like a barrier, so to speak, an energetic barrier around us, that we either use for protection or we use for communicative purposes. If you think about when you get close to somebody, if you like that person, you're allowed to get closer to them. If you like another person, you're allowed to get really close to them. If you don't like somebody, you'll find it's very difficult to get close to them, and you'll find that you feel like they're invading your space.

So the chakras pull energy in and maintain the template that allow the gross physical, as we understand it, that part of us that we use to experience the lowest frequencies within the multiverse in the way they're supposed to be experienced, and they keep it working. The other thing to notice is that we can manipulate the work that the chakras do. So we can extend them and rotate them to pull more energy in. That helps us to become higher frequency.

But also on the other side, we can extend them and rotate them in the opposite direction. So if we extend and rotate them clockwise, we pull energy in. If we extend and rotate them anti-clockwise, we push energy out. And so sometimes the extending of the chakras and the rotating them anti-clockwise, and asking them to be directed towards a certain individual or a certain individual's chakras, can be used for healing purposes as well.

(20 min) Okay, so the chakras are basically a generator. In electrical terms, you can think of them in terms of an alternator, or a dynamo, but they work in different ways. Whereas alternators and dynamos allow certain materials to be rotated around each other, the chakras pull the energy because of the little vortices that are pulling energy and allow that energy to be used by the human form.

Okay, so a little bit sort of summarized, a bit sort of high level, but nevertheless, this is what the chakras do for us. They help maintain the structure that allows the human form to exist. Without the chakras there, the structure doesn't exist, the templates don't exist. And without the templates, what we work with as our gross physical human form and the spirituo-physical aspects of that don't exist either. So they're very, very important in terms of the vehicle that we use to experience low frequency existence is maintained. It won't be maintained with just gross physical food, such as fruits or vegetables. It needs to have these other energies available to it to maintain the structure of your templates to make sure that the gross physical maintains its existence.

Okay, so I've got a lot of questions to go through now, and I'm a bit aware that we're also moving through the time for the Satsanga rather quickly. We should be okay.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

Okay, so let's look at the questions. The first one is based on some of the previous questions we had on the mechanics of incarnation.

1. If the embryo-fetus is a matter-based vehicle (made of Anu particles), is the body structure created by only the mother in utero OR is it a combined effort of the mother and the soul creating it during gestation, after the soul starts to integrate with the vehicle gradually? Who creates the body during gestation? (US)

The Anu is the basic building block of what we call the gross physical, and it's about six levels below the atom. There's two things happening here. One is, if you like, the animal-based creation of a form, and one is the energetic-based creation of that form. And so we have the mother through the partnership with the husband or the father getting together to create the possibility for a smaller form to be created. But the energies associated with that need to be supported by the soul, or the Aspect of the True Energetic Self, and the guide and helpers to ensure that when the embryo is growing, that it grows from the very, very basic point of the inclusion of a basic energy system and a basic set of chakras.

And so we have two things happening here. We have the basic growing of something, a fetus, and we have the energy system associated with that, which is associated with it, and the guide and helpers and the soul create this and align it to that fetus right at the very start, right at conception that the energy is there. Because without that, it doesn't work. It can't grow, it'll just die early, so to speak, what we call almost like an aborted birth or those sorts of things.

So when the fetus doesn't grow or it is miscarried, it's usually because the energy associated with it that the soul would use either hasn't been placed there or it has been removed, so that that particular fetus can't possibly grow into a useable vehicle for experiencing, learning and evolving in this particular low frequency environment. The second question is:

2. Does the soul create the vehicle as a construct of Anu particles OR just as a projection of light from thoughts. The 9th FB Pleadians said (channeled by Wendy Kennedy):

“As a 3D being, in order to experience physical reality, you focus your energy as a soul, you intensify the beam of light, if you will, your consciousness so densely that it creates dense physical matter, you create a body for yourself.” Is that how it works? It's the missing piece for my understanding of the mechanics of incarnation. (US)

(25 min) Well, we're not “three-dimensional” in this particular instance, we are three-frequential. The third [full] dimension is a much bigger, much higher structure within the multiversal environment. So this is something that I probably need to go over this again in another Satsanga to help people understand the difference between what spiritual people call a third dimension and what we actually exist within, because we can get confused with things that are in my mind not correctly broadcast. But let's use what's there for the moment.

Basically, what's been described there by Wendy Kennedy is in a very sort of summarized way is the energy that's associated to the fetus. As I said in the start, basically the two things happen. The fetus grows within the mother as a function of the mother and father getting together and allowing that energy to be available and it grows. But right at the same time, the soul creates and inserts the energy system associated with it together with the guides and helpers. So what I'm seeing here is that the work of Wendy Kennedy is not quite accurate, but it's close enough.

But it only deals with one thing, and maybe the words are not quite understandable from the greater reality. But basically, we do create the body, but we create the energy system associated with the body. So the way she said there, “You create the body for yourself” is sort of right and sort of wrong, because we don't create the body. The gross physical body is created for us as a result of the work that the chosen mother and father do through procreation. But we, through the use of our guide and helpers and ourselves, insert this energy system with the chakras (minor, mini- and major chakras) and the energetic network within that body. And so therefore, without that happening this fetus wouldn't grow.

And so it's sort of right, but it's not quite deep enough in terms of understanding to say it's right. It only goes in very minor detail, such as “you intensify the beam of light,” which is you're “focusing the energy of your soul,” if you will, and “your consciousness so densely that it creates dense physical matter.” We don't create dense physical matter, it's too difficult for us. We assist in the animation of the dense physical matter. So we create the interface, if you like, between the dense physical matter and the soul, so that the soul can in fact interface with it.

So that's what we do, we create the interface. If you want to think of it in terms of creating the body, you can do, but it's a bit confusing. It's not actually correct. We create the interface, that allows the soul to be inserted and connected to the gross physical. And the gross physical can't exist without that interface, so those two things go together. Also there's another question here about the mechanics of incarnation.

3a. I'd like you to address another question about the mechanics of incarnation of the newer children and autistic children. (US)

The function is the same in effect. But the energies associated with the energy system, the chakras and the energetic templates, for instance, are constructed from different energies, not just the basic energy that's used to allow the interface between the gross physical and the soul, i.e. the energy system, the chakras, etc. and the different energy templates.

And so what we have here is just a different set of energies, so we get the indigo, the crystal and the rainbow children, and I'm going to put the autistic on one side for the moment, because they're something different. They have certain abilities as a result of the way in which the interface and the energy system, that allows the soul to interface with or integrate with the gross physical through this interface, the energy system to work.

(30 min) And so the different frequencies allow different types of functionality, different abilities to remain higher frequency whilst being involved in lower frequency environments and around lower frequency individuals. And there's various different hybrid versions of this as well, so we don't just get indigo children or rainbow children or crystal children, we get hybrids of crystal and rainbow, crystal and indigo, indigo and rainbow, for example, or all three together. And this makes them, if you like, a better integrated vehicle to work with energetically and gross physically to allow the soul to be able to work with higher frequencies whilst in lower frequencies.

Autistic children are arguably of a similar type, except that they have got a better level of functionality. Now they don't need to be a hybrid of the crystal-indigo-rainbow energies, or the energies associated with those words that we use to describe them. They can simply be entities who are incarnate, who have got a higher level of frequential connectivity with their True Energetic Self, and therefore the rest of Source. And so they're able to, for want of a better word, operate in some small way in a way, which is consistent with them being inner energetic and not for instance specifically gross physically, as we do with our normal incarnation. So the other part of this question is:

- **How are the incarnate vehicles of indigo, crystal and rainbow children created?**

Exactly the same way, as I've just basically described. The energy is chosen, used and inserted into the gross physical vehicle at conception.

- **You said they have a higher frequency "energy set" and that autistic kids have a "half hybrid energy set" (meaning either half of a rainbow energy set, or half of the crystal energy set, or half of the indigo energy set). What does that mean?**

So what that means is that and I've tried to describe it earlier, it's a different level of function, for instance. Another way of looking at it is that they only need to have a five chakra set, because they don't operate on the first three levels separately, so to speak. They would have one chakra that deals with the first three frequencies, and then they'd have the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th chakras.

- **What do you mean by an "energy set"?**

What I mean by the energy set is that it's the energies associated with how the chakras respond. Think of it in terms of a radio. You can buy one radio that works with a certain number of frequencies, but above those frequencies, they don't work. So think of these children, the indigos and the crystals and the rainbows and the autistics, for instance, as having radios that work on frequencies above the standard radio we can get.

So they would be working on sort of ultra-high frequencies or mega-high frequencies, for instance, well above the standard radio system, which means they've got more connectivity. But because they're hybrids, they are able to operate in various different functions correctly. So if a hybrid's got a mixture of the indigo, rainbow and crystal energies, then they would be able to operate correctly on all those three levels. If they've only got rainbow, they could only work correctly on the rainbow levels of energies, and not crystal or indigo. If you've got an entity that's got crystal and indigo, they'll be able to work properly on those levels, but not specifically on the other (rainbow) one.

So it's all about what you're able to tune into basically. So if you've got a radio that can tune into two different channels at the same time and listen to those channels, then that is in effect what a rainbow and a crystal child would get, a child that's got a mixture of rainbow and crystal energies. One that's just got crystal energies without the other two would be able to tune into one channel. One that's got crystal, rainbow and indigo would tune into three channels. So it allows them to change the different levels of frequency and access the functions and abilities associated with them.

(35 min) So the question is, and I've just answered the question in some way, shape or form here:

- **How does an indigo energy set differ from a rainbow or a crystal energy set? Is one set higher frequency than another energy set?**

Basically, yes, they're different levels of frequency, They work on different levels and they give us access via higher levels of communicative ability with our True Energetic Self.

- **What does a half hybrid energy set mean in an autistic child?**

Well, the difference between these children (the indigo, rainbow and crystal children, whether they're the singular energy set or a hybrid energy set) and the autistics is that the autistics have got a better way of unlocking it. Most of the other children are clever, for instance, or more spiritual or more connected, but the autistics have a way of unlocking it in one particular way, for instance. But they don't understand how they do it, and so they get pulled into that particular method of communication, and they get locked into it, which makes them "specialized," if you want to call it that. Whereas the rainbow, crystal and indigo children, although they're specialized in their frequency set, they're more generalized as well.

So what you can see is that the autistics (and even if they're an autistic and a version of hybrid of indigo, crystal or rainbow) have, if you like, an unlocked or unadjustable method of gaining higher communicative functions, whereas the indigos, crystals and rainbows, that aren't autistic, aren't specifically unlocked like the autistics. And therefore, they can't get locked into what they are, but they're more generalized as a result of it, so they get little bits of functionality from those

different levels. But moreover, they're able to cope with the various frequential shifts that occur as they move around the planet.

- **Are these energy sets chakra based or frequency based? How do they work in terms of the soul vs. the vehicle?**

Well, the soul is well above any frequencies associated with the physical universe, so we can put that to one side. In terms of the chakras, the energy sets are, for want of a better word, within the chakra range and above the chakra range, if that makes any sense.

I've just been told, that as I've just described, where one particular child would get a single composite chakra to allow them to work on the three gross physical levels, then they've got an individualized chakra for the frequencies associated with the heart, throat, spiritual or third eye and the crown. But some of these children are able to access the 8th, 9th and 10th as well.

And so arguably, you've got a single chakra that works with all the gross physical energy, and then you've got the other chakras that work with the spirituo-physical, and then you've simply got the ability to access functionality on the 8th, 9th and 10th frequencies. There are no chakras on these levels, so it's pure connectivity and pure accessibility, rather than connectivity through pulling energy in. It's just there. And we've got one final question along this road.

3b. Would you also tell us if ancestral issues or karma (from parents, grandparents or generations before) are “scripted” into our physical or energetic form or blueprint in some way? That’s a common belief in spiritual circles. (US)

We know that we have things to work out as a function of previous incarnations, and that can be either group karma or individualized karma. So if we want to think of it in terms of ourselves working with different things that we've experienced in the past from an individual perspective, then anything that can be classified as being ancestral, i.e. our previous lives, is relevant to our own karma.

(40 min) If however we've accrued group karma, and that is also from previous lives together, and maybe the group karma has been accrued with how we've worked with and interfaced with our parents, grandparents or other generations of families, for instance — or entities, for instance, try to forget parents, grandparents and the previous generations. Try to think in terms of who we've interfaced with, because they might not be our parents or grandparents, but whatever they are — they might be of course, you know, because sometimes we do work with each other over various different sets of incarnations — but more and more it's to do with understanding that we have individual karma and we have group karma.

And sometimes we have to work out the group karma together. So we do get individuals, who incarnate together or within a family, if for instance, the souls within those bodies that could be our parents or that could be our grandparents have incarnated in those bodies or even walked in to allow the group karma to be worked off, so to speak, then that's the only way you're going to get anything “ancestral” in terms of karma.

Generally, karma is individualized, and it is also “group-ized,” so to speak. But in terms of us picking up stuff from other people that we've not interfaced with, the answer is no. So if our parents or grandparents or other ancestors from previous generations have their own karma, we

wouldn't be working off their karma for them in general. We wouldn't be working off group karma for them, if we've not been involved in that group karma for them in general.

And so they're not "scripted" into our physical or energetic form in any way from that perspective. This is something, which is misinterpreted through humanizing things. I don't know if I've explained it well enough, but basically whatever we work with is whatever we work with. The fact that they're potentially our parents or not, as the case may be, is immaterial. It's the fact that those individuals may have a karmic link with us either from an individual position, or a group position, and that's the only thing with it.

We don't take on board somebody else's karma unless we want to be of service in some way, and that's a completely different thing. And it wouldn't necessarily mean that they're our parents or grandparents, it could be associates at work or in our social lives, or anywhere else in a position where we exist, where we incarnate. Okay, so the next question.

4. On page 359 of *The Origin Speaks*, the Origin talks about the library of progression and says that "its main function is to store all of the actions and experiences that result in steps of evolutionary progression." (JM-HI)

There's a bunch of questions on this:

- **What is a step of evolutionary progression? Is this something specific, something measurable? Is there an end to this stairway or process, or does it go on without end? Does it only concern the Origin?**

The evolutionary progression sort of isn't in steps — it's like a stepless function. There are things that could be classified as being a piece of evolution, and therefore, it's something that we've worked with, and we can classify it as being evolved. But that's a human thing again.

For instance, if one animal changes from one form to another form. For instance, if a cat changes its physiology, so it's got five toes or six toes rather than four toes, that could be classified as an evolutionary step.

But in actual fact from the point of view of experiencing and learning, and therefore evolving, there is no real evolutionary step other than, for instance, a point of experience and the learning from that experience is understood. And if it's understood instantaneously or in one particular interaction with it, or even a couple of interactions with it, then that level of experience doesn't need to be experienced again, then arguably you could call that an evolutionary step, for instance.

(45 min) Now evolution is generally something, which is attributable to the Origin, although it created smaller versions, Source Entities, to evolve on its behalf. And our Source Entity and other Source Entities as well have done similar things, have created an environment and individualized parts of its own sentience and given to a body of energy to work with to allow it to evolve in a more accelerated way by allowing smaller versions of itself to experience, learn and evolve. And then we do the same thing, as our True Energetic Self, it does the same thing by creating us as souls, and we can do the same thing with shards.

And so everything evolves, and as everything evolves, everything is evolving. That's a very clear statement, isn't it? But basically what it means is that as we evolve as smaller units of ourselves or Source or Origin, then everything evolves. Even though we as individualized units evolve, the end game is that the Origin evolves. So we all evolve as smaller versions of either created by Origin or created by those creations of the Origin to help the Origin evolve. I hope that sort of helps there.

It's really a case of even though we're individualized and we're evolving, that evolution is also passed on to True Energetic Self, passed on to Source, and passed on to the Origin. And as far as I'm aware, it's ongoing, it's never ending. And the Origin is so big, that it hasn't even mapped out its own polyomniscient sentient area of self-awareness right now. That's what the Source Entities and that's what we're doing right now. And when we've gone through this first section, so to speak, there's other sections we've got to go through to experience, learn and evolve. So it's truly infinite as far as I'm aware. The next question...

- **Does everything we do contribute to this progression? For instance, brushing my teeth? Or is it only parts of our experiences? Or none?**

Well, everything does. So really the second part of this question is answered by the first really. It's everything we do is to do with experiencing things. And there is also learning and evolution from that, no matter how small it is, or no matter how simple it is.

- **Since the Origin stores the actions and experiences that result in its growth, are there actions and experiences that don't result in its growth? For instance, if I drown a man or if I save a man from drowning, does one experience get stored or do both? Does everything count?**

Absolutely, everything counts. Even the decision not to do something counts towards evolution, because it's a decision process based upon a level of understanding, which may have been not there previously.

- **What does it mean that the Origin is storing actions and experiences? Is it like a video copy? Is the actual action somehow stored?**

It's the essence of everything from being in the gross physical from our perspective to making a decision, having the sensory responses, some of the thinking process behind it, the potential to improve it, it's the whole gamut of things associated with experiencing what we're experiencing. Right down to really sort of stubbing your toe, for instance, it's that simple. Everything that's experienced goes into being recorded and is part of the overall experiential set of learning and evolution that the Origin has.

- **Once stored, does the Origin ever DO anything with these records or do they just sit there, so to speak, forever?**

It (like us) uses them as a repository of experiences, that can be drawn upon to enable similar experiences to be interacted with in a more efficient way. And so, if you like, they are this library of stuff, that the Source or the Origin has in this instance (because the question is about the Origin), that it can use to do various different things. It's us experiencing it. It's us experiencing the very minute detail of what it is.

So if it [the Origin] wanted to experience the minute detail of what we're experiencing, and it wanted to do it on its own, it would draw upon the experiences that have been gained through our work to help it interact with that experience in a way, which is probably more effective, giving better results, for instance, or is more repeatable and robust. So everything is there.

(50 min) And other parts of it may want to use it as well. For instance, if another Source Entity wanted to be able to experience a different part of the Origin, and that part of the Origin overlaps with something that our Source has experienced, then it may want to use the experience that we've given to our Source, which has been passed on to Origin, to be able to work with that, and gain a different level or depth of experience. And so it may well take some of this information as being part of its library of experiences that can be used and drawn upon.

- **Will we be able to review our actions and experiences at some time?**

Yeah, I mean that's all part of the — provided we're not having a back-to-back incarnation, where we have an incarnation that, for want of a better word, allows the soul to go into one incarnation and the human body demises or the vehicle demises, and we come out of that and we go straight into another one, if we're linking lives together to have like a longer experience, which is linked together through different lives, then yes, we always review everything that we've done. We experience everything we've done.

The information in that is sort of in *The Anne Dialogues* (see Chapter 6 "The Life Review") as well, where we get an idea, and it's not a complete idea by the way, this is just (again all the books are summaries) of what we've experienced, how we've experienced it, and how we've worked with those experiences. And so we will always be able to review our actions and experiences, but generally this happens once we're back in the energetic, and the gross physical body is demised, so to speak.

Okay, I've got a couple of more questions here. Just making sure that we've got enough time. There's some questions I'm going to pass on to the next Satsanga. So the first one.

5. There are about 25 Million poor souls trapped inside North Korea, living in sub-human conditions and their forebears for 7 decades now. We are told that each and every one of them chose to be born into that place to offset "karma" or some other "other worldly purpose." (WP)

- **True? If true, then what is our response? Indifference? We did not create North Korea nor their need to be miserable in this particular life.**
- **Or is it, these people are all victims that should be rescued physically and/or thru prayer? Of course, the same thing happened in Mao's China where tens of millions were killed or starved to death.**

Well, basically we have locations around the world, where we choose to incarnate into, because of the way that those currently incarnate souls are working whilst they're incarnate. And the way that we work collectively together while we're incarnate create the localized civilization. And depending upon how that localized civilization functions, depends upon the experience we get.

And so souls do choose to go into areas of hardship to experience hardship, and experience, learn and evolve as a result of that. So from our perspective, we look at that and go, aha,

they've chosen this — we therefore let them get on with it, which is fine. But also some of these souls do incarnate into these conditions with the view to being in a situation, where sometimes they're removed from those conditions and they're given a different chance of experience or a different life.

For instance, if you have a child that's been adopted, because they've lost their parents or whatever, and they go to a different country, they have to go through this experience of losing their parents and being all alone, and being re-adopted and then moved somewhere else. So they've had this potential for living on the street, looking after themselves, not knowing what to do, being scared, frightened, not knowing who to trust, for instance, to being captured, so to speak, or rounded up, and then put into an area or a hostel where some of those children can go to. And eventually they might, if they're lucky, they might find a family to go to.

So all this experience is part of what they wanted to do. And sometimes this experience includes more broadly thinking groups of individuals assisting other civilizations, who are quite happy and content to let people suffer to show them, that this isn't the way that an evolved or a higher frequential state of incarnation should be allowed to continue.

(55 min) And so we get the chance of giving them a better way of working in life. We improve their lot, for instance, by allowing them to work for themselves, but also work for themselves as a result of the ability to be moved away from the environment that they're in that's causing their suffering. And so arguably, this is where we would go in, and people like sort of World Vision or Save the Children or Oxfam and a whole group of other different charities move in and help people, who wanted to experience the different experiences at that level, help them move out again and become better citizens, who could also become more spiritual and also go back into the environment that they're in and help others at the same time.

So the short answer to the question is yes, they've chosen to go into these environments. Yes, they understand what they did before they incarnated, and sometimes part of the incarnation is to stay in these environments and experience what we would call suffering through their whole lifetime, however long that is. But also sometimes they have positioned themselves into locations and families where they've experienced the hardships, but also experienced the good side of existence as well, so they get the bean in the end.

Okay, and the last question for this Satsanga...I've got a couple of more questions, but I don't think I've got the time unfortunately, so I'll pass them onto the July Satsanga.

6. What is behind the political psychosis sweeping the United States where otherwise intelligent people play the victim, surrendering their personal sovereignty, refusing to take personal responsibility for their life experience, where the “tolerant” have become “in-tolerant” because their favorite politician lost an election? For example, 75 years ago young men died to liberate the world from tyranny, today, young men are offended and cannot function because someone disagrees with them...and usually the response is anger.

I think we've got political psychosis all over the world actually, but that's another thing. Basically, we've lost the ability to work together. Now over a number of different Satsangas, there's been questions about why do we have people who are involved in fires, why do we have people act

as martyrs and go into areas of population and act as human bombs, why do we allow dictators to rule certain countries, all of these different things are there.

All these different things are there to help us look at what we think isn't the right way to exist in a higher frequency way whilst incarnate. And so when we start to work on these things, we start to work together. We've got people starting charities. We've got people working together to raise funds to send to these areas of disaster. And so we start to work together in this way. In the Second World War and the First World War and other wars, we've all worked together. There's a level of camaraderie between people that was incredibly strong. Everybody clubbed together, everybody helped each other out.

But because we've not got this sort of worldwide issue of having to work together to sort things out, for instance, with the World War, then we start to become more individualized and we start to become more, for want of a better word, selfish. And so we start to think of ourselves only, and not those around us, who need help, because some day we might need help ourselves.

So it's not psychosis in just one particular country, it's psychosis that's all over the world, because we're no longer working together. A more evolved incarnate civilization always works together. The individuals work individually for the collective, for the benefit of others. They're of service. When we start to move down the frequencies, or we start to get into a position where we think we're moving up the frequencies, because our ability to live is better, our living standards are better, then we start to become attracted to lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. And those lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions lead it to become very individualized and stop us from thinking about other people. We only think of ourselves. We want to have good jobs, lots of money coming in, three or four cars, three or four houses, and to be able to do whatever we want to, and not worry about having to work for it, and without wanting to help anybody else get to that living standard either.

(60 min) So basically it's to do with us having more material wealth, and that makes us individualized, because we don't need to help each other to get a good standard of living. In Maslow's Hierarchy of Needs, it identifies where we come from, from the basics right up to being, for want of a better word, too buoyant with our materialism, where we start to do things, because it's fashion-based, because we want to do it, because we like to do it, rather than having to do it to survive.

So to answer this question really shortly, it's because we've now got a greater level of living, our living ability has improved, we've become more individualized. There's in general around the world, there's less conflict, so we're having not to work on removing the conflict. And therefore, we don't see this camaraderie associated with working together for the collective to help the collective survive. So when we come back to having things of distress happen, such as people walking into schools with a machine gun and killing all the children, for instance, or we have martyrs blowing themselves up in pop concerts, for instance, killing lots of people. The effect of that person doing that brings us all together again.

And so what I'm starting to see happening is we're starting to see more and more of these things happening, because we don't have a bigger picture to work with in terms of a bigger, worldwide thing to help us that we've got to work with and combat, so we can all maintain our sovereignty, so to speak, or our ability to work together, we need to have little skirmishes happening to make little localized groups of individuals — and sometimes it happens worldwide

as well — that working together to try and benefit those who suffer, so we start to become more of service. So the whole thing is to do with localized — well, we've had a drop in frequency as well, so we've increased our frequency and we've had a drop in frequency again. And this is also causing us to be more selfish and more individualized, rather than becoming more of service with those around us who need help.

And that sort of links in basically to the first question about all these poor souls living in sub-human conditions, and it's not just in Korea, it's in India as well, and other parts of the world, some South American states, and in some of the countries in the eastern European areas as well. There's lots of areas where we're not working together, because we're more individualized, because our living capabilities and materialistic expectations have got higher and we all work towards it. So we work for ourselves rather than for others and that's it.

We will move on the other side, when we start to understand that individual wealth is not sustaining us all collectively, and therefore, individually we'll start to work on being of more service again, and start to work individually for a collective, which works for a bigger collective. And so we'll start to become more, working more for each other rather than just for ourselves.

Part 3. Meditation

(1h4min) Okay, so what I'm going to do now is to work on the meditation to allow us to be in more contact with our physical selves and in essence work with our healing.

Please download the high quality [AAC File](#) (or lower quality AMR audio file) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (starts around 64 min).

(1h19min) Closing comments: Well, that's it for this particular Satsanga. it's been quite a long one as it happens. We've done quite a lot as well. There's just a couple of questions that I'm going to pass on to the next Satsanga on July 22, 2017. And I'll be sending out the information this weekend, specifically asking for questions for the July Satsanga as well, which will be before I go to China (around July 27th, so it'll be around that time, the weekend before).

Okay, so God's love to you all, Source's love to you all, and thank you very much for participating and sending your questions in to this Satsanga in June. Thank you for those who participated via the recording. I can always feel when you're working with it, it's quite an energy rush, I'll tell you. Thank you for those who sent the questions in, and thank you to those who always ask questions about the questions later. And thank you to Kevin Moore for broadcasting it as part of his own The Moore Show website. So God's love to you all, and I look forward to working with you again in July." END

Note: Table by Guy Needler; Figure from Barbara Brennan's "Hands of Light"

May 27, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome to this World Satsanga on the 27th of May 2017 held in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show, and Kevin again is being of wonderful service by allowing this to be broadcast on his YouTube channel as well. Okay, I’ve got quite a lot to go through today, and I’ve got lots of questions, including the agenda I’ve got in front of me, and the meditation as well. So let’s carry on. Again but for those of you who have joined us for the first time, thank you very much for joining us and being part of this community. And for those of you who continue to be part of the community, thank you for your dedication.

Okay, so let’s go through the **agenda**. The first talk is about what the mechanics of incarnation are. And there’s a couple of questions here: Why do we incarnate and really what’s the point? And then there’s a group of questions from some of my participants. And some of them are really deep seated and deep searching questions. I’m grateful for those, because they challenge me as well. And most of the information by the way is channeled information straight away, so I end up going into a different place to get the information.

And then we go to the meditation at the end, which is a **meditation** to connect to the “Formlessness” of the multiverse, because the multiverse in its structure, although it’s part of the Source, which is ultimately part of the Origin, is by definition formless. And its structure that is there for us to use is this structure, the rest is formless structure, so to speak. So let’s go to the first part of the talk.

Part 1. Lecture on “What are the Mechanics of Incarnation - Why do we incarnate and What’s the point?”

So the mechanics of incarnation. Well, basically, I’m going to give you a pdf file that the wonderful lady who transcribes this broadcast will add to the transcription itself, so that you can get more detail. And that pdf file is an abridged version of some information that’s out of my sixth book, “The Anne Dialogues,” so it will help to understand a bit more detail than that. In general, we are sentient energy, and as sentient energy we seek to progress on behalf of that entity, which created us, which individualized us from itself. And we are individualized units of Source or individualized units of God. And so it created us to allow us to accelerate its own evolution, if you want to call it that, its own experience. And it on its own was created to accelerate the evolution and the experience of its creator, the Origin.

So we’re all working together. We’re all part of the same thing in essence. But we’re smaller parts. And one of the ways of really accelerating our evolution is to experience difficulties or hardships or challenges is a better way of saying it. I think hardships is something that a lot of spiritual people say that we have to endure while we’re here. And a lot of other people say well, why do we have to experience hardship? But in essence being incarnate is hard work. So if we think of it in terms of it being a challenge rather than hardship, then that’s a better way of saying it.

So getting back online though, our sentient energy, our sentience is what we really are, and we occupy a body of energy, which is either given to us by our Source or we commandeer, because we’ve become at a certain evolutionary level, and we can move our sentience from energy or a group of energies to energy or a group of energies.

But in this instance, what we do as our True Energetic Selves — and of course, the True Energetic Self is just one way of saying the larger part of us which remains disincarnate —

which we in some ways call the Higher Self or the Oversoul or the Godhead. The Hindus call it the Godhead, it's the same thing, it's the much larger part of us which stays disincarnate. That separates a smaller part of itself, a smaller aspect, if you want to call it that, we sometimes call it a soul, and project it into a set of energies, which have been agreed and which are assigned to the creation of a form, that form being a human fetus. And so what we do is we create an energy structure around that to allow it to grow, and to allow the ability of the aspect to animate that form.

So the aspect that's projected out moves into or through down into the energy associated with the incarnate vehicle, in our case the human form. There are other forms, lots of other forms at various different frequency levels around the physical universe that we incarnate into. But we just use the human form at the moment. And there's different ways obviously of incarnating as well, but this is what we understand now.

(5 min) So that energy is then projected into this form through something called the "**Hara line.**" Now the Hara line is like a little energy tube or a hose, if you want to call it that, and it protects the most basic level of communication that can be achieved between the projected aspect or the soul and the True Energetic Self. It maintains that level of ability.

Sometimes that's called the "**silver cord,**" sometimes it's called the Hara line. There's all different ways of explaining it, and all different ways of seeing it. Because the silver cord is a projection of the Hara line in itself. It's not separate to, it's a projection from, okay, so it's the same sort of thing. So although people see the silver cord coming out of the center of the body sometimes, if they're clairvoyant, it's actually a projection from the Hara line, as it comes down to the center of the body, who records the body.

So we project this energy through the Hara line, it protects the communication from the aspect or soul to the True Energetic Self, and it maintains that ability to do so in a limited way, because obviously we're in a lower frequency. As we're in a lower frequency, our ability to communicate in the way we're used to at a higher frequency is significantly reduced. So that allows us to project into the lower frequencies.

Now there's ten frequencies associated with the incarnate vehicle, of which seven we're aware of. But the description of the use of those or the overall descriptor of those is not totally understood. But we have three more as well, so it's ten in total. So it's three gross physical [frequency bands 1-3], additional four spirituo-physical [FB 4-7], and then there's three purely energetic [FB 8-10].

And these top three, the 8th, 9th, and 10th frequencies, they are there to allow this sort of step-down function between the frequencies that we come from, the higher frequencies that the True Energetic Self is in, and the human form, the incarnate vehicle. So that allows the Hara line to give a "tunnel effect" — almost like a "tundish" effect [a type of funnel or a broad, open container with one or more holes in the bottom to give a smoother flow] — a funnel effect, so it comes down to a smaller and smaller and smaller energy set.

At the point of being at the 8th frequency, it starts to enter into the human vehicle in an area close to but not through the crown chakra. So it comes down to that [tan tien] area, moving down towards an area about three inches above the navel, and three inches in from the navel — that's 7.5 cm up from the navel, and 7.5 cm in from the navel — where it coalesces and starts to connect with the energies associated with the human vehicle. That's the "**tan tien.**" From there it goes downwards and then goes down through each of the legs, and connects with the Earth, so it creates a connection with the Earth. It grounds us, so to speak.

So the Hara line comes through down towards the tan tien, splits out just above the pelvis and down the legs. And our energy, our sentience, the energy associated with our sentience comes down that Hara line, that little tube, and coalesces and starts to spread out from the tan tien, connecting with all of the different energy centers, the meridians, the energy lines, and the major, minor and mini chakras associated with the human form. And that allows us to animate it. So on top of that, we also have a location for the sentience. Now the sentience moves up from the tan tien, and sits in an area just behind the heart chakra, and this can be identified as being the “**Soul seat.**” Barbara Brennan called it the soul seat, and that’s basically where our sentience is, so it’s a rather apt descriptor. You can see more in Barbara Brennan’s books *Hands of Light* and *Light Emerging* — they’re very good books, very good descriptors of some of the incarnation process as well. And so that’s the mechanics of it.

We project the energy down, we connect with the energies, and we animate the human form. And over the next seven years, from the fetus being conceived, and the energies associated with the projected aspect from the True Energetic Self linking in with that form through the continuous growth of the fetus from birth as a baby, and its growth from being an infant up to being a junior to being a younger adolescent around the age of seven.

(10 min) And these seven years are quite important, because that is where the aspect or the soul starts to integrate more with the energy associated with the human form that it’s in. It’s going to be used for experiencing this particular flavor of physicality, so to speak, because we create everything that we create around ourselves. Everybody assists in the creation of what we’re experiencing, because it’s a different way of experiencing the lower frequencies, and how we interact with those lower frequencies in terms of our environment, and those individuals who are also interacting with the environment and interacting with us as well. So it’s all part of the experiential and the evolutionary process.

But over those seven years the connection between the aspect and the body starts to grow, starts to become more connected, interconnected, and the aspect becomes more immersed in the incarnation, and the creation of the ego becomes more dominant as well. I’m thinking that I’ll probably send another pdf as well with the short article that I wrote about what the ego is and how it affects us to help out with that. It’s very important.

So that’s how we incarnate with the body. That’s the mechanics of it. We use the human body basically as a means of experiencing in this particular part of the physical universe the environment that’s created by the lower frequencies of the multiverse. And we all work with and interact with each other to experience how we interact with each other in these particular lower frequencies, and how we interact with the environment in these lower frequencies, and the different ways in which we can interact, different ways in which we can interact with individuals, and the environment. And then that’s the whole reason for it.

The energies associated with the human form are very sort of particular as well, because the first three frequencies are what we generally tend to see with the human eyes or the culmination of it is anyway. And so we have the first three frequencies deal with the gross physical, that which we can see with our current sensory perception.

And the next four are associated with the spirituo-physical, that which is still physical, but beyond our sensory perception — what sometimes is called the “astral” but people think the 4th level is the astral, but actually in my understanding the next four levels are the astral. So we’ve got the lower astral [FB 4], the upper lower astral [FB 5], the lower upper astral [FB 6], and the upper astral [FB 6] below the 7th, and then we’ve got the three energies above that as well [FB 8-10], acting the step-down or the funnel and tunnel function.

So if you like, we sort of don this suit of clothes or don this energetic biological robot type of thing that we control within this environment, if you want to call it that, to experience what's happening here.

So what's the whole point of this?

Well, it's very simple, and I think I've alluded to this, as we go along, why do we incarnate and what's the point. In effect, we incarnate because this particular environment and others within the physical universe, for want of a better word, are an evolutionary accelerant. Because we put ourselves in a very challenging environment and in very challenging situations, it allows us to evolve at a really fast and accelerated rate. And so what happens then is that we can move faster through our evolution, and our evolutionary cycle is reduced as a function of that.

So we move through the structure of the multiverse as part of our evolution in this particular evolutionary cycle, which is the third. We've had two [cycles] before, and so the objective is to move through the evolutionary cycle in as clear as complete a way as possible. And some individuals take a long time to do it, because they want to experience the minute detail. And others experience it in a minimal sense, but in a sense that is minimal but nevertheless acceptable to be able to go through the evolutionary cycle, gain the evolution that they need, and then reacquaint with the True Energetic Self. And the True Energetic Self reacquaints with Source, and then we go on to the next evolutionary cycle later.

So really it is all about experiencing challenges, being here to experience challenges. Some of those challenges we like, some we don't. It depends upon how we find ourselves and how we manage to relate to those challenges, and work with those challenges, and remove those challenges or get stuck with those challenges. Or how we get stuck with being here, and that's where **karma** comes into it. And so it's very much a case of when we go through the evolutionary cycle, and we're using the incarnate vehicle to accelerate the evolutionary cycle, we're also subject to various different functions of being in the physical.

(15 min) And the addictions associated with wanting to come back, wanting to experience status, wanting to experience sensory stimuli, wanting to experience various different thought processes, various different ways of being are all part of the, if you like, the addiction to being here and what we call karma. It's only when we go through those addictions, and we can be here but not be of here, i.e. we experience things in a detached way still being responsible for our responsibilities, but are able to move on very, very quickly, that's when we start to get to the point where we don't need to incarnate here, because we've mastered being incarnate, and therefore, we've evolved to the point where we no longer need to incarnate.

So it's all about experiencing, learning and evolving in as fast a way as possible. And there are a lot of very brave aspects or souls, who put themselves in significant stress. You've seen or you've heard of some of the stories of people going from rags to riches, or from various different states of being on the wrong side of the law, for instance, and then becoming very prominent citizens and doing a lot of good work. And these are people, who really do put themselves in a taxing or very challenging life plan, so that they can assist themselves, and they create a moving forward as fast as possible.

There are a lot of souls who do this, and a lot of souls don't quite come out the other side, and have to take a few lives to sort themselves out, and perfect a particular type of life and life plan that they're trying to experience as well. So it is hard work, but it's all about evolving, it's all about experiencing, learning and evolving. That's the whole point of it.

Okay, so there's a bit more — I'll make sure I'll send the article on the ego, what that means, and I'll also make sure that I send the article or the extract from *The Anne Dialogues* as well to help with that, because it's important to know. And it actually gives us quite a lot of consolation and consoles us to understand what the point is, and why we experience things that we classify as being not nice or horrible vs. nice things.

And before I continue on with the questions now, I think it's important to understand that we can't just experience one particular angle on things, okay. People say, well, what kind of a God have we got if he lets us experience pain or problems or ill health or lack of money? And the answer is we've chosen it! And the whole point is if we had just wonderful health, a long life, delightful families, lots of abundance in terms of family, friends and fortune, and we had that in every life, we would not really be experiencing the whole gamut of possible experiences that could be here as well. And all the parallel experiences that come with those by the invocation of event space when we have different decisions to make.

So we have to experience every aspect of existence, of any form of existence to be able to say that we've mastered it and understood it. Okay, so that's why we don't just get good lives all the time. We choose to have what we have. And so if we want to blame somebody, we should blame ourselves. We shouldn't blame ourselves, we should just get on with it and do it, and make the best of what we've got. And be successful in this particular incarnation rather than having to study with guides and review our incarnations, which is what normally happens.

So let's have a look at some of these questions, and there's quite a few questions, and I'll try to read them out. They'll be part of the transcription anyway, so you'll be able to see them as well as hear them. (So I've got a little friend here — one of my little cats has decided it wants to take part as well.)

Part 2. Questions and Answers

Okay, so the first question is from the lovely lady who does my transcriptions, and she's got two sets of questions given at separate times. But the first one is:

1. What is your take on so-called Shamanic Soul retrieval, Soul fragmentation or Soul loss? (US)

Background: Shamans believe that whenever we suffer an emotional or physical trauma, a part of our soul flees the body in order to survive the experience, and goes to "non-ordinary reality" where it waits until someone facilitates its return.

- **The types of trauma that could cause "soul loss" include any kind of abuse (sexual, physical, or emotional), an accident, being in a war, or a victim of a terrorist act, acting against our morals, being in a natural disaster (a fire, hurricane, earthquake, tornado, etc.), surgery, addictions, divorce, or death of a loved one.**
- **Shamans say the soul part that left usually does not come back on its own. The soul might be lost, or stolen by another person, or doesn't know the trauma has passed and it is safe to return. In psychology this is called disassociation (but they don't talk about what disassociates and where that part goes).**
- **What is really going on in these situations in your view?**

(20 min) In my understanding the soul is always connected to the human vehicle. We don't lose the soul. If the soul moves out of the vehicle and stays out of the vehicle, then the vehicle demises, full stop. There are instances, where yogis spend extended periods of time in astral traveling or transcendental meditation, as it's popularly called now. But the connection to the body via the Hara line, or the silver cord, or whatever nomenclature you want to use remains. And so the soul or the aspect is connected continuously to the body.

And so there cannot be "soul fragmentation" as such or "soul loss." But in terms of soul fragmentation, the only thing I can think of that would classify as being a fragmented soul is when we have **shards** being created. So it's not actually a fragmentation, but it's a designed (by ourselves) function of individualizing a smaller part of our sentience, and assigning it to another form to experience a parallel condition — not parallel in terms of event space or a parallel universe or parallel experience — but additional experience to help with understanding of different things concurrently. So that's what I would classify as being soul fragmentation.

But in terms of a part of a soul, or some part of the soul being disassociated from the human form as a result of any of these different experiences of trauma, I would say that's not the case. I would say basically what happens at times is that the ego chooses not to experience that experience again. It classifies it as being traumatic and decides to forget it. And the only potential way for getting that back would be through some form of healing. You may well call shamanic soul retrieval as a form of healing and/or some hypnosis technique.

So really it's about disassociating the experience with the individual and locking away that memory. It's still there, and it's still recorded by the True Energetic Self, and it still can be accessed by us, if we decide to access it later. But in essence, it's something that we don't want to face or don't want to cope with, and so we lock it away. And it's more of a psychological function brought about by the ego than it is an actual function of some part of the soul being lost, and in some limbo state or in an alternative state of reality.

I think there's been some confusion in a lot of this stuff. And I think that if there was a sort of a need to retrieve aspects of souls, it could be that there's an individual who has entered into, for instance, transcendental meditation or astral traveling, and is needed back. And one of the ways of getting that person back is to have somebody else with the same skill go and retrieve that person — that could be called soul retrieval. And that happens quite a lot.

It used to happen quite a lot in India, where those people who spent dramatically long amounts of time in their astral traveling or transcendental meditations. And they were so happy in their sort of energetic environment, they didn't want to come back into their physical environment. So we have the situation, where they were supposedly "lost," and therefore, they need to be retrieved at times, when it's important. But that would be done by somebody who can do the same thing, the same function.

So I don't think it's properly understood. I think its understanding is a bit flaky to be honest, a bit misunderstood. It's simply a case of a memory not wanting to be re-lived from our perspective. (25 min) And the instance of soul fragmentation is to do with having a shard, or even a **subincarnation**. That's another way of saying there's soul fragmentation, but they aren't due to trauma. They're due to a planned action by our aspect. Okay, that's a good question. The next one is from WP.

2. Since the time of Jesus (and before) up until the past 70 years, there has been a famine, plague, war and/or raping and pillaging about every ten years non-stop with millions killed in the process. Pretty sad commentary on the human race. Now, for the first time in history, the incidence of these traumas has dropped significantly, in some cases stopped altogether which is encouraging. (WP)

- **The current issues of the day seem relatively minor by comparison - however, as we have discussed, seems like we are backsliding in the near term with people becoming hysterical over every little news bite that emanates from the media - real or imagined (mostly imagined). People have become news/political junkies surrendering their personal sovereignty in the process, expecting politicians to save them.**
- **This does not bode well for the future. Or are more people awakening than is apparent who will in the end break this bankrupt mentality?**

Yes, as I was reading that, I started to feel that there are in essence significant levels of triangulated ascension happening, or triangulation happening, where the work of individuals in a spiritual sense is affecting others all around us. And so they get pulled up the frequencies as a result of the work of others — a natural function, and eventually they get to the point, where they do start to awaken. They do start to realize that what they're doing or what they're participating in, and what they're liking is suboptimal, so to speak, and isn't particularly enlightening, and isn't assisting them in their own evolution.

And so they do, and people are, and have, and are continuing to, although we do have the odd spike, the odd area of low frequency around the world, but in general, there is a movement upwards in the ascension process, where people are becoming more aware and awake, and are starting to question the environment that they're in, and the interactions with individuals within that environment, and the wider environment they exist in. So basically we are starting to come out the other side, but we do have little areas of low frequency.

For instance, in the UK recently in Manchester, we had a suicide bomber go to a pop concert, and blow themselves up and kill and seriously injure a large number of other individuals. And again this is a focus on two things: one, it is an act of low frequency, and the other thing is the positive side, it helps to bring people together and realize that these sort of things aren't good. No matter what religion you're from, or what persuasion you're from, or what thought process you have, everybody realizes that this isn't a justifiable action, a justifiable thought process.

So it does two things: (1) it has a function in terms of it illustrates we do have locally low areas of frequency, but also (2) there can be positive parts, and positive things come out of it as well. So yes, and the fact that we are getting positive results as a result of some of these atrocities is illustrative of the fact that we are moving up the frequencies. So that's a very good question, thank you.

3a. When you talk about being “aware and awake” - how do YOU define those terms in more practical terms? What is Awareness vs. Awakening? (US)

- **Is there a Basic Awakening followed by a series of Deeper Awakenings?**
- **Is awakening just the beginning of the Enlightening Process?**
- **Does it ever stop or reach a limit for an entity, like an Aspect (soul) or a True Energetic Self (Higher Self)?**

(30 min) Well, awareness and awakening is something, which is attributable really to the incarnate aspect or soul. And it's all about us realizing that we are something more than we are, and that we should start to become less immersed in our incarnation and more, for want of a better word, immersed in understanding our greater reality and the environment surrounding that, and the individuals within it.

So "awareness" is a function of "awakening," if you want to call it that. It's almost the first start, where we start to understand, that there is something beyond what we are as the human body. Now when we incarnate, the ego is created as a function of the almost total separation of the aspect energetically from the True Energetic Self. So the ego is created, creating an individualized personality, which associates itself entirely with the human form.

But we do get to the point, where we start to become aware of a greater reality as a result of our work, and our ascension through the frequencies, and our evolutionary condition. So we become aware of more things. We start using intuition, we start to trust the intuition, we start to become more capable in what we're doing. So as a result of that, we start an "awakening" process. An awakening process is I'm going to say similar to "enlightenment."

Enlightenment is a function of awakening, where we get towards the enlightened state, where we're able to connect with Source, disassociate our consciousness with the body, the human form, and move around the greater reality at will, and communicating with other entities, disincarnate or incarnate to be able to, to allow us to, for want of a better word, experience more of what we are part of.

And so the awakening part is understanding and experiencing aspects of the greater reality at various different frequential states associated with our ascension through the frequencies whilst being incarnate. And so we start to become more awake, more aware. So awareness is the start, so it's a bit of an iterative loop here. The more we're awake, the more we're aware of what's happening around us, and therefore, the more we become awake — until we eventually get to this part or this point, where we are able to not only, if we're dedicated, master the environment that we're in, and master the human form, but also choose when and where to dissociate ourselves with the human form, if we want to.

We could reach the enlightened state where we are in total communication with Source and True Energetic Self. And so we are, we just use the human body literally like we use the motor car. We move in and out of it when we want to. The wider environment is the environment outside the motor car. The limited environment is the environment within the motor car, and the driving around the roads. So we use different vehicles and can move through different vehicles, if we wanted to. We can choose different vehicles in which to experience multiple things.

So really the enlightenment is the very end of the awareness, awakening, awareness, awakening, awareness, awakening iterative loops. And that helps us move forwards. Okay, so it's an ongoing process whilst we are incarnate. And from an evolutionary perspective, it's an ongoing process with the True Energetic Self, and the aspect or soul on behalf of the True Energetic Self until we reach the end of the evolutionary cycle.

And then we recombine with Source, and then the Source moves to a different location within the Origin and starts the next evolutionary cycle after we experience different things in different ways. As we move through the evolutionary cycle, we tend to accelerate the evolutionary cycle,

so it gets faster and faster. And actually this third evolutionary cycle is much faster than the first two, I am told, and we are moving through it really, really quickly, so we should all be patting ourselves on the back. Even though it doesn't feel it's fast here, it's actually happening fast.

3b. Our Source has urged us to meditate at least 30 min a day. What is the fundamental purpose of meditation? What is the purpose of channeling?

- **Are they both meant to increase our bandwidth?**
- **OR is meditation a more resting state vs. is channeling a more aware, questioning and receiving state?**

(35 min) Meditation is a function of disassociation from the physical. It's one way of achieving connectivity with Source, Self, not in that order, and other beings, and it creates the possibility of channeling. Channeling is a higher function than meditation, and is part of the awareness and awakening process. It's also one of the functions of enlightenment — not THE function of enlightenment, it's one of them, and it leads to the enlightenment process.

So the whole point of it is to learn to connect with the greater reality, to be in the greater reality and commune, converse and interact with the greater reality, and not just the reality that the human form connects with. That's the whole point of it.

The problem is when our eyes are open, and our ears are hearing, and our nose is smelling, and our mouth is tasting, we are immersed in the human state. And so we are confused by that state, and if you want to call it that, completely confused to the point where we are in the full belief that we are the human body. So we need to move ourselves out of that zone. And meditation can get us there.

When we get to being an enlightened yogi, so to speak, or individual, we're able with meditation to turn off the senses, so we can enter into a complete state of solitude. So no amount of noise or visual interaction will move us out of that state. And that means that a good yogi can meditate with their eyes open. And if you look at a lot of the old religious paintings, you'll see that a lot of saints have got their eyes pointing up towards their third eye. That's because they're in "samadhi" or they're in a state of enlightenment or awareness whilst they're incarnate. And that illustrates to me that the individuals who are painting those images understood that these people were in communion with Source all the time or God all the time, because their eyes were pointing towards the third eye, and that actually, although they were here, they weren't all here. And they were communing with the greater reality at the same time.

So it helps us to switch off our association with this particular environment now in our human forms, and helps us to move through the possibility of channeling, which is sort of a lower function, if you want to call it that, in terms of the communication with that greater environment, and the beings within that greater environment, the greater reality.

3c. Are human beings meant to reach a point of "emptiness" where our journey as a seeker ends, where we have no more questions to ask?

As human beings, yes. At some point, I wouldn't call it emptiness, I would call it full understanding. At that point, we don't need to incarnate any more. The need to incarnate disappears, and we have become a very sort of complete individual, and so we can move on

from incarnation and just go and continue our evolution in the rest of the multiverse in the disincarnate state.

- **OR are we meant to continually expand our thought processes to higher and higher levels? What is the ideal for an aware and awake human being?**

We are, for want of a better word, continually expanding our thought processes to higher and higher levels to the point where we don't need to incarnate. That may take various different incarnations in its own right. But in essence what we have to do is do the best we can in this particular incarnation. And if we can reach a state of enlightenment in this incarnation, then we can shave off the need for a lot more incarnations to assist in our evolutionary progression. And so we can reduce the number of times we have to incarnate, and we can ascend and evolve faster.

- **What is the ideal for an aware and awake human being?**

There is no ideal. It's total enlightenment. That is the ideal really, and when we've got to that point, we no longer need to be here. And we can choose to stay and help others, or we can choose to move onwards and look after ourselves, so to speak, our own evolution. There are those, who decide to stay here and help others, and help them strive to become more aware, awake, enlightened in the process.

Some of these questions by the way come through my lovely transcriber's referring to the book by Ric Weinman "Awakening through the Veils." There's a lot of commonality between individuals, who are speaking the truth or know the truth.

(40 min) And so what happens is that we get the possibility of the truth coming out but through the right channel, so to speak. And so individuals, who are working with and are capable of understanding and broadcasting the truth in an unabridged or in a way that we can understand it are able to do so. And they will be coming out in between them, not through collusion, but through the simple fact that what they're giving is the truth. But they will be delivering it from different angles maybe, or different levels of truth, or different parts of the truth. Next question now from JM from H (location in the US).

- **4. I am absorbing deeply on my second reading of Anne's book, *The Anne Dialogues*. I hope she's at least somewhat aware of the profound effect her book is having on me and many others. (JM-H)**

From what I can gather, asking this question, she's highly delighted that the book is being as successful as it is. In terms of the sales in the first six months, it's from my perspective, it's my best seller so far, and it's looking to do really, really well. And it's providing a lot of additional eyes for people and it's bringing consolation as well, which is lovely. I'm delighted to have had it published in the first place, and I'm delighted it's being used, and people are referring to it and understanding it, and concurring the information as well, so I'm really pleased about that.

- **The long paragraph on page 202 covers the multiple factors that an Aspect has to consider before incarnating: education, health, longevity, peer group, career, pastime, service, evolutionary opportunity, difficulty, chance of success - all factors that are**

familiar and ring true. But the last factor is different: "the number of parallel existences that can be utilized in order to maximize the evolutionary opportunity."

- **I am unaware of any parallel existences, and this concept is so at variance with all the other factors. Are my parallel existences taking place behind my back, so to speak?**
- **Are parallel existences a routine part of incarnate life, as are all the other aspects listed above? Is it possible I have no parallel existences?**
- **Should I have awareness of my parallel existences?**
- **Do most human beings have parallel existences going on?**
- **And how do these existences affect us?**

When we do choose the way in which we incarnate, and the location in which we incarnate, and the family we incarnate into, and the vehicle we have, we do look at the number of times we can do parallel conditions as well.

Obviously, parallel existences are created through the invocation of event space, and event space is invoked through our decision process — our ability to decide one direction vs. another or the possibility of deciding, or the possible possibility of deciding, or the possibility of possible possibilities of deciding. So there's many different ways in which event space can be evoked. And that can be like localized event spaces, semi-localized, more communal event spaces, wider event spaces, country-sized event spaces, and continent and coaxic and all those different sizes of event spaces.

But in essence from our perspective, there's various different versions of us in different other event spaces, an overall or overarching event space with its own event stream. And this by the way is coming out of the seventh book, *The Curators*, and it's becoming a bit mind boggling. There's an awful lot of event space in that book, and I'm a bit embarrassed to say that, but it might be a bit of a difficult read actually, but there we go.

In essence we all have parallel conditions, and what we do when we go out checking as to what we're going to do is understand how complete that experience will be by the parallelization of that dominant or mainstream experience. And so if we have three decisions to make, do we do this, do we do that, or do we do the other, and we choose one, then actually there's three of us become apparent. In that environment, those other two become apparent or become evoked within their different event spaces. They are in different event spaces, so we don't see them. We don't experience them. All we know is that we are one of them, and that we as that individual are individualized and normalized to the event space, in which we are focused upon.

(45 min) So our particular experience, it could be parallel, or it could be the mainstream, or it could be a fractal of one of the parallels, or a fractal of the fractal, or a fractal of the fractal of the fractal of the fractal of one of the parallels. So we couldn't possibly absorb or work with from our particular perspective all those different parallel existences, that are occurring as a result of our decision process, and the various different potentials of those different decision processes, and the realities that are created from those. It would be too much for us.

So we're only allowed to focus on the one whilst we're incarnate, because our functionality only allows us to do that. And so we aren't aware of them as such. They affect us in totality by the efficiency in which we gather evolution. So from our True Energetic Self's perspective, it sends out an aspect, and it's becoming incarnate, and it may have created shards as well, which are also considered to be synchronistic, if you want to call it that, in terms of different experiences, but I think "concurrent" is a better way of saying it. And that allows the maximum amount of experience to be experienced by that particular soul.

And so the True Energetic Self experiences all of those different experiences concurrently. So as the ten of me, for instance, are experiencing ten different parallel conditions or ten different event spaces, then the True Energetic Self is experiencing all those ten concurrently at the same time. So it doesn't affect us per se, although it does ultimately, because we're part of our True Energetic Self.

And when we are disincarnate, when this particular body demises and we move back into the energetic, then we will become privy to and be able to access those other experiences. And it will be like — what I'm being told here is that the function, that we would experience is that it will be a little bit like — we've been to the shops, we've been to the same shop, but we've gone to the shop in different ways. We've gone by bicycle, we've gone by motor bike, we've gone by car, we've walked, we've got the bus, we've got the train. And when we got there, we've got different things to shop, we bought different things. We bought groceries, or we bought clothes, or we bought shoes, or we bought a newspaper, etc. etc. etc.

So all of these different things occur as a function of the parallel conditions we find ourselves into. And our True Energetic Self and us (as an incarnate being) experience it in different ways. We experience ours singularly, but when we're disincarnate, it's like we've experienced different ways of going to the same place. Or different ways of experiencing different things, or we've realized we've been to various different places at the same time, where we've gone, okay, at that point in time I went to the cinema, but I also went to the gym, or I also went to see a friend at home. All these different memories, they're all there, but they've all occurred in the same space.

So everybody's doing it, and it's difficult for us to... But I do have one individual, it was one of my students in India, who was in the unfortunate position (or fortunate for some people, but unfortunate for him) of moving between these different realities with two other versions of himself, and getting lost and didn't know — when he was back in this reality, he didn't know where he was, he didn't know what he'd done, he didn't realize what he'd done, didn't realize what had happened here.

He had different memory sets associated with the different realities he went into, so that was indiscriminate movement between those different realities. And so he struggled with that. And I had to do some work on him there to sort of sever that potential link between him and the other versions of him, so that he could only focus on this particular reality, and not move around indiscriminately and unground the different realities. This still happens once in a while, but he's largely under control now, which is good for him. It means he can focus on this particular incarnation. Right, the next question is from JM in R.

5. I get the strangest sense of a veil of conformity and/or control as if we are so programmed to think small and live in a limited way. At the same time a glimpse of

unlimitedness that is available as we disengage from the frequencies and wavelengths of the so-called normal world. (JM-R)

- **Is there any way to speed up the process other than just meditating, surrendering and choosing love instead of fear?**

(50 min) So this looks like it's an individualized experience. And it's something that all people who are going through the awakening process to awareness to awakening to awareness to finally enlightenment go through. And it's a case of really keeping on the meditating, keeping on surrendering and choosing love instead of fear, keeping on working on the self, and where possible, or where asked helping others. Being of service, when you're asked rather than forcing the service on others, because that can be repelled and it causes resistance.

So ultimately it's best to, for want of a better word, keep doing what you're doing and if you can, do a bit more. So meditating is a very important tool actually, as is doing things like kriya yoga, and the Traversing the Frequencies work, that I teach as part of my particular way of ascending the frequencies. And so when we do more of this, we will have as we progress more and more moments of enlightenment, so to speak, where we see through the veil, and understand what the greater reality is. And as we do that, we start to recognize that there is much more to existence than this.

There's lots and lots of books on this. One particular book I found really — and I don't read books generally — so I've only sort of been told about this book, and I've seen a YouTube video from this lady, and it's a book called *Backwards*, which is really good [by Nanci L. Danison]. It explains what she experienced when she was disassociated from her human form as a result of a near death experience. And the backwards refers to her being able to see in a 360 degree sphere, which includes going backwards. And that's a good way or a good read or look at the YouTube videos as well. If you put in YouTube "Backwards," you'll start to see some of these videos that this lady has done. They're very, very good.

But basically it's to do with keeping being disassociated with the lower frequencies of the gross physical. And that's important, because it allows us to focus on the higher frequencies. Now clearly we have to engage in being here. We are responsible for our duties, for our careers, our roles as a partner to somebody, and maintaining what we have, pay bills, etc. There's not many of us that could live like Jesus used to, or like the old yogis used to in India. These days it's more complicated, much more complicated than it used to be.

But what I would say is that extend the meditation and go deeper. It is, if you're capable, it's better to do longer meditations and less of them than it is to do regular meditations and short. When you get to a point where you can access deeper levels of understanding through extended meditations, you'll find that you can do the same level of depth very quickly later. So it's almost like learning to ride a push bike, then a motor cycle, then a car. We have to start at the beginning and we gradually sort of progress to different levels of competence and ability and functionalities as a result of it.

And eventually we get to the point where we master the tool that we're using, and that is the meditation process, and the functions that allow us to become more connected and to the point where do become totally connected. The thing to do is believe, not just believe but know, that this veil of conformity is a small veil. It's just that we make it very big. And that it's easy to move

through but sometimes it takes dedication. And depending upon how we are bombarded by low frequency interactions with others, because they can drag us down as well, and how to protect ourselves depends on how fast we can move upwards and go through that veil. So I hope that answers that question. We've got another question finally from JM-H, and this is quite a personal question here.

6. At the top of *The Origin Speaks*, page 278, the Origin tells you: "Soon you will no longer need to contact your Sources, or even me to gain this information." (JM-H)

- **Are you there yet?**
- **Or is this one of those all-too-frequent time statements that have no real meaning in our 3D [or our three-frequential] experience?**

(55 min) In all honesty, I think at times I've gone backwards. When I look at the work that I'm doing now with this particular book, *The Curators*, I started it and I'm thinking to myself sometimes, I'm not really progressing as fast as I think that I was, or I think I should do, or the Origin thinks I should do. But on the other side, this could be the ego trying to put doubt into my mind to stop me from moving further, because it knows it will dissolve, if I go further up the frequencies. But when I look at it in a different state of mind, there are lots of times when I do get the information, and I haven't contacted the Source or I haven't contacted the Origin, or I haven't contacted my True Energetic Self or any other beings.

So am I there yet? I'm on the way I think is one way of saying it. And I think that it's going to be an ongoing process — one that will probably, I'm being told, start to come to fruition towards the end of the books that I'm going to write. So that's probably in about ten years' time, but we'll see. I'm getting the feeling that there's a couple of instances where — or there's one book I'm going to write, where it will be pretty much me understanding the information, not so much intuitively or clairsentiently (because those two things mean the same thing), but more of a I'm connecting with the information straight away.

So there is going to be one book where that happens, but that's going to be sort of in the future, so to speak. I'm not going to say which one it is, because it will give the game away. But yeah, it's an ongoing process, and actually, if I go into the mindset where I'm saying, yes, I've got it, then I've lost and the ego has won. So I have to keep vigilant and behave and do the best I can to continue that process and not think that I've got there, but think that everything is a continuous process. And even when I'm there, I think that it'll be a case of, well, let's stay vigilant and keep going. Thank you for all those questions.

Part 3. Meditation

(57 min) And what we're going to do now is the end of Satsanga meditation, which is connecting to the "Formlessness" of the multiverse.

Please download the high quality AAC File (or lower quality AMR audio file) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (starts around 57 min).

(1:16) Closing comments: Well, that's the end of the Satsanga for this particular month of May. The next Satsanga is going to be two weeks after I get back from the Ozark Mountain

Publishing Transformation Conference, which is in Eureka Springs in the Ozark Mountains. It's a wonderful place, absolutely wonderful place. If any of you are in the States, and can get to Eureka Springs in Arkansas, it's worthwhile going to the Transformation Conference there. There's a lot of great speakers. I'm there as well and I'm speaking about the ego, what is the ego and how it affects our selves and our incarnate condition.

But in terms of our next Satsanga, that's going to be looking like it's the 29th, I think. So it's going to be slightly earlier in June, because I'll be going to Greece after that for a little bit of a sabbatical. So it's going to be June 29, 2017, so it won't actually be on a Saturday, although I'll probably release it on a Saturday. So I'll be generating it on the 29th of June but on the 1st of July or the 30th of June I shall broadcast it.

Okay, so thank you very much for participating, listening and doing meditation in this Satsanga. Thank you very much for your questions. And thank you to Kevin Moore for being the wonderful person he is and broadcasting it on his YouTube channel as well and all of these different medias as well. So God's love to you all, Source's love to you all, and looking forward to working with you again next time. God bless you all and namaste." END

Also please see Appendices 1 and 2 (below).

Appendix 1: Excerpts from Chapters 14 & 15, "The Anne Dialogues"

Projection into the Incarnate Vehicle (Chapter 14)

A: The process of projecting the individualised Aspect of TES into the incarnate vehicle is remarkably simple in real terms. In essence it is like putting a suit of energetic clothes on, a low frequency suit of energetic clothes that is.

Once the Aspect is individualised and the previously identified incarnate vehicle is ready for integration with the Aspect, the Aspect commences the integration process. In order to achieve integration with the incarnate vehicle the Aspect needs to create a link between it and the energy system of the incarnate vehicle. This link creates an energetic "step-down" function that allows the high frequencies of the Aspect to integrate with the low frequencies of the incarnate vehicle, allowing it to animate it as if it was a naturally occurring appendage to the Aspect. To create this link the Aspect weaves what can be described as an energetic pipe that is known by some as the "Hara Line". The Hara Line allows the sentient energies of the Aspect that are to be used in the integration with the incarnate vehicle to pass through the reduction of frequencies that are a natural function of the vehicle and its environment without being overly affected by them. In essence it protects or separates the sentient energies of the Aspect from those of the environment and the incarnate vehicle so that they do not become affected by the low frequencies that the incarnation is proposed to be in. That being said, the sentient energies of the Aspect are not totally unaffected for there is a natural occurring reduction of communicative functionality experienced by the

Aspect as it integrates with the incarnate vehicle that cannot be negated by the protection of the Hara Line. This is recognised as the “forgetting” function as is the main reason for the individualisation of the Aspect that creates the “Ego” and the total association of the Aspect with the incarnate vehicle; the incarnate vehicle thereby being referred to as the “Self”. For information the Hara Line can also be called the “Silver Cord”, the energetic line observed by those incarnates that are able to perform the temporary separation of the Aspect from the incarnate vehicle called “Astral Traveling”. This is also called “Samadhi” by Hindu Yogi’s and “Transcendental Meditation” by western adepts.

Although the sentient energies of the Aspect move in and out of the incarnate vehicle from its very conception it can only fully integrate into incarnate vehicle when it is in the 32nd week of gestation.

In order to integrate with the incarnate vehicle the sentient energies of the Aspect move through the Hara line. This is connected to the energy bodies of the incarnate vehicle by the “Tan Tien” and “Soul Seat” via a function of the crown chakra. That being, it uses the same space as the crown chakra without affecting the functionality of the crown chakra and as a result it appears to go through it. The Hara Line therefore continues down to the Tan Tien, where it is connected to the energy bodies of the incarnate vehicle, thereby allowing the Aspect to animate the incarnate vehicle as if it was the incarnate vehicle. The Hara Line does not terminate at the Tan Tien however, it splits into two at this point and progresses down each leg, terminating at the soles of the feet, where it can and is used as a grounding function with the energies of the Earth, or area of local density with in the physical universe, the Planet, the environment, where the incarnation is planned to take place. Once the Sentient energies are integrated with the incarnate vehicle at the Tan Tien, the “Essence” of the sentience, the “Beingness” of the Aspect moves into and occupies the area just behind the heart chakra. This area is called the Soul Seat (See Barbara Brennan’s books, *Hands of Light* and *Light Emerging* for some excellent illustrations– GSN). That which “is” the Aspect when incarnate is therefore resident within the Soul Seat and NOT the brain. As previously described much earlier in this dialogue, upon the demise of the incarnate vehicle the process of separation from integration with the incarnate vehicle is the reverse of the integration process.

At this point in the incarnation, the interactive opportunities with other incarnates are limited. Also, the integration with the incarnate vehicle is only at its most basic. It takes seven years for the Aspect to become fully integrated with its incarnate vehicle and this is because the energetic templates and attributed energy systems become more complex as the gross physical aspects of the incarnate vehicle grow into maturity, allowing a more complete level of integration. In essence this description is back to front though because it is only when the energetic templates are developed to the next stage of complexity that that gross physical can grow to the next stage. However, there is an interdependency between the gross physical and the spirituo-physical (the melting pot between the frequencies associated with the

gross physical and those of the lower frequencies associated with the energetic), where the energetic templates need the gross physical to be at a certain stage of maturity before the next stage of template complexity can be added. As just stated, this interdependent growth occurs over the next seven years.

The First Seven Years Are the Most Important (Chapter 15)

A: The first seven years are relative to the level of integration with the incarnate vehicle and therefore the depth of immersion into the incarnation itself. The depth of immersion is a direct function of the level of integration with the incarnate vehicle. I will say here though that what you may think of as being integrated and immersed is not the actuality of the function.

ME: You mean that the more integrated with the incarnate vehicle the Aspect is, the more immersed in the incarnation it becomes?

A: Correct. In the event that the Aspect is fully integrated with the incarnate vehicle it becomes fully immersed in the incarnate existence it planned. This means that the Aspect “is” the human body in the case of existence on Earth. If on the other hand, the Aspect is incompletely integrated, and there are various levels of this, then the Aspect either “knows” or “feels” that it is not the human body or incarnate vehicle and therefore has varying levels of access to its TES and the greater reality. This type of integration results in the person appearing to be of access to those who are fully integrated and therefore fully immersed.

I will therefore describe the mechanics of the first seven years of incarnate existence from the perspective of integration and functionality based upon the eras of integration the incarnate aspect experiences as the following:

- Pre-birth
- Birth to first year
- Year one to year four
- Year four to year five
- Year five to year seven
- Year seven and beyond

In the **pre-birth** period the level of integration with the incarnate vehicle the Aspect is simply learning how to work with the energies of the vehicle selected, getting the feel of its functionality/abilities, health, longevity and strength. In effect it is learning how to connect with the energies of the vehicle. Each and every Aspect that incarnates has to go through this process simply because the energies associated with the incarnate vehicle vary depending upon the vehicle itself. Those energies associated with its construction; that being those of the mother and father make enough energetic difference to ensure that the Aspect needs to align itself to them in a way that is subtly different to the alignment used in its previous incarnation. Once it is happy with its level of integration, and, that is happy with the level of harmony with the energies of the vehicle it elects to fully integrate with it. It is at this point that the Aspect loses the energetic functionality associated with its normally high frequential state to a functionality associated with its temporary incarnate state. That being, it forgets who and what it is and loses its capabilities as a creator, the level of forgetting and functionality, of course, being a function of the level of integration with the incarnate vehicle and its associated immersion. Based upon this, an Aspect can incarnate in states of no awareness and memory of Self, with no communicative ability with its TES, to full awareness and total memory of Self and full communicative ability with its TES.

In the **pre-birth to year one** period the Aspect is busy establishing itself as the incarnate vehicle from a rudimentary sense, that being, relative to the level of awareness it has assigned to itself, or the level of immersion it desires to experience. Also included are the initiation of the relationships, from a human level, with the mother, father and its siblings – if any at all at that juncture in its incarnate existence. During this time if the Aspect has a high level of awareness assigned to it, it can either choose to stay with the incarnate vehicle at all times or it can move away from it during rest periods (sleep). If on the other hand the Aspect has chosen total immersion it will sink into a deeper and deeper level of integration and immersion with the incarnate vehicle and will fully associate itself in all ways with the incarnate vehicle and e vehicle and establishing the ego as a result. Note here that an ego is always created as a result of incarnation, irrespective of the depth of integration and immersion, but it is the depth of immersion that creates the size of the ego, so to speak - that being, the level of overall control it has over the incarnation during the incarnation from a purely human perspective. *(For additional information please see my article on the ego in the back of this book – GSN).*

Energetically speaking the Aspect is learning how to control the incarnate vehicle through the experience of the five senses, anatomic/automatic bodily functions and movement of motor based functions. Also, the chakras and auric field are not entirely developed at this point in the incarnation which results in the Aspect having limited energetic functionality and personal protection from energetic attack of any kind. In aid of this, the Aspect, within the incarnate vehicle, needs to be close to, or better still within, the energies of its mothers' (or fathers') Auric field for both protection and energetic nutrition. From the

perspective of energetic operational and functional connectivity, that which allows the Aspect to animate the incarnate vehicle, connectivity is via the “Hara Line”, which is the energetic tube or micro vortex that protects the sentient energies that are projected out from the TES and into the incarnate vehicle, through a location close to the crown chakra to a point just above the pelvis where it splits into two and continues down each leg. . The Sentient energies of the Aspect coalesce at the “Tan Tien” which is three inches (75mm) above the navel and three inches (75mm) inside of the physical body at this point. There they are connected with the energy matrix that is the energetic “Body” templates on all seven levels of the spirituo-physical components of the incarnate vehicle, the energy meridians, mini, minor and major chakras. The essence of beingness of the Aspect, its sentience, coalesces at a point in line with the Tan Tien but behind the heart chakra known as the “Soul Seat”. (Again, see Barbara Brennans work – GSN). The incarnate beingness or sentience of the Aspect is therefore located in the soul seat and NOT in the head.

From year one to year four the Aspect continues to develop the ego and as a result the start of a “Human Personality” can be seen by those who interact with the incarnate Aspect. Furthermore accuracy of “Bodily” control is experienced and self-awareness as a human being is established. At this point the majority of the capacity for learning is established and the Aspect gains knowledge of itself (likes, dislikes and abilities), its communicative abilities and functional abilities from a mental and physical perspective are becoming noticeable. Energetically the Aspect gradually reduces its dependence on the mother and father for energetic nutrition and protection. With that the incarnate Aspect becomes an independent incarnate entity around the age of four and is now capable of increasing its level of individuality in all perspectives and functions.

From year four to year five the Aspect is in a period of consolidation and energetic autonomy from the parents is established. With the ability to be totally autonomous from the parents, it seeks to establish its own personal and energetic boundaries. This period can be either the start, or the end, of a phase of tantrums, which are created as the incarnate Aspect also establishes its boundaries of external control from others, internal power over the self and external power over others.

In the instance of the fully immersed Aspect, evidence of selfishness can be observed along with varying levels of coercive ability becoming visible as the ego grows and takes hold of the sentient energies of the Aspect in this incarnate state. The memory of its real state being far in the energetic distance/past, the ego washes over the sentience and the relationship between the Aspect’s sentience (its sentient energies), the incarnate vehicle and the ego are now merged as one.

In the instance of the semi-immersed Aspect, higher thoughts, function/abilities and other incarnations percolate to the surface in random moments, making the incarnate Aspect feel that it is not quite what it is

as an incarnate entity and start to question its self and its surroundings. This can lead to the Aspect asking strange questions of its parents, siblings and friends that are totally out of context with its incarnate upbringing, age and experience to date. Out of body excursions may be experienced.

From year five to year seven the Aspect completes its final stage of energetic development from the perspective of the growth of the three gross physical and four spirituo-physical energetic stages - seven in total, to that of the adult gross physicality of the incarnate vehicle. Note that this is a statement of functionality and not of size. All of the chakras, mini, minor and major are now fully developed and fully functional. From this point onwards the incarnate Aspect is capable of using its energies for purposes other than simply maintaining the incarnate state. They can be used for communication, coercion, healing, energetic attack and defence as well as manipulating the Aspects local environment. Some or all of these functions are used on a subconscious basis in the main, irrespective of whether the Aspect is fully immersed in the incarnation or is in some level of spiritual awareness. For those Aspects that are in one of the various states of awareness, more exposure to the greater reality is experienced, and/or at a greater depth. At this point the ego is almost fully developed.

From year seven and beyond the Aspect “is” the incarnate vehicle, the incarnate vehicle being in a state of seamless connectivity, functionality and operation between the Aspect and its incarnate vehicle. Due to the ever increasing need to work and interface with others in the physical environment, from the perspective of both the fully immersed and the aware Aspect (at whatever level), the thought processes revolve around the self being the incarnate vehicle and not its sentient energetic state. From here onwards the fully developed ego grows from strength to strength and is the dominant personality that drives the incarnate vehicle. Even at this age, the ego is what we are when incarnate and it only gets bigger as we age and gain exposure to the experiences that incarnate existence gives us. External influences taint, mar, temper, encourage, satisfy, excite and educate us on all levels giving us desires, prejudice, likes, dislikes, addictions and overall experiential experience. From this juncture the personality is the ego and the ego is the personality, and, the incarnate Aspect is ready to work in the physical as a function of its physical environment.

These seven years provide both the greatest and most complete integration and immersion into the incarnate state sentiently, energetically, physically and mentally, providing a robust basis for the life plan to be introduced and worked with.

Appendix 2: Excerpt from Chapter 19, “The Anne Dialogues”

What Is the Ego and How Does It Affect Our Spiritual Progression?

In Human terms the ego can be loosely recognized as a state of beingness. That beingness can be described as; if someone is considered to have a “big ego”, they are considered to think a lot of themselves and are ambitious. These people are usually highly materialistic and not in control of their thoughts. Conversely, if someone is considered to have little or no ego they are considered to be introvert or lacking in ambition. They are usually not very materialistic and are generally in control of their thoughts.

In both of these cases the ego is the controlling factor in our daily incarnate lives. The size of the ego alluding to the level of control the ego has on us. So, if the ego has control of us what is it exactly?

The ego is a creation, a temporary creation. It is created as a result of an aspect (soul) of our True Energetic Self (TES – sometimes called the Over Soul, Godhead or Higher Self) being separated out from the TES and projected into the lowest frequencies associated with our multiversal environment, to experience learn and evolve in an accelerated way.

To experience this evolutionary acceleration the aspect (soul) must enter into the frequencies in the way they are best experienced, as if it were part of them. To do so it needs to associate itself with a vehicle which it can animate energetically. This vehicle is, in our instance, the human form. Notice I said “form” and not “body”. It is classified as the human form because it uses 10 frequency levels to create it. Three gross physical, four spirituo-physical - the partially energetic condition that makes up the semi physical/energetic components of the human form – sometimes called the “Astral”, and three energetic frequencies that allow the TES to project an aspect of itself, complete with sentience, in an energetic “step down” function that allows partial communication between the aspect and the TES whilst associated with the lower frequencies that make up the human form.

This condition of being in “partial communication”, or even almost “zero communication” is what creates the ego. The ego is therefore a condition where the sentience associated with the energies that are the aspect (soul) associate themselves in an isolated or individualised way with the gross physical aspect of the human form, the “body”. They “are” the human body.

The ego is a temporary or transient condition because it can only exist whilst the human form is operational (alive), and, when we are not self-realized. When the human form demises (dies) it dissolves, although the experiential memories of what we are whilst incarnate are not lost because they are always transmitted to the TES in parallel with the experience itself. The ego can also be dissolved if we work on our spiritual development and regain contact with our TES or higher self. The ego knows this and does everything in its power to stay in control, in power, “alive” for as long as it can, and so will work hard on arresting our spiritual progression.

As incarnate aspects of our TES our main role is to become spiritually self-realized whilst incarnate, resuming communication with our TES in the process, working in the physical whilst not being of the physical. In this condition there is no room for the ego and it dissolves. The ego knows this and is patient, sly and resourceful and can use convoluted methods to trick and fool us into thinking we have mastered it. It infuses us with feelings of self-consciousness, failure, depression, success, materialism, status and pride. Success and pride are two emotions the ego uses with skill because we can feel these emotions as a result of being pleased with our spiritual progress. And, when it uses these to the best of its ability we can “think” we are making spiritual progress when in effect we are not. Notice how some of the most spiritual people also have the biggest egos!

The very moment we think that we have mastered the ego we have lost the battle and the ego is back in control of us and our thoughts, and, we lose some of our spiritual progression. So stay aware, stay observant by observing yourself in a passive and non-judgemental way and look for the signs of the ego rising within you, then act upon it and continue your spiritual progression and your goal of becoming self-realized whilst incarnate.

Guy Steven Needler is the author of *The History of God*, *Beyond the Source Books 1&2*, *Avoiding Karma*, *The Origin Speaks* and *The Anne Dialogues*. Ozark Mountain Publishing.

April 29, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga held on the 29th of April 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show, and welcome to this to April Satsanga. There’s plenty of questions this particular Satsanga, so lots to go through, lots of deep-seated and deeply searching questions. That’s a mouthful, isn’t it?

First of all, I’ll just go through the agenda. So I’ve got a small talk by myself just to go over “What is happening to the World Spiritually — why do things appear to be falling apart when it was previously looking good?” And then we’ve got the questions we’re going through, and I’ve got four sets of questions, although some of them are nested together. And I’ve also got the end of meet meditation, where I’m going to go through a different way to open the third eye, which isn’t the same as the February Satsanga, but it is a way that I tend to use myself, although it is rather mechanical in terms of the interpretation and visualizations.

Part 1. Lecture on “What is happening to the World Spiritually — why do things appear to be falling apart when it was previously looking good?”

Okay, so the very first thing is “What is happening to the World Spiritually and why do things appear to be falling apart when it was previously looking good?” You know, things like what’s happening in Syria, what’s happening with various different elections all over the world. And you know, in terms of people starting to move back towards the more material aspects of our existence rather than spiritual existence with people, who were previously quite spiritual sort of abandoning their spiritual thought processes, behaviors and actions, and moving towards a more immersed incarnation, as it were.

And really what’s going on is that there’s lots of different things happening to us. I mean this particular talk will actually encompass a couple of different things in terms of what I’ve expressed in previous lectures, in terms of the saw tooth profile we go up and we go down, even though the average is to go up. And there’s lots of different things that are making us look at our reality again, because there’s things that shouldn’t really have happened that have happened.

And so what’s really happening is that we are in a state of, shall I say, I wouldn’t say confusion but we’re not really in a cohesive state globally. Now previously we’ve had a level of collective thought processes, collective consciousness in terms of which way we’re going to go. You know, the whole world in some respect was living in an optimistic state. We were all moving up the frequencies, even those areas, where there’s been conflict, there was a start to move away from the conflict, and a start to move into a more cohesive state, where we were all thinking about what can we do for our population? What can we do for those individuals that we govern? What can we do for each other?

So what’s going on is really we are experiencing pockets of locally low frequency mixed in with pockets of locally high frequency. And so from the perspective of those individuals, who are in a locally low frequency, and this can be a whole country, for instance, or a number of countries knitted together, is that there is a subconscious movement back into being immersed in the human condition, the incarnate condition that we normally have, when we are a lower frequency.

And of course, there are those individuals who are by choice totally immersed in their human condition, because that's what they want to do from their own evolutionary perspective. And there are those, who are normally immersed full stop, because of their own evolutionary condition doesn't allow them, or isn't to a level where they can start to experience a frequential increase, because they are so immersed in their incarnate condition that they can't possibly move out of that. And the environment that they're in may well support that. And so people who live in difficult situations, and who are in a difficult environment may remain focused upon that environment, and those conditions rather than breaking out of it.

And so everything is in that locally low area, it's difficult to move from, and in some respects gets worse in terms of the frequency. It gets lower, because things get more difficult. It's more difficult for them to break out of it. And so rather than maintaining a status quo, or going higher up the frequencies, they are actually at best maintaining their status quo, but in normal conditions they're starting to spiral down the frequencies.

(5 min) Whereas on the other side, we have areas within the Earth, which are locally high frequency. And so we have people who are moving up the frequencies, who are moving up really, really quite quickly. But they are starting to also experience different thought processes, things that they would have not done normally had they been working with totally with the spiritual, and should I say, a more advanced or a higher frequential level, or in a condition where there's more evolutionary content associated with who and what they are, are starting to think slightly lower as well.

Things that were, that they wouldn't have done, for instance, throwing trash out of the car window. We may laugh at this, but this is one of the things that's happening here. People who wouldn't have done that are naturally sort of doing it, and thinking, "Oh what, it doesn't matter, somebody else can clean it up, or nature will degrade that product or the wrapper, so just throw it out the window." And people are doing this more and more these days.

And so basically people who are spiritual are starting to drop back down into the more immersed state as well, so that their frequencies are also dropping down. So they start to see themselves going down as well, but seem to accept it, and this is the issue, you see. Even if we're in a locally high frequency, and we start to become attracted to thoughts, behaviors, and actions that are basically aligned to lower frequencies, we start to accept those behaviors and actions of those lower frequencies. And so it's quite difficult for us to move out of that as well.

And then on the other side, we have individuals who are in a locally higher higher frequency state, who see all this happening and wonder what's going on. You know, why are people that they know moving down the frequencies? Why are they struggling to work with the environment that they're in? Why are they also having feelings of doubt or thoughts of doubt? And their behaviors and actions are being challenged in terms of they're having to challenge themselves on a regular basis in terms of using the observer self to constantly check on how they're thinking, how they're behaving, and how they're acting to make sure that they're of a higher frequential state.

And so this is what's happening. We are having these pockets of locally low, or locally really low — I haven't mentioned that, but that's where we've got seriously low frequency issues happening — things like areas, where Third World countries where somebody's completely immersed in a low frequency environment, and where existence, you know, physical existence itself is a challenge, if you're locally really low, locally low, locally high, and locally very high frequencies.

So the whole world right now — rather than having a baseline frequency that is being worked with, and everybody has got access to, and they're working with, and they're starting to work

with themselves, and work with those individuals around them, and everybody's got a head start, so to speak, and those who are of higher frequency are going higher, and those who are of lower frequency are going higher as well — we're starting to get this situation where it is completely random. There is no baseline frequency. It is pockets of high, pockets of low, pockets of very high, and pockets of very low. And so everything appears to be in a complete state of randomness and a complete lack of cohesion.

And so what's happening now is that it is appearing to all fall apart. But actually it isn't so much falling apart, it's that because we've been exposed to a higher frequency environment, and a higher frequency series of thoughts, behaviors and actions, that we are noticing that things are dropping down. So although those individuals, who are existing in low frequencies or locally low frequencies or locally very low frequencies don't specifically know it, they would be starting to think, behave and act in a way, which is, "Well, why is it getting worse?" Even though they are very immersed, they might have this subconscious thought process, it's getting worse than it was, and it was bad in the first place. And so they're struggling with that, and they can't break out of it.

Whereas those who are in locally high frequencies or locally very high are either dropping down to the immersed incarnation state, or are starting to question what's going on, and starting to see what's going on, and are actually starting to stop this downward spiral into accepting bad behavior, accepting bad thoughts, accepting bad actions, so to speak.

(10 min) Now clearly there is no good or bad, and we know this, but there's a certain way in which one should act, one should behave, and one should think in a more highly evolved way, if one is going to move up the frequencies. And so the falling apart thinking and thought processes, based upon the ability to be able to observe this happening around us, and work with it, and fight against it, and move forwards. So really it's something that there's only a few individuals, a few advanced individuals will be spotting and trying to rectify within themselves.

And so it's almost like a bit of a challenge really, because we've been in the Dark Ages, when we've been in low frequency conditions. We've had to use various different robust, repeatable, but basic techniques to move us up the frequencies, such as kriya yoga, such as some of the Buddhist principles and Hindu principles. And then we've moved up the frequencies, and we've been able to sort of bypass some of these low frequency but robust methods of moving up the frequencies by leap frogging different frequency levels, because we are already a higher frequency, so we can go higher and higher faster using very advanced techniques, but without needing to know the basics that support them.

And so we've gone through this sort of thing, and now we're sort of moving down the other side. And it's important to recognize that you know, previously it was going up, and now we're moving down. So we need to start to work with ourselves. And rather than thinking why is it all falling apart, thinking actually that it's a function of, shall I say, not paying attention to the detail.

And so when we get to a certain level, we start to think we've made it. And this is where the ego — and I've talked about this in previous Satsangas — the ego, which is this temporary personality that's created through the almost total communicative separation from the True Energetic Self or the Higher Self, Oversoul or Godhead, starts to take control. And when it starts think, when we start to get complacent in our thoughts, behaviors and actions, the ego takes over, and so it brings us down.

So what's really happening out there is that collectively our egos at various different levels, either locally or collectively or individually, are starting to take over again, and pull us back down the frequencies, because the ego can only survive when we are further on down the frequencies. And so depending upon where we are, in terms of our own evolutionary

progression and our own self-observation, we either battle it or we just let the ego take over. Because it's like falling asleep, when you're in a cold environment, like hypothermia. You slowly go to sleep, because your body starts to shut down because of the cold. So you come down to lower frequencies quite willingly, because you don't know you're going down the frequencies, because you think you've made it. And so when we start to think in those terms, that we think we've made it, that's when the ego takes over, and works at its most efficient from its perspective.

So what's happening really is that we all collectively think that we've achieved what we needed to achieve, and we've let go of our self-analysis, our self-critique, our observer self, and we've cruised, we've coasted, and the ego's taken over. So in various different locations of the world, that's how it's been a collectively very powerful takeover, and so we've dropped down the frequencies, or we've just about hung onto the side of the cliff face, and stopped ourselves from dropping down. But from our particular observer position, we've started to realize that things are apparently falling apart.

But it's up to us now to start to work with ourselves, and start to bring ourselves up the frequencies again, and be an example to those others, who have slipped down, because they've allowed their ego to take over. And let them see that we've not dropped down with them, and then they can start to come out the other side by following our example again. And of course, being in the same location or within the same friendship or the same circle of acquaintances, if somebody's a higher frequency, those lower frequency individuals get pulled up by default, and so they will start to move upwards.

So as long as we're thinking and we're working on ourselves, even though it's difficult to persuade others or to work with others right now, because we might be working in an area, which is bordering on a low frequency environment, whereas we try to stay in a high frequency environment. Or we may pass through them on various different occasions, because of our work or because of what we do, we move around the planet.

(15 min) We best help people by being higher frequency, and refusing to be part of a drop in frequency, refusing to be drawn into gossip, to be drawn into conspiracy, to be drawn into acceptance of poor thoughts, poor behaviors and poor actions, such as throwing the sweet wrapper out of the car window even if it's a motor way or a freeway. You know, this is all to do with being a lower frequency and allowing the ego to pull us down low frequencies.

Okay, so this is what's going on. We are collectively experiencing various different levels of descent in the frequency. Some of us are catching ourselves, others are falling asleep and letting the ego take over. And others are so low down the frequencies, because of their environments, that they have little chance of pulling themselves up.

And so it's up to those individuals, who are staying observant, and are able to stop their own descent down the frequencies to maintain the thoughts, behaviors and actions of somebody who is highly evolved, and be the example to others. And that will help to arrest the further reduction in frequency of those others in these various different pocket of locally low or locally very low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions.

Okay, so that's what's happening right now. It's all to do with we've basically become a little bit complacent, and so therefore, depending upon where we are, we sort of drop down or we catch ourselves and we stay where we are. We have a bit of a safety net. So just for all of you out there, who have noticed that there's a drop, please do your best to stay at the level you are, and be a good example to others.

Okay, so what I'm going to do now is go through the questions I've received, and move forwards with those questions. Just one moment...

Part 2. Questions and Answers

Okay, so the first question is about "The Anne Dialogues" and it says:

1. "The Anne Dialogues" talks about shards a lot, so I'm going to ask about them.

Shards are projections from the Aspect, and the Aspect is a projection from the True Energetic Self, what the Hindus call the Godhead, Dolores Cannon called the Oversoul, and what we sometimes call the Higher Self. It's that much bigger part of us, which remains disincarnate. Okay, so as a soul we are a smaller Aspect of our True Energetic Self, and the Shard is a smaller aspect projected from the Aspect. Okay, so that's what they are.

- **Shards do not have autonomy so how do they function? How do they make decisions, change direction, create things on their own assuming they're human? Or are they never human?**

Shards can be incarnate in the human form. They can incarnate in any of the vehicles that are available to us at certain frequencies within the physical universe. And so they're able to make some level of decisions based upon their environment. Clearly, they have a limited level of sentience in comparison to the Aspect, which has a limited level of sentience in comparison to the True Energetic Self. And so those of you who've listened to previous Satsanga lectures will realize that an Aspect has a nominal value of 2.5% of the sentience of its True Energetic Self, if there's 30% allowable to be projected into various different Aspects, and there's a maximum of 12 Aspects being projected.

And this is the same function for Shards. There's a maximum of 30% of the sentience of the Aspect that can be used for all of the Shards that are projected, if there's 12 Shards, and there can only be a maximum of 12 Shards. So it's 2.5% of 2.5%, so clearly they don't have an awful lot of sentience associated with them. So they make decisions based upon really more like a... I wouldn't say intuitive, but it's more in the way that animals do it, they do it by instinct. They move in one direction vs. another direction on instinct.

And although when communicating with the Shards, you could argue that they appear to be in communication, in some form of communicative sense to be on a similar level to humans. They are, but they don't function in the same high level way. I mean, for instance, a Shard would not be starting to think in a spiritual way. So they change their direction based upon this instinctive way. And they do create things, but they don't create things as a result of being a higher frequency. They create things based upon their own level of sentience. So they are human.

(20 min) They can be human. They can be any of the different vehicles that are in the physical universe at various different frequency levels. They tend to be in the third, fourth, fifth frequencies rather than in anything sort of higher than that. And they would only be in the fourth and fifth, if the Aspect that they are being projected from is in a higher frequency, because they tend to be in the same as or lower frequencies, because of what their sentience can cope with.

- **How do we aspects create shards? Since I have no conscious memories of creating or processing shards, I guess that this only occurs when I am asleep (with help from my guide) or only when I am discarnate, before or after the physical life completes. Is this correct? If this occurs when I am asleep, how is the shard created - as an energetic being, as a physical being, as something else?**

The Shards are created as a function of the life plan of the Aspect. And so when the Aspect is projected into the physical or any other function or any other sort of environments within the physical universe, or any other environment within the multiverse, because the Aspect doesn't specifically need to be projected into the physical universe, there is a plan for how many Shards that particular Aspect will project.

And so as incarnate beings, we wouldn't have the bandwidth to allow ourselves to be able to remember what we've agreed in our previous disincarnate state, or what we've agreed in our life plan, although we do have intuitive thought processes as to which way we want to go. So when we decide to project a Shard, it's not something that we do whilst we are, shall I say, immersed in our incarnation, that means that we are awake from a human perspective.

When we are spiritually awake and aware, we'll understand, oh yes, there's another part of us that's somewhere else, or even if there's another Aspect as part of our True Energetic Self in another location. We start to understand that and feel it and know it. But generally if there's a Shard projected from the Aspect, it's an agreement before the Aspect is projected into the environment it's supposed to be in.

And so those Shards are projected out afterwards or just after the integration of the Aspect within the physical form, or in the human form in this instance, or in another form within the physical universe. Or in some of the events, those Shards can be projected after as a decision made by the Aspect whilst the human physical form is sleeping, and therefore, there is higher communication opportunities available to that Aspect with its guide and helpers, and maybe with its True Energetic Self as well. But that's more likely to be a rarer case, so most of the Shards are projected or are agreed to be projected prior to the incarnation.

So the Shard is basically a projection. It's like a small soul, a sub-soul, if you want to call it that. It's projected from the Aspect in the same way that the Aspect is projected from the True Energetic Self. So what I would suggest is you do is if you look at my website, and go to the Events and Lectures, you'll see a lecture there called "[2015 Guy Steven Needler What We Are – How We Incarnate](#)" and that particular lecture shows how we do project various aspects of ourselves energetically.

It's simply an extension, like an octopus limb is an extension of the octopus. Energetically we do the same thing. We project a certain Aspect or Shard of sentience with some energy into a different arena, different location. And there is a link between that particular aspect of sentience and the energy, and the larger aspect of sentience and energy, which in this instance is the Shard, and therefore, the Aspect itself is the larger part.

So we don't seem to see generally, I've not experienced to-date any Shards being maintained as an energetic being. They tend to be within a physical environment within the physical universe, not specifically human, of course, any of the other details as well.

- **How do I know I am not a shard? How does anyone?**

(25 min) The answer is if you're asking these sort of questions, you're definitely not a Shard. If you were a Shard, you wouldn't know, but you wouldn't be asking these questions. So you would be fully immersed in your incarnate state.

- **Are there shards walking on the earth now, breathing air, consuming food, fighting wars, reading your books or even attending your seminars, making little shard babies... In short, is a certain subset of humanity shards. Or are they completely different beings?**

Well, they wouldn't be reading my books, I don't think they'd be reading Dolores' books or Neale Walsch's books, or Eckhart Tolle's books either. They'd be basically being the incarnate being, and they'd be doing their work in a way, which is consistent with an individual who is immersed in their incarnate state.

So the only way to tell Shards — arguably, it's an interesting question here, would Shards make Shard babies? They can still procreate, of course, the same way as every other incarnate being does. And it is very likely that they would create a vehicle that would be used by another Shard, because of the environment and the way of thinking, behaving and acting they've got.

But it's also very likely as well that a Shard could procreate and create a baby, and that baby would be occupied by an Aspect as well. So this is where you find out, that a soul is born into a body, and it breaks away from the environment that it's in. So it may be in a completely aggressive, or abhorrent environment, or a difficult to experience environment, or a very low frequency environment, but it might turn out that that soul in that human body, that baby, breaks out of it and does something quite remarkable as a result of that. So that's how we find out if there's been an Aspect born into a family of Shards, for instance.

- **Can we recognize who is and isn't a shard?**

Yeah, they're a bit like "backfill" individuals. They are usually not very overly intelligent, although they can be rich, of course, because intelligence isn't a function of how rich you can be materialistically. But they're generally low thinkers. They're very simple individuals. You know, it's quite logical to think that those individuals who are lower in intelligence are Shards. And they can also be backfill people in this instance as well.

- **Can we encounter one or more of our own shards?**

It's rather unlikely that we would encounter our own Shards, because of the need to diversify. The whole point of a Shard is that we are diversifying our opportunity to experience, learn and evolve. And so having a Shard in the same environment as us as an Aspect wouldn't actually maximize that effort.

- **Since shards are created to help us aspects grow, is a deceased shard held in stasis until we are out of the physical for us to process, or do we absorb that knowledge and experience provided by the shard while we are asleep?**

If you read "The Anne Dialogues," you'll find out that the Shards have to wait in stasis, if their physical form demises, they don't reemerge with us until we are, as a projected Aspect, back into the energetic. So the information there is shared still with us, but we wouldn't spot it, although we might start to realize we know more knowledge, but only if sort of thought about it. But generally most of the information from the Shard is absorbed by us, and absorbed by the True Energetic Self on an automatic basis anyway on a regular basis, on a sort of real-time basis, so to speak.

- **Do we need to be the least bit concerned about "our shards?" Should we send them light, encourage them, bless them in our meditations. In short, do we treat our shards like automatons or like beings on a spiritual journey, who need support as do we all?**
- **Can we be thankful to our shards, expressing gratitude, like I do with my guide and helpers?**

We just send them our love, and we treat them the same as everything else. They are still beings on a spiritual journey, it's just that their sentience content is significantly lower than ours. But they are still part of us, part of our True Energetic Self, part of Source, and part of Origin, so we have to support them where we can. And therefore, because they are experiencing hardships usually or different environments or difficult environments, then we should be expressing gratitude, because they're experiencing things on our behalf basically. They're giving us a greater level of experience, because we are asking them to do so.

(30 min) Okay, so that's a good set of questions that, thank you JM for that. Now we've got another JM as well, who's asking me some questions about the Heart Sutra.

2. The Heart Sutra keeps reminding me that: "Form is emptiness and emptiness is form". It would seem that this is the lesson in all frequencies and dimensions. Is that true?

Eckhart Tolle would argue that everything is formless. And in a lot of respects, his argument is true, because everything is amorphous in real terms. It's just that those smaller aspects, that have been created for the benefit of Origin and for the benefit of Source to experience, learn and evolve have decided to use a structure, or be moved into a structure to experience that structure. And as soon as we have structure, or the recognition of structure, then we have form.

So the comment about "Form is emptiness and emptiness is form" is correct. There is nothing that is formless in its entirety. Formlessness is like a human understanding. So we would expect form to be something like what we've created, like a chair for instance, or a motor car, or a house, or an airplane, or a bridge across the river.

Whereas in essence, the moment we, as disincarnate entities, think of something, or create something, then we create form. So we create form out of the formlessness. And when we're finished with that form, it becomes formlessness again, because it becomes back into what it is.

I mean, the essence of the Origin is that there is structure there. But that which is within the structure, if it isn't considered or isn't focused upon remains formless, formless structure, although it is structure. It's only when we start to work with that formlessness that we create a form. When we focus on something, we give it form. And it's pretty much as coherent as that.

And even when we're working on scientific experiments, that which is formless becomes formed, when we focus on it. So it's only when we defocus from it, that we start to learn that formlessness comes into it, or randomness comes into it. But randomness is form in its own right as well.

- **Do we need to embrace that no matter what forms are appearing?**

Yeah, we basically have to realize that everything that has form is created. But everything that is created returns back to formlessness. And that's the thing to think about. Even energy is formed, so when we defocus on that energy, it becomes formless. So we have to think of it, that's the thing.

- **The challenge seems to remember that what is appearing is at once nothing, yet part of the whole.**

Which is absolute correct, and this is the comment here:

- **As we are the same...nothing, yet part of everything.**

Absolutely. We are form. We are the formless given form to experience the formless, or the form. And that's one way to think about it as well.

That's another, although it's a short series of questions there or confirmations, that's another excellent series of questions there. So thank you again, the other JM. They live in the same hemisphere of the world, but separated by some water there, so thank you both of you.

The next question is by ME, and this is interesting because this is related to the lecture at the start, by the way, and there is a preamble to this, and there is a preamble to the questions as well. So I'm going to go through the preamble. Now although I'll go through this quite quickly, don't worry, this is part of the transcript as well, that that lovely lady (US) also does for us, and there's a couple of questions from that lady as well at the end. So here we go:

3. I am seeing the 2 worlds, or multiple really, that coexist. I am realizing that my own transition off of mainstream society with regard to how we work, live, think, etc., is also shifting. Has been for some time transitioning out of reality and into my own world that we create, but seems suddenly clearer in thinking about the Satsanga, particularly the questions from everyone that seem to be focused on this same theme.

That theme being we are all feeling like a spiritual sinkhole is opening on the planet compared to how it felt just a few years ago...yet I cannot help but see with even clearer sight the ineffectiveness of the world as it has been in so many places - governments have not been working, banks not lending, the haves-to-have-not ratio seems at the tip of exploding into mass public revolt across the globe. Now the darkness before the dawn feels on the horizon, yet I cannot help but feel this is all for the upcoming better world view that will emerge...

(35 min) That's a thought process, good. We are becoming aware that we're dropping down. We're becoming aware that we're moving forwards. We're becoming aware that we need to look

after ourselves. We're becoming aware that we need to monitor ourselves, and change ourselves based upon that monitoring. So to continue the preamble:

You mentioned in the last Satsanga that the point of our incarnation is to improve our efficiency at attaining our life plan. Several questions about this:

- **Efficiency is defined as well-organized, effectual, resourceful, competent (Webster's Dictionary). Applied here, what strategies can you suggest that we can practice to improve our approach so that we increase our efficiency at moving through our lives & life plans?**
- **How can we become more well-organized, effectual, resourceful, and competent at 'following' our life plan? How about even getting access to knowing, more assuredly our life plan?**

The question here it's basically to do with self-analysis, and not going down the same road again. If we use the observer self, and we recognize that we've achieved something that's good, then next time we're exposed to that which allowed us to achieve that response, then we should use the same response or a more improved response.

If we, for instance, are exposed to something that is not or that has resulted in a sub-optimal response, then in the meantime we've recognized this, we can work on a better response. Then when we're exposed to a similar thing again, or a similar environment, or a similar interaction with others, then we choose to use the better response, then that makes it more efficient. So it's all about learning from our lessons, and not making the same mistakes again.

Although making mistakes isn't an issue, it's about trying not to make so many mistakes. So why would we learn to open the door without the key twelve times, when all we need to do is find the key and open it once? Those sorts of things. Okay, so really it's about recognizing who and what we are, and moving forwards to enable ourselves to really move forwards, and allow ourselves to make the mistakes once if we need to, but also move forwards with those mistakes by understanding what we need to do to respond better.

- **If efficiency is needed, then why have a veil between our TES & the Aspects &/or Shard that we each call the 'self' (the veil between our Higher Self & the part that is living in this body in this lifetime as this personality created by the ego)? It seems the veil is filtering the plan, keeping us from totally understanding what we really are, and this is a hindrance to our efficiency at achieving the plan. Can you elaborate?**

Yeah, the whole point of it is to try to do it in a way, which is both efficient, but providing a growth pattern. So if we knew what to expect, and knew how to respond, then it would be a pointless exercise. So we need to experience what we're experiencing, and move on with that experience in as fast a way as possible, whilst not being aware of what the best response is.

So that's all part of the game, if you want to understand it, that. It's gaining the growth through the experience of not knowing what the best route forwards is, and establishing and creating that best route forward through our experience. And being efficient in the implementation of the changes required to make that response a better response the next time we experience it.

- **I feel that as a child (until age 7-9) we have clearer connections to knowing this life plan that fade in modern culture & society.**

So we do know a bit more, because we're more connected, when we're children. It's only when we get contaminated by existence that we start to lose it.

- **Are there any clearer connections between the TES and our current incarnate being that are associated with our youth and naivety?**

(40 min) Yeah, it's called being reprogrammed. As children, we are more connected to who and what we are. But we are constantly reprogrammed by our parents, because they've also been reprogrammed by their parents, and their family and friends, and relatives and work colleagues. And so we get to the point, where in essence we become reprogrammed to being the human being, to be immersed in the human state.

So the objective is if we have children, then we try to help them maintain their spiritual state, so that as they grow up, they're not reprogrammed into the immersed human being, their programming is maintained to being an Aspect that is incarnate, that is trying to work here, think, behave and act in the right way, and be in the physical but not of the physical.

And so there's other bits and pieces here as well:

The topic listed for this Satsanga is "What is happening to the World Spiritually - why do things appear to be falling apart when it was previously looking good?"

This is part of it because actually, as we get reprogrammed, and we drop in the frequencies, we get reprogrammed again. We drop in the frequencies, we get reprogrammed again. And so things do appear to be dropping down, because we're constantly being reprogrammed. And the ego likes it, because the further down the frequencies we go, the more control of us the ego's got, and therefore, it perpetuates its own existence.

So getting back to the topic of the previous lecture "What's happened to the world spiritually and why things appear to be falling apart?" — back to the preamble part:

- **Does this have anything to do with the duality that we are currently living in being on the precipice of shifting paradigms?**

Yes, but as long as we're observing the shifting paradigms, and working with them, and stopping ourselves from dropping in those shifting paradigms, then we start to remove the duality.

- **Based in a duality, at the tipping point, the extremes on each polarized end are at the maximal points before collapse of the current trajectory – our modern society seems to be at this juncture.**

It is in this juncture in some areas, but it's not in others. So collectively, we need to try to stop that, to change the tipping point, so it tips in the higher frequency side rather than the lower frequency side.

- **Can this be causing the feeling that all is falling apart?**

The answer is yes, because we're seeing that there's so many areas that are in this knife edge condition, where we're moving lower rather than higher, for instance. And therefore, we as spiritual beings who are stopping ourselves from dropping down, we can feel it is starting to fall apart, because it was previously a more cohesive state, a higher base resonant frequency, rather than now pockets of high and pockets of locally low frequency or locally high frequency.

- **Can it also be that BOTH are correct and we are seeing the veil lifted to expose the nature of reality, since we are still in a duality? Meaning, that yes things are falling apart, and yes things are improving while simultaneously falling apart – but you have to take a broader perspective and frame of reference to see the improvements in the current world. Can you elaborate on how we can be experiencing both?**

Generally, those who are experiencing this potential, you know, observing the falling apart, so to speak, or observing the downward trend are experiencing a higher level of understanding. The ability to catch yourself falling down, and stopping that means that you are moving up the frequencies in general. But it's difficult to move up the frequencies, when everything else around you is dropping down. But it is also an indication that for us as an individual, our particular veil is not only lifting, but is also allowing us to become more questioning of our environment. And so that level of questioning is allowing us to stay where we are rather than drop down.

There is another commentary here, a part of it saying:

- **The idea here is that it all depends on where you focus and how you see the current existence. Here's an example: It is easy to see things are "falling apart" geographically, the list is long with regard to changing to the status quo – places that were the beacon of tolerance and open society have shifted (UK & Brexit, USA & Trump, France & ??? voting now, Venezuela's collapsing), World Banks of Japan USA & EU are about to be in global financial tailspins, and USA is on brink of pulling us all into an admitted open World War (as opposed to the covert wars that have been raging since WWII ended).**

(45 min) This is the Cold Wars of course, and this is the the political wars, and the sort of Iron Curtain, all these sort of things, the things that are happening in Korea, of course.

- **In the same list describing what is falling apart, you see these very same things (countries & the ripples of society) have not been actually serving all of their constituents. It could be said that these organizations and nations have not been working as 'efficiently' at attaining their own life plans, which I think must also exist at some level all things humankind generates to segregate their thoughts – cultures, nations, organizations, sports teams, etc.**

So that means basically all of these things are a function of us collectively going down, or collectively experiencing stasis. And so in essence, if we are collectively allowing things to happen, because we're pulled into this collective condition, where we: "Oh, okay, we can collectively allow that to happen, because it can't possibly happen" — but we do allow it to happen, because we've become complacent is why big things happen.

Things like banks going into a financial tailspin. Things like votes within different countries resulting in not what was expected, because we were all complacent. And certainly within the

UK, a lot of people were complacent about the Brexit vote, and probably the same with the US, for instance. People thought that they didn't need to do anything, because it couldn't possibly happen. But it did happen. And so therefore, we were complacent.

And so we have spiritual complacency in there as well, which is a function of ego, of course, because the ego is making us think that we've made it spiritually. And so we let go of our constant monitoring, our constant observing our self, and constant checking and rechecking, and correction. And so collectively, we are pulled down by our collective ego, as it were.

So these things aren't just failing from an individual perspective, but they're failing from a collective perspective as well, because we're collectively supporting each other in going down the slippery slope.

What role do the The 5 Universal Laws – Attraction, Vibration, Gratitude, Love, Allowing – play in the current duality of our experiencing the negativity of the current times, and the seeming loss of common respect for humanity, civility, peace, knowledge, and diversity?

In effect, some of the stuff, like attraction, gratitude and love and allowing are, if you like, sort of maintained, but the allowingness drops out, and the vibration drops down, because we are having less respect for ourselves, less civility, not so bothered about peace, and certainly diversity seems to be totally out the window really. So it's a case of the universal laws are being ignored locally and individually at times.

And so this is a function of free will, you know. We have the ability to have free will and work with these laws. And although they are laws, and if we were working as a collective, we would not be working against these laws, because we have the opportunity to work and individualized free will, we do start to, shall I say, steer around these laws, so to speak. So we do start to ignore them in some respects.

Now clearly we're starting to see the fruit of ignoring these laws. And having areas of locally low frequency, which are created through allowing the ego individually and collectively to take over, allowing us to find various different thoughts, behaviors and actions to be acceptable is a function of this. So more commentary here:

Here's those laws as I know them:

- **Law of Attraction – we attract whatever we choose to give our attention to. Certain energies will coalesce together – like electrons attracting one type to another, all things are in constant motion & this allows energy types to group.**

Yes, birds of a feather flock together. Whether we're low frequency birds or high frequency birds, we always flock together. So there are times, when high frequency birds start to get attracted to low frequency birds, because the frequency of that bird is dropping, and so the ego's taking over.

- **Law of Vibration – everything in the universe vibrates at a known frequency. Control what you allow yourself to resonate or vibrate with - resonating with gossip is low frequency, resonating higher frequency translates into greater resonant energy (aka power).**

(50 min) In effect vibration is a function of our frequency. And so if we have low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, we do drop down, such as gossiping is a low frequency thought. Higher frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions are of being of service to others in a completely selfless way. And so one goes up and one goes down.

- **Law of Gratitude - action & reaction are equal & opposite at all times. In other words, be thankful for the provisions of the Universe & in turn, the Universe will return your positive energy. What you focus upon will grow (good or bad). Without gratitude there can be no personal power.**

Absolutely, and gratitude is humility and humbleness. But be careful that the ego can use that against us. We can have sort of negative spirituality, if you like, where our humility and our service can be used for egotistical purposes. So we have to be careful with how we interpret our gratitude, how we interpret how our being of service is, because the ego can use it against us as well, if we're not careful.

- **Law of Love – be gentle in the way we speak, think & act toward all things. Embrace life, grow with it, connect to it.**

Yes, and realize that those who are thinking, behaving and acting in a negative way, or a sub-optimal way is a better way of saying it, are also souls who are struggling with their incarnate condition, who are struggling to maintain themselves, and the path associated with their life plan as well. So love everything and everyone irrespective of who and what they do. But also recognize that they sometimes need help to change direction to be in a more efficient and more evolutionarily caring and loving way.

- **Law of Allowing – completing the cycle of energy allowing manifestation of creative thoughts. By being welcoming to the unknown, you open the space to allow what you want to manifest, even if you are unclear on how it will manifest or when. Being open vs. resisting.**

Yes, but also in terms of the Law of Allowing, or in terms of the Law of Being in the Flow, so to speak, working with the flow of the universe, and working with the flow of our life plan, we have to recognize what is being in the allowing state, or being in the flow vs. being in resistance, or trying to manipulate the flow, or trying to work around the Law of Allowing.

And so we have to start to understand that to be working in certain ways, it goes against the flow, it creates resistance, it works against the allowing. If we work in other ways, which are more relaxed and more in keeping with being in the flow and being in the moment, and allowing things to happen around us, and working with those things rather than resisting them, then we are in the Law of Allowing and things do come to us more easily.

Okay, so those are a very good series of questions there. And there's just two more by the lady (US) who does all the transcriptions, and it's based upon the book that I'm working on right now, which is "The Curators." It's really a bit of trying to get into a preamble or pre-information about this book.

4. Would you give us a little preview of "The Curators" addressing these questions:

- **What is the most amazing or surprising thing to come out of “The Curators” book in your view?**

The complexity so far of the number of entities, that are working with the multiversal environment to allow us to evolve. And also this is part of the second question, the number of maintenance entities vs. the entities that are in the evolutionary cycle. So the second part of the question is:

- **Why do the maintenance entities evolve more slowly than incarnating entities? It’s a bit counterintuitive to me, since they have the entire multiverse structure to work with, and since there many more of them (88% are maintenance entities) than incarnating entities (only 12%, as you told me).**

So there’s 88% of maintenance entities, who are in the service of us as entities, 12% of us are in the evolutionary cycle. So out of a 100% of entities that have been created by the Source, only 12% are in the evolutionary cycle. The other 88% maintain the multiverse, which is an interesting thing to think about.

But the most amazing and surprising thing is the number of these different individuals, the plethora of different roles they’ve got, the fact that some of these entities manipulate event space to correct things, and that actually things are steered to some extent.

(55 min) They do work with event spaces. They move event spaces around sometimes. They reconnect them. They transplant them. They create them, they uncreate them. They put them in stasis. They put them in quarantine. They do all sorts of different things to try to maintain the coherence and more efficient series of event spaces, called an event stream.

And so the amount of work they do to do that is amazing. And I’m surprised at, constantly surprised at the amount of the work these entities do, and the number of entities that work with the manipulation of event space. That’s one of the most surprising things.

And also the level of interdependability that these entities have got. And there’s a lot of crossover functions with them. You know, you could argue that these things are sort of doing each other’s work sometimes. And that’s the most surprising thing as well. But when I think about it, the maintenance of the multiverse must be such an amazingly difficult thing to do, that we need all of these entities to do that. And they must overlap a lot, and they do overlap a lot.

So that’s one of the most difficult things that I’ve been able to come to grips with is that the amount of work that these beings do in terms of manipulating event space, which is an intelligence in its own right within the structure of the Origin, and therefore within the structure of the Source, and therefore part of our multiverse. And the fact, that these entities deal with different realities, and they work with the different fractals created by choice, by dualities, trialities, quadrualities, etc.

So that’s one of the things that I found really quite amazing so far. At the date of this particular Satsanga, I’m only about “72,200ish” words into this book, and I’ve got a lot more to do. A lot, lot more, so it’s going to be an interesting book, although I am a little bit worried about where the overlap is between some of these different functions of these entities. Although I’m starting to

realize that there does need to be this overlap to make sure that there is, the work they're doing is coherent, and repeatable, and robust as well.

- **Why do the maintenance entities evolve more slowly than incarnating entities? It's a bit counterintuitive to me, since they have the entire multiverse structure to work with and since there 88% of them?**
- **Is it because they are so diversified in their "curator" functions with some working at only certain frequencies or some serving only certain entity types?**

Yes, now interestingly enough, guides and helpers evolve faster than any other entity, because they are given evolutionary content by the entities who they look after. So as we evolve, we give our guide and helpers evolutionary content to thank them basically. If you want to, you can rather jokingly call it an "evolution tax" — it's not. It's being in gratitude for the help that they've given us in our own particular incarnation, where they've guided us through our incarnation and made us more efficient as a result of that in terms of our experience, and the reduction in karma as a result of that.

But for the maintenance entities, they're doing it purely out of service. And they don't have the interaction with incarnate entities, who are in the evolutionary cycle in the same way as the guides and helpers do. And so they're happy to be evolving in the way, which is quite slow, but nevertheless repeatable and consistent as a result of that.

And so at the end of the day, although they aren't going to experience evolution as fast as those individuals within the evolutionary cycle will do, they won't go back into communion with Source at the end of this evolutionary cycle as fast as some of us will, because some of us finish our evolutionary cycle faster than others. They will move back into communion with Source at the end of the evolutionary cycle, when it's all done and dusted. And so they will have to evolve more slowly anyway as a result of that.

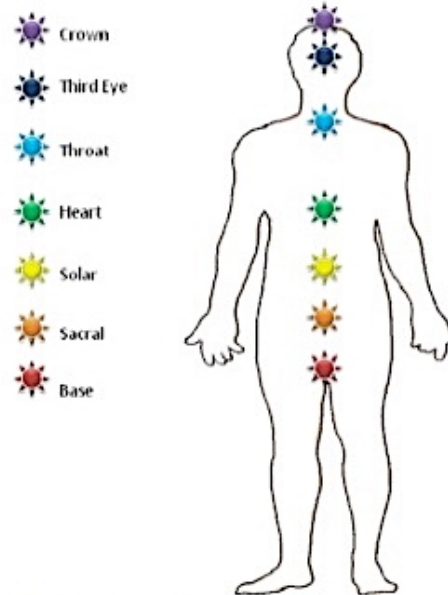
Eventually, they will get to the same evolutionary level. But they evolve slower, because if you think about it, they've got to evolve at the speed of the slowest entity, so that slowest entity can finish its evolutionary cycle, and then go into reconnection with Source. And when that happens, these entities, who have been providing the environment for that particular last entity, will then be able to go into communion themselves.








So it's a function of what they're doing, and you know, they've been created and have chosen this level of service as a result of that. Each of us have a choice: do you want to be in the evolutionary cycle and choose incarnation as one of those means of accelerating a cycle? Or do you want to go into service as being a guide and helpers? Or do you want to go into service in terms of maintaining the environment, that those entities who are in the evolutionary cycle use, and that those entities who are helping those entities in the evolutionary cycle also use as well?

And so they're being of extreme service, and they sacrifice the speed at which they evolve for the benefit of others. But nevertheless, they will evolve to the same level. It's just that they'll all wait until the last entity has reconnected with Source before they all commune as well.

Okay, so this is a huge amount of questions. Thank you very much to everybody, who's asked these questions. And I'm looking forward to the next set of questions in the next World Satsanga.

Appendix 1. Chakras Names and Locations



	Level Number	Chakra Names		Colour	Location	Anatomical Association	Open Position
		English	Indian				
	First	Base or Root	Muladhara	Red	Groin area	Adrenals: Spinal Column, Kidneys	Vertically - Pointing towards the floor away from you.
	Second	Sacral	Svadhishthana	Orange	3" (7.5cm) below the navel area	Gonads: Reproductive system	Horizontally - Pointing away from you
	Third	Solar	Manipura	Yellow	3" (7.5cm) above the navel area	Pancreas: Stomach, Liver, Gall Bladder, Nervous System	Horizontally - Pointing away from you
	Fourth	Heart	Anahata	Green	Sternum - 3" (7.5cm) above the area where the left and right hand side of the chest join together	Thymus: Heart, Blood, Vegas Nerve, Circulatory System	Horizontally - Pointing away from you
	Fifth	Throat	Vishuddha	Blue	Middle of the throat	Thyroid: Bronchial & Vocal System, Lungs, Alimentary Canal	Horizontally - Pointing away from you
	Sixth	Third Eye	Ajna	Indigo	3 rd or spiritual eye, above bridge of the nose, in-between the eyebrows	Pituitary: Lower Brain, Left Eye, Ears, Nose, Nervous System	Horizontally - Pointing away from you
	Seventh	Crown or Head	Sahasrara	Violet	Top of the crown of the head	Pineal: Upper Brain, Right Eye	Vertically - Pointing upwards away from you.

Part 3. Meditation

(1h) But to finish off this Satsanga for the next sort of 10 minutes or so, what I'd like to do is just to go through the mechanics of "**Opening the Third Eye**" in the way that I do it. Now there's various different ways of doing this, and the imagery is just one particular way of doing it. This is more like a guided meditation, or actually I wouldn't even call this a meditation. I'd call it a guided function of how to open the third eye.

Please download the high quality [M4A File](#) (or lower quality AMR audio file) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog (starts around 1:01:20).

Note: The Pineal and the Third or Spiritual Eye Chakra are not connected, in fact the Third Eye Chakra is only called as such due to its location, and the Third or Spiritual eye itself is not connected with the Third Eye Chakra. So I apologize for any errors there or any incorrect thought processes (see Appendix 1, below).

(1:16) Closing comments: Well, thank you very much for listening to this World Satsanga on the 29th of April 2017 in conjunction with [The Moore Show](#) and Kevin will be broadcasting this on his YouTube channel as well, so I'm thanking Kevin for that. He's doing an absolutely fantastic job in his own right, and do visit his website as well, which is [The Moore Show.co.uk](#) and see some of the work that he's doing as well.

And thank you again for those individuals, who are asking the questions, who are listening to the Satsanga, and who are broadcasting it in their own way. I look forward to working with you all again in May's Satsanga, which again will probably be the last weekend in May (May 27, 2017). So thank you again. Much love to you all and namaste." END.

Note: The Pineal and the Third or Spiritual Eye Chakra are not connected, in fact the Third Eye Chakra is only called as such due to its location, and the Third or Spiritual eye itself is not connected with the Third Eye Chakra.

March 25, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“A very warm welcome to this World Satsanga held on the 25th of March 2017 held in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And I thank again Kevin for helping to spread the word and the information by allowing the World Satsanga audios to have some graphics associated with them as well, and put on Kevin’s YouTube channel.

Before I get into the agenda, I want to make a quick amendment to one of the words that I used in the last World Satsanga meditation right at the very end, where it talks about opening the third eye. Incidentally, I’m going to go over this meditation again in the next Satsanga, that I can’t do in this Satsanga, because we have the kundalini exercise. But in essence, I think I mentioned the pituitary gland as the gland being used for the third eye, the physical representation. That was actually an incorrect statement, it was a slip of the tongue. It should have been the pineal gland. Although they’re in very similar places underneath the base of the brain, I for whatever reason said pituitary rather than pineal gland.

Please accept my apologies on that, and it was in error, a slip of the tongue rather than an actual error. So I thank those individuals who pointed it out to me. And I’m going to go over that meditation again in the April Satsanga. I’ll do it in a different way next time, so that people can really get it from a different angle, because what I broadcast in February works for most people, but there are the odd individuals, who learn in a different way, so we have to compensate for that.

So what we have now is the agenda for this month’s Satsanga. So I’m going to do a quick talk on “Why strange things happen that make us question our reality?” And there are a number of different reasons for this, but I’ll go into these in a moment. Then we’ve got some questions from different people based upon the books and general greater reality questions.

And then I’m going to do an end of meet meditation to help you raise the kundalini energy, which will be based upon two traditionally Hindu meditation-based techniques. One will be kriya yoga, and one is based upon kriya yoga, which is used in the hong-sau breathing technique. And both of them generate the movement of energy up and down the spine. And the movement of energy up and down the spine is what creates the kundalini energy. So let’s start at the very beginning then.

Part 1. Lecture on “Why strange things happen that make us question if our reality is real?”

What do we experience strange things that make us question if our reality is real? This is all about, in real terms, our guide and helpers and even Source helping us to get past this firewall, that we experience, when we project a smaller part of ourselves — what we call the aspect or soul — a smaller part of the True Energetic Self into a vehicle to allow us to experience the lowest frequencies of the universe, which is obviously, the universe being the lowest frequency associated with the multiverse.

And so we are here experiencing something that we believe is absolutely the reality. We believe that the human body is what we are, because we are the ego, which is this temporary personality created through incarnation. It’s created through this almost total separation from the True Energetic Source, the True Energetic Self, as it were, as a result of low frequency existence, and the bandwidth associated with it.

And so we start to think that we are just the human body. And so everything around us that relates to the human body, which is our environment, our role, our status, our job, our friends, our family, our loved ones, pastimes, our creations all revolve around the physical universe, and this particular part of the physical universe, which is on the Earth. And so from that perspective, we start to think that this particular reality is who and what we are.

And so what I see around me, and other people see around it is these little breaking down of these walls. We see all sorts of different things happening around us. For instance, some people catch things in the corner of their eye, look again, and they're gone. Other people find themselves in different realities sometimes.

(5 min) There is a wonderful book called *Twidders*, which is able to describe some of these different things, where people find themselves in different time zones, where, shall I say, the energies surrounding this particular aspect of event space — this reality, if you want to call it that — are being eroded, and so the event space is blending into each other naturally, because they do anyway. It's just that we are lower frequency, so we tend to stay in this particular event space. *Twidders* by the way is a book by a lady called Anita Holmes, and it's available through Amazon.com quite easily. So *Twidders* is by Anita Holmes, and it's a wonderful book about individuals, who really find themselves in different event spaces, that are not normally apparent to us from here.

So it's one of these strange things that happen. We find ourselves in a different zone, a different time zone or a different space, as it were, not specifically limited to time zones or event spaces that belong to the Earth, it could be another particular time zone or event space associated with another part of the physical universe. And so in essence, what we have is a condition, where we're starting to see things around us that are not of our normal reality. All the reality around us starts to break down.

And things like seeing ghosts, we call them ghosts, but they could be astral entities, they could be other incarnate beings who are higher frequency, but nevertheless are experiencing this particular environment, and maybe they are protecting themselves as well, are also here as well. So the things that happen that are strange, and things that shouldn't happen. And there's plenty of things that shouldn't happen that are happening sort of right now around us.

For instance, in certain shall we say electoral conditions, things like certain politicians are getting into sort of power, so to speak. And we have the same thing all over the world, where we think, Well, how did that happen? How could something so strange as XYZ happen around us? We shouldn't do. It's almost as if we've taken our eye off the ball, and because we've taken our eye off the ball, something strange happens.

And all these things are really to tell us, that when things happen around us that we question, we go, How did that happen? What? That can't possibly be? That's not right. You know, when we start to question our reality, it's because we have, for want of a better word, started to become higher frequency in our own right. And when we start to become higher frequency in our own right, we start to see, experience, and in some instances be able to communicate with other aspects of the greater reality in this particular locale. And this particular locale would be the physical universe and the frequencies associated with it. And if we're lucky, other entities that are outside the physical universe.

And so in essence, we are having our anchor point rocked. We believe we're in the physical universe, which is quantifiable. But actually we don't know anything about it, and there's big gaps between galaxies, and why is there big gaps between galaxies? In actual fact, why are there big gaps between universes? It's because there's other content there. So we're getting all these strange things happening all around us, that makes us start to question our reality.

And this is the thing, this is the whole reason for it: it's starting to make us question our reality. It's starting to make us wake up in the middle of the dream. And this is the whole point of us experiencing different things that are out of context in our particular incarnate condition, this particular reality that we're experiencing right now.

And so what we have is lots and lots and lots of nudges, digs in the ribs, taps on the head, taps on the shoulder to make us understand and work with the fact, that we are not just physical entities that are in a human body, or any other body, and when that particular body demises, everything is lost.

(10 min) And so the whole point of this is to help us along our awakening path, our path to self-awareness, so that we can start to become what we were in the past. You know, countless millennia ago, we were able to understand who and what we are whilst incarnate. Now clearly the human form was a much lighter vehicle then, it was much higher frequency then.

And so as a result of being much higher frequency, we were able to experience different things. We were able to still maintain levels of communication with our True Higher Self. We were able to manipulate our environment to a certain level, and we were able to communicate with other individuals on the basis of the other functionalities, that we gain by maintaining our higher frequency existence whilst still being incarnate.

So all this is to help us become aware and awake whilst incarnate now, to enable us to realize who and what we are, to enable us to recognize we're here to experience various different things. But in experiencing these various different things, we don't need to experience it in an eternal reason point of view, we just need to be able to understand that this is a temporary condition to allow us to experience the lowest frequencies of not just the physical universe, but the multiverse in the way it's supposed to be experienced, but also in the most efficient way possible.

So when we start to become aware and awake, and recognize that through being exposed to these strange things that shouldn't really happen, these events that shouldn't really happen, the interactions with each other that shouldn't really happen, these changes to the environment that shouldn't really happen, that's making us become more aware and awake. And actually they're happening anyway, because we are becoming more aware and awake, and our base frequency throughout the whole of the Earth area, the location where the Earth is, is becoming higher.

So as we all collectively become higher frequency, we start to see that there is a chink in the armor of this particular reality. We start to wake up inside the dream, and question the imagery, and question the experience, and question the interaction, and question the environment that we are in. So all of these different things we experience, all of these things that are sort of strange, all these things that we think that should never have happened, are happening as part of a programmed series of events, that are happening as a result of us all collectively becoming higher frequency.

And so the cohesion that we have through this, shall I say, mass illusion of this particular event space, what we call this current reality, is starting to break down, and we're starting to see beyond this reality. So it's all part of this thing. So one thing it's being shown us as a reality check, so to speak. On the other side, it's a function of our becoming higher frequency as well. So one's a given or a nudge, or a tap on the shoulder by our guides and helpers, and the guides and helpers of all of us together. And the second is associated with us rising through the frequencies, and the overall product is that we're starting to erode the natural barriers that we've created, we've all created this in between the different realities.

So I hope that helps a little bit. Everything is designed to make us change, to make us question who and what we are, what we're doing, and how we're doing it. Okay, let's have a look at the questions in there.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So in the first set of questions, that are questions based upon "Beyond the Source — Book 2":

1. On page 192 of BTS 2, Source Entity 10 references "the law of thought." What is this law? Does it only apply to energetic beings or can it be understood and manipulated by humans? If yes, how can we learn to manipulate the so-called "free energy?"

So the law of thought is effectively our understanding of anything we think about can be created. And so we have to be very careful about how we think. So the thought is quite a downstream function of our intention and our desire. Because the equation, if you want to call it that, or the process goes desire, intention, thought, action [as described in "The Anne Dialogues" p. 181:

"For the record then, and to simplify this even further, I see the following process surrounding the manifestation of creative desire:

Initial Desire — Modified Desire — Final Desire — Intention (to create the desire) — Thought (on how to create the intended desire) — Action (the creation or manifestation of the intended desire).]

So when we think of something, we've already gone three-quarters the way down the road to creating what we were intending to create in the first place, and have the desire to create. So we have to be very careful about how we think, because anything we think about can and does end up being created.

(15 min) And so in terms of the law of thought, every entity that is created by Source, even of course, the Source as well, complies to the law of thought, law of intention, desire, thought and action. And so it can be understood and can be manipulated by humans.

All we need to do is understand that we are master creators, and we can do anything we want to, provided we are, for want of a better word, in total and utter understanding that we can create and change our environment, change ourselves, change the structure of anything around us, and manipulate our local space and move where we are. So things like teleportation and manifestation, for instance.

Because we are smaller aspects of our True Energetic Selves, our bigger selves, we are energy beings. So even though we are incarnate as a smaller aspect in a physical form, a physical vehicle, we are still energy beings. We are still a smaller part of a larger energy being. And so we can still use this law of thought and create whatever we need to, whenever we need to. It's just that again in the human body, because we've got this almost total communicative blackout, as it were, or lack of bandwidth between us and our True Energetic Selves, we start to create this ego, which is a temporary personality associated with incarnation. And so that's the limitation. The limitation is the association of a soul, or a smaller aspect of the True Energetic Self with the human form, and the human form is limited, and so we naturally limit ourselves.

And so as energetic beings within a gross physical body, we can use the law of thought, backed up by our intention and our desire to create the actions that we want. So we can learn to manipulate any so-called free energy as well. And actually, scientists are starting to realize that the influence of the observer on certain scientific tests is quite a big thing.

For instance, with the firing of the electrons through slits or photons through slits, they see that when they're observed that they distribute themselves as individualized particles, so to speak. But when we move away, they start to distribute themselves as a wave. So it all depends on the intention or the desired outcome of the human mind.

Obviously, the human mind is a function of our own sentience as an incarnate vehicle, but as an incarnate entity within a physical vehicle. And so our desire starts to, or our intention, which creates desire, shows when we expect a certain response, and that certain response is met, because we created it. When we walk away, the real response comes into it. So we're already manipulating everything. And so the use of free energy can be manipulated and used by incarnate mankind. So the next question is:

2. Our collective frequency fluctuates up and down like a saw tooth pattern. Where we were in 2007 (Harmonic Convergence)? In 2012 (end of Mayan calendar)? When did we peak at 3.70? Are we still at 3.13?

Well, in the last Satsanga this question was asked, and it's sort of where are in terms of the frequencies associated with the multiverse, in terms of the incarnate state frequency of the human form. And we peaked at 3.7 about seven or eight years ago actually, and now we've come back down.

And the question is why have we come back down really? And this is my question to myself, and the answer is we've become complacent. We think we've made it. We start to become disfocused in terms of how we interact with ourselves, and judge ourselves, and work with ourselves, and work with others. And so we start to slip back into the human profile.

(20 min) So although we peaked about eight years ago at level 3.7, we have moved down because of our lack of observation of our self. We've gotten complacent basically. But we are moving back up again, we are around about now we're about 3.15 in terms of frequencies. But note that as I said last time, although we are going up, our averages that we move up the frequencies, we do go through this saw tooth profile going locally up and locally down.

And I've noticed that the saw tooth profile isn't a small tooth profile, we can go through the big teeth with the little teeth on the top of them, and then we go down to the trough again — similar to the huge wood saws that we used to use in the wood pits, where there would be one man at the top, and one man at the bottom pulling a saw with big teeth with little teeth on top of the big teeth. And we're basically, we've been dropping down one of these big downward profiles on one of the big teeth, rather than going up the little teeth, so to speak. Although having said that, we're still nominally going upwards.

So we've moved up a little bit, but we haven't hit the bottom yet by the way. That's going to happen between three to five years' time, I'm being told. But even so, we're still going down, we do have these little upward bits on the way down. So it's this saw tooth profile of going from the one point of the curve, on the upper point of the larger point of the saw, going down isn't a straight going down, it's a little bumpy ride going up and down, as we go down as well.

3. In this world of turmoil and change, are we meant to take some form of COLLECTIVE action with like-minded people? If so, what? Group meditation? Activism? Any guidance on how we can deal with authoritarianism or fascism in this day and age?

The answer is yes. Really it's all about teaching by example. We can broadcast our desires. We can demonstrate to others what the right way is. We can talk to others. We can hold workshops. We can do consultations. We can do all sorts of different things.

But at the end of the day, the human condition is such that the human being learns by example generally, rather than by us being taught specifically. So we learn more by following friends, by following trends, so to speak, by following trusted people, by following like-minded people, and being together, rather than being told what to do.

And so if we can work together with like-minded people, and do meetings to discuss metaphysical things, spiritual, whichever you want to call them, then we can show by example, because we start to work together. We start to work together in harmony. We start to be calmer, as a result, that is calm as in more chilled out, so to speak, and we start to work together in a level of understanding and reduced level of urgency, as a result of this. So we interact with each other on a much better level, and there's no competition involved. So as a result of that, we start to broadcast this lack of competition, this lack of being involved, this detachment, whilst still remaining responsible for our everyday workload, and our everyday commitments.

This is something that's very important. Just because we're self-aware, and we understand that we're smaller aspects of our True Energetic Self, and we're smaller aspects of God, the Source, doesn't mean we're allowed to, or that we should relinquish our responsibilities that we've taken on as part of this particular incarnation. It's absolutely paramount that we continue to do our commitments as part of this incarnation. And so again, doing our responsibilities, knowing that we're doing it for ourselves and for God, and what we're doing for ourselves and God is doing something which is going to allow us to evolve is very important.

So getting together with groups of like-minded people, working together, meditating together, sharing ideas, thoughts, changing the behaviors and actions of who and what we are, so that we become better, calmer, nicer, more knowledgeable, more understanding, more appreciating, more giving, more of service individuals.

(25 min) It's all done by example. If we could create a fashion of being all those things that I've just said, then we would rocket up the frequencies very, very quickly. Okay, the next question is and it's quite a long one, this is:

4a. There is a fine line between so-called "spiritual bypassing" (e.g. avoiding pain, temptations and conflict with others by detaching or disengaging from life) and "indifference," as stated by Holocaust survivor, Elie Wiesel:

"The opposite of love is not hate, but indifference. Indifference creates evil. Hatred is evil itself. Indifference is what allows evil to be strong, what gives it power. I have no doubt that evil can be fought and that indifference is no option.

When I went to Cambodia [Pol Pot's "killing fields"], journalists asked me, "What are you doing here? This is not a Jewish tragedy." I answered, "When I needed people to come, they didn't. That's why I am here."

Let's go to the first bit first, spiritual bypassing — ignoring pain, temptations and conflict by detaching yourself. A lot of people think that we're sort of avoiding responsibility, by using this term "spiritual bypassing" that we're avoiding the interaction we're supposed to have with our environment, that we are avoiding the experiences we're supposed to be having, and that we are removing responsibility for what we're doing and just bumming around basically.

And the answer is we're not. We are detaching ourselves from the human aspect of what we are whilst we're here. We are detaching ourselves from the immersion in their reality, and giving ourselves time to reflect, think, behave and act in a way, which is in accordance with the higher state of beingness. And that allows us to respond in a better way, more efficient way, more evolved way. And when we do that, we've passed it onto others, because it's an energy exchange.

And so it's not spiritual bypassing, it's actually being detached from the panic stations, the immediacy, the instant gratification of being here, and allowing ourselves to be a more complete individual, and one that fully understands the environment that they're in, and the interactions that they have to do in that environment, and how to respond to individuals within those interactions. So it's not bypassing anything.

In "The Anne Dialogues," getting back to this previous question:

4b. In "The Anne Dialogues" (p. 58-59), you wrote that we'll be evaluated on various things in our detailed life review. Please elaborate.

We are evaluated on how well we've been able to get to the center of the maze whilst being blindfold. How fast did we do it? How efficiently did we do it? Did we learn about this maze's structure in getting to the center? Are we able to get to the center and back again without struggling if we get there straight back and straight back? How long did it take us to do that?

It's all about how efficient we are in dealing with the aspects of the life plan that we wanted to experience to help us experience, learn and evolve, and therefore move on. And so it's all about, we're not chastising ourselves or judging ourselves. It's an evaluation based upon how well we've interacted with the environment, based upon how we thought we'd interact. But has that different interaction caused an increase in effectivity in terms of the interface with our own environment, or has it created an inefficiency with our environment?

And so it's all about learning, and allowing ourselves to move into similar situations in the next incarnation, or not, as the case may be, if we've already established it.

(30 min) So there's several subsections to this question:

- **Aren't we here as incarnate guides to serve others in more actionable ways than just working on ourselves (where n=1, not much triangulation)?**

And the answer is in real terms we can only help others once we've helped ourselves. Once we've helped ourselves, and we've evolved and become enlightened beyond the point of being distracted by the incarnate condition, then we can start to help others get to the same place that we are. So it's not about just working on ourselves, it's not being of service to others. To be of service to others, we need to work on ourselves.

When I started the energy healing that was based upon the Barbara Brennan work, that my energy healer gave me, as a second generation student of Barbara Brennan through her, basically we all had to go through our own therapy. We couldn't just learn to do the energy healing, we had to be healed first.

It's only when we were healed, i.e. we'd sorted out our own stuff and weren't hung up by stuff, and therefore, weren't dumping our own stuff on our patients, that we were allowed, and this could be demonstrated by the way, it wasn't something that we could say, Ah, I'm cured now, and we could go straight into healing. None of that. We had to demonstrate it over a period of a year or so, that we had actually gotten to the right train of thought, train of beingness, and were therefore able to work with others without passing on our own stuff. So we had to be healed, and heal ourselves, and help others heal us as healers before we could actually become the healer.

And this is the same with helping others move up through the frequencies. We have to make sure that we're sorted first before we can sort others out. And we actually don't sort others out, we just present the key to them, and give them the promise. And then they can move on in their own speed. So the next bit is:

- **Isn't action part of being a role model by actively or passively educating other incarnates in how to act or behave or think while incarnate?**

So basically what we're doing is part of being a role model. So the role model is allowing the illustration of allowing people to learn through others being an example. And so, yes, we can through certain actions, not deliberate actions in terms of inviting others, but deliberate, visible actions in terms of how we help ourselves, we are therefore the role model for this, so that they can observe us, see how we've progressed, and want to get there themselves. So again, it's leading by example. This is the same thing. But we can't actively lead by example, we have to become the example, if that makes any sense.

- **Isn't action part of unselfish service to others in working for the benefit of others, not just for themselves?**

Again it all comes back down to this, we've got to sort ourselves out first before we can help others sort themselves out, or actually be the sorter of issues. We should be of service, when we're asked to be of service, not be of service for being service's sake. Because being of service for being service's sake is normally rejected, and actually it can get quite nasty and brutal, if we try and force ourselves on others.

So we have to be careful how we do this. So we have to make sure that we are more tolerant towards individuals, that we broadcast this tolerance, we start to work for the benefit of others, when we're asked to, not just for themselves, but also for us first. So we need to work on ourselves first every time, then we can help others. We don't actively help others, we let others ask us for help, and then we can help.

- **Isn't taking action part of our incarnate efficiency, to accelerate evolution, to allow more people to progress faster toward more tolerance, forgiveness, unity, synergy, etc.?**

When we understand where we're going, we can take action. But that action should be based upon us moving in the direction that we feel we should go into, and not actively — and by that I mean pushing people — not giving them an example to fail, but letting people follow us, if they feel what we're doing is right.

(35 min) And so the action from this perspective is that we are allowing others to follow us, because we are showing others by example what we're doing. And that's the action. We're showing by example. If you want to call it action, that's fine. But really it's passive, isn't it?

We're showing people by example, rather than teaching them how to be, how we are. We're saying that this is how I'm doing it. You know, this is a model you can use, copy it if you want to, or you can look at it and make it work for you by using bits and pieces of your own thought process. So we can in essence take action by taking no action by being passive, and by being the example. The next part is:

5. When we start the fourth (next) multiversal cycle without a physical universe (without incarnation), how does that change the structure of the multiverse? Is it just 11 full dimensions then or what happens?

That's a very good question, because it's not something I've not dealt with, other than the understanding through a series of communications through my channeling — I think it's about four years ago now — to suggest that we go through various different evolutionary cycles as a function of our Source moving around through the area of experience, so to speak, that the Origin reserved for our Source Entities to go through.

And basically the Source Entities through experiencing, and us through experiencing the environment that we're in actually re-educate the Origin by default as to what's in that environment, how it works, how it can benefit us, and how we can move forwards, and experience, learn and evolve in the most efficient way.

And so to do this, the Source Entities move through the area of the Origin that is still unmapped areas of polyomniscient sentient self-awareness, it moves through those areas that aren't mapped, and that are unmapped and experiences them. And it experiences them through us.

So when our Source is finished with this particular location of the Origin it is, it will regroup. It will bring all those aspects, those True Energetic Selves back into itself, re-commune with those beings, remove its sentience from the body of energy that it's been using for countless billions of millennia, relocate the sentience somewhere in a fresh piece of energy that hasn't been experienced by it, and then creates a body of energy, creates structure. It may or may not be a multiversal structure, we don't know.

This is what's going to happen. It's up to our Source as to what happens next. And if you read the *Beyond the Source* Books, you'll realize that each of the different Source Entities is doing this in a different way. So from our perspective, what we're experiencing in this particular evolutionary cycle isn't particularly what we might experience in another evolutionary cycle. And it depends upon the structure within the Source, which is part of the structure of the Origin that the Source uses, as to whether we have the lowest frequencies of the multiverse or not.

What type of multiverse we have is up to the Source, and whether or not there is a relationship with the very lowest frequencies within the structure of the Source Entity that we're aligned to, and ultimately the Origin is again a function of what we experience. And so it's quite likely that we will not have a structure, a multiversal structure or whatever the Source Entity tries to choose, when it goes into its next phase of evolution. But I'm being told that we won't be using the physical [universe] or the lowest frequencies.

And therefore, as a result of that how do we get there? Well, basically the Source moves its sentience from one body of energy to another within the Origin, [and] can choose that that body of energy doesn't particularly contain the lowest frequencies associated with the Origin. And so in not choosing the lowest frequencies associated with the Origin, it doesn't choose and allow, or give the opportunity for experiencing incarnate existence in any of the frequencies associated with the physical universe, the lowest 12 [frequencies].

(40 min) So there's more to this question: **Is it just 11 full dimensions then or what happens?**

Well, basically, the Source could use the next level of structure and go for zones, then full dimensions, and then sub-dimensions, but not bother with the frequencies. So we might not necessarily have 12 full dimensions, because there are 12 full dimensions per zone. So it might be that we don't classify things in terms of full dimensions, we classify things in terms of zones from that point, because the zones are the next highest structure within not only the Source, but also the Origin as well.

So that's a long way away then — nothing that we need to worry about, whether we're incarnate or disincarnate. It's going to be a long, long time in the future. Having said that though, I am advised that we are moving through this third cycle extremely quickly, much, much faster than we were at this stage in the first evolutionary cycle and the second evolutionary cycle.

Okay, I think that's the questions. I hope I've answered them with reasonable detail. There will be a pdf provided by the wonderful lady who's doing the transcriptions for us, and provided most of the questions this time, although JM has also asked some questions, which is quite good, quite nice again. So what have now is the opportunity to look at the transcripts as well, so those people who aren't able to play the audios can also read the transcripts, and reflect upon the transcripts as well.

Part 3. Meditation

Please download the high quality [MP4 File](#) (or lower quality amr audio file) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(42 min) Right, so the last part of this particular Satsanga is the **Kundalini Meditation** or the meditation that helps us move the kundalini. Okay, so what I'm going to do here is like having two functions within one. You can choose whichever function you want to use to help raise your kundalini energy.

Kundalini energy is basically energy that rises through the spine. It's an elevated state of awareness that comes with it, and it's very, very enlightening and very, very invigorating energy as well. And your spine is basically set alight when you do this. But it takes some time, it takes dedication, it takes devotion, and unless you're very, very lucky, it doesn't happen straight away.

1. Hong-Sau Meditation: But the first one is very basic. We use a Hindu technique of breathing and speaking with our mind's voice two words: hong (as in Hong Kong) and sau (as in sawing wood), hong-sau. When we breathe in, we mentally chant hong in one verse as "hooooooooong," and when we breathe out, we say "saaaaaaaaaw." So this is all mentally spoken. We don't activate our mouth. We don't half-speak it when we're mentally thinking it. When we breathe in, we just go hong. When we breathe out, we go sau [saw].

When we're breathing in, we're mentally chanting hong and sau. When we're breathing in, we're chanting hong, we visualize energy moving from the coccyx, the tailbone in the spine, up through the spine to the base of the skull, and then moving diagonally across the skull to the origin of the third eye. When you're doing hong sau, and you'll visualize its energy going from the coccyx up the spine to the base of the skull, then you diagonally cross to the third eye, you'll feel the energy rising through your spine.

And to finish it, we breathe out and say sau, while we're breathing out, and we visualize the energy going back through the third eye down to underneath the skull, back down the spine, and back down to the tailbone, the coccyx. So we're breathing in hooooooooong, breathe out saaaaaaw. This is mental chanting, not physical chanting, not spoken chanting.

So as you're breathing in, you say hong, as you're breathing out, you're saying sau. As you're breathing in you are visualizing the energy going from your coccyx of your spine to the base of the skull across to the third eye. When you're breathing out, the energy retreats from the third eye back to the base of the skull, down the spine, back to the coccyx.

(45 min) And you continue to do that for about, well, you can do it all day basically. If you want to do it for about 15-20 min, or half an hour, that's fine. Half an hour is a nice time. If you can manage it an hour a day, it's really invigorating. It will really lift you up.

So as you're breathing in, thinking and mentally stating hong, and then visualizing energy coming up from your coccyx, up towards the third eye. And when you naturally say sau, you're thinking sau, or mentally stating sau, and you're seeing your energy going from the third eye down towards the underneath of your skull and down the spine.

So you're breathing in and you're breathing out naturally. Don't force the breathing. Don't hold your breath. Just remember that you're breathing in naturally. When you breathe in naturally, you're mentally saying hong, whilst also visualizing the energy going from your coccyx up towards your third eye by the base of the skull. And as you're breathing out, you're saying sau, whilst also mentally visualizing the energy leaving your head and going back down the spine to the tailbone.

So as you're saying these words over and over and over again, hong-sau, or more realistically hooooooooong, saaaaaaaaw. That's how it sounds to you. You can just say hong-sau if you wish, but the hong and the sau need to last as long as the aspiration condition is working. So while you're saying sau, it should be for the whole releasing of the air from the lungs. It's about releasing all the energy down. When you're saying hong, it's about breathing in, and letting all the energy come up again. Okay.

2. Kriya Yoga Meditation: The other one is basically using kriya yoga. Again, with the hong-sau by the way, you can sit kneeling if you wish, or you can sit in a lotus type position, or you can sit in a straight back chair with your feet flat on the ground, and your palms up on the upper thighs, back straight, closed eyes, and closed eye vision focused on the third eye.

Although this is supposed to be meditation, it's basically teaching you how to meditate using hong-sau and raising your kundalini energy, and also by using the kriya method. Now kriya is

the same way. Now I have no need to visualize the energy with kriya, but I do, it helps and it really augments the energy.

So as you're breathing in, you're again, as with the hong-sau technique, as you breathe in, you visualize the energy coming up from your coccyx, your spine and across the base of the skull to the third eye. When you're breathing out, the energy is going down from the third eye back down to the base of the skull, down the spine, back down to the coccyx.

This time you're breathing, you're not thinking hong-sau, you're just breathing. And you're breathing by allowing the air to come through the top of the mouth. So it's awwwwwww, so it's right at the top of the mouth, so it's like "aww." When you breathe out, it's like "eeee," lots of e's (higher pitch). So you're breathing out again through the top of the palate.

So you're breathing in to the top of the palate, awwww, breathing out through the top of the palate, eeee. Again whilst you're doing this, you think again, you visualize the air going in and out of the lungs, and you also visualize the energy coming up from the coccyx, going up the spine to the skull, across to the spiritual third eye, and then come back down again.

(50 min) Now the way I do this, I don't actually incur any noise as such. I breathe very slowly, so I'm breathing in with aww through the top of the palate of the mouth, it's silent. So when you're hearing the recording, you'll hear nothing. But basically it's I'm breathing in, using the air, bypassing the going in to the top of the mouth, or top of the back of the mouth, then back down again into the lung. At the same time, I'm visualizing the energy coming from the coccyx up the spine to underneath of the skull over to the third eye. I stop and wait a moment, swallowing. And then I'll breathe out eee, at the top of the palate again, the back of the throat, but slowly, so you can't hear anything. And that's one kriya.

So breathing in, awww, and swallow, then change direction eee, is one kriya. Don't force it. If you force it, you'll start to get out of breath. Let's just have a go shall we?

For the first few, I'll go aww-eee, aww breathing in, eee breathing out. And then we can just settle into the kriya movement, visualizing energy moving up and down our spine, and just relaxing, getting the energy coming in.

So I'll do this very quietly, but it'll be slightly audible, so you'll get the idea, okay. (Hear sounds: awwwwwww, pause, eeeeeeeee, repeat, etc.)

Now please note that the number of seconds that you breathe in must be equal to the number of seconds that you breathe out. So seven seconds is about right, seven seconds is optimal. So let's continue to do this, breathing in with the aww sound, and breathing out with the eee sound, okay. Let's just do this for five minutes just to get used to it. (Hear sounds: awwwwwww, pause, eeeeeeeee, repeat, etc.) Make that little squeaky sound on the eee, don't worry.

Keep doing it, keep breathing in and out, breathing in towards the top of the palate of your mouth at the back of the throat, then breathe out, eee, you should almost get that squeaky sound, almost get it.

Keep doing it, and again keep remembering to visualize the energy as you breathe in on the aww sound. The energy comes up from your coccyx, to the spine towards the base of the skull, and diving across to the spiritual or third eye. As you breathe out on the eee sound, again the eee comes to the top of the throat, the top of the palate of the throat, again we visualize the energy going from the third eye, diving back down towards the base of the skull, back down the spine into the area of the coccyx. Okay, so keep that, keep practicing, aww, eee, repeat. Okay one more, aww, eee.

Okay, until you find yourself, the energy moving up and down the spine, keep doing it, keep practicing it, either the hong-sau technique or the kriya yoga technique.

Visualizing when you're breathing in, saying hong-sau, visualizing the energy coming up from the spine, from the coccyx, right up across the base of the skull, diving across to the third eye. As you're saying sau, you're breathing out, the energy going back from the third eye across to the base of the skull down the spine to the coccyx.

When you're doing kriya, the aww sound of the air comes through the mouth at the top of the palate, towards the back of the throat. Again you're visualizing the energy going up your spine from the coccyx to the base of the skull and diagonally across to the spiritual third eye. When you're breathing out, the eee noise when air is going out past the top of the palate, past the back of the throat and out again. Again energy goes away from the third eye, goes diagonally across toward the base of the skull, and then back down the spine to the coccyx.

Well I hope it's something that you can do. It's extremely beneficial. As I've been doing, my eyes have been watering. That's a sign of the start of the joy that you get through being logged into energies associated with kriya yoga. And so with hong-sau.

Now the Hindus say that doing hong-sau accelerates your evolution, and they also say kriya also accelerates your evolution. But kriya yoga accelerates your evolution significantly faster than hong-sau. But in my experience, both are very, very good at balancing the energies, creating calmness, and actually invigorating the body.

(1h) Closing comments: Okay, that's the end of the Satsanga for the 25th of March, 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore of The Moore Show. Thank you again to Kevin for broadcasting this later. And thank you all for listening to this Satsanga on the 25th. Again, apologies for saying pituitary, which should have been pineal gland for the third eye, and again, just a slip of the tongue. And I will go through this opening the third eye again in a different way next week.

So God's love to you all. Have a great month between now and then. Do meditate, meditate, meditate. Make it as important as going to the bathroom in the morning. You know the level of focus you have for going to the bathroom. Keep the same level of focused on meditation, and you'll go a long way very quickly. So blessings to you all. God's love to you all, and namaste."
END

February 25, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga on the 25th of February 2017 held in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show, a joint collaborative venture between Kevin and myself to transmit as much information on the greater reality to as wide a population as possible for all different broadcasting means. So thank you very much for dialing in to this particular method of broadcast, and thank you for looking at Kevin’s website.

So today we’ve got quite a bit to go through actually. First of all, there’s a short talk by myself on conspiracy theories and how they affect us. Then I’ve got a whole bunch of questions to do with various aspects of sort of my books and other particular subject matters. And then we’re going to do an end of meet meditation to help others see the greater reality.

Part 1. Lecture on “Conspiracy theories and how they affect us?”

So let’s start with conspiracy theories. I actually used to like conspiracy theories, and talking about alternative reasons or the supposed reasons that happened behind certain subjects and events surrounding those subjects that we find out about. And one of the conspiracies that we’d all like to know about is Roswell, for instance, and the UFO crashing. How things changed? How news changed? And also how things in our own government changed, since we had the Falklands war. We had one piece of news come out one week, and that news was completely rotated into 180 degrees opposite the other week.

So we start to talk about these different things, and understanding or trying to understand an alternative viewpoint. But what it actually does for us is actually quite negative really from the perspective of our frequencies. When we start to communicate with each other and discuss these sorts of things, we enter into a sort of collaborative level of not so much coercion, but a mutual way of gaining synergy through discussing things that aren’t particularly high frequency. So we start to go into this slight downward spiral.

Because really talking about conspiracy theories is very close to, but not exactly the same as gossip basically. When we have gossip, we tend to talk about one person or another person, or a group of people or the actions of a group of people, or what they wear, what they think, what they do or earn and all this sort of stuff. And this is basically being judgmental about these individuals, based upon what we think they should be like.

And this is the same with conspiracy theories, we start to work on what we think happened, what we think is happening, what we think could happen. And so we start to discuss it with different people of like minds. Now when we get together with these people of like minds, we set up this synergetic effect, that means that everything that we do, say, think, and behave and act upon starts to get amplified by almost a mathematical sort of way of doing it. So if there’s two people involved, it becomes two times two equals four [$2 \times 2 = 4$]. The energy surrounding it becomes the power of four. If there’s four people there, it becomes 4×4 , which equals 16.

So when we start to work on conspiracy theories is the immersion within it, or the desire to go even deeper in it becomes more and more coercive as it were, because we have the power of 16 individuals working together, rather than just the four, for instance, if it was four, as in this example.

So all they do is they allow us to talk about a subject without a conclusion, and without just closing the energy off. So we continue to be drawn into it, to be addicted to communicating with other people, who are also addicted to certain subjects that have no known end, no known termination point, and so we waste our energy.

As we waste our energy, we go through this downward spiral that allows us to move down the frequencies, because we start to become more embroiled with the political things that could cause the lack of information that's caused the information to be classified as conspiracy rather than actual information. So we get this misinformation coming into it as well. So misinformation is broadcast, and where misinformation is broadcast, it's like telling a lie. So the energy surrounding broadcasting incorrect information, sometimes classified as conspiracy, sometimes classified as explanation for a certain conspiracy contains the same level of energy as broadcasting lies.

(5 min) And so again we spiral down, and we attract others, who are also of a like mind, and they spiral down. So collectively, we get this synergetic effect, where we're all spiralling down the frequencies. And we become more and more immersed, engrossed, consumed by communicating in this way with individuals who are of a similar mind, and whose energy we feed off.

So eventually, we come to a point there...where we've come right down the frequencies, and any frequential gain that we've got as a result of working with higher frequential thought processes, such as meditation, discussing spiritual knowledge, actual knowledge rather than sort of considered knowledge, or new knowledge, or old knowledge that's become reunderstood, that lifts us up. And although that's not gossip as such, that's discussion and, if you like, it's research, and so that brings us up the frequencies. And so all those frequential advances we would have had or movements upwards we would have had would have been lost, when we start to get involved with conspiracy theories—simply because the subject matter doesn't go anywhere.

If you look at all the conspiracy theories that you've been exposed to, or individuals around you have exposed you to or discussed, and you've discussed yourselves, just notice that there's no end, no termination point, that allows you to finish off, and stop the further progress of continued discussion, where there's no actual end, because there isn't an actual level of final detail that allows us to say: Actually that story is finished, because this is what happened, or that's what happened, or this is a certain point where there's nothing else to go for it yet, because there isn't a termination point yet, for instance.

So conspiracy theories work very well with each other to bring us down the frequencies, to create this surrogate gossip type of mentality and personality. So do your best to try to avoid them. Now clearly it's going to be difficult, because everybody around us has got some level of discussion about things that they think should happen in certain ways, or maybe this happened or maybe that happened.

But the thing to do is to, you know, you can listen to it, but don't get involved with it. If people try to engage you in it, just refuse to be drawn into it and say: Oh, I don't have a comment on that, or I'm not really interested. And that way you won't get pulled into the energy that they've set up, this collective synergetic effect, that pulls us down the frequencies, or force people who previously were of a higher frequency to go down to their level of frequency through being included in the synergetic effect associated with low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions that are resulting from discussing conspiracy theories that have no termination point.

Okay, so that's rather a short talk on conspiracy theories and what they do. Obviously, the subject matter surrounding conspiracy theories is as wide as it is deep. And any subject you can

talk about where there's a subject that is potentially being discussed or looked after or controlled by a larger governing body, such as governments or local governments or councils or senates, for instance, can be classified—or even top secret research, for instance, or even scientific research I suppose with the medical means—all of these things can be classified as being a potential source of subject matter for a conspiracy theory that we're born within.

So just be aware, that keep your own counsel, maintain your own frequential state, and work with people who aren't interested about conspiracy theories, who aren't bothered about being drawn into it, who realize that actually it's drawing them down the frequencies themselves, and is starting to pull their own energies down as a result of that.

So now we can move into the questions having dealt with conspiracy theory, but it's interesting that one of the questions I'm about to go through would arguably touch that subject matter anyway. So here we go.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

And these questions have been sparked by some of the information, or the text that was in "The Greater Reality Newsletter" earlier in February 2017.

1. Source said: "The Earth's incarnate population is currently in a continued downward trend...Refuse to be drawn down by low frequency actions and interactions... Choose detachment rather than attachment or interaction." Gandhi said BE the change you wish to see in the world, but also used nonviolent resistance or action, such as protests, civil disobedience, economic or political noncooperation without violence to make major social changes.

(10 min) So the question here is:

- **In practical terms, are we supposed to detach ourselves and just stick to our individual spiritual practices? Is that enough to change the world?**

And the answer is yes, basically. The idea is to remain spiritual and have to be in the physical without the physical. So it's the sort of work with it, but don't get immersed in it. Don't get sucked into it. Don't deal with it as if it is the reality.

Think in terms of the greater reality. Go about your daily business with love in your heart, and knowing that you're working for yourself and for God, the Source, and that anything you do is allowing you to evolve, that everything is basically some form of test to see if you can work in the physical but not be of the physical. Continuing on this the question is:

- **OR are we supposed to take collective action as incarnate beings, such as getting together with like-minded people to march FOR something we want to see in the world (rather than protest against something we don't want)? How do we balance detachment vs. interaction in this day and age?**

The biggest teaching or learning point for any civilization is leading by example. And so being detached, showing detachment whilst interacting with the individuals and the environment that you're supposed to interact with, and the subjects and the workplace that you need to, including your own work, is what it's all about.

So if things happen to us that generally people will think are negative, if we think of it in terms of the potential to learn something, or evolve in some way, then we would be grateful for that experience. And so the objective is to recognize what is going to draw you in, what is going to immerse you in. Conspiracy theories being one of these things, which can easily draw us in, and gossip as well. So it is very difficult for us to do so. But it's also very easy as well.

If you think about it, if you didn't look at the news every day, then you wouldn't get drawn into the stuff that's happening around you. So you can isolate yourself from the general sort of nonsense, that's happens around us locally and around the world, and just go about our daily business, go about our business of being spiritual, go about our business of fulfilling our responsibilities in our career. But just don't get sucked into the nonspiritual nonsense, the arguments, the discussions, the gossip and the conspiracy theories, and stay detached.

And in staying detached, you're showing an example of how you can be spiritual in a material world. You can be in the physical but not of the physical. And that gives an example to others. And others will see how serene you are, how calm you are, how you don't get wrapped up into arguments about silly little things, and they'll start to see that you've got a better way of life. And demonstrating that better way of life, people will copy you, and in copying you, you provide the platform for a better environment for us all to live in. So by being the example, we teach others. The second part is:

2. Source said: "Be firm in your spiritual beliefs, turn them into certainties and not possibilities." You said we do create our own reality, and you are learning more about this from "The Curators," the book you're writing now. We know there are multiple parallel versions of ourselves experiencing various parallel conditions.

- **When we find ourselves in this downward trending reality, HOW do we consciously create or choose a higher frequency trajectory (timeline or event stream), where we could be moving forwards, not backwards to things like neofascism, corporate malfeasance, protectionism, persecution, separation? If we do nothing, which is also a choice, then things will likely spiral downwards?**
- **We don't need another World War. We need some practical guidance into this situation on our world. It's hard to know whether to act or not, how to balance being here vs. doing something useful, that would do the most good for the most people worldwide? Please help us!**

Again it's all about projecting who and what you are. The comment about Gandhi is be what you want to experience, or be what you want to be and let others copy you is the way forwards. So we create, we turn our spiritual beliefs into certainties, into knowledge by being what our spiritual beliefs are, by being what our spiritual knowledge is, by broadcasting it.

(15 min) Not specifically shouting off on top of a soap box, but being it, you know. Be the person we feel a spiritual person should be, and think, behave and act in that way. And that shows other individuals how to think, behave and act as well. And people, if they're of a like mind, will copy that, and become their own individual. And that they'll turn their own spiritual beliefs into certainties and will start an upward castaway, where you've got one person assists somebody else by being the good example, and then there's two people. Then two people can create four, then four can create eight, and eight can create sixteen, and sixteen create 32.

So we only need to start on our own, and be what we wanted to be, be what we want the rest of the world on our own, and the rest of the world will eventually follow. So I hope I answered that particular question.

There is sort of a follow on question now from “The Origin Speaks” where we talked about sort of event streams and timelines in the last question. The question is would I please explain this question in relation to the earlier question about choosing timelines and event streams.

3. In “The Origin Speaks” (p. 49), the Origin said: “Nothing is new; it’s just different entities experiencing the old in a different way, which is exactly what I desire, differentiated experience and understanding.”

- **You have said that the natural thing for the event stream to do is to go from the nearest event to the next event that should have happened, because it has already happened. How do we choose a higher frequency timeline in this context?**
- **Are we as individuals possibly repeating event streams that other beings have already done in their way in their time? Or is every entity choosing a unique path every time? I hope you see what I’m getting at here.**

Even if we are following an event stream and go from one event space to another, and it’s identical apart from 1% of 1% of 1%, then that 1% of 1% of 1% difference is worth experiencing. And so it doesn’t matter, if we’re going over old ground, if we’re providing an overlap. It’s the way we do it that counts.

Everybody can drive a motorcar, but everybody drives a motorcar in a different way. We all drive our motorcar to our place of work differently every day. We don’t use exactly the same gear changes. We don’t go on exactly the same piece of tarmac. We move in different ways. We experience different traffic conditions. We experience different weather conditions. We experience different times to get there, because we maybe left home early, or maybe we’ve left home a bit later, and we need to sort of get there a bit quicker.

So everything we do has a slight change to it, has a slight different twist to it. So if we think about it in terms of if we want to go to a higher timeline, then we have to plan how we’re going to do that. And so we can change the inevitable timeline, so to speak—that if we didn’t think about what we were doing, we just did it, which is what most of us do basically—and we start to consider what we want to do, and make a considered response, and a considered series of actions, or thoughts and behaviors and actions, then we can start to choose a higher frequency event space or event stream or timeline, and move in that direction.

And so in essence, we start to choose a higher path. If somebody asks us a question that starts to annoy us, we shouldn’t react, we shouldn’t snap back. We should wait a moment, and look for what the proper response should be. We should wait for a moment and log into them, understand where they’re coming from? Why they’re interacting with us in this way? Why are they angry? Why are they frustrated? Why are they making us frustrated? What part of the interaction between us is karmic? What part of the interaction between us is an opportunity to remove some karma? What part of the interaction between us is testing the previously removed karmic link, to see if we have in fact totally removed it? And so we start to think in a more considered way.

Now this means that we won’t be initially feeding back to people as fast as they would like us to. And they may think we’re a bit slow. But eventually you get to the point, where you can do this quite instantaneously. You learn to understand somebody where they’re coming from, where they’re going to, what they’re experiencing, the sort of frame of mind that they’re in before they’ve even engaged you?

(20 min) And so by the time they've said the first sort of three or four words, you already know how to interact with them, and choose the higher timeline in this respect. So it's, you know, because most of us, when we start to have somebody who is aggressive to us, we start to respond in either an aggressive or a defensive way, whereas if you responded in a neutral way, we dissipate the energy associated with it, and therefore, we've taken the higher frequency timeline or event stream, as the case may be.

So it's again choosing the higher one, and noticing that everything we do, even though we repeat ourselves at times, has very minor changes at some point. And maybe there's thousands or hundreds of thousands or millions of different entities that have experienced what we're experiencing now in various different parallel ways, but the way we do it will be unique to us, and therefore will be of benefit to the Source, and of course to the Origin.

So another set of questions here, and this is sparked by the Source's words in the February Newsletter.

4. The Pleiadians said that it takes 144,000 people to create a "grid of compassion," which may happen after a natural disaster or a terrorist event (e.g. 9/11), but then dissipates. You said the critical mass required to pull everybody up together in "group ascension" is 10% of the world population.

- **In 2014, you estimated that only 14 million people were becoming awake and aware, much less than the 700 million people we needed to get 10% (because we've got 7 billion people on the planet right now).**
- **Are there many more people awake and aware in the world now in 2017, even though it looks like chaos in the external world?**

I'm just asking the question actually, and the response is we've actually lost a few, because we've gone through a collective downward spiral a little bit. As we ascend the frequencies, we go through this saw tooth profile, where the mean of the saw tooth profile, which always goes up and down, is actually a nominal upwards sort of, so we are moving upwards.

But recently we've gone through what I would call a wood saw profile, where rather than having teeth that go up and down and they are of a known size. With a big wood saw (a big wood hand saw that we used to have in the old days before we had saw mills), you have a big tooth with little teeth on it, and then it drops down to a big tooth again. So you have big teeth with little teeth on top. And where we are now is we've dropped down a valley between one of these big teeth, so to speak.

So we've had a lower than expected drop down, and it's caught everybody out, including me. I didn't expect us to be coming down this far. But in essence, we've probably lost around two million people, who have been aware and awake. People who were becoming spiritual have sort of abandoned it, or got disillusioned, or got fed up, or become bored, for instance. And so we have lost people.

But on the other side, we have other people who are starting to become aware and awake again. And these people who are becoming aware and awake now in this downward trend are more resilient than those individuals who we've lost. So although we've lost about two million people, bringing us down to 12 million, we've got the potential—I'm being told—to go up to 26 million by the end of the decade.

So right now we're going down, and we've lost a few people in terms of this critical mass we need, but actually, although we've lost a few, we're going to gain a load more individuals, who are more resilient to the upwards and downward trends, because they're becoming aware and awake on the way down. The next part of it is:

- **Are we still hovering between frequency bands 3.10-3.15 as a collective (humanity as a whole)?**

Right now we're in frequency band 3. I'll explain the 3.10 or 3.15 in a moment. But basically we exist in the first three frequencies. Mankind calls or scientists call them "dimensions" but my understanding is dimensions are a much higher piece of structure within the multiversal environment that the Source created for us. It's the frequencies that create our gross physicality, the lower frequencies, the first three [frequency bands 1-3].

(25 min) As we go up the frequencies, we start to get to those higher pieces of structure, which allow the gross physical to exist. And so the frequencies 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 and 12 are what allow the framework that allow the gross physical aspects of what we are, and our environment, and the multiverse at this level to exist.

So we can move up the frequencies, so to speak, through sort of sub-frequential states. And this comment about 3.10 and 3.15 is in essence moving from the 3rd frequency up to the 4th. It's like an upward and downward saw tooth profile again. So the question about are we still hovering between these bands, between 3.10 and 3.15—bearing in mind that we've lost some people in terms of our critical mass, or work towards gaining a critical mass—would give you a logical thought that no, that we've actually gone down.

But my understanding is we're about 3.13, because we had gone higher than 3.15 at one point. We had gone up to about 3.70, and so we've dropped down as a result of this big saw tooth profile, this big tooth on the wood saw profile that we've got. So we are coming down, but we've sort of—I'm looking at it now from where I'm sitting, and looking at the way we are moving.

We're about to bottom out, so we're not going to go much lower than this 3.13, and then we'll be able to go back up again. And with all these other individuals going to be starting to become aware and awake, who started to become aware and awake on the downward trend, rather than an upward trend, which is an interesting thing to observe, then we'll start to move upwards and start to go back up towards this potential 3.7 we got to earlier, and hopefully higher than that as well.

- **If some individuals are operating at higher levels, are they still at FB3 or ascended into FB4 or FB5 levels?**

There are people who are, shall I say, "immune" to these downward trends, because they continue to hold their own frequencies. And there are people, who do operate at levels higher than frequency level 3, and have moved into frequency level 4. And some of those who are in frequency level 4 have gone to 5 simply because they work on themselves. They are strict with themselves in terms of how they think, behave and act. They stay directly on the spiritual path. They don't interact with the material world as much as what everybody else does, and so they do move upwards. And these are individuals, who sort of, if you like, they keep themselves away from the general civilization, such as hermits, for instance, or people who go into a

reclusive state of being, such as some yogis, for instance. They only progress the way they do by limiting their contact with the outside world, or working in ashrams, where everybody else is working on themselves, and they're all helping each other move onwards and upwards. So these individuals are.

And there's a few individuals, who are able to work in the material world, even with very high levels of responsibility and materialistic wealth, who still manage to ascend, because they know that the material world and their wealth doesn't mean anything. And they're just using it for the benefit of themselves for the purpose of helping others exist on the planet, and sometimes if they have a business they're providing salaries for those people who work for them, for instance. So there are individuals, who are moving upwards.

- **Is it time to bring out more White children or other masters to help us get over this drop in frequency?**

My understanding is that there are still only about three White children here. And one of them is, well, the mother is a lady in China, the first one that I met in 2014, I believe. There's the one that was unborn as such, and was going to be born to a wonderful lady in London. And there was another one, who a lady was looking at, she was the godmother, so to speak, of this child. And although this child was going to be born to a mother, who was not the same as the mother I saw in China in terms of level of purity, the godmother was that level of purity and was going to look after that particular child.

(30 min) And I'm just seeing that there's supposed to be 12 White children. Four of them will be qualitative leaders, four will be quantitative leaders, and four will be behind the scenes, a bit like Babaji. From looking at this, what I'm seeing is there seems to be a slight delay in the rest of them coming through, because they want to start to come through again on the upward trend, to sort of help this upward trend to be a bit of a springboard for them.

So although they will come, and they will be here, and they will be classified as sort of "masters"—certainly those who are here and who are the qualitative teachers, and the ones in the background, so to speak, they'll be classified as masters—the same as Babaji or Jesus or even Yogananda, for instance. They will be classified as to that level, Krishna, for instance, and the Buddha as well. They will be in that league if not, I'm being told, slightly higher. So they will come, I'm being told, within the next sort of 20 years, we'll start to see the phenomenon that these individuals are.

The last set of questions from this particular lady, and I give great thanks to this lady, because she does the transcription, so thank you for that.

5. In "The History of God" Glossary, you mentioned three new terms. It's unclear whether they apply to our multiversal structure or not? Please give us some real life examples of each term, and what level they operate at?

- **Macro-universe - a complete universe where our own universe would serve to be the sub-atomic levels.**

So a macro-universe is a much bigger piece of structure, and if you like, it would still be within a multiversal structure, but just not our multiversal structure, so to speak. So this is looking at a structure, where there's structure within the structure. So a macro-universe is a complete universe, where our own universe would serve to be the subatomic particle levels.

- **Micro-universe - a complete universe at the scale of the sub-atomic.**

So basically, the micro-universe is what our universe would be within a macro-universe.

- **Minor-universe or a minorverse - a universe of lesser content in terms of dimension and frequency and habitation, one of lower importance.**

So that is basically the subatomic of our subatomic, if you understand. So if we have a condition, where we have the structure within the structure, so not specifically how our multiverse or local universe is created. This is to do with a different structure, where we have structure within a structure as a function of a static structure, if that makes any sense.

So we have a macro-verse, where we or where our universe is at the subatomic level. So if you think about the atoms within the macro-universe being what our particular universe is, and then the atoms within our universe would be the minor-universe. So the micro-universe is where we are now, the macro-universe is a bigger structure above us, and the minor-verse is the structure well below us.

Now these questions, sometimes I'm not particularly good at reading the questions and broadcasting them to you all, but there will be a transcript by this wonderful lady who does this. So I hope these questions will help you understand these answers.

But in essence, this is not a structure within our multiverse. This is an example of another structure that another Source Entity would create, for instance. Or another structure outside of our Source and within the Origin. So I hope that's clear. The use of our universe as being the sort of atomic structure of the larger macro-universe is useful, and that a minor-universe would be the atomic structure of our particular universe. I hope that as an example works for you all.

6. Considering the evolution in spiritual awareness since the time of Jesus, why hasn't the world seen modern day masters or Christs? Jesus said follow me and greater things you can do than I.

(35 min) Of course, that's all to do with follow him, do the work, spiritual work, and you will be able to become a higher frequency and get the functions associated with that.

- **Krishna and Buddha had similar teachings. But it appears not one soul has been able to replicate Jesus' transfiguration from a mind-body ego to becoming a Christ.**
- **Or did Ramana Maharishi, Yogananda and others also become Christ's and we just don't know it?**

There have been many individuals, who have become that level of master, and who've had functionality or powers, if you want to call it that, equal to or greater than Christ and maybe Krishna or Buddha, simply because the frequencies have been higher for these individuals to work with.

Babaji, for a startoff, was a very powerful master and still is a very powerful master. And that is a being, which is known in India, of course, and some people in the western world also recognize Babaji, because Babaji taught Jesus. And [Babaji] is still around today, can still manifest a form today and is still able to be here and work with us all today. So there are individuals still here, who have existed for a long time, who have mastered the energies surrounding who and what

they are, and their physicality and can manifest, materialize and dematerialize their gross physical form, and maintain their gross physical form in a youthful appearance as well.

In terms of where are these people, they tend to keep themselves out of the way. Any spiritual master that is, shall I say, quantitative—and actually Yogananda was quantitative in some ways, whilst also being qualitative, because of the number of individuals who followed him, that's the definition of quantitative. Qualitative means you have one or two students, and you only work with those. Work in the background means you work in the background, and don't take any praise or recognition for what you're doing. You just do it for the benefit of the world basically.

But many of those who are on the quantitative side do tend to lose a bit of their ability, because they're interfacing with us all the time. And they have to resist the possibility of showing off their functionality, their powers, and so this is difficult. And so people of this level tend to hide themselves away instead, and work in the background, because they know if they start to interface and show their abilities, then it becomes, shall we say, a marketable commodity in some people's minds. And they would be put under significant stress, so to speak, to show what they can do, be commercialized, they'll be under pressure to be here, there and everywhere, to heal thousands of people, and stuff like that.

So in today's world, it's very, very difficult for people to be like Jesus or somebody of higher power than Jesus, and not cause sensation. And these people don't seek sensation. So there's been quite a few and there still are, I'm being told, there's seven in the world, who are of this level, but they keep themselves out of the way, because they don't want to cause sensation. They want to be part of the energies around it, because eventually...ultimately it pulls their frequencies down. So I hope that answers that question.

Oh, I'm just told that there may be one of the White children in 20-50 years' time, who will show how being higher frequency allows our functionality to operate at a higher level, showing some of the material functions that people want to see, such as telepathy, teleportation, telekinesis, and those sorts of things. And he will be able to show it in a way, which can't be classified as being "magic" and he'll be able to explain how it can be done, how everybody can do it, but it needs to be pure. So that's going to be an interesting time, I think, probably towards the end of my particular lifetime. But at the end of the day, it will be interesting.

(40) But the thing is with the material functions or higher functions associated with being higher frequency, is that they are very attracted to people, who want to use them for material gain. And so it's difficult for these people to work in this way, and people have to watch themselves from being pulled into the commercial machine, so to speak, marketing machines. So that's why the expectation for this individual to come along, who can do all this stuff, and not be stuck into the commercial bandwagon, okay.

So the next set of questions here comes from the book "Beyond the Source" Book 2.

7. In BTS2, SE9 talks about a "tree mind," using the Aspen tree as an example, which "was introduced to cope with the ever increasing carbon emissions you have" and which can communicate with other Aspen trees on earth and in the universe. My questions are:

1) Who introduced Aspen trees to earth?

I'm told that, and I've never asked this question to be honest, I'm told that a group of entities, who were working with the Pleiadians—now the entities were higher frequency and wouldn't have been able to work on the gross physical themselves, because they remain in the energetic—but they worked with the Pleiadians, who are higher frequency than us, but are still nevertheless incarnate to be able to introduce them.

2) When and how were they introduced?

And they brought them from a location two galaxies from where we are now. And they were basically transported, materialized, I was just being told, making sure that they were able to work in the frequencies and in the environment that we have currently on Earth, and that they would proliferate. So they were able to be materialized here, teleported is one way of saying it. I'm being told the Pleiadians have this methodology, where they can rather than using a craft or a ship, they can use like transmitter stations or boosting stations, where they can move or teleport items from one place to another planet, but only through a certain distance. It's simply a limitation of the technology that they've got. But they sort of brought them here, you know, go from one station to another station.

And then they basically introduced them something like three million years ago, I'm being told here, to help with the carbon dioxide levels then. Because don't forget we or the Earth has been a work in progress for a long time. And although we've had civilizations that have come and gone within a million years, there's always been an opportunity to see what's going to happen here.

And of course, the entities who were working with the Pleiadians in this instance, could use different event spaces to introduce them. So although the Pleiadians are a race that we know now, and we think about them as existing in our timeline...although they could use technology to teleport these things, they could also be allowed to function with, I'm being told, the entities they were working with were a genre of Curators, that could allow them to use event space, so to speak, to move into the right time zone, and allow them to drop these things into the right place.

So they've been here for quite some time, as I was saying three million years, which surprised me to be honest. And when I was thinking about it, and I was just talking to you now, how would that happen, if the Pleiadians are sort of a recent sort of incarnate vehicle, that we as souls have been using? And I was told that they could only transport them through certain points with their own technology, then they have to use the help of Curators—well, they're under the direction of Curators. These are a group of entities, who maintain all aspects of the multiverse. And there are obviously a whole genre of these entities, who work with the gross physical universe as well as the higher frequencies of it as well. [They] allowed those then to be placed into an event space, that was far enough away in our past from our perspective, to allow them to grow and proliferate and move around the Earth. So they've also done their own self-seeding.

3) How and why do they communicate with other Aspen trees on earth?

They can communicate with other aspen trees on Earth by simply using the Earth. Trees have roots, and the roots allow them to dig into the Earth, and the energies associated with the Earth as well in there. So it's a little bit like once you're on the Earth from a tree's perspective, you can use the Earth as a communication medium [see "The History of God" pg. 402-412].

I'm being told they can transmit energy through the ley lines of the Earth. That makes it easier for them. The ley lines of course are energies. They're almost like the energy grids that we have on our body, where the lines of energy go to the different chakras, and there is a similar sort of thing. We have major chakras, minor chakras and mini-chakras, and the Earth has similar things or energy junctures, and these areas also can be classified as chakras, if you want to call them that. But the trees communicate telepathically by using the energies associated with the ley lines and working with those.

4) How and why do they communicate with other Aspen trees in the universe?

(46 min) And they communicate with other aspen trees in the rest of the universe by using the unseen lines that the Earth is connected to. Now I seem to remember mentioning something like this in one of the books, either "The History of God" [see pg. 224] or one of the "Beyond the Source" books.

But the gross physical is connected energetically all together, so every point and every gross physical representation in that point, that being a planet or a locally dense energy, is connected together by a sort of loose energy matrix, that keeps it together and keeps it in place. And the trees use that energy matrix, as it were, to communicate with as well.

5) Are Aspen trees everywhere or just in a few solar systems?

They're not just in a few solar systems, I'm being told, they're in 32 different galaxies in various different variations of the theme, as it were. So they're not just on our particular planet or the solar systems in our galaxy. They're on 32 other galaxies within the structure of the gross physical universe. And that includes some of the higher frequencies as well in the 4th and 5th, I'm being told, that they also appear within on those particular galaxies as well.

6) Are trees and all forms of plant life sentient and communicative with others of their species?

They do communicate with all. For instance, an oak will communicate with an oak, and an elm will communicate with an elm, simply because they're—as with the aspens, and I didn't explain this—they're all the same energy. They're all the same being basically, so they are like a collective mind really. They're a collective being, and they exist collectively.

And so although they are separate in physical manifestation, so to speak, they are connected energetically, and they can use this energy matrix that's within the universe, and that which we call the ley lines on the Earth to communicate with each other. And so we've got this ability to move around, or they've got the ability to move around in terms of their communication, and their intelligence as a result of that.

Now I'm told that they're not specifically sentient as such, but they are very intelligent. Sentience is a different classification, and I believe there is a question going to be asked about that in a moment. But it's interesting to note that the level of intelligence associated with them could be classified as being super-intelligent. Although we as incarnate human beings wouldn't be able to experience that communication with them, unless we commune with them.

When we commune with them on their own frequency, then we can start to pick up how connected they are. If you meditate close to a tree, and connect with it on a regular, frequent basis, you'll start to be able to communicate with it properly. And you'll see how the depth of what they are isn't specifically that tree, you'll start to pick up all the other trees on the planet [see "The History of God" pg. 403].

And if you go deeper, you'll start to pick up all the rest of the trees in this particular galaxy and the rest of the universe as well. So they all tend to communicate as a collective mind, so to speak, although their physical manifestations are protrusions from that mind, as it were, and they do have like a super-intelligence, but they're not specifically sentient as such. And I'm told that they can communicate with others that aren't of their species, because they are variations of a similar mind, a similar collective mind.

(50 min) So let's move on to the next question, or the series of questions.

8. Regarding the TES that we are each a part of & all of the Aspects it can have - basically, what advantage/disadvantages are there to having the maximal 12 Aspects?

Now very quickly before I go into the rest of this question, our True Energetic Self (TES) can project a total of 12 Aspects into any part of the multiverse. It generally tends to be the low frequencies, because of the opportunity for accelerated evolution through being incarnate, or associated with the lower frequencies of the multiverse or the physical universe, are enticing.

So they tend to sort of spend quite a bit of time accelerating evolutionary progression through projecting parts of themselves into the gross physical, and then move onwards and experience the rest of the multiversal environment. But they don't need to specifically experience the gross physical first, they can experience the other functions of the other universes within the multiverse in a random ad hoc way, dipping and diving into the gross physical whenever they need to.

So there's 12 Aspects that could be created. There's also [that] each of those Aspects can also project 12 smaller aspects of themselves, which are classified as Shards. Now the sentience associated with an Aspect is around 2.5%, if all 12 Aspects were projected from the TES, then there needs to be around 70% of the total sentience associated with the energy of the TES for remaining energies. So if there's 12 Aspects, then each of those would have 2.5% of the sentience associated with the TES.

And if an Aspect projected 12 Shards in total, they would each have 2.5% of the 2.5% of the sentience associated with their Aspect that has created them as a Shard, because the Aspect has to keep about 70% of its sentience intact, as it were, to maintain its own individuality.

So if all Aspects were projected from the TES, and all Aspects projected 12 Shards, there would be 144 different souls or sub-souls, so to speak, that could be projected into the physical universe or any other part of the multiverse to experience, learn and evolve on behalf of the TES, which is experiencing, learning and evolving on behalf of the Source, who is experiencing, learning and evolving on behalf of the Origin. So that explains that little bit. So let's go back into the question again. I'll start again.

Regarding the TES that we are each a part of & all of the Aspects it can have - basically, what advantage/disadvantages are there to having the maximal 12 Aspects? I realize more Aspects = more evolutionary opportunities for the TES to accrue content, but I'm looking at more mechanics issues here that drive these current conditions.

- a) Do all TES's have 12 Aspects, and if not, what is a driver of how many are allocated?**
- b) Can a TES change from having 12 Aspects to some lesser number & why would this happen?**

Before I go into c), let me explain that although our True Energetic Self could project 12 [Aspects], it's not uncommon for them not to. In fact, most of the TESs I have encountered in some of the readings I do as personal consultations, a vast number of them don't have all 12 [Aspects] projected. So really it's down to personal choice of the TES, and the desire to experience, learn and evolve, and the opportunities to experience, learn and evolve, as they come into play, so to speak.

And also how much sentience they want to attribute to a particular aspect, because they don't only have to give them the 2.5%. So if you've got a TES which has projected three Aspects, it could elect to give them the full amount of sentience that it can do. So if you've got 30% of sentience that you can attribute to those three, then you can give them 10% of sentience each, and so it's quite possible for those three Aspects can be very, very highly sentient, as it were.

(55 min) And then you start to get individuals, like the Christ or the Buddha or Yogananda come through in this incarnation, because they've got a high level of sentience associated with them. Or they will be an Aspect that's born into a body that introduces a completely new or novel technology that would never have been discovered by anybody else. So it's not necessarily a done deal that they all project all 12, by the way. So it can do 1 or 2 or 10 or 12 or 11, or you know, whatever it feels it wants to depending on what it's going to achieve and what it wants to achieve. So to finish off...

- c) Can a TES change from a lesser number like 1 to more Aspects (max of 12)? This seems easier to see as a function, but your thoughts?**

Yeah, as I just said, basically they have the opportunity to project as many as they want to, up to a maximum of 12. And the Aspect can project in a similar way as many Shards as it wants to, up to a maximum of 12.

Now I've asked the question a number of times, why is it 12? And it's to do with the function of the structure of what they are. Because ultimately we are, as Aspects of our True Energetic Selves, a function of individualization from the Source, which is a function of individualization from the Origin, and as such we are individualized smaller units of, and therefore, as a result of, we are sentience given a body of energy. And that body of energy has a certain structure. And that structure has to some extent limitations in terms of how it is, because it's all a function of 12 based upon how the Origin is structured.

And so what we are revolves around that structure, and what we can create will revolve around that structure as well. So we can only create 12 as incarnate Aspects. We could only create a maximum of 12 Shards, and our TES could only create a maximum of 12 Aspects. So I hope that helps that particular question.

9. Can you give a clear, concise definition of SENTIENCE? Is sentience merely an effect of emergent properties between two systems (aka organisms or energies)? The preamble goes:

- **I know you go over it in many ways in all your books, but I'm looking for a consolidated statement on what sentience is & one that can help those that cannot see sentience beyond a narrow human-centric definition, failing to even recognize it in the non-human animal communities.**
- **Sentience was the underpinning of CH 26, "How Source Entities Assign Sentience to Energy to Fulfill the Requirements of Creating Smaller Beings" in "The Origin Speaks," and on pg 364, The Origin is quoted as saying, "...it is the ability to work with...to have the potential to create sentience through the intelligent functions of working together and sacrificing their smaller individual intelligence for the creation of a larger single intelligence."**
- **This definition can then be applied to everything in existence - from the atoms in minerals, to the complex interworking of bee hive communities, to the massive grouping of government intelligence agencies becoming a global super-network - it seems there is more that is sentience than is not, looking at it this way.**

Well, very simply and if I look at it really simply and try and to put it in as few words as possible, sentience is the product of self-aware creativity. Within "The Origin Speaks" it goes through the levels of how energy can become sentient, if it's left up to itself, as it were, its own devices. And that's if nothing happens.

But in reality the sentience that occurs at the end of an energy's self-evolution—this isn't to do with sentience that is assigned a body of energy, like when the Source took its own sentience, divided it up and assigned it to different energies to allow us, our True Energetic Selves, to exist.

So sentience arises, when the intelligence has got to the point, where it's self-aware, where it is able to understand itself and its environment, and it's able to experiment with that environment, create within the environment, understand the results of that creation within the environment, and make changes to that creation to optimize its results, to improve basically.

(1 hr) And so that's the definition of sentience, the ability to evolve through creativity and augment that level of creativity by improving it. So that's what sentience basically is, and working with in that context, working with everything that is within the environment that it is creating within. That's not just the environment, but that's the other individual entities and energies, and other sentience that's within the environment.

Now super-sentience, I suppose is what you would call it, is what the Origin and the Source are, but in essence, because they're like polyomniscient sentience—it's like everywhere, whereas ours is sort of localized sentience. It certainly is very, very localized sentience, when we are incarnate.

But in essence, we can think of it in terms of that definition that I've just said, where sentience is the ability to become self-aware, create through that self-awareness, and look at the results of that creation, and modify it to improve it. So I hope that answered that particular question.

So I mean it's quite simple what sentience is, although I've no doubt that we've got lots and lots of philosophers on the planet, who would like to argue with that. But that's what I've got. And actually, as I was talking, I was actually getting information, I was channeling information as well to try and find, should I say, a more punchy summarized method of stating what sentience is, rather than the couple of pages that are in "The Origin Speaks."

So that comes to the end of the questions, and I'm really pleased I managed to get through all of the questions, because there was an awful lot of information, and I managed it quite efficiently, I think. So thank you very much for those people (US, JM, WP and ME) for those questions, very, very thoughtful questions, and very thought provoking. I learn as much from channeling the information from these questions, as you guys do as well, so everybody learns at the same time, so it's a win-win situation.

Part 3. Meditation

(1h2) So what we're going to do now is go through the end of Satsanga meditation to **Help others become more self-aware.** (Meditation is focused concentration, by the way, focused concentration on communicating with God and Self. It's not just closing the eyes and falling asleep.)

Please download the high quality [MP4 File](#) (or lower quality AMR audio file) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(1h20) Closing comments: Well, thank you very much for listening to and working with this particular Satsanga on the 25th of February, 2017, which of course is in conjunction with Kevin Moore of [The Moore Show](#). It's wonderful to be able to work with you in this way, and I already feel the energies associated with people logging into this event space all around me.

So thank you very much again. The next Satsanga is on March 25th, 2017. In the meantime, I'm traveling to Beijing, China for a workshop, and then Japan. So I shall be very busy, busy, busy in the meantime. And also I'm going to the UFO Probe Conference in St. Annes in the UK to lecture on the subject of what are aliens and where they come from. And those of you who are interested on that lecture, I think the organizers are going to try and stream it. So it's available to other people as well or provide a recording of the conference, which is two days.

Those of you who are interested, you can gain some sort of prior information by going onto my website, which is www.beyondthesource.org and look at the Events tab at the top, click on that and then go down to the Lectures and click on that. And then on the very top a hyperlinks that go to the different pdf files of my lectures is the lecture I'm going to give there on [What are Aliens and UFOs](#). And enjoy the lecture, it's pretty much based upon the information I know, but also it's geared towards linking in with other knowledge as well.

So thank you very much again for joining this Satsanga on February 25th in conjunction with The Moore Show. And much love to you all and much love to everybody who I've worked with, and do have a great weekend and a great end of February. Goodbye and love to you all." END

January 21, 2017 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome to this first Satsanga of 2017, held on the 21st of January 2017 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. And Happy New Year to you all. It’s great to be able to speak to you all again in this brand new year with lots of things happening frequently, so it’s going to be interesting to be able to feed back to you what’s going on over the year.

We’ve got a good **agenda** today to be able to go through. First I’m going to talk on UFOs, what they are, what are aliens, and where they come from. I suppose there’s lots of texts surrounding this, the conjectures and understandings and abductions and everything else, but I’m just going to give you the information based upon my understanding.

Then we’ve got some participants’ **questions**. Some are based upon some of my books, “Beyond the Source” books and “The Anne Dialogues” books, and there’s another series of questions based upon the talk I’m about to give.

And then we’re going to go through an end of meet **meditation** just to reconnect us with Source. One where it allows us to be connected to Source while we’re here on Earth, so rather than having to move through frequencies, we can bring Source to us here.

Part 1. Lecture

So the first part of it is what are UFOs? I’ll deal with this in three parts: **What are UFOs? What are aliens? Where do they come from?**

What are UFOs?

Well, the UFOs [unidentified flying objects] are basically the vehicles of various different incarnate lifeforms, and those that aren’t incarnate, those that are energetic. I’ll go through the incarnate first. As we know, they’re vehicles that allow them to pass from one particular location within the physical universe to another.

I mean we consider them to be localized to our galaxy, but they can move between different parts of the physical universe based upon using what I’ll call “intrafrequential” methodologies. That means they move up into the frequencies, where things happen faster. The space associated with the physical universe is different, and it allows them to move vast distances in fractions of a second. So they are basically vehicles that allow those entities to move around.

Now the vehicles themselves are obviously of various different designs and various different origins, depending upon the incarnate vehicles that have designed and developed them. But in essence, they do two things: one, they allow the transportation of those entities. And they can be from very mechanical means, very similar to what we would call spacecraft here, or they would appear to be like that. And of course, there’s plenty of science fiction films that depict various different forms of small craft that would be associated with a large mother craft, so to speak, and there are those, which are sort of fairly energetic.

Now in terms of the physical ones, or the mechanical ones, as I would say, they basically do two functions: One, they would work with entities that are of various different frequential states. Now the physical universe isn’t just the frequencies that we see around us now. It’s based upon twelve frequencies, and so there are entities that are incarnate, that are incarnate in frequencies

above those associated with what we can see and detect with our physical eyes and our detecting systems, our x-ray based machines, infrared or ultraviolet based machines. So we have the ability to understand things only based upon who and what we are.

So the various different mechanical methods of transportation, the craft that are used can be created in frequencies that are above those of the Earth. Well, the Earth being a panfrequential body, it exists in all twelve frequencies. So there are obviously entities and vehicles that are here that we can't see, because they are higher frequency, but nevertheless, they are on Earth.

And if we can move up and down the frequencies, and we can with the Traversing The Frequencies workshops and correspondence courses, then we can see or perceive the different activities, the entities, their vehicles, and any buildings that they create on the Earth at these various different levels.

And so what we have is a vehicle that is not specifically on the third frequency. The frequencies in my understanding are what create our universe, not dimensions. Dimensions are a much higher level of structure. So when we talk about three dimensions, actually my understanding is it's the 3-frequential state associated with the lower frequencies of the physical universe.

(5 min) So the UFOs themselves can have their origins in various different locations within the physical universe, and various different frequencies within the physical universe. And so they can travel around within their own frequency, or in frequencies above what they are.

Now if they are based upon maybe the 3rd or 4th frequency, in the 4th frequency we wouldn't see them or perceive them, that they would be able to move around here without us knowing. If they're based in the 3rd frequency, then we would see them. So even though they can move around higher frequencies and be fairly mechanical, they would be seen to us and be able to transport themselves through higher frequencies as well. Those that are higher frequency, we wouldn't see at all. And I'll come back to those, because that also sort of links into the energetic versions of UFOs that we see.

So when they move through higher frequencies to move around, you get this visibility of these craft suddenly making extreme changes in direction, for instance. Or they appear to disappear or reappear. It's because they are using an intrafrequency drive to be able to move around, and various different cosmic energies — I think in "The History of God" it's called "starburst energy," that's one particular methodology. But they use these different energies to move around and to move themselves in different places. And if they are higher frequency, but nevertheless a mechanical or a physical vehicle, they also provide a function of protection.

The entities, or incarnate entities, whether they're based upon Earth or whether they're based upon other locations within our particular galaxy or the galaxies within the physical universe, are also binding to the laws associated with frequential states. And so if they come down the frequencies, then they are subject to those lower frequencies. And that means that their abilities and functions associated with higher frequency existence, albeit still incarnate, start to disappear.

So in the same way that when we project, or our True Energetic Self projects a smaller aspect of itself (what we call a soul), or a shard (or a sub-soul) into a gross physical body to be able to experience the frequencies in the way they're supposed to be experienced — for instance, experiencing resistance in terms of not being able to pass through various different solid objects — then we start to lose our communicative ability as well, because the bandwidth associated with our ability to communicate with our True Energetic Selves vs. who and what we are now is limited.

So the lower down the frequencies we get, the lower the bandwidth. The higher up the frequencies we go, the higher the bandwidth. And so when we come down the frequencies, we start to lose this bandwidth associated with our communicative ability with ourselves, our counterparts, and our True Energetic Self, and we start to forget who and what we are.

So we can't really come down here to this level in these craft without losing some part of ourselves, and it's the same with entities. So when they move down, they have to protect themselves. And what they do is they protect themselves by surrounding the inside of this craft, and the outside of the craft in some instances with a field that maintains their ambient frequential state. So that means that although they may come down to the 3rd frequency level, where we are right now, they may be maintaining the 5th or 6th frequency level within their craft, or within the confines of the energies surrounding their craft.

And so sometimes these entities just land and that's it. Sometimes you just see them moving through the air and that's it. And any entities that come out, you might see them glowing as well, because they will have a similar force field, so to speak, surrounding them, that's maintaining their natural ambient frequency, so they can maintain their communicative ability, their functions, and their ability to communicate with their own counterparts or colleagues at the same time. So we see craft glowing, and we see entities glowing as well at the same time.

Now when we see them moving through the air, we sometimes see glowing balls, for instance. And these aren't orbs, these are something else. We know orbs are something that are picked up by digital photography, because the coupled charge device [CCD] associated with the digital camera is picking up things of a higher frequency, that we can't see with the physical eye, and then translating it into a color palette, which is relative to our physical eye. So when we see these things in the air as spheres, glowing spheres, they are not orbs.

(10 min) They are either the mechanical craft surrounded by a protective field to maintain the frequency within them, or they are the energetic versions. Now if we have entities, who are energetic, they won't particularly need to have a mechanical device to protect them. But what they will have is an energy set, so they will move around surrounded by energy. And that particular energy is one that maintains their own frequency. Because as they come down to this frequency, as with incarnate beings, they also suffer the loss of communicative bandwidth, and knowledge, memory and function associated with it as well. So they also have to protect themselves. And they protect themselves with an energy that they create themselves.

And so we see two types of UFOs: mechanical, mechanical with protection to maintain the ambient frequency of the occupants inside, and purely energetic. The purely mechanical is for those entities who are based upon the 3rd frequency, which is where we as incarnate human beings tend to reside, although there are individuals who move up to the 4th frequency as well. The mechanical with protection is for those who are of a higher frequency, maybe the 4th or 5th or even the 6th frequency. And the energetic is purely energetic, so they are in a disincarnate state.

What are aliens?

So we'll move on to the aliens or the entities themselves now. And again there's two versions.

There's basically from a genetic perspective: the energetic, i.e. those entities that are maintaining themselves in the energetic state, and don't incarnate into a vehicle that allows them to experience the lower frequencies in the way they're supposed to be experienced. So they stay as energy, sentient energy in a similar way to us, as our True Energetic Self, when we are disincarnate. But they are still projected from their True Energetic Self.

And so these aspects of the True Energetic Self still move around in the physical universe, but to experience it or to sort of observe certain things, but they protect themselves with a self-created energy, because they have the functionality of being able to do so. And so we have the purely energetic being, which is not normally resident for evolutionary purposes in the physical universe, or they may be just coming to the physical universe, or certain parts of the physical universe to be able to experience, or observe certain activities or events that are happening here and there.

For the incarnate entities, they can be of any frequency associated with the physical universe, any of the twelve frequencies. Normally the first three frequencies are used to construct a gross physical body. So if you want to call the three frequencies, or mankind calls them three dimensions, but as I've just explained, they're not three dimensions, they're three frequencies. Dimensions are a higher function. But they nevertheless create this, what we would understand as a 3-dimensional state, which is being the gross physical.

The 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th frequencies are the spirituo-physical, the sort of little bit between the energetic and the gross physical, and then we have the frequencies above that, which are purely energetic whilst still being from our perspective part of the physical universe.

So the twelve frequencies associated with the physical universe are the lowest frequencies. They create a physical condition of various different levels of density or finitude. The first three create the gross physical, the next four create the spirituo-physical or a mix between the two, and the rest of them are fairly high frequency, very, very high frequency levels of physicality.

From the perspective of an incarnation, there are incarnate vehicles that exist on those levels. They exist on the 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th, and 12th levels. But as you can imagine, the higher up the frequencies you go, the less dense the vehicle that is created to be able to experience those levels. And so incarnation is something, which is governed by a frequential state in the level of experience, and the level of difficulty of experience is governed by the lowest of the frequencies associated with it.

So the incarnate vehicles come in all sorts of shapes and sizes, depending upon the location of origin of their manifestation, what we would call a planet and the location within a particular galaxy. And as you can see from the number of different lifeforms on the Earth, there are as many different lifeforms or incarnate vehicles in the rest of the physical universe as there are on Earth. In fact, there's countless numbers more as well.

(15 min) I'm not going to put a figure on it, because it would be stupid to do so. But if you can see the plethora of lifeforms, various different vehicles that are used to move around the Earth, it's fairly similar, but to the power of 10 I'm being told at least for the various different versions that are in the rest of the physical universe, specifically the gross physical universe.

The types of vehicles that are used in the higher frequencies associated with the physical universe are more manipulable, more sort of shape changers, if you want to call it that. But nevertheless, they are a vehicle that is being used to allow to move around the gross physical without being affected too much, but also it's allowing them to experience those frequencies in the way they're supposed to experience them.

Now so people have all sorts of different comments about different entities are malevolent, and different entities that are benevolent. And the only thing I could say is that that is true, specifically on the 3rd frequency level. There are entities that are malevolent, and those that are benevolent. The higher up the frequencies an entity is when it is incarnate, the more benevolent they are, because they understand the greater reality as a normal function of their higher frequential state even though they are incarnate.

The lower down the frequencies, of course, we forget this sort of stuff, like we do when we incarnate in the human vehicle, because we're in a lower frequency. And we don't have the bandwidth, the communicative ability to communicate with the rest of us, and our memory set associated with our True Energetic Self and the activities that we've had as separated, or individualized aspects of sentient energy from our True Energetic Self.

So we also have these low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. And it's these lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, which create a link or an attraction or addiction to being here, something that we call karma. Okay, so there's various different entities here, and various different levels of, shall we say, interaction with us.

Now where do they come from?

Everywhere within the physical universe and every frequency within the physical universe. So all of the different galaxies that are out there, and there are countless millions, perhaps billions of galaxies that are part of the physical universe, and that's just those we can see. Clearly, there's more habitats, so to speak, or more structure within the physical universe than we can see. And if we go higher up the frequencies, then we see more and more and more.

So when we get to the 12th frequency, we would see that the physical universe is absolutely packed with structure, and entities using these various different frequential states, both energetic, and for want of a better word, incarnate at various different levels of frequency and finitude.

Okay, so that's sort of a nutshell of what these things are. And what I think I'm going to do is I was going to answer the questions in the order that they arrived. But there are some questions that are asked relevant to this, so I'm going to answer these questions first, because it keeps things in the same genre. And then I'll go to the questions that are outside, i.e. those questions that are asking questions about some parts of one or two of my books, because they are separate. So I'm going to answer the questions about UFOs and aliens first, and then go into the questions about my books.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So the first question is:

1. This week the CIA released 13 million declassified documents, some of which record UFO sightings. Did some governments have First Contact with alien species during World War II (e.g. Hitler, Eisenhower)? Did they reverse engineer the craft and technology that the aliens had (e.g. Greys in Roswell)? Is this to prepare us for worldwide "Disclosure" about aliens soon?

In terms of "Disclosure," they are already here. They move around us. Most of the time they are higher frequency than where we are, and what we can perceive, which is higher than the 3rd frequency level. And so they are here already, so any sort of Disclosure isn't really relevant specifically to those individuals, who are high enough frequency within their own incarnate state as human beings to be able to perceive them. And there are many people on Earth who can, myself included. And so they are already here.

In terms of us understanding or disclosing them, again if you know they're here, there's nothing to disclose, we know they're here. But there are various different levels of contact that have been had, various different technologies that have been discovered.

(20 min) Some are not specifically alien, but were Earth based technologies that were here and have been uncovered. And certainly the Third Reich were very good at hunting down some of these old technologies, and working out how they operated, and mastering them in some levels or respects. Some of those are post-Atlantean technologies that came down. And some of them are still around, some of them are still stored and protected. And some of them are still in the Himalayans, for instance, and other areas of, shall we say, difficulty to get to either buried in the ground or buried in the mountains, those sorts of things.

Did some governments have First Contact with alien species during World War II (e.g. Hitler, Eisenhower)?

But there are contacts. It's not specifically governments that have contact. The entities try to find people, who are understanding. There are a number of — we talk about aliens being malevolent, and some of the interactions with them can be classified as that. But it's mainly to do with looking at individuals, who are in secondary incarnations, who are actually having a primary incarnation, which is part of the incarnate vehicles that are associated with those aliens.

So when we're having abductions, we have abductions of vehicles, because the soul associated with that vehicle, a human vehicle has a primary incarnation in a vehicle, which is associated with the aliens who are abducting them. They're basically getting downloads and things from that body, because that soul has decided to through mechanical means or assisted mechanical means with some energetic ability to experiment with being here, whilst also being at a different location as well as a secondary incarnation.

Did they reverse engineer the craft and technology that the aliens had (e.g. Greys in Roswell)?

So there are elements of individuals, who have managed to gain craft and reverse engineer them. Clearly, reverse engineering is something, which is only available to us, if we have a level of understanding in science, which is capable of understanding that science in the first place. So the level of reverse engineering as such was limited in the early days, certainly when they first appeared on Earth, or there were damaged craft that were first discovered here.

And so, it's even now with some of the technologies we've got, and clearly we have more computing technology progression than we've had of anything else on this planet, we're able to understand and decipher some of the operating systems and power sources of these craft. But even now, we really don't have any understanding of the propulsion systems of these things. So there has been in my understanding an attempt to be able to reverse engineer them, but you can only reverse engineer something, if you've got a level of technology, which is equal to that technology that you're trying to reverse engineer. That's engineering full stop, and that's technology full stop, and that's science full stop.

And the only way we would be able to do that is if we were being given help by the entities themselves. And there are various different entities, who have been given or have given us technologies, but those technologies have been given to us subliminally, or telepathically, or via the guides and helpers of the entities, who have decided to incarnate and be here to introduce new technologies, such as Edison, for instance, and Marconi — those sort of individuals, who made amazing breakthroughs in technology that you think how did that happen? You know, things that happened very, very radically is what happens.

Is this to prepare us for worldwide “Disclosure” about aliens soon?

So Disclosure at some point in the next 50 years, there will be a big surge in the level of understanding. But then as we move higher up the frequencies, then Disclosure won't be so disclosure, it will be more discovery that there's people and objects here anyway. So it's going to be a natural thing rather than a sudden governmental thing.

Although one thing that we will understand is some of the science fiction films we've been having and the stories surrounding them, and the different things surrounding science fiction or science fact or spiritual subjects or metaphysical subjects are being used to help to educate us and get us ready for it.

So the second question here is:

2. Some sources say that humanity is being protected by benevolent aliens from destroying itself with nuclear weapons (e.g. launch codes malfunction). Is that true in some event streams (“timelines”), but not in others? Are we now subject to our new president's [Trump] nuking policy involved in hotspots of conflict around the world?

The Earth is an important location in terms of its evolutionary opportunity through individualized free will. And so there are a number of entities, who are of a higher frequency, who are protecting the asset, so to speak.

(25 min) And so although we are allowed to do certain things, such as the explosion of certain thermonuclear devices, as long as it's within a certain tolerance, so to speak, it is tolerated. And so in effect, we are allowed to progress in certain ways with the understanding — this is technically by the way — with the understanding that it has to be within a certain tolerance.

If it's over a certain tolerance, then there are things that go wrong, so to speak, things that don't happen, so to speak, such as the Large Hadron Collider (LHC) is not doing what it's supposed to do. And the information that the LHC doing is for want of a better word easily produced by sacred geometry, something that you can put in your hand would create what the LHC is trying to do. So there's these things, there's roads that we're going down that are tolerated, but if they go out of a certain tolerance, then they are for want of a better word “neutralized” is a better way of saying it.

So in terms of being subject to impulses in hotspots of conflict around the world? Even in the physical universe there are local areas of locally high frequency, and local areas of locally low frequency, and as such those areas will always result in differences of opinion. And those differences of opinion are in effect the areas where there is conflict. So what we have is the areas of locally low frequency cause conflicts to the point where there's people fighting against each other to try and prove their point, and areas of locally high frequency where people understand each other, work together, and create an understanding that is a collective understanding rather than an individualized understanding.

So as we in general ascend the frequencies, and the need to exist within the lower frequencies of the Earth start to dissipate, we will start naturally to move away from this, and the numbers of low frequency hotspots will start to disappear, as the base ambient frequency of where we exist in starts to rise.

The last particular question is:

3. What are the “4D” humanoid aliens called the “Anunnaki” (descendants of Anu)? Are “Anu” particles named after them?

Apparently, some Anunnaki sects came to Mars (mined it, destroyed it) and Earth about 400,000 years ago, and genetically manipulated humans to make them a slave race to work in their mining projects in Africa. They worked with the Atlanteans, became their guides and rulers, procreated with some humans to establish “blood lines” of human rulers (e.g. Illuminati), then gave humans the ability to procreate themselves (split genders). They changed and accelerated the Earth experiment.

Is any of this true? Were humans split into two genders on Earth OR were they seeded as humanoids with two genders (e.g. different races from several places in our galaxy)?

In this instance, “4D” would mean fourth dimension, but in my understanding it’s 4th frequency, because the 4th dimension is a significantly higher dimensional state in terms of the structure of the multiverse compared to where we are now. We’re in the first dimension now, dimension being a structural condition, which has three sub-dimensions to it. And in general, each sub-dimension has 12 frequency points.

And each frequency point is a universal environment, or a self-contained simultaneous universal environment in its own right, except the first full dimension doesn’t do that. Although it has three sub-dimensional conditions, they converge back into one, which only allows 12 frequencies to be created. But those 12 frequencies either in chunks of them, or separately can’t create a universe in their own right, but all together they can.

So this question: What are “4D” humanoid aliens called — in my mind refers to 4th frequency humanoid aliens — and they’re called the “Anunnaki” (descendants of Anu)?

Now the Anu [particle] in my understanding and in the understanding of various Hindu texts are the lowest physical function, manifested physical function of the physical universe. They are the smallest particles that create who and what we are, and the environment that we’re in. And so it looks like these particular entities have been given a name based upon what you could classify as the start or beginning of.

The comment basically is that they are entities. They are not specifically 4th dimension, they’re just slightly higher frequency. (The bell you can hear is one of my cats walking across the living room. He needs the bell, because he’s a bit of a terror with the local wildlife.) The particles are nothing to do with the Anu [Anunnaki], although their gross physical forms are manufactured or created by the Anu, as ours are and as the rest of the physical universe is.

There’s all sorts of stories about them. One of the particular comments here is that:

Apparently, some Anunnaki sects came to Mars (mined it and destroyed it) and they came to Earth about 400,000 years ago, and genetically manipulated human beings to make them a slave race to work in their mining projects in Africa. They worked with the Atlanteans, became their guides and rulers, procreated with some humans to establish “blood lines” of human rulers (e.g. Illuminati), then gave humans the ability to procreate themselves (split genders). They changed and accelerated the Earth experiment.

(30 min) There are times when entities take advantage of a lower level of intelligence. Now if an incarnate civilization are low enough frequency to be able to not understand the bigger picture, then they will potentially try to use an incarnate civilization of a lower intelligence or lower technology to assist them in some way, whether you want to call it “slavery” or whether you want to call it “partnership” is up to the listener. But in essence, there are times when this happens.

Now my understanding is that there have been episodes similar to what's been described. And there are entities, who have been given sort of higher technological understandings of things and higher teachings associated with being in the higher frequencies, and being able to create higher frequencies. And sometimes to be able to accelerate the development of the human form, there have been, shall we say, manipulation of the genome.

Now generally though manipulation of the genome is done by the group of entities, who worked with other entities to create this area of the physical universe that is associated with free will. And so most of the manipulation of the human genome has been the result of the higher levels of thought process surrounding those individuals, who govern the physical universe, and the opportunity for accelerated evolutionary growth as a result of that.

Some of those are a function of "Curators," which are a group of entities, who work on behalf of the Source to manage, manipulate, and maintain the evolutionary efficiency of the multiversal environment we exist within.

They...genetically manipulated human beings to make them a slave race...then gave humans the ability to procreate themselves (split genders). They changed and accelerated the Earth experiment.

Now looking at the rest of the question, it talks about the so-called changing of the human body to create the genders, the male and female genders, that they changed and accelerated the Earth experiment. My understanding is that as I just said, there are certain levels of manipulation associated with entities, who are working either for themselves, or on behalf of some of the Curators, and some of those beings, who are in control of the physical universe.

But in general, they are being done by those entities, who are controlling the physical universe, and looking after the evolutionary efficiency of the multiverse and the experiment, which is to do with individualized free will. So any real change in the genome of the human form is being done by these beings, one of the Councils. I mean we've talked about the Council of Twelve, but there's a Council of Twelve associated with each of the different frequential states that are capable of supporting an incarnate vehicle.

And so when we look at the different functions of the human form, we can see — and if you refer to the book "The History of God," it explains it — that the human vehicle has changed. And it has changed or been changed to suit the frequential state that is becoming its ambient frequency. So when it was a higher frequency, it was recreated by energetic means, by the separation out of particles or atoms to create two bodies out of one, for instance. And then that was recreated in a similar way again, so you got one body equals two, and then two bodies equal four, and then four bodies equal eight, as an example.

And it eventually came to the point, where the lower frequencies, or should I say, the low frequencies didn't come, we descended into the lower frequencies, and so that the body became more gross physical, or needed to become more gross physical to be able to experience and interact with that environment. And it eventually got to the point where the reproduction process was based upon the hermaphroditic methodology. And then eventually that wasn't good enough, because of the transmission of genetically passed on dysfunctions, and so there needed to be diversification.

(35 min) And so there were various other means of doing that, and one of those was the creation of the two genders, where the genders would get together to procreate and create a body. But they could come from various different locations with various different levels of immunity, fitnesses, physical benefits as the case may be. Those that were physically strong

were the ones, the bodies that would survive, where those that adapted would survive, and those that didn't adapt wouldn't survive. This is where you get Darwinian evolution, the survival of the fittest. So there's a level of sort of interaction there.

And there are lots of different races from different parts of the galaxy on Earth, as you can see from the different bone structures, eye structures, skin colors, intelligence associated with various different locations on the Earth, although intelligence is simply a function of education in real terms. But all the different races on Earth right now are a function of those aspects of those gross physical bodies that have sort of adapted and survived, when they would normally have died off as a result of the change in frequential state.

So all of the functions we have of the different types of genome on the Earth are where there has been a new body introduced. And sometimes that new body has been developed in a different part of the physical universe, a different part of the galaxy, and introduced on Earth to cope with the new change in frequency, the new lower changes in frequencies.

And where one body was a higher frequency, and it was subjected to a lower frequency, it either died off or some of them started to be able to adapt to work in the lower frequencies, and became lower frequency as well. And so that's why we have all the lowest frequency bodies, and all the different diversification of the different genomes, bone structures, muscle types, color, eye types, and skin types as well. So that sort of explains that.

So there's been two things in terms of the manipulation of the human genome: One that's being done by lower frequency, but nevertheless star faring entities, which I'm being told, there are various stories about the Anunnaki, but most of it is sort of passed down, led through legend, and has been distorted and destroyed in terms of, and become misinformation in real terms. And there's other bodies that have been manipulated by those entities that govern the physical universe to allow the human body to be able to be more compatible within the frequencies that we're starting to work with. Okay, so that sort of explains that.

They...procreated with some humans to establish "blood lines"...

Procreation with other humans to establish new blood lines, again that's just a function of genetic manipulation. With all of these things, when things are explained to us, we could only work with the language and the understanding based upon our own evolutionary level and technological experience, and language surrounding it. So the words that are used to explain things that have happened would have been relevant to the language of the time, and the understanding of the time.

So what could be classified as being "procreation" could have been just simply genetic or DNA strain introduction, for instance. And so things would have been done, for instance, in a test tube or in a higher frequential state rather than the simple procreation of one particular incarnate vehicle type with another, because there needs to be compatibility. So the only way that some of them are compatible would have been through the splicing of genome together rather than the physical interaction. Okay, so the physical interaction with human beings on Earth is from my understanding is fairly unique. So it would have needed to be at the DNA level anyway.

Right, so that's the end of the questions surrounding the UFOs and the aliens, and what they are, who they are. And don't forget that the different physical forms are based upon the environment that they exist in, depending upon whether they are in a silicon or a carbon based environment or a crystalline based environment, and other types of environments, or the atmosphere of the planet or the areas of locally low density, that they are being used to experience their existence on.

(40 min) So I'm going to move on to the next two questions now, which are based upon the books. The first one is based upon "Beyond the Source—Book 2" and it says:

4. On page 39 of BTS2, SE7A says: "Consider your own planet. it went backwards, did it not?" And you answer: "Yes, it did." What is this? Has it happened more than once? Did it have devastating consequences for all life forms? Did it affect humans?

For those of you, who haven't read "Beyond the Source—Book 2," Source Entity Seven (SE7) was split into three versions (SE7A, SE7B, SE7C), and so I ended up with a dialogue with all three versions of SE7.

Yes, it has happened more than once. Every time we've had a civilization change, there has been a reduction in frequency associated with it. Or should I say, the reduction in frequency is being created by us. So every time we go backwards, it's not like the planet goes backwards, it's the case that we who habitate the planet go backwards. Or I should say, we drop down the frequencies through being addicted to or maintaining a desire to be here and experience low frequency experiences.

So it's happened for all of the different civilizations that have been here, the major civilizations, of which the last major civilization was the Atlantean period, and of course, since then we've had the Egyptian and what we are now. But the Egyptian and what we are now is the same civilization basically. So in essence there's been a number of different, at least five drops in frequency, and as a result of that we have...the consequences were that we had to redevelop the human form. So this links in a little bit to the last set of questions about UFOs and aliens.

So the human form was modified by those entities, who are disincarnate but nevertheless govern the different frequential states of the physical universe, and those that govern the evolutionary opportunities supported by having individualized free will on Earth.

So the devastating consequences are we dropped down the frequencies. We dropped down the frequencies to another point, another frequential state within which the Earth exists within. So the Earth exists as a panfrequential body. It is capable of existing in all twelve frequencies associated with the physical universe, as is all the physical universe that we can see. It's just that we only see a part of it.

So yes, it did affect human beings. It affected us, because we lost our ability to communicate with who and what we are. We lost our ability to commune with each other, and we lost our ability to move around different bodies easily. We lost the ability to commune with the animals, and the Earth, and the various other entities within the locale of this particular body within this particular galaxy. So we continually lost, not just once but a number of times continually lost our communicative bandwidth and the functionality associated with it. So I hope that answers that question. The next question is:

5. On page 113 of "The Anne Dialogues," Anne places the earth in a "quarantined section of the physical universe." What is this quarantine, how large is it, how is it enforced, is it ever breached, how is it that both positive and negative spirits are here? Is there a barrier and if so, what is its nature? Is this a permanent barrier? Who is it designed to keep out? Or is it designed to contain us?

Right, the Earth is in a quarantined section of the physical universe, as Anne in "The Anne Dialogues" describes, because of the potential effects associated with individualized free will in terms of the addiction to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. And so there is, if you like, a known barrier around it, so to speak.

Now entities do come and go. We know that. They are here, and they are observing, and they are working with us now. And in the past there was all sorts of other different things going on, as described in the first part of this Satsanga.

So the quarantine is not specifically a function of keeping us in, or us away from others, or stopping us interacting with others. It's more a function of when entities move out of this quarantined area, any desires, thoughts, behaviors and actions associated with low frequency existence, again associated with having individualized free will, are dissipated.

(45 min) And so what that means is it surrounds the I'm being told about 12 parsecs around the Earth area. So entities can move in and move out, but the issues surrounding individualized free will that's created by mankind don't stick to them, so to speak. They're allowed to move in. They can interact with us. And anything that would be classified as being "karmic" from their perspective, and the spreading of sort of low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions that would come from us onto them, and ruin their collective or individualized will, so to speak, is removed.

So it's a quarantine insomuch as it keeps in the energies surrounding, let's call it the negative functions of individualized free will, and not the positive functions. So really it keeps in what we classify as being negative thoughts, negative behaviors, and negative actions. So spirits or entities that stay in this particular area of quarantined energy will maintain that level of low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, as we do.

But if they're not from our location, they're from a location outside of this energy barrier, which is by the way maintained by those entities, who are working with this particular experiment of individualized free will, then if they stay inside it, they maintain their low frequencies. If they move out of it, for instance, back into their normal area or location within the physical universe, anything associated with that is removed.

So it's very much a case of quarantined area. If you stay in there, and you get attracted to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, you would keep them, and you would maybe go down in a downward spiral the same as we do. Or if they get the chance of remembering who and what they are and move out, they would have that removed, stripped off them, so that they return to what they are.

So that's only for those entities, energetic or incarnate, so to speak, at the various different levels associated with the gross physical universe and the physical universe, the gross physical being the first three [frequencies], that are outside or normally exist or have their origins outside of this 12 parsec barrier.

Okay, so it's there to make sure that, if you like...if you consider the opportunities for being addicted to low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions associated with gross physical free will, it's like a virus. This is like a protection against the virus spreading, so to speak. And so when entities move out of that area, they go through this cleansing barrier. Let's call it a "cleansing barrier" rather than a quarantine area. It quarantines the virus in, it keeps the virus in, but anything that moves out gets cleansed and comes out the other side.

The only thing is that we can't move outside of that. The only time that we would move outside of that barrier is when we become disincarnate, or when at some point in the future we rise above the frequencies, and we start to move back up the frequencies to those levels that are consistent with an advanced level of evolution, and having an incarnate vehicle associated with that advanced level of evolution. And so we would be in the 4th, 5th, 6th upwards frequencies.

Because the higher up the frequencies we go, the more memory of who and what we are we have, and on top of that, we also get increased functionality and increased bandwidth and communicative ability. Okay, so I hope that answers that particular question as well, which is quite a good question actually, a very seeking question.

Part 3. Meditation

(50 min) So in this part of the Satsanga now I want to go through “**Reconnecting with Source**” again, and connecting with Source while we’re here. Now I’m aware I may have done this before, but what we’re going to do is do it in a way that allows us to stay here on Earth, and not need to go up the frequencies, for instance, to achieve it. And this is good for us, because it means we don’t need to go through an even more lengthier process of meditation to be able to achieve it.

We just need to recognize that we are as incarnate beings a smaller aspect of Source anyway. Of course, our True Energetic Self is a smaller aspect or an individualized sentient aspect of Source, and as souls we are individualized sentient aspects of our True Energetic Self.

And so the lineage is that although we are individualized and we are individualized from an individualization, we are still an individualization of Source anyway. So based upon this, it’s only logical to assume that we can connect with Source at our level, and not need to be in any other level, because the levels that we’re at are also part of Source anyway. The multiverse is a function of, shall we say, a segmented area of the structure of the Source.

If you extrapolate it further by the way, you’ll find out that we are an individualized function of Origin as well, but that’s a different level of understanding, which I’m sure that you’re all capable of doing or achieving anyway. Otherwise, you wouldn’t be listening to this recording.

Please download the high quality [MP4 File](#) audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website (<http://www.beyondthesource.org>). The meditation starts around 51 min.

(1:07:49 hr) Closing comments: So this brings us to the end of this particular Satsanga, the first Satsanga of 2017. And thank you very much for listening to it, and participating in it, and sending questions in, and passing it on to others.

It will be the raw recording on my website, and it will be the modified recording with imagery on Kevin Moore’s website ([The Moore Show](#)). I thank Kevin for continuing to do his wonderful work of turning it in to a high quality recording with some very interesting imagery associated with it. And also passing it onto his following as well.

And so God’s love to you all. And it’s wonderful to be of service, and I look forward to working with you again on February Satsanga. So good morning, good night, good afternoon, and again much love to you. Blessings and namaste.” END.

TRANSCRIPT OF MEDITATION

So let’s get ourselves in a meditative state. So if you’ve got a straight back chair, sit in your straight back chair. If you prefer to sit down in a crosslegged position or a half or full lotus, that’s up to you. The most important thing is that you are comfortable, that you are alert, aware and awake, and that your eyes are closed, and you start to blank out the physical world around you.

So if you're in a straight back chair, feet flat on the ground, palms uppermost on the upper thighs, palms can be uppermost on the upper thighs on the sitting crosslegged as well. Back is straight, neck is straight, eyes are closed, and the closed eye vision is focused on the origin of the third eye, which is in between the two eyebrows and above the bridge of the nose.

In previous meditations on connecting with Source, we visualize this tube of energy, this rotating, irradiating tube of energy. But we're not going to do that in this particular instance.

We're going to just sit here, and allow ourselves to become dematerialized. And by that I mean move ourselves away from being the incarnate being. The association with our human form is the association with our incarnate beingness.

And so what I want you to do now is to use your mentally spoken word by repeating the same words that I use, if you have trouble visualizing, or indeed visualize that the gross physical body that you're in, and the room and the chair or the floor that you're sitting on starts to just fall apart, starts to dematerialize.

And so in dematerializing yourself, you're removing your association with the gross physical and your incarnate state. And you're starting to recreate your association with the purely sentient energetic state. So just think about at the same time you're thinking about your human body, that the environment that you're in also does the same thing.

So the cells of the human form start to just move away from each other, so that there is no longer a human form. The atoms associated with it also start to break down. They break down to the Anu.

But in breaking down to the Anu, they have to go through the breakdown of the electrons, protons and neutrons breaking away from the atoms, so there's no atomic structure. In breaking away from the atomic structure, of course, they also break down from the cellular structure, so the cellular structure destroys.

The atomic structure destroys going down to the Anu. The subatomic structure destroys. The quark structure destroys. The structure below the quark destroys. The structure above the Anu destroys, and the structure of the Anu also destroys.

So this means that things that stick together to create a new structure above the Anu, the structure below the quarks, the quarks, the electrons, protons and neutrons, the atoms, and the cells are all dissipated or destroyed, so there is no structure there of the gross physical variety. The Anu being the lowest structure associated with the physical universe, the lowest structure of gross physicality.

So all we have is our sentience. We can no longer feel our bodies. We can no longer feel that we're sitting or sitting crosslegged. We can no longer feel the blood coursing through our veins, hear our heart beating, feel the movement of our eyes. All we can do is be and think.

And in this state, we are truly de-individualized, other than the fact that our sentience is still individualized. So as de-individualized from an incarnate state, we are now connected through our removal of the individualization from the gross physical, we are connected to our True Energetic Self properly, and therefore connected to Source properly.

But as an individualized unit of sentience of our True Energetic Self, we are also an individualized unit of sentience from the Source as well. So we have the capacity to as individualized Source sentience to connect with the larger body of Source sentience.

So visualize yourself as a drop of water falling down from a height into a sea of sentience.

And so in this sea, as our drop of sentience disappears into the sea of sentience, there is no separation. We are connected to the sea. We are the sea. We are one with the Source. The Source is one with us, and we are the Source. So the connection is made right here, where our sentience is currently focused.

So just allow this oneness with Source, this oneness with Source sentience be your connection. You are now connected in totality. You always were, you always will be. But this is creating a focus for that smaller part of your sentience, the soul, that has thought itself to be on its own, separate, disconnected.

So everything that was you is now gone, dissipated, destroyed. All your individuality is gone. You are connected to Source, because you are Source.

And so evidently Source permeates everywhere, because there is nothing to stop you from being anything other than Source. That's all Source is everywhere, and you are everywhere with Source, so the connection with who and what you are is no longer appropriate as being who and what you are from the connection perspective.

So if you start to recreate the individuality of bringing the Anu together, use your intention to bring the Anu together to start to recreate your physical form. And then use your intention to bring the structure above the Anu together. And then use your intention to bring the structure below the quarks together.

And while you're doing this, you should notice that although this structure is there, it is fully connected to Source. Source permeates it.

So on the quarks, strange and charm level, although we use our intention to bring those back together to create the next structure, everything that's in the middle of it is Source. The structure is Source. We are connected to Source. We have the ability to work with Source.

Then we bring the atomic structure below the atom together, the protons, neutrons, electrons, and that creates the atoms. Bringing the atoms together allows us to create the cellular structure.

And so the gaps in between all of these things is full of connected Source sentience, more than before. So you should feel energized. You should feel focused. You should feel awake.

You should feel that you can ask any question, and the answer to that question comes to you.

There isn't anything that has been done, could have been done, should have been done, will be done, that hasn't already been in existence. And so everything can be experienced, and everything can be answered. Your connection to Source is there, so you should feel elated and wonderful and loved.

So we'll just stay here for a moment, so you can feel and work with this level of communion with Source, knowing it is there all of the time.

Just because we've recreated the energies that create the physical form doesn't mean that it disappears. It's now fully integrated with it. It's not surrounded by Source Entity energy. Source Entity sentience permeates it on every level right into the structure that creates the Anu itself.

You might feel a little bit sleepy or tired or wooly headed or difficulty in thinking as well. But in essence you will feel as if you are something more than you are from a human being perspective, that you feel expansive, expanded and higher. And so slowly come back into the room, and open your eyes. You might feel a little bit giddy, but recognize that you are connected. You are one with the Source, and the Source is one with you, and you are therefore Source.

Drink some water if you have some water, this helps you ground a little bit. END

December 16, 2016 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to this World Satsanga on the 16th of December 2016, and as always it’s now in conjunction with The Moore Show, so it’s also broadcast on Kevin Moore’s YouTube channel as well, where Kevin does an excellent job of putting graphics on to the audio that supports this Satsanga.

And I’d like to wish everybody a wonderful Yuletide season as well, because obviously this takes us over Christmas and New Year and into 2017. So Christmas Greetings and Seasons Greetings and New Year’s to everybody who listens to this Satsanga. And thank you for continuing to listen to this, and thank you to those people who sent in questions this particular month. We’ve got a lot of questions to go through, so you’ll have to bear with me, if I speak a little bit quick over the next hour or so.

So let me just quickly go through the **agenda**. The first part is a little short talk on “What are dreams?” And I will also give you, if I can, a little bit of information that I gained from Paramahansa Yogananda about what he believes dreams are, or what he thought dreams were in terms of their relevance and their interpretation. Then we’ve got a whole group of questions. We’ve got questions from four people this time, which is fantastic.

And then we’ve got an end of meet meditation or end of session meditation, which is “Connecting with the Source.” Now we’ve done this a few times, but in this instance I’m going to show you a technique that allows you to connect to Source whilst here. Rather than using the consciousness or projecting the consciousness into a higher level of frequency, I’m going to show you how to bring the Source to you at these levels of frequency that are associated with incarnate existence.

Part 1. Lecture

So let’s go through the first part: “**What are dreams?**”

There’s various different interpretations of what dreams are. And there are a lot of books out there, that identify how dreams can be interpreted and what they mean, and most of them are symbolic. Now that’s a reasonable consideration in terms of symbology, and I’ll explain what I mean by that later. But dreams are basically two things:

1. They can be messages or information or guidance from our guides and helpers to help us with our particular incarnate journey, giving us information about how to solve problems, how to make different choices, directions to go into, and how to interact with others.
2. And also they can be memories, fragmented memories of projections of the consciousness outside of the gross physical form. Sometimes we call this astral traveling. Other times it’s further than astral traveling. I’ll explain the difference between astral traveling and projecting the consciousness outside of the physical universe in a moment.

So in the first instance, the dreams themselves are given as images, or sounds, shapes, feelings or knowingness by our guide and helpers. And if they’re images, we tend to get them in a symbolic way, so to speak. So this would tie in a lot of the information given in various different texts about what dreams are. So the symbology is relevant to various different things. And if you’re into symbology, then there’s a number of books out there, that clearly you can get from Amazon describing or trying to interpret what dreams are.

But usually things like animals are our base instinct. Individuals around us are an aspect of ourselves, and the environment around us is usually used as a method of saying where we are and what we are doing. And a house is usually our self, our True Energetic Self or Higher Self, Oversoul or Godhead, whichever way you want to describe it. And the rest of it is to do with how we move through our particular spiritual existence.

For instance, an aeroplane is our spiritual drive in terms of how we move, whereas a motor car or a bicycle, or a motor bike is our drive whilst incarnate, our motivation, if you want to call it that. So the symbology associated with giving guidance by our guide and helpers is based upon those basic terms. And we interpret them based upon that basically. We work out what somebody is doing to us in our dreams as a reason for understanding some part of our own personality that we're trying to work with.

(5 min) We understand how our spiritual journey is by seeing a sign of a plane that we've got, or how high it goes, or what happens to it, and the same with a car. And of course, the house is also an indication of how big we are, and potentially how many rooms are in the house is usually an indication of how many other aspects are projected into physical forms, and where we go there. Other things, like sea or water are also an indication of cosmic consciousness. That means tapping into the consciousness of Source, and the environment that Source is, not just the consciousness or sentience of Source, but also the energies associated with Source that house that sentience. So when looking at dreams, think of it in terms of one particular aspect of it is that we are being given guidance by our guide and helpers.

The second one, which is astral traveling and projection of consciousness beyond the physical universe, can be described in the same way, although in terms of the interaction and the information that we get can be described in the same way, although where we go to is different.

For astral traveling, we basically don't go outside of the physical universe. We stay within the frequencies associated with what is called the astral plane. In my understanding, that's the 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th frequencies. The 4th frequency being the lower astral, 5th being the upper lower astral, 6th being the lower upper astral, and the 7th being the upper astral. And so when we astral travel, we stay within the frequencies that are associated or very close to those that we are incarnate into, but also that stay well within the frequencies associated with the first universe, the physical universe, which is where we are now.

In terms of the other projections, projection of sentience beyond the physical universe, that's similar to the Traversing The Frequencies Workshop that I teach in my TTF workshops, where we project the consciousness into the rest of the physical universe, clearly the physical universe as well in the higher frequencies, but also the other universes or frequential levels that house these universes within the structure of the multiverse, which is a function of the structure of Source. And so we project our consciousness into those areas as well, which means that we leave our environment, the physical universe, and move into different environments.

Now in that instance, and in both of those instances, we will be experiencing different things. And if we move into areas of the physical universe, that are of a higher frequency and outside of the confines of the planet Earth, then we start to experience things, which are outside of our current understanding through this particular incarnate existence, so in that respect we would experience things that we don't have any knowledge of, so to speak.

So when we see something or experience something or know something, there's no reference point for us, even if there is no direct reference point for us, that is. And so what we do is we in effect see nothing sometimes, and this is the effect of the "dreamless sleep." Because there is nothing to relate it to, we don't have any vocabulary to help translate it. And our vocabulary is everything that we've experienced in this particular incarnation, so it's not just the spoken

language or sign language, it's the total experience that's being used as a translation medium. And that could be anything from cartoons to television films, going on holiday, experiencing your career, or at school or university. So everything that's you've experienced as an experience is a form of language that you can use to translate what's being experienced in these various different excursions either astral or extra-universal, so to speak.

So when we get experiences there, we will get something which we either understand directly, which is usually when we're astral traveling. There's a direct translation there, so there's no need to have any symbology, or have any translationary errors, so to speak, due to our lack of direct knowledge. Or we have the translation effect, which usually happens to us when we go beyond the Earth, and also beyond the physical universe. And so if there's something, which is close to us, close to our level of understanding, it's used as a translation medium.

(10 min) And one of the things I like to use in the Traversing The Frequencies (TTF) Workshops as an example of what happens is that if we, for instance, have never seen a giraffe before, but we're then presented with a giraffe, what do we call it? We either see nothing, because we've got nothing to translate it with. We don't have anything that's got four legs, a horizontal back, a neck, a head, and a snout and a tail. Or we have something which is similar.

So if for instance, we have never seen a giraffe before, but we have seen a dog before, we know what a dog is. We look at the four legs of the dog, and the four legs of the giraffe and say, yeah, okay, there is a similarity there. We look at the horizontal body of the dog, and the horizontal body of the giraffe, and we say, yes, there's a reasonable sort of correlation there. We look at the tail, yeah, there's a tail on both of them, so there's a correlation there. There's a neck on both of them, but the neck is taller on the giraffe, but okay, there's a neck on the dog, so it's fairly similar there. And there's a head there and a mouth and a snout and a nose and his ears, and okay, that's the same with the giraffe vs. the dog, and there's a similarity there.

Okay, the giraffe's got a couple of small horns, and that's a sort of slight error, but nevertheless it can still be considered to be a dog, even down to the coat having the different patterns of dog. We know some dogs have the different color patterns on their coats, so we can say, okay, the giraffe's a dog. And so what we get when we see a giraffe is a picture of a dog, not the giraffe, because that's the translation medium, it's gone, and that's the process of how we translate.

So when we experience these different things from extra-Earth astral traveling or extra-universal traveling, and we don't have a direct translation, i.e. we see a dog, and we know what a dog looks like, so it's a dog, then we see something, which is a translation, which is the giraffe being represented in the dog. And so we start to see things that are a bit strange, and sometimes we get cartoon images given to us as well, or characters from films, because those are the closest things that we can use as a translation medium. And so it's not uncommon in dreams to see cartoons, or it's not uncommon also within the TTF excursions to also get cartoon images.

So when we see these sorts of things, we have to use them as a translation. What do they mean? What would they represent? What would they be close to? So we can use that as a way of trying to decipher what we're experiencing when we have excursions beyond the universe and within the universe but within the astral levels. So the only way to work with this is to get used to what something means to you. What does this image mean to you? What does that image mean to you? What does this experience mean to you? What does that experience mean to you?

And then if you're experiencing something in your dream, or your memory of extra-Earth excursions or astral traveling, or extra-universal excursions through projection of consciousness further, as part of your sleep time work, and/or the images that you can be given by your guide and helpers, try to use commonality in your interpretation. Do it on a regular basis, work out

what it is, and you'll start to get a really accurate response. But don't forget that there's always going to be new translations, or new symbology that comes into it sometimes, or new strange images, and so we have to work out what those images mean to us, and then we start to get the full picture coming out.

So little bit on how to translate what images we can see in dreams, and a summary of what dreams are. Basically, they are either information or guidance from our guide and helpers, or they're images from our astral traveling within the frequencies associated with the astral levels, sometimes on the Earth, sometimes off the Earth. Or they're images from our consciousness being projected beyond the physical universe. So I hope that explains that. And what I would do is for those of you, who are interested, just go to Amazon and simply type in "dream translation" or "understanding what dreams are," and there's lots and lots of books there, okay.

So let's have a look at what we've got in terms of our questions now. We've got lots of questions.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

1. The biggest questions that have been coming up is this: With all of the world events occurring and given that we appear to have free will....how is it that we seem to keep making choices that are uninspired, unhealthy and uninformed? I often feel as if I am watching a Drama unfold with none of the actors realizing that they are in a play. How do we really help people that claim to want help and yet seem incapable of making any changes?

- **How is it that we seem to keep making choices that are uninspired, unhealthy and uninformed?**

(15 min) I think I'll answer the second question, I'll come back to the first bit. At the moment, the Earth is going through an extended downward movement in terms of frequency. I felt we were going up earlier in the year, probably around February time, and then just after February, we started to dip down. And I associated first the dip down being similar to this normal sort of sawtooth profile we get, when we move up and down the frequencies, but with the average being upwards.

However, I've since recalibrated that thought process and realized that it's actually that we're going through another downward profile, a continued downward profile, that is more like the sort of sawtooth profile of a large woodsaw—the sort of thing we that used to have to have, when we had one man in a pit, and another man at the top of the pit, and there was this huge 10-foot long saw that they would pull. And the teeth were big teeth with little teeth in between the big teeth, so to speak. And we've recently been going up and down the little teeth profile, and now we've gone down a big tooth profile, a big down tooth.

So those who are maintaining their frequencies as a result of this drop will see things happening around us. They'll feel more like people aren't understanding what's going on around them. They don't understand their environment. They don't understand what they are from a bigger perspective.

But also as we move down the frequencies, if we're not careful, we do also move down as well. And so we start to lose very gently—it's almost like going to sleep—we start to lose very gently our own connectivity. And so we start to go into different levels of states of connectivity and

functionality. One of those states is that we start to—although we've forgotten our higher functionality because that's a function of a higher frequential state—we start to have this feeling that there's something else out there, that there's got to be more than this life, and there's got to be more than what we're experiencing. And so we go back into the sort of first stages of the awakening process, where we're starting to question our environment, and the actions of ourselves and those individuals around us.

And so this is what is going on. We are making choices that are uninspired, unhealthy and uninformed, because we are dropping down the frequencies. And we're not vigilant enough sometimes to catch ourselves dropping down the frequencies. Like I said, it's a little bit like slowly falling to sleep in front of the fireplace while we're watching television. It catches us out. So that's why we're moving down, and that's why some of us are getting that feeling.

Again, thinking about it now, this probably is in addition to or an extension of the first question. And I'll say it again:

- **I often feel as if I am watching a Drama unfold with none of the actors realizing that they are in a play.**

And that's the feeling basically. That's the feeling of understanding that there is a greater reality out there, and that people are just going through their incarnate existence. They are totally immersed. And when we're more alert, aware and awake and at a higher frequency, we do feel like we're watching a play, because everybody is so immersed in their incarnation, that they're not able to wake up and realize who and what they really are. And again, you won't be able to help them.

- **So how do we really help people that claim to want help and yet seem incapable of making any changes?**

The old adage is that you can lead a horse to water, but the horse has got to drink the water itself, or want to drink the water itself, i.e. you can't make it drink the water is absolutely true in this instance. There are that many individuals, who want to be healed, but then can't get to on a regular basis to the healing appointment. It's amazing.

And so all we can do is we send them love and understanding, and show and lead by example. We can't make anybody go anywhere. This is all part of this free will business. We can only show what the route is, what the best route is. We can't force them to go in any direction, so all we can do is send them love, and give them advice when they ask for it. But don't, if they ask for advice, and we give it to them, and then go and do something completely different, don't get frustrated. It's just that they don't really understand that they have to move forwards in that way.

(20 min) And the next part of it is:

- **David Spangler from Findhorn** [Findhorn is a place in the U.K. for those who don't know; it's a community based upon an idealistic system, where we can all work together in a sort of kibbutz or ashram type existence, where we all work for the benefit of each other; and it works well, although they would also say that they've got their own problems as well] **claims that our biggest problem is not that we are spiritual beings incarnate in the flesh but rather that we are not incarnate enough in the flesh and I believe he may be right?**

I don't really subscribe to that comment by David Spangler. I think it's that if we were too incarnate, we wouldn't be allowing ourselves to move beyond the need to incarnate. We'd continuously come here, because we'd continuously be immersed in it. The whole point of being here is to experience, learn and evolve whilst experiencing the aspects of the lowest frequencies, and whilst we're here in this particular instance move beyond it. And so if we're not moving beyond it, we still stay within the cycle.

So from my understanding, it's we must get to the point, where we start to detach ourselves from our incarnate state. Otherwise, we don't take the opportunity to progress, to experience, learn and evolve through incarnation. We need to get to the point, where we are no longer in the need to incarnate, and then we'll be evolving through using the higher frequencies, rather than just the lower frequencies and the higher frequencies together. So the last part is:

- **Is the only solution to help people embrace more of their spirituality?**

Yes, we need to educate them in a way, which is (for want of a better word) the way that they can support. There's that many different ways of learning. We have to understand those different ways for people, and deal with them on an individual basis. And that's difficult. So we do need to move forwards in that particular way, in a way which is useful and realistically digestible for those people who have got different learning skills. Okay, so thank you for that. The next questions are:

2. This leads to my series of questions (there is a bit of a preface; okay, this is another one by a student, who is asking lots of questions about Source and Source's perspective):

- **What's in a name?** A rose by any other name would smell as sweet, so Shakespeare said. Words are simply a reduced form of communication that fails compared to intuitive and mental interaction directly, but written & verbal language is what we are reduced to right now.

Correct, basically that's a function of being of low frequencies. A name is a representation of who and what we are. Now although our parents give us our names, the parents are guided to give us names. The names have a resonant frequency associated with who and what we are from a greater personality perspective, not an ego-based personality perspective.

- **How can we use this weapon of the written & spoken word to awaken the masses to the power of mankind & our dire need to evolve through peaceful interaction?**
- This may seem trivial, to ask **what is the intrinsic power that we assign to things & how do we undo some of that negative connectivity**—but we are becoming an increasingly polarized society, where ignorance of recent history dooms cultures to relive & repeat these scenarios—in my own short lifetime I am witnessing these events unfold. If we remain ignorant of the lesson, it is repeated.

Yeah, I totally agree. And again we need to be in a situation, where we are leading by example, rather than by rote actually. We can give information in books, in videos, in audios, and we can give information on a one-to-one basis on a verbal basis. But it's always down to the desire of the recipient of that information to run with it, to move forwards with it, and to use it. That's the issue here. So all we can do is continue to think good thoughts, continue to think high frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, and lead by example.

And also, there's nothing wrong with writing information about how to live, and how to be, and how to be in the physical but not of the physical, and it's important to do so. But more

importantly it's how to broadcast that on a regular basis in a way that you know you're doing a difference, and that is to be the example. Be the example. Be the individual, who's showing how to live. And let people follow you if they want to. And that's the way forwards. And they may not show that they're following you, they may just look at what you're doing, and go: okay, that's good for me and do it themselves. And that's the way forwards, okay. So the next part is:

- **Going beyond the names we assign to things, it is the resonant energy** that I would like to inquire about that is associated with people, geographic locations, periods of history, etc.
- **Can one transcend or transmute the energy of association—from a destructive to constructive, or disharmonious to harmonious form? Particularly how do we go about doing this when we live among layers of associations that are culturally embedded?**

(25 min) Okay, that's a good question. There is a preface to it here as well.

- **Associations are of all kinds—names that we give to familial, national, cultural, religious separations.** These end up serving as prisons for our thoughts constraining our ability to connect to the oneness through our uniqueness—I see these 2 as intertwined, not polarized components - oneness & uniqueness.

Yes, now then. This is all what's called segmentation. So in segmentation, we associate ourselves, or we associate others to various different thoughts, behaviors, actions, interactions and locations, and we segment them based upon that. When we start to work in a more generalized state resulting from being a higher frequency, then we no longer segment people. We no longer say that they are Somali, and we no longer say that they are British. We no longer say that they are American. We no longer say that they are German. We say they are human beings on Earth.

Now this—unfortunately right now we're going through a slight downward trend in the frequencies, as I previously stated. And this is resulting in us starting to resegment areas. And we can just see what's going on in Syria and Iran and Iraq, and those sorts of areas. And even within our own country where, for instance, in the U.K. we're giving power back to Wales, and the Welsh are sent into the Scottish parliament, and the English parliament. We're supposed to be the United Kingdom, and we're no longer a united kingdom. We're just a series of kingdoms again. And this is happening all over the world with various different things.

We sort of in giving power back, which is what...we should never have taken the power in the first place, but we are segmenting people. What we should be doing is working for the benefit of everybody in an equal way. And this is only going to happen, when we're a higher frequency. So unless we are showing how to exist and live in this instance by not classifying individuals as being one person or another, or the area that they're living being one type of area or another, or one type of experience as being one experience or another, we will always segment, and we will always embed individuals within their culture, within their environment, and within their location on the Earth. So we need to expand ourselves, and think beyond that, and think of ourselves as just human beings.

There's various different predatory science fiction films or other sort of fantasy films, that show that when we are threatened externally by other things, such as a mechanized world, or by a series of other entities that come to Earth and try to take the Earth, that we all start to forget our differences and work together. And maybe that's the thing that needs to happen. Maybe we

need to see ourselves properly as being a civilization or a group of entities that are incarnate on one planet, and that there are other individuals out there.

But all that will do eventually is, although we'll work together as being we are human beings, and we'll forget our differences and our segmentations, we'll start to segment ourselves and say: why should we, we're human beings. And we won't look at the bigger picture, which is we are an incarnate entity that's using the bodies that are on the Earth. And we're also part of this other greater series of incarnate entities, which are also souls incarnating, but they're experiencing their incarnation in a different body and in a different location within the galaxy or even in another galaxy within the universe. So I hope that answers that part. The next part is:

- **I as an individual can expand my awareness to see greater reality & oneness through meditation** (& by meditate that can be achieved in myriad ways found in respectful contemplation in nature, transcendently, traditionally, or whatever way one releases thoughts & expands their awareness).
- **How do we communicate that message of peaceful expansion, tolerance of uniqueness? How do we convey this message to those that link people into the group of "other" & "them? How do we help each other to become the observer rather than the actor?**
- We live among a society, Western culture in particular & the ripple that it impacts directly & indirectly, that is obsessed with attention for egoic reasons, and by definition this is the actor role not the observer. This links to the role of emotions as guides rather than dictating actions & the polarity that arises when one is in the puppet role of being the actor.
- **This reminds me of addiction**, which is defined as "the intention to experience low frequency stimulus" (pg 85, The Anne Dialogues).

(30 min) All we can do again as individuals is work with individuals who are like-minded. Paramahansa Yogananda used to say that if you want to experience expansion and samadhi, and continue to work towards it, then you need to surround yourself with like-minded people. Because when you start to surround yourself or interact with individuals, who are in variance to your thoughts, then you come down to their levels quite naturally, and so you never expand. So to go forwards, we need to continue to work with each other, and work with those individuals, who are of like mind, and together we move up the frequencies.

And then of course, we have the different forms of triangulation—direct and indirect—and inflational triangulation that allows other people to be affected by us, and that they will also start to be pulled up the frequencies as well. When they do so, they'll also start to seek better company, and to work in a higher way as well. And so this is particularly a function of really again showing by example, but working with people, and only working with people who are of that sort of thought process, and avoiding those individuals who are soothsayers of doom, or always looking at conspiracy theories, or always trying to gossip about somebody or put somebody down.

I very quickly mentioned Paramahansa Yogananda there, and I realized that I forgot to mention what his comments were on dreams. And he didn't put much thought, he didn't put much value on dreams by the way. He thought that they were misinformative as such. He thought that they were just simply again the sort of abstract translations of what was experienced. He valued samadhi, which is a form of transcendental meditation (where you're projecting your consciousness outside of the physical form) more, because that's done in a conscious way

more than receiving information in an unconscious way. So he was more into conscious experience rather than unconscious experience, and irregular memory, or the need to offer translation to the information that's there. So that was Yogananda's thoughts on dreams. A slight digression, sorry about that. Let's move further down. So the next question is:

- **On the topic of low frequency vs. high frequency stimulus: Can you elaborate on low frequency stimulation?**
- **Is this merely seeking to saturate one's awareness in the physical senses (over indulgence of our sensory perceptions expressed as neuroses, diseases, & addictions)? Or does low frequency stimulus include the shunning of moving into the higher frequency that requires a refinement of the human vehicle?**
- By this I am referring to the fear of learning or questioning things/ideas/political agendas/ etc. thought to be 'known'. The conceptual idea behind this argument is that frequency processing requires the capability of the instrument [the human form] to detect a given frequency, so **to which extent are those gaining evolutionary content through addiction cycles choosing their path as opposed to being on a fractal created by the intention in the first place?**
- **And how can we all work out these karmic links in the present moment?**

Low frequency stimulation is basically thoughts, behaviors and actions that are not pure. By not pure, I mean they are negative thoughts about people, gossiping, being arrogant or being angry, not helping others in terms of behavior patterns, not understanding people, not wanting to understand people, and the actions associated with it, which are things like dropping litter in the street, or things like having road rage, things like being aggressive at work, or shouting at people, or being arrogant, or conceited, or jealous, those sorts of things. They're all part of low frequency stimulation.

(35 min) The physical side, which is things like taking drugs without knowledge of what they are or how and what they are for, and seeking the responses that drugs give us on a regular basis—that's in a mechanical way by the way—in variance to using meditation techniques to achieve the same things and greater. And also things like physical stimulus, such as through sex that's being used as a pleasure or a stimulation, so to speak, rather than two loving individuals who are using it to recreate or reproduce the human form through love. And so there's a different thing there, so anything that is physical that is basically addictive is low frequency stimulation. And that's thoughts, behaviors, and actions...oops!

(Cat growling in the background—I've got a little pussy cat with me here, and she's got her claw stuck in me, so let me just...here we go, we sorted it out now. My cat Madame Pussy is with me, and she's been sitting with me all the time, and she got her claw stuck in my jeans, and she couldn't remove it, and she moaned a little bit. So there we go. Madame Puss on air.)

So really it's all about understanding what is human, and trying to avoid the things that are specifically human. The only way to work out of it is again to surround yourself with individuals who are of the same mind, moving upwards rather than downwards. And sometimes that does require isolation. You find that people who are moving forwards put themselves into an ashram or a kibbutz, or they become a bit of a hermit, for instance. They sort of isolate themselves, because they want to move upwards, and they don't want to be affected by that which is happening around them. And so that's the way some people can progress themselves.

And so we can only work it out by recognizing it within us, using the “observer self” to observe how we’ve responded in our thoughts, how we’ve responded in our behaviors and actions within various different things, which affect us within our environment and how we interact with others. And then try to work out what the better solution was. The next time we’re faced with these particular interactions with others, we then try to introduce the better solution, or the better interaction, the better thought, or the better behavior, or the better action rather than the aggressive one, or the individualized and the selfish one. So that’s the way to do that really is to sort of once we’re doing all these things, then the human form will move up the frequencies. The next one is:

- **“The intention to experience” is the next topic**—on pg. 87 in “The Anne Dialogues”...

And I’m really delighted that people are reading this book and enjoying it. It’s a bit of a watershed for myself, as you can imagine, but it’s also very informative as well. And although it’s based upon known subject headings, and I thought that there was no need to do this sort of book, because there’s lots out there, actually the information that’s come out is also an additional level of detail and depth to the existing understanding as well. So back into pg. 87.

- ...the Aspect is said to experience similar addictive conditions until the situation no longer generates the desire function.
- **Can you elaborate on why Aspects choose to embark on addiction paths—is it to fulfill a cleansing of their energies before reintegration with TES, OR is it a choice at all but rather a karmic fractal created by low frequency intention?**
- **Can you elaborate on the extent of this need to “quarantine” the newly demised Aspect from these addictions?**
- It seems to me that even the modern Western lifestyle generates an addictive element to be karmically worked out—our consumption has created addictions of all sorts that range from numbing our perceived pain through various societally named & medically labeled ‘drugs’, to the hoarding of wealth itself, to ownership & hoarding of things, to wasting of our time—so many addictions to name.
- **This begs the question of how long can we ‘live’ like this—generating a lifestyle that itself creates karmic addiction fractal spirals layered upon us?**

(40 min) Eventually we’ll have to move out of it; otherwise, we’ll crash and burn. But the reason for why an Aspect would incarnate into an environment that creates addiction or exposes it to an addictive path is to give it choice. We choose to experience the addiction, or we choose to ignore them and move on. It’s as simple as that. We sometimes choose to experience them, because experiencing them and then choosing not to experience them later—and the time between experiencing them and choosing to not experience them later can be from a minute to years—is because it’s all to do with gaining a level of evolution.

That evolution is we gain more evolutionary momentum or progression by experiencing things that are from the common sense point of view not desirable. And so, if we can experience these things and only experience them once, because we choose not to experience them later, or we choose to change the way we operate, think, and behave, and act, so we don’t experience them later, then we’ve experienced them, learned from them, and moved on. So it’s all to do with giving ourselves the ability to experience something, and that’s enough.

It's a bit like going to the cinema and seeing a film once. And then thinking, I've seen that film now, and I'm not bothering again, whereas other people go see a film three or four times. It's a bit like going to a fairground and experiencing a ride once. And you think, ah, that was scary, but the adrenaline boost was such that, hmm, I wouldn't mind doing that again—the adrenaline boost being the low frequency addiction. So you either think, hmm, I'd like to do that again to experience the adrenaline rush, or do I say, okay, I've done that now and move on, and realize that it's no longer an attraction for us. And so this is something that is of a choice.

Now the karmic part of it is when we desire to go back, and we get addicted to it. We want to go back, we want to experience this, we want to experience the fairground ride, we want to experience the adrenaline rush, we want to experience the heightened sensory perceptions associated with taking drugs, all of these different things. We come back because we want to.

And there's other different things in terms of karma, where we've got to work with other individuals, because we need to sever links. The archetypal somebody does something wrong to you, so you've got to do that same thing wrong to them in the next life. But the idea is actually that you can sever the link, and you no longer need to do the reciprocal action as well. So moving away from the need to reciprocate by forgiving, or by asking for forgiveness, and therefore, forgiveness is being given is one of the ways forwards.

But in terms of the need to come here, there are...you know, souls do get addicted to being here. And this is a bit like experiencing, going out and having more alcohol than you can cope with every night, but wanting to have the buzz associated with it. And the same with drugs. And then later on changing and saying, okay, I've done this now. It doesn't work for me any more. I'm no longer going to take alcohol or drugs. So you become a teetotaler and you become clean. So it's to do with really experiencing something difficult, working with it, and then moving away from it, or choosing to move away from it.

(45 min) This is the whole point of this particular universe. One of its functions is duality—what we classify as right and wrong, up and down, left and right, the good road or the bad road. There is no good and bad, up and down, left and right, forwards and backwards, by the way. There is only choice. But the choice is that we can choose to take a faster route or a slower route. And the slower route is you getting addicted and staying there, and the faster route is experiencing the addiction, and then moving on, or should I say, you experiencing the possibility of becoming addicted through the interaction with whatever substance or thoughts or behaviors or actions or stimulus, that can be there as well. So I hope I answered that particular question. I think I could probably write a book on that actually, looking at the potential fractalized thought processes that could go with that one. The next one is:

- **After the demise of the human vehicle**, you mention in “The Anne Dialogues” (pg 33-34) **that an Aspect can keep creating their temporary environment** until it recognizes where it is, while those working with the higher frequencies go straight into the life review process.
- **This begs the question of time—how ‘long’ can one remain in this limbo state before entering into the life review process?** You return to this topic on pg 64 when it is stated that some Aspects (souls) fail to realize their true energy form & remain in a pseudo state of awareness, like being in a dream (I paraphrased your words).
- **This brings up 2 issues – what is time? And what are dreams?**

There is no relationship between dreams and the first question in this particular instance. This is like being in a self-created, totally contained reality we've created ourselves. Some souls, who are totally immersed in their incarnation, simply fail to recognize that their physical form is demised. They fail to recognize that they are energy beings. They recreate everything around them that they previously experienced. They recreate their house, their friends, their family, the neighborhood that they live in, the whole world is basically recreated. And it takes a long time for them to come out the other side. And there's a lot of work that goes on by the guide and helpers to try and move out of this particular condition. So it takes a bit of time for the reality to be broken out of.

But basically, when one is aware and awake, one moves straight into the energetic, and understands what's going on, and goes into the life review process in the various different forms that takes, and in the ways described in "The Anne Dialogues." Those who are totally immersed do struggle. Some break out of it fairly straight away, but they can be there for hundreds of years in terms of human time (what we call "time"). So they can stay there for hundreds of years, even thousands of years. It's up to them, as to how fast they break out of this recreated environment. And it's also the skill of the guide and helpers to help them move out of that particular creation. Because it's all...

I mean one of the images I got is that there can be a whole group of Aspects working together in the energies, and then you have one that's got like a sphere around them—a sphere around a sphere, and that sphere is their reality. They've recreated their reality, their human incarnate reality has been recreated. They don't see anybody else. They're there energetically, but they are surrounded by another sphere, which is the creation of their reality that they want to stay with. So this other sphere needs to be broken down, and that's what the guide and helpers work hard to do, to try to remove that.

(50 min) And there's no limit, no rules or regulations as to how long this thing can be there for in this particular generated reality. This individually generated reality can be there for anything from a few seconds to a few millennia, and that's basically how it works. It's unfortunate that our ability to be incarnate can end up being presented to us beyond the demise of the human form. So this is the question on time:

- **TIME**—The issue of time itself seems to be an entirely 3rd dimensional construct, so it seems like an arbitrary tool of measure to even suggest, but I use it because we still believe it is a dimension rather than a way to measure distance & weight of objects that reflect or absorb light, as I understand it.
- **So, in time as we know it, what does it mean to remain in this limbo state before the life review? Is this not also where all the addictions have to get 'karmically addressed' through quarantine?**

It's a very interesting question, because I've not really addressed the difference in time vs. how it takes to get out of these things. Again there's no rules, there's no normality associated with how long it takes to move out of one particular state of self-created limbo as it were vs. moving out of the environment and going back into the energetic. And those who have to have their addictions, that are karmically addressed, my understanding is that they can do it either within that reality through the skillful interaction of the guide and helpers, or they have to go to like a quarantine area, where the addictions that could potentially affect the True Energetic Self (TES) have to be removed. And that again requires a lot of skill on behalf of the TES and the guide

and helpers. So what they have to do is sort of almost relive or re-experience those things that create the addictions that create the karmic links, and get to the point where they are no longer addicted or attracted to them. And then when they have achieved that state, then they can move out of the quarantine levels. So the next part of this is:

- **Is this 'time' in limbo reflected in an inability to communicate with the Aspect's TES while in this state?**

From their perspective, yes. But from the perspective of the TES with the Aspect, no. And also obviously, the guide and helpers can still communicate with the Aspect in the same way they used to when the Aspect was incarnate. So that's the problem, you see. They're having to work with the limited ability and functions or the communicative bandwidth of the Aspect, because it is still working within the confines of lower frequency existence, even though it's not.

- **What about the ability for the newly demised Aspect to communicate with still incarnate systems—human, plants, non-human animals, and through nature itself?**
- **How does this 'time out' affect the physical reality—in effect does it contribute to the lack of understanding the cause-effect ripples in our lives?**

The newly demised Aspect really wouldn't want to communicate with the still incarnate systems, such as animals, plants, nonhuman animals, and nature itself. Although the aspect of nature, which is energetic, it can do, of course, because it's a function of Source. The only time an Aspect would want to communicate with a human is that, if there's a loved human that is still incarnate that needs to be given a message or some thing, some level of communication, or some sign, that the personality or the essence or the sentience that is/was incarnate as that loved human is still in existence.

(55 min) So therefore, there is some level of ability to communicate, albeit on a transient basis with humans, plants, nonhuman animals, etc. And nature is probably not so attractive to want to communicate with. But there are times, when human beings want to give consolation to those who are still in the incarnate state, and therefore, don't know or can't remember who and what they truly are, and so experience bereavement, and sadness of loss.

- **How does this 'time out' affect the physical reality—in effect does it contribute to the lack of understanding the cause-effect ripples in our lives?**

The physical reality actually isn't really affected in real terms. We just linearize things. So if you think of it in terms of the individual who is within the quarantine, because there's too much karma associated with it that it would contaminate the TES, or the entity that's stuck within its own reality, its limbo state, as being in a different event space, then when they come out of that event space, they may have spent thousands of years in human terms to get from where they were to coming out of that event space. But from our perspective, it could be nothing—it could be a second, it could be a minute, or it could be a hundred years. It just depends upon the entry and exit points of the event space.

And so really this sort of shows everything can occur concurrently. And although we create this linear existence from a time-based perspective whilst we're here, in actual fact it doesn't really mean anything as such. So the physical reality is also part of the greater reality, but we linearize it from the human being perspective. So somebody can spend an awful long time in one of

these quarantine areas or one of these, shall I say, conditions of limbo, and it can appear to be like a couple of seconds on the physical plane, or they can spend a few hours in limbo, or in the quarantine, and it could potentially be days, weeks, months or years in the physical.

It just depends upon how the Aspect enters into that event space, and how it exits that event space, and where that event space was interacting with the event space that we call the physical environment. And it can move around just to make things even more complicated. So if it was potentially a hundred years, and the event space sort of reappears, so to speak, a hundred years in the future, the Aspect might want to bring it back to a few seconds after it demised. So it can still move things around, it can enter into another event space, and come out the other side a few seconds after the demise process. So the time period associated with the physical world, the physical universe isn't affected. It's simply personal experience that is affected, and personal interaction with self, guides, helpers and the environment that is affected.

And the next bit is about the dreams, and this is the last question from this particular contributor, and thank you very much for these rather interesting questions. The next one is on dreams, and we've gone through dreams, so it might be a supplementary sort of response to these dreams.

- **DREAMS**—First starting with sleep, the state of consciousness we designate when most dreams are recorded, humans and many non-mammals demonstrate a physiological need for sleep. Science estimates that about 1/3rd of a human lifetime is spent in the sleep state.
- **What role do dreams play in this critical state of sleep for the physical vehicles being used by humans & non-human animals?**

Well, again dreams are the same thing. It's when the sentience moves out of the gross physical and the spirituo-physical side of the human vehicle, and experiences the frequencies associated with the astral, or they move beyond this particular universe, although they receive guidance from their guide and helpers.

- **And what are the myriad functions that dreams provide, and how can we train our skills at understanding the information being presented to us in dreams?**

(60 min) I went through that basically in the first part, so this is supplementary, but to summarize dreams come in three conditions and two states. The first condition is when there's information being given to us by our guide and helpers, which is usually using imagery as a symbolic method of communication, or sometimes we get words as well.

And the second condition is when we're experiencing something that is based upon the Earth level, but at a higher frequency, or outside of the Earth level, but at a higher frequency as well, usually within the 4th, 5th, 6th, and 7th frequencies associated with the multiverse, but still within the universe. And we can stay within the Earth environment, or we can move out of the Earth environment into different planets or galaxies.

And the third part of it is that we experience the movement of our sentience outside of the environment created by our particular universe, and go into other frequential levels that also house different universes. So the translation medium there is based upon our total experience, used as being a translation medium there. So symbology in terms of the guide and helpers trying to help us, and the translation process based upon our total experience being used in

both in the astral traveling sense and the projection of the consciousness beyond this particular universal environment. So the next sort of part of it is:

- **Seems that this can be a dangerous path to interpret all things as defined symbols in dreams** - I question a universal dictionary of dream meanings, and rest that authority upon the dreamer to both gain that knowledge and develop their personal awareness.
- **Keeping a journal by the bed to record dreams can help recall the detail—what are other ways we can cultivate the understanding/meaning of the communications being presented to us in the dream state?**

I agree. Actually, if you think about, a universal dictionary, so to speak, of dream meanings can only be a generalization. The detail is based upon the individual's experiential vocabulary, so to speak, and what these different experiences mean to them. So it can only ever be individualized. There can be general stuff that I talked in the first few minutes of this particular World Satsanga, but after that it's definitely personalized.

- **What are other ways we can cultivate the understanding/meaning of the communications being presented to us in the dream state?**
- Many have personal experience getting messages through dreams ranging from physical health of themselves to the immanent death of loved ones to worldwide catastrophic events, so it seems they are a medium of communication—**how can we contribute to the advancement of study of dreams as a means of connecting with our own bodies & TES to improve the situation on earth for mankind to evolve into a more peaceful non-warring society?**

We need to really use them for what they are, which is a communicative medium or an experiential medium basically, and recognize them as being a plethora of opportunity for various different informational states, either for ourselves or for the wider environment, a wider group of individuals interacting in that environment and ourselves. So really what we can do is identify what the standard type of response is, and then identify how to recognize individualized responses, and what they mean for us. And that may mean that there's a need for a specific, generalized text of lessons, so to speak, that say: well, if you're receiving this information, in general this means this, but what does it mean for you? And that would mean search into yourself: what does this image mean to you? What does that animal mean to you? What does that response with a loved one mean to you? What does that response to a person in your job or career role mean to you?

So I believe that the way forwards is to create a framework that people can use, and move forwards with to enable them to create their own dictionary, and that would be a good way forwards. And if people started to use their interaction with themselves during the sleep state, and to recognize who and what they are based upon the communication and recognition of communication with their guide and helpers, and their own experiential experience in various different astral levels, and through the parts of the physical universe, and the rest of the multiverse, then they will generate a level of understanding of who and what we are, and that we are a much bigger entity than we think we are. It will give us a wider understanding as well.

(1:05 hr) Thank you very much for those questions. It's a very wonderful series of questions, very deep, searching series of questions, and I hope I've done them justice in this short time I've got here. So let's go to the other series of questions here:

3. Is the physical universe infinite and ever expanding and if so into what? Are there an infinite number of TESelves created by SEone [Source Entity One/SE1]? By the way since 12 is a recurring number, I wonder if there are 12 to the 12th power or almost 9 Trillion SEone created TESelves - a finite number.

• Are there an infinite number of TESelves created by SEone?

There is a finite number of True Energetic Selves (TES). I don't know the total number, and I'm not going to try to understand what that number is. But I'm told it's an inverse fractal of the structure of the Source. So bear in mind there's frequencies, sub-dimensional components, full dimensions, and zones associated with Source. Then you could think of it in terms of the fractalized general notion of that.

• By the way since 12 is a recurring number, I wonder if there are 12 to the 12th power or almost 9 Trillion SEone created TESelves - a finite number?

Now there was a number based on "billions" in one of the books [The History of God, p. 94 & Beyond The Source—Book 1, pp. 34, 38], that I realized that was just a value just to sort of give us something to work on. If you worked it out as being something along the lines of 12 to the power of 12 to the power of 12 to the power of.... that's right, isn't it? Twelve to the power of 12 to the power of 12 to the power of 12 to the power of 3 to the power of 12, then that's the sort of function you would get in terms of the fractalization of the Source going from zones to full dimensions to sub-dimensions to frequencies, and ignoring the error associated with the physical universe. So the number of TESs is definitely finite.

• Is the physical universe infinite and ever expanding and if so into what?

The physical universe is finite. The idea of it being expanding is based upon certain limited abilities of scientists to be able to discover. It's not expanding. It's always been the same size, whatever that size is. And it's infinite from our perspective right now, but it is actually finite in terms of its capacity and its content. So if you think of it as having 12 frequencies, then that's its level of finitude basically. That's its finite state.

And the actual physical size, if you're thinking in terms of relating the size of a galaxy in comparison to the size of the universe, I'm even told that you can't quantify it in human terms in terms of size. But I'm being told that as an environment, it is finite. It's just that that level of finitude from our perspective seems like an infinite condition. I don't know if that answered the question properly, because it is a different thing to understand, but it is definitely finite, and there's definitely a finite number of TESs being created.

• Of course, our minds cannot handle the idea of infinity in this respect. These questions lead me to believe that the Universes and the TESelves along with the Aspects and Shards are not real at all, rather just an idea in the mind of the SEone.

In essence, we are real. We are real functions within Source Entity One (SE1). We are real aspects of its sentience that's doing a different role, an individualized role rather than a collective role. So we are real, and we will remain to be real, whilst SE1 desires our individuality. So that's the one way to think of it.

(1:10 hr) And even if we become reconnected with Source, when we finish this particular evolutionary cycle, the level of reality is still there. Because even if we reconnected fully, and dissolve our total experience and personality, so to speak, as a result of what we've achieved with our TESs, and our TESs do the same thing with Source, then the reality is still there. The environment is still there that SE1 and the rest of the SEs exist within is still there, and the area of the Origin's polymniscent sentient self-awareness that the SEs are within is also still there.

So everything is real—it's just that it's a currently accepted and used function of that reality, that we're experiencing right now. So what happens when we finish our current evolutionary cycle and move into the next evolutionary cycle? It may well be a completely different function of this. And we may not be individualized, or we may be individualized, or may be individualized in a different way. So I hope that answered that question. Also another topic:

- **Is there a hierarchical organization in the land of TESelves, like “The council of elders” for instance?**

Yes, there are. They work with those individuals, who are incarnating in the physical universe and all its frequencies. They sort of, for want of a better word, work with the maintenance entities that maintain the evolutionary efficiency of the multiverse, and specifically in our condition, the evolutionary efficiency of the physical universe. So they work on how we best can interact with this environment, and evolve in an efficient way as a result of it.

So it's sort of hierarchical in terms of function, although there is no such thing as one particular entity is the boss of another entity, for instance. They all are of equal standing, so to speak. It's just that they work in various different ways. And if you want to consider that the one's a function of another one, or the one's a sub-function of another one, then that's the only way you can create your hierarchical condition associated with it. But these TESs are entities that work with the structure of the multiverse in all these different ways.

And actually that leads me to plug the book I'm working on now, which is called “The Curators,” which works with, for example, the organization of the hierarchical or not (as the case may be) functions that some of the TESs adopt to maintain the structure of the multiverse, that our Source gave us to experience, learn and evolve through. And that particular book is now about 51,300 words through, and is probably going to end up being as big as “The Origin Speaks” I think by the time I finish, because it's expanding as I speak. But right now that book will deal with that level of understanding, but it will deal with it from the function of working with the multiverse, rather than from working with, if you like, the possibility of guiding and changing the level of experience through incarnate existence. So I hope that moves that forwards.

We're on the final stretch now. We've got a few questions here from the wonderful person, who does the transcriptions for us. So let's have a look.

4. Do the OM beings incarnate in all parts of the physical universe at whatever level needs their attention? You said you have had 36 lives, but were those on Earth or in many places? Does Celia come from the same OM TES as you and Anne?

- **Do the OM beings incarnate in all parts of the physical universe at whatever level needs their attention?**

(1:15 hr) Right, the first bit first. The OM can be anywhere. I mean generally the OM wouldn't be in the physical universe. If you look at "The Origin Speaks," you'll see that some of them don't even want to be involved in creation, as it creates responsibility. So those who do incarnate, and this is probably the hybrid OM, or the captive OM, rather than the noncaptive OM, or the other OM that can be outside of the structure of our particular Source Entity, could be anywhere basically.

But those who are hybrid OM, they tend to be the same as every other entity that's created by Source. They will incarnate in all parts of the physical universe at whatever frequency they need to experience, learn and evolve. And that would be the same for captive OM as well. Noncaptive OM will do whatever they want to. They can incarnate in the physical universe or not, as the case may be, so it's up to them.

• **You said you have had 36 lives, but were those on Earth or in many places?**

My particular incarnations have been in various different parts of the physical universe, and I'm told around 12 of those were on Earth. This is the 12th, so I've been in many different places within the physical universe usually (I'm being told right now) in the higher frequency levels. So they were as diverse as they needed to be, to be able to experience what I needed to experience.

• **Does Celia come from the same OM TES as you and Anne?**

Anne is part of my TES, she was an Aspect of that. My current partner (Celia) isn't. She is a very aware, very astute individual, and very high in consciousness in her own right. But she's from a different TES. But at the end of the day, that doesn't matter, because we're all part of Source anyway. So even though we're potentially individualized from our TESs, whether those TESs are the same as another soul or not, as the case may be, is immaterial, because those TESs are in essence individualized functions of Source anyway. So we're all One anyway, so it doesn't matter from that perspective. The next bit is:

5. I'm confused about what you said in the last Satsanga about True Energetic Self (TES) being able to move within 3 full dimensions (FD) of where it's located evolutionarily speaking.

- **Does it mean 3 FD up or down from where it is? OR just down from where it is?**
- **Because at one time you said the TES can experience the multiverse in ANY order, e.g. simultaneous universe #350, followed by universe #17, then #55, etc.? So which is it?**

They are different things. The evolutionary level of the TES is not the same as the ability to experience it. The evolutionary level is a linear progression. Linearity for the first time works. So we move through, or our TES moves through the structure of the multiverse from an evolutionary perspective, and it can move within three [full dimensions].

So if think of it in this way, it can move within three. Usually, it can move within the three [FD] that are associated with its "tritope." There's three dimensions that are sort of the lower, there's three that are sort of the medium, three that are the lower upper, and three that are the upper. So the first three full dimensions is one sort of group [first tritope], the 4th, 5th and 6th are the next group [second tritope], the 7th, 8th and 9th the next group [third tritope], the 10th, 11th and 12th the next group [fourth tritope].

But my understanding is that the TES can move within three dimensions only, usually the one they're in and the two below. So and in very, very special circumstances they may be able to go one above, but usually not, because that's an evolutionary jump. So in essence, they can move

within the full dimension that they're in, and the two below where they are. So it's within those three that they can move around. So that's the sort of physical location of who and what they are based upon their evolutionary level.

- **Because at one time you said the TES can experience the multiverse in ANY order, e.g. simultaneous universe #350, followed by universe #17, then #55, etc.?**

In terms of the experience, it's usually that they can experience these other levels by projecting Aspects of themselves. So although they have a static position based upon evolution, the experience can be randomized, because of what they project into these different levels. So one is the sort of location based on evolution, and one is location based on the need to experience, so they're two different things.

(1:20 hr) So in summary, the three dimensions that a TES can move around in as a function of its evolution is the one it's in plus two below. Its experience in the multiverse in terms of how it projects Aspects of itself can be randomized, so it can go into any particular location. It can go to universe #350, followed by universe #17, followed by universe #55. That's an experiential condition, not an evolutionary condition. So they're two separate things. Right, the next set of questions:

6. In "The History of God" (p. 267) you asked: How many sentient races of beings are there on Earth? The Source said: Three but soon there is a plan for a fourth, besides humans, dolphins, and a third energetic race. Please elaborate on these last two sentient races.

- **What is the third energetic race like? What form do they have? What frequency do they exist on the Earth? What full dimensional level of the multiverse do they come from? What is their function?**
- **What is the fourth sentient race like? Same questions about form, frequency level, multiverse level, and function on Earth?**
- **What is the third energetic race like?**

Right, so the third energetic race is probably a bit of a misnomer. I'm picking up that when I wrote that book, I personally didn't understand that at the time we could incarnate at various different frequential levels. And so an entity that was classified in my mind then as "energetic" would actually be a higher frequency incarnate vehicle. So the third energetic race is actually a higher frequency incarnate vehicle. So humans and dolphins are in this particular frequential level, the first three [frequency bands].

The other race is one that is more of a fourth frequential level state of incarnation—I'm being told some of its sort of tendencies to creep towards the fifth frequency. And so they are incarnate vehicles/bodies that are higher frequency. They exist here now. They (I'm being told) exist in all parts of the localized physical universe at the frequency levels that they work on, so they work on around let's say between 4 and 5 frequency levels. Their function is to experience, learn and evolve on this planet at that level. So they're not as immersed in their incarnation as we are as such, but they're nevertheless involved with it. They're not affected by what we do either, because they're on a different frequency.

Now clearly the Earth is a panfrequential body, so it exists in all different frequency levels associated with the physical universe. But in essence, it is capable of supporting all different incarnate vehicles at all different frequency levels associated with the physical universe. And

although there are things that we do on this level that affect us, it wouldn't affect them. So they're experiencing a similar sort of existence to us, but on a higher frequential level.

Think of it in terms of different event spaces or different realities. Although they can experience what we're experiencing, it's just on a higher frequency level. Now that comment is interesting, because usually when we're in a higher frequency, we would see the different entities that exist on the frequencies below us. If we go to the fourth level, we would see the entities on the third level, but we wouldn't be able to see the entities on the fifth level. When we're on the fifth level, we wouldn't be able to see the entities on the sixth level, but we'd see the entities on the fifth, fourth and third levels.

But I'm being told that these entities, although they experience the things around them as part of what we are, they've found some way of separating out their frequency from the frequencies that we've just described. So it's like a sub-frequential state, where they can experience what they need to experience on their frequency, but they don't need to interact with or be associated with anything that we do on our particular level. So their function is just to experience, learn and evolve on this particular planet but at a higher frequency, and in a segmented sense.

- **What is the fourth sentient race like? Same questions about form, frequency level, multiverse level, and function on Earth?**

(1:25 hr) The fourth sentient race is or will be—just asking the question. One of the benefits of doing this particular Satsanga, or all the Satsangas that are pre-recorded actually is that I don't pre-read the questions, so everything is being...any channeled information that comes through, which is usually most of the time actually—unless it's a question that's based upon one of the books that I know that I'm just relaying my particular understanding to—are all sort of on the spot channeling, so it's all live from that perspective.

I'm being told the fourth race will be well above our frequency, like in the 12th frequency. And obviously at that point they're going to be more than energetic, as it were. I'm being told they won't incarnate in a body that's at that level. They're simply going to be here to observe. There is a need to try to recalibrate how everybody is functioning on this particular location, and the location that our galaxy exists within.

And so there's a group of entities, who are individualized Aspects of their True Energetic Selves, but they're going to move into this environment with a view to (I'm saying) subliminally change the thought processes, or behavioral processes, and actions therefore of all of the entities that are existing here in the various different energetic states—that being different incarnate frequential levels, I should say—to try to accelerate the progression or the reclaiming of frequential level on the planet. So they're going to be more like observers and guiders more than anything else. So that's the level that they're on within the physical universe.

And where they come from as a TES is from the sixth full dimensional level, so their TESs exist within the 6th full dimension. So they're here to sort of help us clean up our act, but they're doing it in a subliminal way, rather than an active way. So there will be no sudden appearances, okay. And the last sort of series of questions is based on:

7. In “The History of God” (p. 387) you wrote about the Council of Twelve stating that they reside on “Zion” (a moon around planet “Zorpeton”). But in “The Anne Dialogues” (p.

219) you learned that there is more than one Council of Twelve. Please elaborate on these councils.

There are 12 Councils of Twelve, as you can probably imagine, and each of them has a different function within the structure of the multiverse. They seem to work...each of them seems to work with a specialism, and that specialism is the coordination of incarnation within certain frequential levels. So there is one that works with the first three frequencies, and then one that works with every frequency up towards the 12th. That only counts to 10, so the other two are involved with those entities that are of the animal or nonhuman type of genre of entity. And the other one is to do with the entities or the genre of aspect that is between the animal and the human, so to speak. So they require one sort of council each for all of the frequencies that they work with, because there tends to be only one particular level those genres of aspects incarnate into, whereas our genre of Aspects can incarnate into any of the frequencies associated with the physical universe.

So there's 12 Councils of Twelve. Ten of them are associated with our type of soul, and the other two are associated with the animal type genre of soul, and the genre of soul that will be used for the backfill people, for instance.

(1:30 hr) Again I could probably write a book on those things actually, what they each do and all the different functions associated with them. In fact I might put a mental note to add them into "The Curators," because when I get into working with nature, working with what we call the "elementals," which are those entities that are working with the Earth and work with the physicality associated with the lower frequencies and the environmental eco-structure, these councils would also work with how we interface with those sorts of things. So if I make a mental note, I'll see if I can add those into the back of the book somewhere, so that we can see the correlation between these councils and the other hierarchical structure of the curators, so to speak.

• Where is Zion located? Is that the only place they reside in or just a "vacation home"?

Well, Zion is a name that's been used for eternity in terms of our human beings' understanding, it's a name that has been passed down through the ages. But in terms of its location, it's (I'm being told) at the far end of our particular galaxy, but at...(I'm being told) they move around the frequencies. When they're interacting with the Earth, they reside on that particular planet on the third frequential level. But when they're working on other areas, then they move around. So (I'm being told) they don't move around frequentially, because each of the different frequencies has got a Council of Twelve above the third that is, of course.

So this Council of Twelve work with the frequencies that are the first three, but they move around. So although they sort of convene in this particular area, they don't always work together. They work singularly depending upon where they are within the structure of the physical universe and what they're doing.

• What is their function relative to Earth, our solar system, galaxy or entire physical universe?

And so their function is relative to Earth, our solar system, and the rest of the physical universe on that particular level. So their responsibility is the third frequency level and below, which when you add them up together equals the gross physical. And they work not only on Earth, but they work in other areas as well of the physical universe on these different levels. Clearly, with the

Earth having free will and it's the only area where we have individualized free will, they have a particular interest in it. And I'm told that one of the Council of Twelve is, shall I say, nominally interested in terms of what goes on this particular planet.

- **Are they maintenance entities, like the curators OR are they in the evolutionary cycle like we are, just at a higher level, as overseers guiding the guides?**

They are not really curators as such, they are more of...although you could classify them as being curators, because although they don't function specifically to maintain the structure of the evolutionary efficiency of this particular part of the multiverse, they are if you like responsible for maintaining the way in which we interact with it. So they're not quite curators, they're more guides, if you want to call it that. So that's probably a better way of looking at it.

They are a higher level. They don't incarnate—they don't need to. They're more of a guide in the way in which we interact in a collective sense with the environments that we incarnate with. And so you could classify them as being more overseers I guess than guides. Although they wouldn't particularly guide the guides, they're more of a...the guides are sort of a different type of entity than them. These are more...they're sort of the bridge between the curators and us as incarnate individuals. They sort of form the link between those entities, which are maintaining the evolutionary efficiency of the multiverse, in this instance the physical universe, and those that interact with it, which are us and our guide and helpers. So that's probably the best way to explain what they are.

That comes to the end of the questions. Thank you very much. I know that this particular Satsanga is a particularly long one. Well, it's probably justified, because the gap between this Satsanga and the next one is going to be about six weeks. So although I apologize for the length, I'm sort of justifying it somewhat. So now we come to the end of it, which is the meditation on bringing the Source to ourselves.

Part 3. Meditation - A Connection with the Source

(1:35 hr) Please download the high quality [M4A File](#) (see AMR audio file) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler (narrator) at his website.

(1:49 hr) Closing comments: Okay, so that's the end of the Satsanga today. And thank you very much for listening in to it, and thank you very much for all your questions, and your dedication and devotion to understanding things of the greater reality. Again I thank Kevin Moore for all of his help in extra broadcasting this particular audio, and creating the imagery to support it, and allowing it to be on his [YouTube](#) channel as well. Kevin's a fantastic person. He is doing a great job in terms of being of service to the rest of the world as well.

So God's love to you all, much love to you all, and Seasons Greetings to you all. And I look forward to working with you again on the next Satsanga, which will be the 21st of January 2017. So have a great Christmas everybody, and God's love to you all. Goodbye." END

November 26, 2016 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 26th of November 2016 in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. Welcome to everybody this month, and I’d just like to say that it’s always a delight to be able to broadcast this information. And we’ve got lots and lots of questions this time, so some of them are very deep reaching, as they are normally, but also I’m looking at some form of collaboration, if you want to call it that, with the work of other people as well, so we’ll go with that as we get there.

I’ve just come back from China from a workshop in Beijing, which was a wonderful workshop, and there was lots of support from the students there. So as I arrived yesterday, this is a little bit of a jet lag diversion, so to speak, but we’ll see how we go. There’s lots and lots to do.

I’ve looked at the **agenda** and basically I’ve got to look at explaining what astral entities are, then we’ve got the questions from a couple or perhaps even three people, who have obviously sent questions in from last October’s Satsanga, so this is just for this one. And there’s actually quite a lot of questions this time, so we’ll see how we go. And then I want to look at creating a psychic shield. So I think it’s looking like it’s going to be more than an hour in this instance, but we’ll see again how we go.

Part 1. Lecture

So in lieu of the first part then, which is to do with: “**What are Astral Entities?**” I’ll explain that basically astral entities are created in two ways.

The first way is that an entity can be created by one of us or another incarnate entity from a different part of the physical universe, because we’re not limited to incarnating in this particular body. And they can be created by the desire to create them for various different reasons.

One of them can be to, if you like, acting out in an adversarial way towards another person, which is the usual way they are created. And in this instance they are created by mistake, or let’s just say unintentionally created through desires to, shall I say, do harm or to create frustration with another person, so to speak, if that person has annoyed the person creating them. So in essence, astral entities in that instance are created by stray thoughts.

The second part is that they are created through natural evolution. And the natural evolution is such that if energies are sort of grouped together for long enough, eventually they will go through the rudimentary stages of gaining levels of intelligence. And clearly we are given sentience instantaneously through Source. But when energy goes through a process, it can go through a number of different processes from gaining rudimentary intelligence to self-awareness to consciousness, and of course, sentience at the end.

But in general, astral entities that are created through like an evolutionary process associated with the energies simply get to a level of rudimentary intelligence. And those entities that are created by people by stray thoughts or by undesirable thoughts, they aren’t able to metabolize their own energy, and so they seek a host to metabolize their energy, and therefore, perpetuate their own existence. So even though they may evolve into having some level of rudimentary intelligence, they realize that at some point they can’t grow. And so they have to create a method of gaining additional energies to allow them to grow.

And this means that they seek people like ourselves, who desire to be in contact with entities, and so they're easily able to latch onto the energies associated with a potential host who is, shall I say, desperate to communicate with other entities. Or they look for weak people, people who are naturally open anyway, whose auras are thin, and who are largely unprotected.

And so they latch onto those people and take energy, and sometimes they form a symbiotic relationships, where they may well give that person some, shall I say, low levels of power, such as coercion over people, or feelings of self-confidence, or simply charisma, so that people would, if you like, take notice of these people, follow them, take their advice, and take orders from them, so to speak.

(5 min) So in essence, these entities, when they attach themselves to us, and they create a symbiotic relationship as payment for the energy, they will give that person some level of power over others, okay. So astral entities are basically either created by thoughts by people who create them intentionally or unintentionally, but nevertheless, they create them, or they are created as a result of natural evolution of energies that are clumped together.

Now astral entities living in the higher frequencies associated with the what we would call the gross physical, so they exist in the fourth, fifth, sixth, and seventh frequencies. So they're not quite gross physical, they're more spirituo-physical, which is a mixture of gross physical energies, i.e. low frequency energies, and the sort of higher energies, which are not so gross physical, but can be classified as energetic anyway. And so they exist in those areas.

Now some people will think, well, we've been told there's different levels of astral, and there are in essence. Those levels can be classified as being—for instance, the fourth frequency [FB 4] can be classified as the lower astral, the fifth frequency can be classified as the upper lower astral, the sixth frequency can be classified as the lower upper astral, and the seventh frequency can be classified as the upper astral. And so the entities exist in those areas.

Now the lower the frequency that they exist in, the more, shall I say, of a problem they can be to us. The higher the frequency that they exist in, the more benevolent, so they don't tend to get involved with us in an adversarial sort of way, or work with us in an adversarial sort of way. So astral entities exist in those four levels [FB 4-7].

Various different individuals, they take drugs to create the transcendental meditative state, will find themselves in any of those areas. If they find themselves in the lower frequencies, then they will get what's called a "bad trip" because the entities in the lower frequencies tend to look and search into our memories for things that we are frightened of. And when they look at things we're frightened of, they create an image based upon those images, and therefore, we don't look for them.

The higher up the frequencies these entities are, they are more invisible to us, and so they don't need to create such bizarre, or shall we say, demonic types of imagery. And so an individual, who takes drugs to achieve a transcendental state, that goes into the higher frequencies will see more benevolent and benign a landscape in terms of the astral entities there. So the "bad trips" usually are around the fourth and fifth level, and the "good trips" are around the sixth and seventh level of frequency associated with the spirituo-physical.

I mean I can go into some quite a lot of detail into what astral entities are, but that's in effect what they are. They are low intelligent energies, that are created by ourselves by stray thoughts or created through the natural evolution of energies, that have been together a long time. Okay.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

Now there's an awful lot of questions here. I'm going to start with a couple first, and then work onto one that deals with comparing the work of another spiritual individual, a chap called Tom Campbell, who is collaborating with me on some questions. We worked out some questions between us to try and work out the difference between our work.

And of course, Kevin and Tom has been interviewed by Kevin on YouTube. And at some point in the future we're going to have a three-way interview between Kevin, Tom and myself to go through the areas of consistency between us, and what one sees and uses as a descriptor for the universe or the multiverse vs. another. So we'll work on that. But first of all I'll go through these questions.

The first question is:

1. SE4 (this is in Beyond The Source—Book 1) says: "Energy is the basis for everything that is in existence." So, we have three questions:

- 1. Is energy everywhere in all universes, and also in the voids? Is there any place anywhere where energy does not exist?**
- 2. Where does energy come from or originate? Is it in constant creation or has it always existed? Does it ever disappear?**
- 3. Since the Origin coalesced from existing energies, where did they come from and how did they come into existence?**

Is energy everywhere in all universes, and also in the voids? Is there any place anywhere where energy does not exist?

(10 min) The simple answer to that is: No, energy is everywhere. It's in every universe, it's in every dimension, subdimension, frequency, and going above that it's in the zones and continuums and the other levels of structure associated with not only the Source Entity, or Source Entities, but also the Origin. So it's everywhere, various different types of energy, of course, and sentience (that we are) uses energy to create as well, and experience different environments. The next question is:

Where does energy come from or originate? Is it in constant creation or has it always existed? Does it ever disappear?

Energy in my understanding has always existed, because it's part of the Origin. And therefore, the Origin being all forms of energy, even those parts of itself it doesn't quite understand now, are also energy with the capability of supporting sentience.

Does it ever disappear? It may disappear in terms of our own understanding from one particular state to another state. So for one, energy can move from one frequency to another frequency. It can move from one subdimension to another subdimension. And it can move from one dimension to another dimension, etc. etc. So it can go anywhere. But from the observer, it would disappear, but in actuality it doesn't disappear, it just changes state, and therefore, that's consistent with the understanding with the Origin.

So it's energy comes from the Origin, is part of the Origin, it's infinitesimally large to the point, where even, of course, the Origin doesn't understand itself either. So although it knows a mere fraction of 1% of itself and is working on that right now, which is why we're here in existence, the remaining part of it is still unmapped, and will take infinity to map from my understanding. The next question is:

Since the Origin coalesced from existing energies, where did they come from and how did they come into existence?

I actually can't answer that question. From my understanding, it's always existed. There was no creation of energies, it's just energies that were in stasis or energies that were just there. Now to answer that question further would require another book potentially. And there is a book in the pipeline—I've not started it yet—but there's definitely one that's going to be written at some point in the future, certainly within the next ten years.

And that's a book that's going to be called "Beyond The Origin," which isn't actually going beyond the Origin, but it's going beyond the previous questions that were in "The Origin Speaks" book. And so these sort of questions will be answered, or should I say, asked and answered then. So my understanding is that the energies that are the Origin have always existed, and have always been in existence. And to have a start and a finish is purely a human thought process based upon a linear function of time. Okay, so I don't think I really answered that question, but it's something we can use as a basis for questions in the next book.

The next question says:

2. On page 141 of BTS 1, SE4 says: "I have just been told by your Source Entity [our SE1] that there are many species that you have not cataloged yet, for some of them exist as semi-physical entities..."

- **Can you elaborate on semi-physical entities? Can we detect them?**
- **How and when do they change states? How do they reproduce?**
- **Do they eat and eliminate like all animal life?**
- **Are they aware of us? What is their purpose?**
- **And why did our Source Entity introduce them into the discussion?**

Can you elaborate on semi-physical entities?

There are semi-physical entities on the Earth. And by semi-physical—that's from a human perspective—the physical being the first three frequencies, so semi-physical entities will be entities who are incarnate, who exist in frequencies 4 through to 12. Twelve [FB 12] being a level of incarnation, which is almost energetic, and therefore it is difficult for us to imagine it as being incarnation, but it is.

Can we detect them? How and when do they change states?

We can't detect them as such yet with machinery or our physical eyes, but we could detect them through, shall I say, more dedicated methods of meditation and communication. They don't specifically change states as such, although they can evolve the same as we do, and they can work on the evolution of their physical form.

(15 min) So they can evolve through the frequencies, or allow the evolution of their vehicles, their physical form or semi-physical form through the frequencies, so that they incarnate in a higher frequency condition at some point in the linear future, so to speak.

How do they reproduce?

Reproductionwise, there's a plethora of reproduction from the hermaphroditic to the simple cloning of a vehicle to the reproduction of the vehicles to simply copying the energies associated with them and creating a fully formed mature vehicle. The higher frequencies tend to rely less on physical, on what we would call food. They take more energy through the chakras, and so therefore, they don't need to have the ability to ingest, or drink liquids, and then voiding them, whichever way they do, because they're not particularly classified as animal life. They are a more higher form of incarnate vehicle, and therefore, they use the energetic in preference to the physical consumption of fuel.

Are they aware of us?

Yes, of course, any entity that is a higher frequency is aware of the entities that are lower frequency, although they're not aware of entities in the frequencies above them. So they will be aware of entities that are on the lower frequencies, because they will be walking around us or through us, as the case may be. But they won't be interacting with us, although some do. And some have been reported as being entities from different physical bodies that we call planets, therefore, aliens. But my understanding is that those are a different higher frequency incarnate vehicle that we use.

What is their purpose?

Their purpose is the same as us, experience, learn and evolve, but they do that in a different frequential state, and therefore, have a different level of, shall we say, integration with the physical universe than we do. We have a lower frequency integration, they have a higher frequency integration with it.

Why did our Source Entity introduce them to the discussion?

Simply to advise us that just because we don't see it, hear it, smell it, taste it, or touch it, it doesn't mean it's not there. We know from the use of electron microscopes and from some of the space-based telescopes that there are things that we can't see. And so it makes sense to recognize that if we can't see it, it doesn't mean it's not there.

That's the same with atoms and quarks, etc. We can't see them, but we know that they're there, because eventually we can detect them. But right now we don't have the capacity to detect them, but we may well do in the future. And so it's worthwhile noting that as our technology increases, the ability to work with higher frequencies increases, we'll start to detect and observe some of these higher frequency incarnate beings as well.

So it's basically a way of saying, you know, we couldn't work with radio waves 150 years ago, and now we can. We can't see radio waves, but we know they're there. And so 150 years ago we would have written it off as being witchcraft, or close on to it. But now it's an everyday function of what we are. So in essence, we just need to expand our consciousness using that thought process to think, well, whatever we can't see doesn't necessarily mean it's not there, it just means we can't detect it yet. And that's the same with these other entities, that exist on higher frequencies in the physical universe. Okay,

The next question is relevant to one of my readers reading "The Anne Dialogues," and thank you very much for reading that book. And the question is, this is to do with the True Energetic Self (TES):

3. I am enjoying the Anne Dialogues very much, almost done - amazing contribution to mankind. A few questions for a future Satsanga:

3a. Other than projecting up to 30% of itself into aspects (souls), what does the TES do with the other 70%? Is the TES living a life (as we would perceive it) of its own at some other level or is it just a blob of energy creating and assimilating aspects?

3b. What is our Source Entity trying to achieve by creating TES's, and by extension, aspects and shards? Acquiring evolutionary content is a bit vague. What is evolutionary content and why does it need to be acquired? Is it as simple as our Source Entity wants to expand and know itself??

(20 min) The True Energetic Self—I'm asking the question now, because that is in fact a good question—and my understanding based upon the information I've just gained, which is new information. I've not questioned what the function of the TES is in terms of its own role in terms of evolution, because my understanding is based upon my current level of detail accrued from the Source and from Origin, is that the TES simply experiences, learns and evolves through the projection of smaller aspects of itself into different environments. And so the question is:

What does the other 70% of the TES do?

TES being True Energetic Self—is that it actually assimilates that information. It works with it, it understands the different levels of interface with the environment, that the aspects (souls) are part of, and the interaction with other souls based upon the limitations surrounding the different environments, that these different aspects or souls are projected into. So the answer is it spends most of its time analyzing that information. But also clearly, that's just a small part of it, and so the other work, in effect, is working with the higher frequencies associated with its evolutionary level within the multiverse.

So what it does is assimilate the information from the aspects that it has projected, including all the various different event streams and event spaces, that have been created by these aspects, looking at the different possibilities, the possibility of possibilities, and the possibility of possible possibilities, including probabilities, and other forms of inevitability as well. So there's lots of different things it looks at there, but it also looks at dissecting the experiences that they've had, and that's what we call a life plan. But it also looks at again, it looks at its own work within the location that it's within, and it can move within three full dimensions of where it is from an evolutionary perspective. So it has its own plans basically.

That again is going to be very likely in the book that's going to be called "Beyond The Origin," so I can work on that then. So thanks for that question. Limited in terms of its answer, but in essence, it's going to give you an idea that a lot of its time is spent working with the information accrued or assimilated from the aspects. The next question is:

What is our Source Entity trying to achieve by creating TES's, and by extension, aspects and shards? Acquiring evolutionary content is a bit vague.

It is vague, but you know, evolutionary content is a result of experiencing, learning and evolving. And if you think of it in terms of a very linear function, the more helpers you've got, the more chance you've got of understanding yourself and in a faster way, and in a deeper way as well.

So the function of the TES, and therefore the aspects and the shards, is to experience, learn, and therefore, evolve as a result of deepening the understanding of Self, and the experience of Self, and the experience of working with different environments, and different events and different individuals, different other individual aspects and shards within the various different frequential environments or universes, and also the different levels of interactions, that are available through the creation of different realities, so to speak.

So it works on all of this. It's to do with complete holographic understanding of who and what it is on the micro-micro-micro-micro-micro-microscopic aspect of what it is.

That may not be a good enough answer actually, but it gives you a thought process that it's looking at absolute minute detail, and working on it in that respect. And therefore, it needs smaller entities to do it, because as you know, we can't see what an electron microscope can see. And so if we operate on the same size as the bugs or virus or bacteria, that can be seen on an electron microscope, we can work in a more complete way than what we can do in this "macroverse," if you want to call it that, in terms of the difference between a "microverse" that bacteria and viruses might work on vs. what we are in this particular size of universe right now. So make something small in the nanosize, it will experience that "nanoverse" in a much better way than somebody that can experience the macroverse or the microverse.

(25 min) What is evolutionary content and why does it need to be acquired? Is it as simple as our Source Entity wants to expand and know itself?

Evolutionary content is a, if you like, a progressive state of understanding. It's the culmination of understanding the interface with something and some individuals from many different angles.

It's a bit like understanding how to eat steak, you know, rare, super rare, medium, or well done steak, and then you could either have chips with it, or beans, or rice, or wine, or different types of wine. It's experiencing the same things in multiple different ways to gain a full understanding of how to experience, or what that experience is.

And again that's in a holographic way. And in doing that, it expands its knowledge, it gains evolution, and something beyond evolution, which I'm just told to call "progression," and it moves forwards from that. And its understanding of Self increases, and as a result, so does the Origin, so that's what it's coming from.

So evolution is a full understanding from every perceivable angle and different variance or parallel condition of something, or some interaction with other entities. I hope that answered that question, because that's quite a good answer actually, because I think evolution is classified from a Darwinian perspective as simply a survival of the fittest or the strongest or the cleverest, whereas in actuality it's experiential, and experiential from a parallel condition, a parallel of a parallel of a parallel of a parallel condition, etc. If it can be experienced, and it can be experienced in different ways, it should be experienced in all those different ways. Simple as that, although it clearly is a much deeper response.

4. Introduction to Tom Campbell's My Big TOE (Theory of Everything)

Okay, the next series of questions are based upon my understanding of some of the thought processes presented by Tom Campbell with his My Big TOE Books, the MBT, or the Theory of Everything is based upon science and logic-based assumptions on what the multiverse or universe is, and what consciousness is, and what is evolution.

And so Ulla, who's asked these questions, will integrate (I feel should integrate) the summary of the My Big TOE theory as part of the transcription. I shall not go through all of that, because it's clearly quite a lot of information, so it does go into some detail. But I will go through the questions in relevance to it, and answer them based on my own understanding of the information I gained and how it relates to Tom's information. Again the detail of the questions will also be available in the transcript as well, so if you listen to the audio, as you're doing right now, you should also refer to the transcript.

+++++

A Brief Summary of Tom Campbell's MBT (My Big Theory of Everything):

"Hi Guy: I was intrigued by a recent interview of physicist Tom Campbell by Kevin Moore (YouTube), who mentioned that both you and Tom might be his guests in a future interview. Tom worked at The Monroe Institute to develop his consciousness explorer skills for many decades.

Your work goes beyond what he describes, but I'd still like to hear what you have to say about his model. Just as background, I'd like to give you a brief summary of his model, which is called MBT (My Big TOE or Theory Of Everything). He said MBT is all science and logic based on only two assumptions: **consciousness and evolution exist.**

We live in a virtual reality (VR), which is a training simulator that has three components:

- **Computer** - active part that is making the VR simulation, which has to be outside of the VR itself, in a different reality frame.
- **Player** - active part that is trading data with the computer. Player sends data to the computer and vice versa. Player has to be in the same reality frame as the computer. Our consciousness is the player. Our body is the virtual simulated avatar, not real.
- **Virtual reality** itself - not active, it's all digital. It's data on a hard disk, that changes with time, as things change, data gets updated. It's a bunch of 1's and 0's, so reality is information (R=I).
 - The **VR** is necessary for the evolution of consciousness. The VR is a computed, information-based reality, a simulation, a calculational space with a rule set. The rules define how things interact, provide a consistent structure and context for choice and experience. This keeps the VR stable enough for all participants to have a subjective, cohesive experience.
 - **Consciousness** itself is the only fundamental reality—everything consciousness creates out of that vast informational field is virtual. Consciousness and free will are logically necessary—evolution requires free will.
 - There is **Physical Matter Reality** (PMR, the physical universe), which is an evolving digital simulation that produces constraints and interaction that Free Will Awareness Units [like Aspects] must follow.
 - But there is no real matter (or particles) in this VR system. The VR we describe as "physical" exists only in awareness (mind) of the IUOC players and the LCS. Dream, OOBE and PMR realities are all VRs—rule sets may be tight (PMR) or loose (OOBE).
 - There is **Non-Physical Matter Reality** (NPMR) functionality of our consciousness, where we and our "higher selves" ("oversouls") and "guides" are one fully integrated thing, not separate things with separate functions.

The MBT model describes various functional pieces of the system (as merely **metaphors**—none of it exists—not as separate objects/beings/stuff/units, because it's ALL VIRTUAL):

- **Absolute Unbounded Oneness** (AUO), which has awareness or primordial or protoconsciousness. There is no absolute truth except for the AUO which we cannot experience. (The AUO corresponds to what we call the unexplored, amorphous part of The Origin/Absolute.)
 - The AUM (Absolute Unbounded Manifold) is the union of all IUOCs [like TESs], and all IUOCs are subsets of AUM and are inherently part of the digital mind of

AUM. The AUM must keep developing as well or there will be deterioration. (The AUM corresponds to the polyomniscient sentient area of the Origin.)

- To create a VR, AUM organizes a part of itself into **The Big Computer** (TBC). There are many of these TBCs within the mind of AUM, each handling a fractal system. (These correspond to the 12 Source Entities within the Origin.)
- These TBCs can be accessed at any time by AUM to see what is going on in any part of the system. All together these Big Computers cover the whole of the IUOCs that are in Union, AUM. (This corresponds to the Source Entities' created entities within the Origin.)
- **Larger Consciousness System** (LCS), which is the executive part, the operating system or information system, not a deity. There is no God in MBT. It has to always impose structure and order to continually reduce entropy (disorder). It is a natural, evolving, finite, imperfect system that has no interest in ritual, belief or dogma. It has boundaries and limitations. We are pieces of the LCS. (This corresponds to our Source Entity/SE1/"God.")
- **Database**, which is part of the LCS. It is a probability model with probabilities for all the possibilities. The database is able to talk to you, make decisions, do a lot of things within the context of its history. (This seems to correspond to the Akashic records and Event space functions.)
- **Individuated Unit Of Consciousness** (IUOC) is a small subset of the LCS. It is the accumulator, synthesizer, collector, integrator of experience and evolves from it. In this model, new IUOCs are constantly entering the system, because old IUOCs grow so slowly. (This corresponds to the True Energetic Self/TES/Oversoul/Higher Self.)
- **Free Will Awareness Unit** (FWAU) is a subset of the IUOC, which is "conscious" and gets immersed in a physical matter reality (PMR) and attached to an "avatar" (physical biological entity). It starts learning how to interpret the data stream and gives feedback to the IUOC all the time. It can evolve or de-evolve. The FWAU gets old and has to be recycled. After death of the avatar, the FWAU transitions and reintegrates with its parent IUOC. (This is the Aspect or "soul" in the physical universe. There are no shards.)
- **Avatar** is a virtual character or game piece on doesn't have a brain or a physical body or consciousness of its own. It has a virtual brain and a virtual body that interacts within a simulation of a virtual world. It is like the avatar in a computer game, not real but simulated, no more than computations on a computer (smears of 1's and 0's on a hard drive). There is no real matter (or particles) in this VR system. (This is the physical vehicle, human form. In a video, he seems skeptical of any extraterrestrial or alien forms, and doesn't think we need them to evolve in the system. But in the MBT books, he said large subsets of beings may be functionally independent of each other until they interact with ETs from elsewhere.)
- **Time** - The model says time is real, time is very fundamental to consciousness. Without time, there could be no change. Without change, there is no point, no purpose, no growth, evolution, choice, action or life.
- **Our Purpose** - We are an entropy reduction consciousness evolution VR trainer. We are here to lower the entropy of our consciousness. We are here to grow up, to evolve, to become love (service and value to others). Growing up is not just about us. It is also about the LCS decreasing its entropy. So as we get more highly evolved, we become more valuable to the System as someone who can help others grow by example, by

teaching or leading, or by being part of larger “plans” by the LCS to help people help themselves.

+++++

(28 min) So I’ll go through these as quickly and as concisely as possible. So the first one is:

4. Do we exist in a virtual reality game board of sorts? Is the multiverse structure, that our Source created and we maintain, that kind of a game board? Please elaborate on what you have told us in the past:

- **Every part of what is in existence is part of the Source or God, whether it is one particular parallel existence or another.**

Yeah, in essence, things can be split into events, event streams, event spaces, and realities. And some of this information is coming out in the book that I’m working now on, which is called “The Curators.” But we create a function, based upon how we interact with an environment, and the individuals, who are also within that environment, and that creates our understanding of what that function is in terms of our own perceptions. And so we create a reality, and that reality can be individualized, localized, globalized, and then universalized as well. So we create a reality based upon our own understanding of what we’re interfacing with, and how we are working with it.

And so, is it a game board? Well, we create what we want to experience, and then we experience it in the way we wanted to experience it, or maybe we want to experience it in a different way. So you could think of it in terms of a series of potential interactions, that we do have, could have had, should have had, may have had, will have, have had, and the various different parallel versions of those in terms of the probabilities and eventualities, etc. that go with those.

And so everything in existence is a function of this experience, and it exists for as long as we want it to exist. And ultimately, it will dissolve anyway, when we all collectively move to the end of this particular evolutionary cycle. So in that instance, the reality is a temporary condition. If you want to call it virtual, you can do. If you want to call it experience, a game, you can do, because it is simply a transient condition that we create to exist within, to experience within.

- **In the parallel condition we experience everything concurrently. Everything is an illusion, because everything is only a parallel condition to something else.**

(31 min) So it’s again, it is illusion, but it isn’t illusion, it’s experience. If everything is experienced concurrently, then it’s experience. It is a different event stream, a different event space, a different reality, a different way of experiencing. So it’s not particularly illusion, because it’s created. So there isn’t such a thing as illusion really, there’s only a different level of creation. That creation can be dissolved. Now if you want to say that that creation that’s dissolved was an illusion, because it no longer exists, then that’s up to the individual.

But my understanding is that illusion is something where we think it doesn’t exist, but we are creating it ourself. Well, we actually create everything. And so you could consider that everything is an illusion, if you really wanted to, but in essence I would like to say it’s reality. It’s a reality based upon event spaces, event streams, and it’s based upon a mainstream event spaces, and event streams, and mainstream realities as well, mainstream probabilities, etc. So what we experience is based upon that.

And in essence again, it's all temporary anyway, because when we go through a different, or when we finish this particular evolutionary cycle, when everybody's TES is evolved up to the point, where it's got to the end of the frequencies associated with the multiverse, then it all changes anyway. We do it potentially again, or in another different way, depending on the way the Source Entity locates itself within the structure of the Origin.

5. Is the physical universe also a digital simulation of 1's and 0's?

No, I would suggest it's more analogue. I think digital is too black and white, because if you think about the different event spaces that we create, and the realities that we create, and event streams that we create, it can't be a physical, you know, a simulation, it's got to be a function of our interaction with a static structure, and therefore, the decisions that we make create other versions of that static structure, that we call event spaces. So a continuation of this is:

Is our physical form a digital simulation like the "avatar" (virtual game piece that Tom Campbell's "My Big Theory Of Everything" model describes), devoid of any matter or even Anu particles? Please elaborate on what you have told us in the past:

- **Everything in the material world is an illusion, because we are creating it to understand it.**

I wouldn't use the word "illusion," I prefer to use the word "reality," because we are working with it, and it is real to us. So the difference between illusion—illusion is something where we don't have control of it, where we don't work with it. It is not something we are experiencing. Whereas a reality is something that we are experiencing. So if we are creating something to understand it, then it's a reality, not an illusion. So this answered the second bit:

- **But even if it is an illusion, we have created it. We live in it, we exist, we incarnate into a created environment, and we create it.**

So yeah, that sort of backs up what I've just said. Illusion/delusion is something to do with something, which is thought to exist, but doesn't. What we do is exist. We create, and we exist within that creation. We interface with that creation. We work with the creation. We modify the creation. We observe the modification of the creation, and we experience, learn and evolve from that. So I think illusion is probably the wrong word here.

(35 min) I think reality is a better way of saying it. I'm told I shouldn't think, I should tell you! So that's where it is. Illusion is something we don't experience. Reality is what we're experiencing, so reality is what we're experiencing. We're not experiencing an illusion, even if we've created it. If we've created it, it's reality. Okay, so the third set of questions here:

6. Is the Origin (and other Sources by default) similar to a super-duper quantum computer, which is trying to expand and evolve through us and other entities as pieces of its sentience (consciousness)? I'm asking this question, because you have use some computer-like terms, such as:

- **SE1 used a "program" to make the billions of TES in a more efficient manner, which resulted in the different energetic genres (of for instance, animals, plants, minerals, ourselves, and the genre of entity in between what we are and the animals, that we know are incarnating right now as the "backfill people."**
- **The TES gets "additional processing power" from Aspects that remain whole within the main body of the TES.**

- **In the rest period after death, the Aspect starts to recognize more and more “continuity errors” until the environment and the “bodies” of people start to dissolve.**
- **When we ascend out of the physical universe from FB12 to FB 13, we will move into a “simulacrum universe,” which is a copy/duplicate of the existing physical universe.**

Please elaborate on how you see things, as compared to the MBT model with just a computer, a player and a virtual reality game board? Is that what we are reduced to in real terms? Some people think we live in “The Matrix” (as shown in the movies). I’d like to get your perspective on the true nature of our greater reality.

(36 min) If you want to call the Origin a “super-duper quantum computer,” you can do. I would say it’s not a computer, because it’s able to think, analyze, experience, learn and evolve. It uses intention and desire and thought to create the action. So it’s not a computer as such, because it is sentient. A computer isn’t sentient yet. We don’t have the capacity to make a computer, which is intelligent. It follows a series of routines and programs, and subroutines and subprograms, and there is a level of, what we call learning, based upon the desirability of interaction with that particular software. And so the idea of learning is based upon us interfacing with a program, and creating levels of continuity, and that’s classified as “learning.”

So the Origin isn’t a super-duper computer in my understanding. It is intelligent, it is omniscient, polyomniscient intelligence, that is based upon its own growth, and its own evolutionary progress, and in its own progress full stop.

In the first part of this bit here, the SE1 used a “program”? It’s basically a process, rather than a program. I think program sometimes is the wrong way to use it, a wrong way to explain it, and that’s my fault. It’s a process that it created, that could work on its own. Now if you want to call that process that’s autonomous a “program,” you can do. It’s something that allowed the Source Entity to do, to create something that works, to reproduce something, that it doesn’t have to keep its eye on all the time. It’s a bit like us creating a routine or something that we do automatically, that we don’t have to concentrate on. So if you want to call that a program, you can do. But my understanding is it’s just a process that it created, that was robust and repeatable.

- **The True Energetic Self gets “additional processing power” from Aspects that remain whole within the main body of the TES.**

Yeah, that’s because the sentience remains within the TES. When a TES projects an aspect of itself into an environment, such as the physical universe, it gives away some of its sentience. So that sentience is retained within the main body of the TES, and that sentient energy is within there, then it creates that additional processing power for it. And so that’s additional sentience, creativity, intelligence, consciousness, self-awareness, all those things all add up to sentience. It adds to its sentience. Okay. The next question is:

- **In the rest period after death, the Aspect starts to recognize more and more “continuity errors” until the environment and the “bodies” of people start to dissolve.**

And that’s right. Basically, it’s looking at how the aspect related to the environment, that it was in, the reality as it were. And so potentially an environment that it creates post-physical demise, through in essence the level of immersion it has in that particular incarnation. The deeper the immersion, the more we relate to ourselves as the physical form, because the ego takes over, the more that we’d create an environment based upon our earthly existence, our incarnation, when the physical body demises.

(40 min) And it's only when we start to see the continuity errors in that reproduction, because we've created it locally, and we haven't got the backup of others creating or adding towards that event space, or that event stream, or that reality, that there starts to be continuity errors. So we start to see the true environment of where we are and what we are. And so the reality that we've created, therefore, starts to dissolve. And so we start to see other aspects as for what they are—energy, sentient energy, and the links between those aspects and the True Energetic Selves that they are associated with, and the environment that the TES exists within. Okay, and the next part is:

- **When we ascend out of the physical universe from FB 12 to FB 13, we will move into a “simulacrum universe,” which is a copy/duplicate of the existing physical universe.**

Yes, it is, but in essence, it's almost like it's an environment that we can work with, that is similar to how we see the physical universe when we are on the 12th frequency, which is pretty full, not the empty space we see now with the odd dot of a galaxy. And it gives us that sort of level, that everything is in one frequency band, not in 12 separate frequency bands [FB]. And so it's almost like allowing the lowest condition that we can work with being the 13th frequency, and therefore, the second self-contained universe, and not the physical universe. So it's almost a reproduction of the main features of the physical universe, but in a higher frequency, in a frequential level, where everything is contained in one level, rather than the need to have 12 different levels to contain it.

And so it allows a higher level of functionality, whilst providing a similar level of environment that the physical universe does. And there is a similar jump between [FB] 13 and 14, and then [FB] 15 we don't need, it's just purely energetic. I mean 13 and 14 are pretty much energetic, but it is the borderline between resistance as it were with the environment and no resistance.

There is resistance within the physical universe. There is significantly less resistance in level 13, and there is even significantly less resistance again in level 14. Level 15 is purely energetic, so there is no resistance, other than the content that's supported there. As we go up, the content in the different frequency levels, the content increases, as we go up the frequencies.

So it's a bit like having the megapixels on a camera. The more megapixels you've got on the coupled charge device array—that's the CCD array, that's the bit that senses everything—the more content you're going to have in there in the same space. So it might be a 1 mm by 1 mm piece of silicon, but the amount of content that can be stored on a 16 megapixel array is significantly more than can be stored on a 1 megapixel array, for instance. And that's the difference between the physical universe, the 1 megapixel array vs. the 16 megapixel array, which is for instance the 13th frequency, which is the second universe.

Okay, so I think that answered the question. The sort of the end part was:

Please elaborate on how YOU see things, as compared to the MBT model with just a computer, a player and a virtual reality game board? Is that what we are reduced to in real terms? Some people think we live in “The Matrix” (as shown in the movies). I'd like to get your perspective on the true nature of our greater reality.

I'm asking the question, as we speak about Tom's work and what it does for us. And although the words are different, in effect what they do is they promote an expansion of thought. They make you question the environment, the way the environment is described. And although I wouldn't agree in the way the words are used, because the meaning behind the words is not particularly relevant to my understanding, if you look at it from a different perspective, what he's trying to explain in physics and engineering terms is somewhat reasonable.

(45 min) But you have to go beyond those words that he is using. So if you like, it's a thought process. What he's using is a way of encouraging people who are, shall we say, rigid in their thought process, in terms of their looking for scientific responses and physical responses, to give them the ability to think beyond that rigidity. And the work that Tom is doing is doing that.

You then go into a different state of understanding, which is mine, and then above mine there's a totally amorphous, formless state, which you could argue that Eckhart Tolle works with. But the formless state it's very difficult to describe in human terms, and so there's very little information that comes out of that. And I think even Eckhart struggles with it as well in terms of how to explain it in human terms, other than saying things are amorphous and formless.

So use it as a potential for expansion and for removing the shackles of rigidity, rather than a way of explaining things in an absolute sense, and that's the best way to look at it. It's giving you a thought process, or giving one a thought process that allows the expansion of thought processes and the expansion of experience as a result of thought process, and that's the way to see it. The examples of answers that I've given are fairly consistent with the dialogue I've had with Tom in terms of how we've worked with each other. We had a tic-tac for about 2 or 3 weeks, where we were talking about various different things, and answering each other's questions and things. And so the answers I've given in this dialogue that Ulla's given are similar in quality to the dialogue I've had with Tom, and therefore, if it's similar in quality, then it's the same. Okay.

Part 3. Meditation

Note: Please download the high quality [M4A File](#) audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler at his website.

(47 min) So let's have a look at the agenda, and I think that what we have to do now is spend the last few minutes working on how to build a psychic shield. And this will be a summary, rather than the actuality. The actuality is included in the [Psychic Shield](#) Correspondence Course, which is on my website. And so if you go into the website, and look at the Correspondence Courses tab, you'll see the Psychic Shield there. So the depth of the course is there, which is an audio and a pdf file explaining it all. But this will give you an understanding of what that is.

Now to create a psychic shield, we need to obviously enter into a quiet state of mind, so you can also consider this a guided meditation. And I'm going to do this quite quickly, so it's not going to be an indepth understanding, it's going to be a functional understanding, a summarized understanding.

In my courses and in the Appendix of "The History of God," there is a comment there on how to open your chakras, and actually I might add that exercise to the transcription that's given to us by Ulla after the broadcasting of the audio. And so that will give you more detail in there anyway.

What we have to do basically is create a condition, where we are creating a laminate structure between the auric layers. And we do this by raising our level to the same frequencies as the auric layers, and we do this by extending our chakras, and rotating them clockwise. That pulls energy in and creates a condition, where all of us, including the physical body, is temporarily risen to the frequency associated with that chakra, and in doing so, we reinforce the auric layer that's associated with the chakra.

So the first auric layer is associated with the first chakra very simply. I'm not going to go through the names, because it's something you can look at on the pdf file that's presented. The second auric layer is associated with the second chakra, etc. etc. Obviously, the seventh auric layer is associated with the seventh chakra.

(50 min) And so if we extend each of the chakras from their points of origin. The first chakra has its point of origin, where the two legs meet the lower body, that's where the sex organs are. The second chakra is associated with a point 3 inches (or 7.5 cm) below the navel. The third one is associated with an area 3 inches above the navel. The fourth one is associated with the area, that's in the center of the front of the chest. The fifth one is associated with an area, that's in the center of the neck, midpoint of the neck. The sixth is the center of the front of the forehead. The seventh is the top of the head.

So we've got the base chakra (first), sacral (second), solar (third), heart (fourth), throat (fifth), spiritual third eye (sixth), and crown (seventh). So if you visualize or use a mentally spoken word, that achieves the same thing by using your intention, to spin a chakra, to extend that chakra, just ask it to extend out to its largest extension, and rotate it clockwise, you'll get yourself to that level.

So if we were to extend and rotate the first chakra, that reinforces the first auric layer. If we then extend and rotate the second chakra—we don't worry about the back chakras, by the way, because the back chakras follow what the front chakras do—so our front chakras are our intention, and the rear chakras are our action. So whatever we do with the front chakras, the rear chakras do as well. And the second through to the sixth chakras have a front and a rear aspect.

So anyway, if we extend and rotate the second chakra, we augment or significantly create the second auric layer, we reinforce it. And then what we do is we flood the gap in between the outer edge of the first auric layer and the inner edge of the second auric layer to create a laminate of the first and second.

If we extend and rotate the third chakra, we reinforce the third auric layer. If we then flood the gap in between the outer edge of the second chakra and the inner edge of the third chakra, we create a laminate of the first, second and third auric layers.

If we do the same thing on the fourth chakra, we extend and rotate that, we reinforce the fourth auric layer. And again we can flood the gap in between the outer edge of the third auric layer and the inner edge of the fourth auric layer, and we flood it with bright white light, we therefore create a laminate between the first, second, third and fourth.

And we continue this up to the seventh, extending our chakras, rotating them, reinforcing the auric layer, flooding the gap in between the outer edge and the inner edge of the particular pair of auric layers until we get to the seventh layer.

If you wish, you can go further. I always say that we should go to the tenth level, because there's 10 frequencies associated with the human form. So then we simply visualize, or use a mentally spoken word to create an eighth, ninth, and tenth auric layer. Again flooding the gaps in between the outer surface and the inner surface of those, the pairing auric layers, and therefore we create a laminate. So we've not got a laminate between the first and tenth frequencies, using the first to the seventh auric layers, and the three other energies we create.

Now we can create as big a laminate as you want to. You can go up to 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, if you want to, adding or visualizing extra energies outside of those particular energies you've created. Actually, you can create a shield as big as you want to. Okay.

We then need to sort of visualize it compacting. Because if you think about something, that's quite solid now as an auric field, if you leave it as it is, it gets in people's way and some people will be sort of looking at your strange all the time, so you're better off compacting it. So ask it to

compact down and shrink down, so it's a very tight laminate of the auric layers and the light in between them. And basically you'll bring it down to the same sort of egg-shaped size as you would have, if you hadn't created this laminate.

You should then visualize the gap in between the inside surface of the first auric layer and your physical form being evacuated, so a vacuum being created in there. And anything that's within there is ejected, and goes in a one-way way, like a one-way valve from the physical form out to the outside of the psychic shield. You evacuate the gap between you and your first auric layer.

And when you've done that, basically all you need to do is program it. And you use your intention or your mentally spoken words to say, that you want it to protect you from anything you wish, such as astral entities. You can ask it to protect you against all astral entities. You can ask it to protect you against individuals, in terms of their aggressive thought processes, their coercions, their energy attacks, their need to be adversarial with you. You can protect yourself from their energies.

And so you can protect yourself from general stuff from specific individuals, and the way they work with you, and from astral entities by simply saying, for instance, that this shield will now protect me from astral entities that are taking energy from me. This shield will protect me from astral entities that "X" person has sent towards me. This shield will protect me from coercion, or energy draining from this person, for instance. You can use those sorts of words.

The other thing that you can say is that actually there's something called a "Trojan horse" function, where some of these people, or entities who are trying to get your energy, they can find a way into your energy by using loved ones, or loved animals, or a trusted individual as a Trojan horse for getting their energies into you. So then you need to state that these are loved ones, animals, or trusted individuals that cannot be used as a Trojan horse.

Because these are the people or these are the animals that we let into our energies, and we let them in naturally. And if we let them in naturally, any entity or energy or a method of getting to us can also enter us. So we need to sort of state basically, that this is something that can't happen, and so we stop the Trojan horse effect as well.

Now you can assign a lifetime to this particular shield. You can say it can last 10 years, 2 years, 2 months. You can reprogram it. You can remove it by just reversing the process of creating it.

And if you wish to create one around your house, or your car, or somebody else, simply visualize the shield being around them, or the house, or the car, or the animal, rather than yourself, when you create it. And therefore, you create that shield around them as well. Okay.

Again this is a very popular method, that was given to me by the Source. A lot of people use it now, and if you concentrate properly, and meditate on it properly when you create it, it is extremely robust, and it has a long life as well. Again you can have it for as long as you wish. If you want it for the rest of your life, it will be there for the rest of your life. If you want it for 10 minutes, it will be there for 10 minutes. It's as flexible as that. And you can change its programming whenever you want to as well.

Okay, so that's a very basic overview of how to create a psychic shield. Again I'll add the pdf file on how to extend and rotate the chakras, energizing yourself through the chakras, and that will give you an understanding of what that is. Again if you really want to go into depth and detail into the Psychic Shield, that's available on the website as a Correspondence Course. This isn't a plug for it, this is just simply stating that the detail and depth of understanding is there.

(59 min) Closing comments: Okay, everybody. Well, thank you very much for listening to this particular Satsanga. Again it's a little bit longer than expected, although I'm really pleased at how fast I've managed to get through the questions. I was trying to be as clear and concise as possible. Again I apologize for the slightly wooly start. I just arrived back from China yesterday, so I'm a little bit jet lagged, and so I'm working on that as well, trying to get my energies back into the UK rather than Beijing.

Okay, and looking forward to the next Satsanga, which will be a bit earlier, because I'm actually going on a sabbatical at the middle of December and over the Christmas period, so I'll be doing the Satsanga for December slightly before the 16th. So if anybody has any questions, they should send them in before the 10th of December, because I'm going to be doing the Satsanga beforehand, then releasing it on the 16th.

God's love to you all, and many blessings, and high thoughts, and good thoughts, and high frequencies to you all. Again just to remind you, this is done in conjunction with the The Moore Show with Kevin Moore, and he's been doing a fantastic job in terms of putting the visuals on the YouTube versions that are on his website and his YouTube site. And so I look forward to broadcasting this in December, and I send you all my love and peace as well." END

October 22, 2016 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“This is the World Satsanga on the 22nd of October, 2016 in conjunction with The Moore Show, and welcome to everybody who is listening to this pre-recorded Satsanga. I’m delighted to say that Kevin has uploaded the previous three Satsangas onto his YouTube site, and has added some rather excellent graphics to it. So although it’s an audio, it really is quite amazingly augmented by the graphics. He’s done a fantastic job there.

Kevin himself, of course, is doing his own channeled work along with his radio shows. He’s also becoming quite a spiritual force to be, as it were, in his own right. So if you do get a chance to see Kevin’s work, as a result of looking at the and hearing the previous Satsangas, that would be great also. You can log onto his own work as well.

I’ve got quite a lot to do today. I’m thinking that maybe I might not be able to do all of the questions. There’s quite a lot of questions here, and maybe we’ll see how we’ll go.

The **agenda** so far is a talk about “How to Live and Give energy to the earth and its occupants.” And then the questions, of which there’s quite a lot, so I suspect I might have to carry some over to next week or next month even. Let’s see how we go there. And interestingly enough, the meditation is actually a part of the How to live and give energy talk. So if you like, the one part of it is the theory and the other part is the action, as it were.

It’s also worth noting that on my website, if you look at Events, Lectures, and on top of the Lectures page, you’ll see a number of different PowerPoint slides for different lectures I’ve done. One of those actually is 2016 Guy Steven Needler How To Manifest [pdf], and within the presentation slides associated with how to manifest is a section on how to give energy or transmit energy to the earth. So there’s some paperwork there, so if you want to have a look at that.

Okay, so let’s have a quick talk about that. Because I think sometimes the doing and maybe the reading is sometimes more beneficial than the actual healing we talk about before or when somebody else talks about something.

Part 1. Lecture

The first part: “**How to Live and Give energy to the earth and its occupants?**”

The thing about how to live is really a case of being a spiritual person. Now interestingly enough, I’ve got a question here about being spiritual and how that works, which can log into this, because there’s a lot of sort of misunderstanding about spiritualism in terms of do we completely ignore the responsibilities that we have as individuals, with our jobs, with our families, with our careers, with what we’ve created, what we need to maintain, such as gardens and houses, and sometimes clubs and other things we do to help it.

And really this thing about being spiritual doesn’t allow us to walk away from this. So for instance, if you are an employer, and you have any number of employees from one to a thousand, even though one is a spiritual individual and is in effect thinking, behaving and acting in a spiritual way—well, we’re always considering others, and we are always looking at the best way to solve things—in a non-aggressive, non-violent, not specifically passive but an understanding and caring way, that we still do need to uphold those responsibilities.

So in the one question I've got, it talks about is it right to walk away just to live a spiritual life, and go and meditate every day, and work on educating others and helping others, and being of service to others every day. Is that the right road? And my answer is: No, it's not.

(5 min) The thing is we come here to do a job. We come here to do a role, and that role is to experience what we're supposed to experience in this particular environment, in the country we're experiencing, with the family that we're born into, and in the career, and the roles that we decide to undertake, and interact with the individuals and come on board with the responsibilities, and you know, solve problems, create things, and really take on board what we're doing and be responsible for it. And if we start something, we should complete it.

So thing to note is that being spiritual—that's one of my cats ringing its bell having a scratch—but the thing is it doesn't stop us, it doesn't negate the need to be responsible for what we do in our everyday life. It's just that it's a different way of interacting with people. It's being caring, considerate, understanding, welcoming, greeting, being of service, helping, and being responsible for what we do and who we are. And that doesn't stop us from being basically an average person or a multimillionaire, or the Chief Executive Officer of the biggest company in the world. We can be all of these things and still be spiritual.

So walking away from a business that we've created and closing it down isn't really the right way. If the business itself is failing for whatever reason, not through lack of, shall I say, trying hard to maintain it, but it's simply one of these things that happens sometimes, where market forces are too big for the business to cope with. Or maybe we've gone the wrong road, or maybe we're not competitive enough, then maybe we do have close the business to allow others to move on. But in general, we do need to continue to work in the best way we can do to maintain what we're doing, because in employing people, we are of service.

So I think that answers one of the questions actually quite nicely. But it's also answered the question of how to live. We could live in a caring, sharing, and responsible way at all times, looking after ourselves, looking after our family, eating well in the correct way (not overeating, of course, but eating the correct foods), helping others when we can do, maintaining what we've created, and just really living the Middle Way. The Buddhists have this idea about living the middle pathway, never too good, never too bad, and that's basically one of the best ways we should live.

In terms of giving energy to it, to the earth and its occupants, there's a number of different ways of doing this. The PowerPoint slides that are on my Lecture page, again if you go into the start of the website (www.beyondthesource.org), and then look for the Events at the top (it's about 3/4 of the way across the tabs from the left hand side to the right hand side), and then look for the Lectures page and you click on that, you'll find the PowerPoint slides there (see [2016 Guy Steven Needler How To Manifest](#)). It will help out to understand how to do it.

But in effect, there's a number of different ways of doing it. We can basically think about, just concentrate on giving the earth part of the energy, and just know it's happening. And that's basically a case of understanding the rules of the universe or the multiverse, and that means whatever we want to happen will happen, provided we don't push too hard, and provided we go with the flow. Then the other way is really sitting down and meditating about it.

In terms of sitting down and meditating about it, if we think of people, or a location or a country, or look at the environment, trees, forests or a river or the sea, or even individual people, basically if we sat down and meditated, we would pull energy in, or visualize energy coming in through the crown chakra—the crown chakra being the highest frequency—and then coming through, and we can transmit that energy out through the heart chakra to the individuals, who need the energy, need the love, need the changing environment, and just push it out through

the heart chakra. The heart chakra, of course, representing the love side of it, it's an ideal place to do it. So if you can imagine yourself being either in front of the individual, if you're transmitting energy to a person, or within the vicinity of the area that you want to transmit energy.

(10 min) Or if you want to, you can imagine yourself having a bird's eye view while being above the area, if it's a country or a people or a civilization or a planet. Imagine yourself above it. And if you like, somewhat larger than in terms of the planet, and just visualize energy coming in through Source through your crown chakra, and out through the heart chakra enveloping and engulfing the area or the person that needs the energy. And you can assign a type of energy to it as well. You can say this is loving energy, this is healing energy, this is just basic energy to boost them up, or this is creative energy. Whatever you want to do with energy, you can assign a function to it, and it will work.

The other way is, of course, to—if you're using the energy for healing, for instance—is that you can act as a channel. We always act as a channel by the way, we don't actually give them our energy. We give them (we allow the opportunity for) the Source Entity's energy to be channeled through us to the area that needs it, and that allows it to have function or direction or a focus because of what we are. So we only ever channel it, we don't actually create the energy ourselves.

If we are healing, of course, we can use the minor chakras in the palms of the hands. So rather than using the energy coming through the crown chakra and out through the heart chakra, energy can come through the crown chakra, and run it down through the shoulders and the arms, and go out through the minor chakras in the palms of the hands. So that's one way to do it.

Okay, so let me have a look at the questions right now.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So that answered the first question in terms of should we let go of the illusion of the environment, and basically there's one part of it here the first part didn't answer.

1. It has been said the spirituality is about letting go of the illusion and that spiritual wisdom reveals that less is more and that the Western economic system is about winners and losers driven by materialism.

However, the USA and free market capitalism has saved the world from certain global tyranny (WWII) and lifted more people out of poverty than any other nation in recorded history. That is due in part to the competitive nature of free markets and winners and losers - what Joseph Schumpeter labeled "creative destruction." And so today, we live lives significantly better than our forebears due to the economic and technological progress of mankind - mostly derived from Western nations.

So I will let go of the illusion and my life as an employer and immediately put 30 people (12 directly and 18 indirectly) out of work. Can you help me understand this a little better? At times, the prescribed spiritual path seems to be a lot of nonsense contrived by mankind, especially those that are down trodden and poor. Who will feed the poor if there are no non-poor? Our if this just all an illusion, what matter does it make?

Again it's not an issue about being in the environment. Materialism is something that affects the individual. We can still be the CEO and want to create a successful company. But it's how that success affects us, which is how we work with it.

So very quickly, and to augment the previous answer to it, we exist in this environment, because we want to experience this environment. We can and do work with our life plan, and we can be as accurate or as loose as we want to be in terms of how we follow it.

And it is right that we work in a materialistic way at times. We also work in a collective and very loving way at times as well. But the thing is we have to make sure that even if we are destined to create the biggest company in the world, and that requires a significant amount of material wealth as a result of it, it shouldn't affect us spiritually, if we think of it in terms of it is a function of what we've created, and therefore, the word "illusion" springs to mind.

(15 min) Yes, everything in the material world is an illusion, because we are creating it to understand it. But the thing is even if it's illusion, we've created it. We live in it, we exist, we incarnate into a created environment, and we create it. And so in creating it, individuals who are incarnated into it as well benefit, because we employ them and we help them to survive in a more, shall I say, a better way (not more better, poor English there). It's a better way than what we've previously had. And so as we increase in our ability to provide and to employ, the living conditions of others all improve. And so the ability to work on our life plan also improves as well.

So it's not a problem in terms of creating material wealth, it's how we relate to it that makes the difference. And again you can be a king, you can be a pauper, you can be a CEO, you can be a spiritual leader, you can be all of these things at once or separately. But it's how we relate to it all, that determines our level of spirituality.

Okay, let's have a look at the next question. So we've got the next question now, and there's a few here. I'll read it out, and when the lovely lady who transcribes these, I'm going to give her the questions as they are, so that she can add them into the transcript as well to start.

2. In "The Origin Speaks" (pages 412-413) you [or the Origin] said the Earth was moved to its current location, and so was the Moon to protect the Earth and to create some magnetic functions that allow the human form to function here.

- (1) Please explain where the Earth and the Moon came from (another part of our solar system or from some distant location in our galaxy)? Is the Moon a living being also or just a mechanical device?**
- (2) What frequency level Earth were you referring to, since there are 10 Earths in total in the physical universe?**
- (3) Is there any truth to the internet chatter that some political or world leaders are "clones" of the original form? Are they more likely to be shared vehicle walk-ins, or parallel selves that look healthier or a bit different?**

As I'm relating to this question, I'm getting the information. And quite interestingly enough, I'm told that there is an area within the physical universe, that is particularly good at supporting the creation of, shall I say, life-bearing environments. And the earth was one of those, and it was moved from that particular location to the solar system that we have now, and placed in the right area to allow it to function properly without being affected by being too close to the source, i.e. the Sun or too far away from it.

And I'm being told it wasn't in our particular galaxy, it was in another galaxy. I'm being told 23 galaxies away in distance from where we are now. And it was put into this particular location, because it was the best place for us to experience our free will without affecting too much the other areas within the galaxy. Because the other areas within this particular galaxy we are in now don't have this individualized free will that we do.

So it came from a galaxy that was particularly good at creating, shall I say, the correct environment to allow an incarnate body of our density, or our frequency to exist. And the moon was brought across to protect us. So the Moon isn't a machine, it's simply another body that was, I'm being told to use the word "created" to allow the diffusion of certain magnetic energies, that allow the ability for certain atomic structures to exist. And so if the moon moved away, we would have a bit of a problem, in terms of how the human form works, and how it works here, because of all the magnetic function of what it is, what we are, in terms of how the atoms come together are also helped by the moon as well.

The second part of this question is: **What frequency level earth was I referring to, since there are 10 earths in total in the physical universe?**

(20 min) In essence, it was ALL of the earths basically. The 10 earths that have been referred to here are the 10 frequencies that the earth uses or is part of in the physical universe. Of course, there's 12 frequencies that create the physical universe. And this particular aspect of the earth that we can see, feel, touch and taste, if you wanted to state that, exists within the first three [frequencies]. So as you move up the frequencies, more content associated with the universe and the earth can be observed. And so if you want to go up the different frequencies, there's 10 different versions of earth.

That doesn't mean that this one disappears and a new one is created, it's just that the higher up the frequencies we go—and that's the same for the universe—there is more content to see. There is more to see, so as we move up the frequencies, say, we get to frequency level four, there's what we can see on frequency level three plus what's there associated with the earth and the universe on frequency level four as well.

When we get to frequency level five, it's the same earth It's just that on frequency level five, there's more content on the earth, because we're seeing what's on five, what's on frequency level four, and what's also on frequency level three. So if you like, it's experiencing more and more of the earth as we go up. So although this bit that there's 10 earths, there's 10 levels of content associated with the earth, and they're associated with the different frequency levels that they're at.

And that also includes the physical universe, so there's also what we're experiencing now is the first three frequencies. And then if we went to the higher levels, the 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th, and 12th, we would see more and more content associated with the physical universe that we are seeing now. It's just that it's a different frequency level. And we can't see what's above us, but we can see what's below us. So if we're on the 12th frequency, we can see everything that's below us. But if we're on the 11th, we can see everything that's below the 11th, but we can't see what's on the 12th.

And the last question in this particular group is that: **Is there any truth to the internet chatter that some political or world leaders are "clones" of the original form? Are they more likely to be "shared vehicle" walk-ins, or parallel selves that look healthier or a bit different?**

No, my understanding is that the physical form is the physical form. It's a vehicle that we use to incarnate here. We do have individuals, who are in positions of leadership-based responsibility. And there are individuals, as a result of that, that have more than one soul or more than one Aspect incarnate within the body to ensure that all of the specialisms, that are required to be in

a particular leadership position, such as a prime minister's or a president's position, are available. Because sometimes these individuals need to have more, should I say, prior experience or prior ability or prior specialism than one particular soul has got.

So there are a lot of world leaders, and a lot of ordinary, everyday people as well, that have more than one soul attached to their body. They're not walk-ins, although they can be walk-ins, and it is possible for a soul, of course, just to walk into a body and just to experience it rather than getting involved with the animation of the body. But in this instance, they're not clones. It's just that there are a number of individuals, who have more than one soul associated with that particular body. Okay, I hope that answers that particular question.

We're going to go to the next question now.

3. As true energetic beings what caused us to incarnate in the first place, why was it necessary to go from a state of beingness to a very limited low frequency state? An illusion no less. Only to have to reverse the process thru countless incarnations to get back to our true energetic selves. What happened to cause that?

(25 min) In "The History of God" it was explained that the opportunity for fully individualized free will was the creation of the addiction to certain thoughts, behaviors, and actions associated with being on this particular planet. And so that's where karma comes from. It's how we relate to it, how we relate to being here, whether we get addicted to want to come here, whether we want to get addicted to the thoughts, the sensations, the behaviors, the actions and the feelings about being here.

But on top of that, as individualized entities, as individualized units of Source, if you want to call it that, we desire to experience every part of, shall I say, the environmental area that was created by Source, that is basically segregated Source structure to experience every part of it. And that includes the lowest parts. So if we were just to experience the highest frequencies of Source, of the multiverse, then we wouldn't really experience the true experience. So experiencing the lowest frequencies is basically a function of our desire to experience everything.

It's a little bit like why would we want to go in a submarine or an extreme deep sea pressure suit to see what's on the bottom of the ocean, when it's about a mile deep. It's because we want to. And I know it sounds a bit of a lame answer, but it's because it's there, and it's there for us to experience. We wanted to experience it, and that's basically it.

So it's really a case of we have taken on board through our being created the opportunity to experience, learn and evolve, and to do that we need to experience everything, and they include those frequencies. And unfortunately, there are things associated with the lowest frequencies that do cause a problem. And being addicted to them, and wanting to come back to them is one of those things we have to work our way through, and for want of a better word, experience as well, and then come out the other side. So it's all part of that.

So the next question is from "The Anne Dialogues" and I'm delighted that some people are already reading this book and have probably almost finished it I've no doubt:

4. In "The Anne Dialogues" (pp. 191-192), you wrote when a True Energetic Self (TES) has a significant role to play within a specific universal environment (e.g. create a flood,

major falls and rises of civilizations, the movement of planets, etc.), it projects a major component of its sentience into a smaller vehicle.

Yeah, so that's basically us. We are the smaller component. And it says:

- (1) Regarding the movement of the Earth and the Moon, were they moved by their own TES or by another TES external to them?
- (2) Is the Earth as a living being animated by a single TES? Is the Moon a living being also or just a mechanical device? Is our galaxy animated by a single TES or a group of TES's? Please elaborate.

No, the movement of the earth and the moon was a function of "*The Curators*," and this is the book that I'm currently channeling at the moment. The Curators are a bunch, a group of beings, quite a large group of beings, who have elected to be of service by maintaining the structure of the multiverse above and beyond the maintenance or the creativity that the Source has done.

So the Source created the multiverse, and then the True Energetic Selves (TES), and the Aspects of those TES elected to work on the creativity of the multiverse to create environments, that we collectively want to work with to experience, learn and evolve. And so they worked with the creation of, or the use of various different aspects of the multiverse, and the relocation of some aspects of those, for instance, the earth and the moon to more desirable areas.

Or even from our perspective, put into quarantine to a certain extent, where the aspect of free will isn't going to "contaminate" (for want of a better word) other parts of the physical universe. Or our particular galaxy in this instance, where there's entities that aren't experiencing individualized free will, because they are working on collective will, and its different functions.

(30 min) So the earth and the moon are part of the structure of the multiverse, specifically down to a galaxy within this particular universe within the multiverse. And although they are individualized as a function of Source, because they are again a function of Source, they are individualized parts of Source, they don't have a True Energetic Self in their own right.

There's a lot of talk about this, about the earth's got a soul, the moon's got a soul, or planets have got a soul. They have a level of energy and intelligence associated with them, but they aren't in the same genre of what we are. So to help us understand this is that they wouldn't be in the created role of experiencing, learning and evolving as we are. They are simply part of the overall structure, that's being used for our experience, learning and subsequent evolution.

So they're part of the, if you like, they're a lower form of being of service, because it is part of the overall structure of the Source. So it's that the earth and the moon—although it's energy and it is, of course, part of the Source—they don't have their own True Energetic Selves.

So the first part of the question is: **When a True Energetic Self has a significant role to play in terms of steering a civilization, it will project a major component of its sentience into a smaller vehicle.**

This means that it will project more than the minimum amount of sentience and energy that would normally be required. In one of the talks some time ago, I talked about how the percentage of sentience have to be maintained within a certain level. So there's about 70% of sentient energy remains disincarnate at all times. And if the True Energetic Self projects all 12 Aspects out, then the 30% is shared evenly amongst them. So 30% divided by 12 is 2.5%, so

each projected entity, if there's 12 of them, would have 2.5% of the [TES] sentience associated with it.

And if each of those particular Aspects in their own right projected 12 smaller aspects of themselves, or Shards, and there's all 12 there, then they would have 2.5% of the 2.5%, so the level of sentience diminishes, as the number of Aspects or Shards is increased.

However, a True Energetic Self may elect to project only one or two or three or four, rather than the whole 12 Aspects into an environment. And if it does have a significant role to play, other than the possibility of having a number of souls associated with the form, like 2 or 3 souls or 4 souls associated with the form, if it's going to have a major leadership role. It may also be that it might be just one soul, that's got the capability, but may be that it has more than the 2.5% of sentience associated with it. So it might have 5% or 7.5% or 15% for example, if it's got to do an important job, and it's just one soul.

So the True Energetic Self will assign the percentage of sentience to an Aspect depending upon what it has to do. It's a little bit like computing power. If you have a computer with a small amount of memory and a slow microprocessor, then it will only do things at a certain rate. Whereas when you have a lot of memory available and the fastest microprocessor, then it can do a lot of work. And it's the same thing with the sentience. So if we have the normal 2.5% associated with a soul, it will do most things it needs to do. But if you want it to do a lot of work, a lot of work in terms of leadership, or understanding, and creating, then it will need to have more sentience associated with it, so it could cope with the extra pieces of work.

Okay, let's move on to the next question.

5. Can you answer how to eliminate/remove negative Entities [such as what we call astral entities], Frequencies, [or how to defend ourselves from] psychic attacks and/or transmute them in people and what exactly one has to do?

(35 min) Without plugging, so to speak, the Psychic Shield that was channeled to me a few years ago, and is now part of a Correspondence Course, and available by the website by the Correspondence Course tab, so to speak. Really it's a case of when we're sort of spiritual, and have a desire to be spiritual, we are quite open. And most people are quite open without even realizing it.

And unless we protect ourselves, or we're naturally powerful anyway, we will accrue or attract energy that has a rudimentary intelligence, that can't metabolize its own energy, so it has to find a host to feed off. And in feeding off that host, it will give certain powers of coercion, or strength, or mental fortitude, feelings of power, and confidence, those sorts of things. So there is a symbiotic relationship that's created there between individuals, who have got these entities attached to them. And they exist in 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th frequency levels.

But in terms of people being attacked by people, most attacks are usually by sending aggressive energies to an individual that isn't liked, or has caused a problem, or has annoyed somebody. And a lot of these attacks are done subconsciously. So although we think ill of somebody, and we're really, really annoyed with them, we don't realize that we actually send them low frequency energy or aggressive energy, and bombard their auric layers with this energy.

So what we need to do is really to create a condition where we can protect ourselves from energies, that attack us, or are coercive, or are controlling, or are used to take energy from us, because some people like to get close to us, to try to steal our energy, because their own chakras aren't in good condition.

So in terms of removing entities, really it's a case of you need somebody who is used to meditating and using the third eye, and is also quite shielded themselves. A good healer who is shielded or protected can remove an astral entity of any sort. They're not really negative as such, they're just feeding off us. And they will give all sorts of different shapes and forms to try and scare us off. Because obviously they look at inside our memories, and they try to find out what makes us scared, and they will create a form that makes us scared, so we don't detect them. Or if we do detect them, we shy away from them.

So really it's a case of when you see one of these things, make sure that you're protected. If you're doing some of this yourself, then you'll have to make sure that you correct the thought form that says that anything that's within your own auric field can come out, but it can't come back again. And very simply, you just take them off.

Sometimes they don't like being taken off. They're a bit like a tick They sort of bury their heads into you, and you have to sort of gently take them off, or give them higher frequency energy, so that they come off naturally, and you take them off, and you send them back to the light.

So you basically create a condition, almost like a recycling bin, if you want to call it that, which is Source's recycling bin. And the Source can take the energy and use it again as normal energy that is used to create anything it needs to. So you take it off, then you have to look at the area of the body where they've latched onto, and really clean it.

(40 min) The best way to do it is to visualize the area being infused in silver light. Silver is an antiseptic, and it's used in plasters. It's also an energetic antiseptic as well, so to speak. So you have to infuse the area, where you feel they've attached onto you with that silver light to clean the area up. And then basically you have to rebuild yourself. Look at it on the seven levels, or the seven templates, the etheric body and the mental body and then going further and further upwards. You go right up to the top, the ketheric template.

We have to sort of prepare ourselves. What I do is I look at the area as being like a matrix, and I sort of rebuild the matrix. Another way of thinking of it is a three-dimensional fishing net, and you just reweave the net, so that you've got everything coming down north to south, and then east to west, and then front to back. And you recreate it, and that regenerates and heals the area. And usually I have to do this on certain different levels.

In terms of stopping coercion or energy, the only way to do it is to reinforce the aura, and create additional layers outside of the aura. Again the [Psychic Shield Correspondence Course](#) on the website describes it in detail. But basically we create a laminate by infusing connecting light in between the inside and the outside layers of the auric fields. So we infuse the light between level 1-level 2, and then one between level 2-level 3, and then level 3-4, and 4-5, and then 5-6, and we create this laminate. And once we get to 7, we can create extra layers.

We can put, or we just visualize extra layers there, so we can put light between the outer edge of the 7th layer and the inner edge of the new 8th level, or we can create a 9th level, and do the same thing, and the 10th level and do the same thing. And then we sort of compact it down, because these things can be quite large, and can start to interfere with other people's auric layers. So we compact it down, visualize it compacting down, and then basically, because of the possibility of things being trapped in between the gross physical and the inside edge of the first

layer, we then create a vacuum to suck everything out of that area, so that nothing is in between the inside edge of the first layer and the gross physical.

And then we basically assign a command to that shield, telling or saying that it's going to protect us from attacks, or energies that are being used to hook energy from us, or entities, or people, or coercion. We can assign any form of protection we can think of to the shield, and it will shield us. It will be a general shield anyway, but if you start to say that I particularly want you to shield energy from a certain person, or from certain entities, or whatever, then it will shield you as well.

You can also tell it to shield you from "Trojan Horses" as well. A "Trojan Horse" is when an individual might use trusted people, friends, or family, or animals, who we naturally let into our energy fields as a way into us. So they will hide within the energy fields of these trusted people, family or friends, and loved animals, and then come inside our energy field through them, and then start to attack us in that way. So we have to start to do things in that way.

So in effect, this is a very basic explanation. I would suggest that anybody, who is feeling that they are being attacked, would think about using the [Psychic Shield](#), which is on the website. It's extremely beneficial, and if you use it properly, it is very, very robust. And it will last as long as you want it to last. It doesn't specifically have a lifetime—you can assign it to the rest of your life, if you want to as well.

Okay, I think we're doing okay. I think we're going to be able to get all these questions, if we can do. I'm just going to see what the next question is. So the next question says:

6. In Beyond The Source—Book 1 on page 126, SE4 describes "voids" that exist in all SEs - "Each of us has areas that are not part of us (page 125)." Is this massive area described by astronomers in the forwarded article just such a void? (see [Space is full of gigantic holes that are bigger than we expected | New Scientist](#))

Now when we do the transcription, I'll add this in, so that you can click on this article, if you wish to read the article, and then relate it to this particular answer.

(45 min) My understanding is that in relation to the article, and the answer to the question at the start about each of us has areas within us that are not part of us. When the astronomers see that space is full of gigantic holes that are bigger than they expected, in essence, what they're seeing or detecting is areas of locally high frequency.

And so that means that the parts of the gross physical aspect of the universe, those that are on levels 1, 2, and 3 are temporarily sometimes in the next level up, so in the 4th level for instance. And if the astronomers looked again at the right time, they would notice that the area would reappear.

And we see this on earth sometimes, where people suddenly find themselves in an area, and they're seeing things from the past, or seeing things from the future, and then they get confused and worried and frightened. And their confusion, worry, and fright brings the frequencies down, and so they return back into the area within this particular environment, that they thought they were in.

And there's a wonderful book that describes a number of these different things, and I can't think of the author's name [Anita Holmes], but the book is called "[Twidders](#)." It's an Ozark (www.ozarkmt.com) published book. And the lady described a number of different stories of people, who found themselves in different time zones whilst being on the earth. And that's because they'd been in an area of locally high frequency, where all sort of event spaces are

available to us all at once, which is what they are normally, when we're disincarnate, of course. But where we are now, we're below a frequency, we can't access this sort of stuff.

So areas where these holes are is basically different to what the comment about what SE4 described in BTS-1, that each of us has areas that are not part of us. It's a different thing. This article is referring to things that have been detected, that are relating to areas within the physical universe, where there is a locally high frequency level.

And so therefore, in variance to the book "Twiddlers," where it describes all event spaces existing at one time, so somebody can experience a different time zone than where they're in now, so to speak, the time zone associated with this locally high frequency that the astronomers are seeing is for all intents and purposes not particularly visible. And it's not actually a time zone. I mean that it could even be that they're seeing a number of different frequencies at the same time, and so what is there isn't detectable by our machines.

Remember we can't see what's above us, but we can see what's below us. So when we're in the 4th frequency, we can see what's on the 2nd, 3rd and 4th frequencies, but we can't see what's in the 5th [frequency]. So an area of locally high frequency to us would appear to be a hole, and that's what they're detecting.

So all these questions will be put in the transcription, and the link here that's been sent, which was in *New Scientist* will also be included, so you can have a look at that as well. So I've just checked, and it looks like I've got through all the questions, which I'm really pleased about.

So we can go onto the meditation now, which can be a collective meditation, all together or individually to give energy to the earth.

Part 3. Meditation - Giving Energy to the Earth (a collective or individual meditation)

(50 min) As with normal meditative exercises, please download the high quality M4A File (see AMR audio file) to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler (narrator) at his website.

(66 min) Closing comments: That's it for this month, the 22nd of October 2016. The next one is going to be the 26th of November 2016. Thank you for listening to this Satsanga. Thank you for sending in your questions, and again this is a Satsanga that's in conjunction with Kevin Moore of The Moore Show. And it will both on my website and sent out in emails again, and Kevin will put it on his YouTube site as well, adding onto it the artwork and the animation he did last time.

Much love to you all. Try to exist in a spiritual way, whilst also maintaining your responsibilities, and working with your responsibilities. And God's love to you all." END.

September 17, 2016 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome to this World Satsanga, the pre-recorded World Satsanga that is being held in conjunction with The Moore Show, that’s Kevin Moore of The Moore Show. And the date for transmission is the 17th of September 2016.

I apologize for those people who have tried to use the link towards Kevin Moore’s YouTube site. He’s been moving to Amsterdam to set up a studio there. So his ability to do everything he wanted to do has been a little bit limited. But he has said that he will include the previous two Satsangas and this particular Satsanga on his YouTube site over the next week or so. So you should be able to see those there.

But those of you who do participate, who previously participated in the live Satsanga, who send questions in and even those who just listen in, will be able to download the file from the link from my website and also from the blog. But please do remember it’s a large file, because it’s a somewhat higher quality file. It’s about 50 MB, so it’ll take a little bit longer than it used to.

So let’s look at the **agenda** for today. I’ve got a lecture on the Ego and how it affects our spiritual progression, which is actually published by *OM Times* magazine on—let’s have a look at the date—later last year. And also it’s part of the Appendix in *The Anne Dialogues*, which is a book that’s being published by Ozark Mountain Publishing (my publisher) at the end of October 2016/ the beginning of November 2016, because the ego is a particular, shall I say, piece of discussion that I had with my late wife, Anne, in part of *The Anne Dialogues*. And this particular part of it is like a summary of that discussion, in terms of understanding of what the ego is and how it affects our spiritual progression.

Then we’ve got a number of different questions from people, who are sending questions in from the blogs, or previously have been part of the live Satsangas, whether it’s the World Satsanga, Far East Satsanga, or Slovenian Satsanga, and also I’ve got one from people who have written in by the website as well. So we’ll see what we can do, see if we can do them all. If we can, we will. If not, we’ll hold them over to the next Satsanga, which is the 22nd of October 2016.

And right at the very end, we’ve got a meditation, which should last about 15 minutes, which basically allows us to connect with all the people on the Earth. So trying to set up a collective function. And this one is particularly useful and particularly powerful in terms of working together, and if you like, cementing a mindset that is more in keeping with an advanced civilization, an advanced spiritual civilization rather than just a group of incarnate individuals who are going about their business without understanding who and what they are.

Part 1. Lecture

So the first part: **“What is the Ego and how it affects Our Spiritual Progression?”**

Well, in human terms the Ego can be loosely recognized as a state of beingness. That beingness can be described as: if somebody is considered to have a “big ego”, they are considered to think a lot of themselves and are ambitious along with many other things. These people are usually highly materialistic and not in control of their thoughts.

Conversely, on the other hand, if somebody is considered to have little or no ego, they are considered to be introvert or lacking in ambition. They are usually not very materialistic and

generally in control of their thoughts. So they understand there is a bigger picture, and they understand that they're basically on a journey based upon working within a different environment. And that anything that traps them here should be avoided, so that they're very aware of who and what they are.

But in both of these cases it's the ego that is the controlling factor in our daily lives, so nobody escapes. The size of the ego actually alludes to the level of control the ego has on us. So, if the ego has control of us, what is it exactly?

The ego is a creation, albeit a temporary creation. It is created as a result of an aspect (soul) of our True Energetic Self (TES – which is sometimes called the Over Soul, the Godhead in Hindu texts or the Higher Self). And that part of it is separated out from the TES, and projected into the lower frequencies associated with our multiversal environment to experience learn and evolve in an accelerated way.

To experience this evolutionary acceleration, the aspect (soul) must enter into the frequencies in the way they are best experienced, as if it were part of them. To do so it needs to associate itself with a vehicle that it can animate energetically. This vehicle is, in our instance, the human form.

(5 min) Notice I said “form” and not “body.” It is classified as the human form, because it uses 10 frequency levels to create it. The first three are the gross physical, the next four are spirituo-physical—the partially energetic condition that makes up the semi-physical/energetic components of the human form, which are sometimes called the “Astral”—and three energetic frequencies that allow the TES to project an aspect of itself, complete with sentience, in an energetic “step down” function, that allows the partial communication between the aspect or the soul and the TES while associated with the lower frequencies that make up the human form.

By the way, for those of you who heard the clock in the background, I apologize for that. It was simply too far away to turn it off before it finished. So that's the thing about recordings for you. Sometimes it's almost live as well. Okay, so let's get back to the ego.

This condition of being in “partial communication,” or almost “zero communication” is what creates the ego. The ego is therefore a condition where the sentience associated with the energies that are the aspect (soul) associate themselves in an isolated or individualized way with the gross physical aspect of the human form, the “body.” They “are” the human body.

If you think of it in terms of all of the air that's in the atmosphere of the Earth being compressed into a small balloon, and then the knot made on the balloon, so that the air inside the balloon stays there, and the air that filled the balloon stays outside. So the larger air that fills the rest of the Earth, the surrounds the Earth is our True Energetic Self, and the air that's inside the balloon is our soul, the aspect. Now there is communication between the two. Or should I say, there is air that eventually escapes through that knot, but very, very slowly, so the balloon will deflate over a long period of time.

And this inability to have the air come in and out of the part of the balloon, that we inflated it through, in a ready and easy way is what creates this lack of communication between the soul or the aspect of the True Energetic Self, and the TES itself. So the amount of air that's able to escape from the balloon is extremely low and limited. And so if you consider that as an information flow, it's extremely limited. If you consider the information flow based upon air flow, when we're trying to blow the balloon up, that's better, but it's still constrained by the diameter of the neck of the balloon itself. We're only able to communicate with our TES or Higher Self properly, when the air, for instance, in the balloon is right outside of the balloon and back into the atmosphere. So it's worth thinking in those terms.

It's also worth thinking in terms of if our TES was the internet, and we as an incarnate aspect are our computer, then if we can normally communicate with the internet by being part of the internet, or have an instantaneous, massively fast broadband, then we're in total communication, and have all the functions associated with that. But if you happen to communicate with the internet with an old modem, that's operating at 1 or 2 kilobytes a second if you're lucky, then you can see that the opportunity to communicate properly is difficult at best.

So this is what creates the ego. The ego is created as a result of this temporary or transient condition. Because of it, it can only exist whilst it's in the human form, or while the human form is operational (or alive), and when we are not self-realized.

And this is an important comment here. The ego is a temporary or transient condition, because it can only exist whilst in the human form, i.e. when the air is in the balloon, and the human form is alive, and when we're not self-realized. That means we have managed to undo the knot of the balloon, and the air is able to pass freely to and fro through the neck of the balloon.

So when the human form demises (dies) it dissolves, although the experiential memories of what we are whilst incarnate are not lost, because they are always transmitted to the TES in parallel with the experience itself. The ego can also be dissolved if we work on our spiritual development and regain contact with our TES or Higher Self. So the ego knows that it's only transient, and it knows that while we're incarnate, its reign or control of us can be reduced or limited or put to one side.

(10 min) And so it does everything it can do in its power to stay in control of us, to stay "alive" for as long as it can, and so it works hard on arresting our spiritual progression. So the ego makes us think in a lower sense that we are the human body. So it keeps us under control in that way, making us think in materialistic ways, in ways that aren't higher frequency.

As incarnate aspects of our TES, our main role is to become spiritually self-realized whilst incarnate, resuming communication with our TES in the process, working in the physical whilst not being of the physical. Therefore, trying to undo the knot in the neck of the balloon.

In this condition there is no room for the ego and it dissolves. The ego knows this and is patient, very sly and very resourceful, and can use convoluted methods to trick and fool us into thinking we have mastered it. It infuses us with feelings of self-consciousness, failure, depression, success, materialism, pride and status. Success and pride are two emotions the ego can use with considerable skill, because we can feel these emotions as a result of being pleased with our spiritual progress and anything else we do.

And, when it uses these things to the best of its ability, we can "think" we are making spiritual progress when in effect we are not. So if you think about it, and you pay attention, you can notice how some of the most spiritual people have the biggest egos! It's because they've lost control of their ego, they've lost control of their humble beginnings, and they start to believe what the ego tells them. And the ego feeds upon the thoughts and processes and verbal communication of others, which back it up as well.

The very moment we think that we have mastered the ego we have lost the battle and the ego is back in control of us and our thoughts, and, we lose some of our spiritual progression as a result. So the best thing to do is stay aware, stay observant by observing yourself in a passive and non-judgmental way, and look for the signs of the ego rising within you, then act upon it and continue your spiritual progression and your goal of becoming self-realized whilst incarnate.

And the best way of doing that is to use something that's called the "observer self." The observer self was taught to me, when I did my Brennan Healing Science work about 15 years

ago. It was described in a book called *The Undefended Self* by Susan Thesenga. The book is still available on Amazon, or ABE Books (www.abebooks.com). I'm not sure if it's in publication now, but it's certainly available on Amazon and ABE Books, and it's very good. It gives you a very old fashioned (now very old fashioned, it was only 15-20 years ago) way of cleaning out your psychospiritual thoughts and functions to eliminate most of the ego. We'll never eliminate all of the ego, and anybody who says they can eliminate the ego is being affected by the ego basically. So we have to be careful with the ego.

Okay, so that's a short lecture on the ego and how it affects our spiritual progression. And please do note that everybody, *everybody* on this planet has to be careful, and not think that they've mastered the ego, because at the point we think we've mastered it, we've lost control of it again. And that's everybody irrespective of how humble they seem. That even includes the Dalai Lama, and I'm sure he would agree.

Okay, so let's look at the questions we've got, and move forwards at the moment.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So there's a series of questions here from four different individuals. Three of those individuals were part of the live Satsanga, and I thank them very much for their questions. But there were held in abeyance from the last time, because we ran out of time. So the first question is:

1. People seem very impatient around the world now, and there's more and more violence and crazy. It seems that this is due to the low frequencies of the people at first, but I suspect (just a wild thought) maybe it's also due to the rise of the background base frequency of the Earth, of our universe. And those other beings with lower frequencies, not managing to raise their own frequencies, and they feel very annoyed and uncomfortable. And thus, we have to take something into action just to release the imbalanced energy inside them. Or maybe certain low frequency spirits feel uncomfortable, and people with similar frequencies get affected by it?

(15 min) So in effect, this is suggesting that there's an observation, and this is quite a good observation, because it's happening all over the world, that we are spotting and seeing more low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. And this particular question poses two particular responses:

- (1) Is it due to an overall frequential drop? and
- (2) Is it because those around us are evolving and ascending the frequencies, and therefore, the interactive frequencies between individuals are becoming more and more out of phase, and therefore, are causing a level of discomfort, which results in anger and frustration with those who aren't moving up, because ultimately they know that they should be doing the same thing?

And the answer is both are correct. In essence, we are experiencing more lower frequency things, or observing them, because we are moving up collectively up the frequencies.

And although we are and have been for last sort of 9 months, I'm being told, having a downward trough, so to speak, in frequency all over the world, there are still a number of people, who are still able to move upwards. And this, if you like, causes a little bit of an issue, because as you move upwards, we start to pay more attention to these acts of atrocity, for instance, and poor thoughts, and poor actions, and poor behaviors.

And so the understanding or ability to observe things becomes more prominent, becomes more obvious, and therefore, the gap between the people in the lower frequencies vs. the people in the higher frequencies again becomes bigger and bigger and bigger as well.

And so when we interact with people of lower frequencies, we tend to get ignored, if we're higher frequency that is. We tend to get ignored, because we are higher frequency, and therefore, they can't perceive us. The human eyes, the physical eyes also work in conjunction with the third eye, the spiritual eye. And so what is not being perceived is because of the frequency that we work on, isn't also visualized or seen by the human eyes, the physical eyes as well.

And so therefore, if we do communicate with somebody, they automatically pick up our higher frequency and become annoyed. And the annoyance is because of the disharmony in frequencies basically. But it's also in the background, it's the ego struggling to keep them low frequency, of course. And also on the other side, they ultimately know that they should be doing the best they can do to rise up the frequencies, so that's why they become annoyed as well. So it's a function of those things.

The second part of this is: It may be through this that the whole earth is going to split into two or more event spaces: one with a critical mass which manages raise the frequencies high enough, and that's the world that is populated with mainly higher frequency people, and the other without such change.

So this is basically going through the Dolores Cannon "New Earth" type of scenario, where there's two versions of the Earth. One is a higher frequency, where those who are working in a more spiritual way do rise up in the frequencies and become part of that particular environment.

Whereas those others who haven't taken the opportunity to progress have stayed in the lower frequency, and therefore, the environment upon Earth that's of a lower frequency is occupied by them. And the higher one can interface with the lower one, but the lower one can't interface with the higher one. And this is also what's happening as well.

And there is another question in a moment, which links into this, which talks about backfill people, and the balances created by backfill people to ensure that those individuals who stay on this particular level, the older level, don't feel that they're seeing the whole world being depopulated. But nevertheless, these people are in the background, they're backfill, and they provide a balance for us. And they also benefit from it as well, even though they're not the same genre of soul, so to speak.

So the Earth will ultimately split into more than two. Right now it's based upon the first three frequencies, which are the gross physical. And the next level, the second Earth is in the fourth frequency, which is sort of the lower astral.

(20 min) The fifth frequency is the upper lower astral. The sixth frequency is the lower upper astral, and the seventh frequency is the upper astral. And so the Earth will move through these along with the eighth, ninth, tenth, eleventh, and twelfth. But because it's polyfrequential, the Earth will also (I apologize for my coughing there, I had a frog in my throat).

Because the Earth is panfrequential, it exists in all of these frequencies anyway concurrently. So as we move up them, we will be able to experience and work with that which is represented on

those frequencies. So as we move up these frequencies, we can see down below the frequencies, so we can always work with those who are below us. But we still can't see those that are above us, because we're lower frequency than them.

So eventually there's going to be around, if we think about it, there will be 10 Earths, 9 of which could be classified as New Earths, but they'll be progressive New Earths. That's the subject of another lecture I have no doubt, which we can go into some detail with. But it explains in essence the Dolores Cannon theory, and how it can be projected forwards into the understanding that I have as well.

So the next question comes from the most western part of the world.

2. On page 87 of Beyond the Source—Book 1, when discussing being drawn back into the physical, Source Entity One explains that those of lower frequency are indeed fighting back.

And there's sort of 5 questions to this:

(1) Does this explain the situation referenced in the last Newsletter about us dropping down?

Yeah, my last Newsletter in this particular instance, which would have been in August 2016, describes that fact, that we are experiencing some level of resistance to going up the frequencies. And those individuals who are of a lower frequency are sort of fighting back, if you want to call it that, and they are fighting back only insomuch as they're getting more and more frustrated, and therefore, have feelings of anger as a result of experiencing higher frequencies around them, and those entities as well that are higher frequency as well.

(2) Who exactly are these beings?

So the beings are basically us. They're basically us. They are souls of a lower evolutionary level, who are more, shall we say, immersed in their incarnation than those who are working at a higher level. So they're not unseen spirit beings, which is the next question.

(3) Are they unseen spirit beings intent on preventing the ascension of us from this Earth?

The answer is no. It's basically us. It's us burning our own cake, so to speak.

(4) Do we just ignore them, and attempt to focus on spiritual things?

The answer is yes. We can try to help them, if you wish. We can try to educate them, but they won't accept it. One or two may take the education to a certain level, but then will not go any further. So the answer to that question is: Do we help them?

The best thing we can do is be of service when we can, sense their limitations without ego, and work within those limitations. And just send them love, even if it's a terrorist, send them love. That increases their frequency and will start to help them move in an upward spiral rather than a downward spiral. So this is the thing to do is just to send them love, send them well-beings, and don't be angry towards them, because that just perpetuates their own energies.

(5) Will they ever not be here working for their ends?

The answer is yes, they will also evolve at some point, and they'll also progress through the frequencies at some point as well.

And this is important to note, that we shouldn't become egotistical, so to speak, about our own position, about us thinking that we're more evolved than somebody else. I mean we're all here to do a job, and that's to experience, learn and evolve in the way that we are doing it. And there's no rules, other than the way we want to do it ourselves. We give ourselves some level of guidance, we ask other entities to guide us in what we're achieving.

(25 min) But the most important thing is to recognize that people are doing it in their own way. And they will get there. As surely as we get there, they will also get there. And so it's important to think of it in that way. And the final question is:

(6) When I was discussing getting started on *The Anne Dialogues* (and another plug here: it will be available at the end of October 2016), which stated here as discussing *The Origin Speaks*, the issue is time. She says we have a lot of work to do, and not a lot of time. The question is in what sense is this true?

And the comment is that Anne now has all the time in the world. And I hope that I still have all the time in the world to write and help humanity along the way as well.

Thank you for asking that question. So to back that up, the comment is from Source Entity that says there are no time constraints. There is no time constraints. There is only ability and availability, if you want to call it that, to communicate in the way we can.

(25 min) "And not a lot of time" is basically because Anne needed to move on and reacquaint with her True Energetic Self. So working with me in her case was sort of holding her back a little bit. Although she could have communicated with me from the state of any form of communion, that didn't involve full communion with her TES, it was better for her and easier for her, and for me as well to have her in some of the frequencies, that were sort of closer to the incarnate frequencies. And the amount of her own availability meant that she used a human term "And not a lot of time."

And of course, my own sort of longevity here, although I think I understand how long I'm supposed to be here, might not be what I think it is, because sometimes there is the odd curveball, the odd wild card, given to us. And sometimes our TES decides that we've done enough and it is time to go. And so my own thoughts of my longevity might be in error. That may well be there to help me focus on getting things done without worrying about how much time I've got left.

So it could be a case of also there's a combination there of how much of her own work she has to do, and therefore, what she can spare to work with me, aligned with how long my incarnation has to last. So time doesn't exist at all. It's just the window of opportunity that's available for her to work with me before she moves back into a state of whatever state of communion that she's agreed to have or is having with her TES. So I hope that answers that question.

And I hope I am here long enough to finish what I'm told is 12 books. I'm working on the seventh right now, and I'm 3850 words into it. So we'll see how it will go. I'm expecting to finish the twelfth book by the time I'm 65, so I've got 10 years to go, at least I hope.

And before you ask the question, listeners, no, I don't know anything about myself. That would be too easy. Everybody has to go through the maze blindfolded, I'm afraid. It's part of the rules and regulations of being incarnate. Well, let's not say rules and regulations, there are no rules and regulations. It's simply a function of the frequencies being here.

So the next question is based upon the integration of the energies associated with the body.

3. Where does the ego sit in our body?

(1) You said it's right behind the heart chakra, so is it within or near our soul seat? Others say the ego is programming or a mental construct, like our "3D" mind that believes in separation, lack and limitation? Please explain.

Well, the ego...because the ego is a construct, it's created as a function of separation, near total separation, it exists in the same place as the sentience. And the sentience sits in the soul seat. So the ego and the sentience are in the same place. They're one and the same thing. It's just that the ego is a function of the sentience through lack of communication and lack of connectivity believing that the human body is what it is.

(30 min) It starts to think of itself as an individualized being. And that personality, if you want to call it that, that is created as a result of this individualization or near total individualization, is what creates or is what the ego is basically. So it's our personality.

Although it's got a level of intelligence, the subconscious—if you want to call it that, although some people might disagree with that description—the subconscious is the part that drives the ego. The personality is what you see in front of you, when you speak to somebody that's incarnate. But the ultimate ego is both the personality that you see and work with, and the subconscious as well. Not the Higher Self, that's a completely different thing altogether.

(2) Is the ego's function limited to the lower 3 chakras, which makes it identify with the gross physical form? Or is the soul (sentience) animating all 10 chakras regardless of the ego?

In essence, the ego's function is limited to the sentience and its connectivity to the human form. And so we can actually disregard the higher three energies, the 8th, 9th and 10th energy. And it seems to be able to, it seems to be limited to the first 7, so the gross physical and spirituo-physical, because those are the energies that animate the human form.

The other three, the 8th, 9th and 10th, are simply a step-down function that allows the energies to move down through the frequencies in a coherent way, which allows or maintains some level of connectivity, but not enough to create the communication between the projected soul or aspect and the TES.

(3) Where does our sentience sit in our body?

The same place, it's in the soul seat (which is in the midpoint in between the front and the rear heart chakras).

(4) You said it is held in the soul seat, but in the last meditation you said it's behind the third eye point in our head? Please explain.

That's a misunderstanding. That's a human condition. We think of ourselves as sitting in our head, because we look through our eyes, we speak through our mouth, we breathe through our nose, we listen through our ears. The senses, or four of the senses that we use are in the head, the higher part of the body. So we think of ourselves, our intelligence, our sentience as being in the head, and it's not.

The sentience is in the soul seat, which is in the midpoint in between the front and the rear heart chakras. So the location of the sentience and the ego is the same place. It's just that we relate to ourselves as being in the head beyond the third eye, so that's a slight misunderstanding there.

(5) Is our individualized free will the result of poor communication with our True Energetic Self (vertical) OR poor collective consciousness with other humans (horizontal)?

The answer to that is it's part of it, but it's not all of it. Individualized free will is something that we're given as a function of the allowable functionality of the incarnate vehicle and the soul that integrates with it. Generally, most incarnate vehicles throughout the physical universe are operating in some form of collective consciousness. And there's various different forms of collective consciousness, various different forms of integration, and that's explained in, I think, in both *The Origin Speaks* and *The Anne Dialogues*.

But in essence, we have individualized free will as a function of what's being allowed for us to have. Clearly, because we become individualized, so to speak, as a function of the lower frequencies. When we incarnate into a vehicle that's lower frequency, that augments that free will, because we're not thinking in terms of everybody else. We're thinking in terms of ourselves.

Notice that when we work with other beings, and they're higher frequency and we're higher frequency, we start to think of each other collectively. We work for each other. We are of service to each other. That's thinking in a more collective way.

(35 min) So you can say that in some way, shape or form, that as we evolve, we think more collectively than we do as individuals. So that's a bit of a clue there, because we are actually a collection of individualized sentient energies that are separated away from our creator, the Source. So that should help answer that question.

(6) How is individualized free will going to be given to other entities higher up in the physical universe, when they already have more connectivity with their collective and their TES? How does it really work for us and them at higher frequencies?

Well, basically I've just explained that, because the higher up the frequencies we go, we collectively have our own free will, and we have individually our own free will. But as we become more evolved through work in higher frequencies, we tend—I'm being told not tend but generally and more often than not, unless there is a specific piece of experience we need to have—we tend to work together rather than individually.

Working individually and having sort of individual will to the detriment of others is based upon separation. It's based upon being disconnected. But when we move up the frequencies, we become more connected, and we start to realize who and what we are. We start to realize we're part of a much bigger collection of entities, much bigger being as a collection of entities. So we start to work in this collective sense. We start to be of service to people. We start to think of others before ourselves. We lay our own lives down before others as well.

So this is what happens. So even though in the rest of the higher frequencies of the physical universe there are entities that are, clearly have their own free will, they don't use it that way. They use it as a collective sense.

But one statement that I will make is that the entities that we would be involved with here, that are basically operating in the same frequencies, the first three and maybe the fourth, are the ones that are definitely not given free will. They're operating in a collective sense, because you

can see how destructive free will can be, if used incorrectly. And it takes a long time to reverse the trend of being selfish and materialistic and antagonistic and medieval, so to speak. It takes a long time. But those entities that are higher up the frequencies, 7th, 8th and 9th frequency, even though they have free will, they all operate collectively, because that's what they are. We're ultimately a collection of sentience that's been given individuality for a moment. Okay, so that's a good question. And the last one we do have time I feel to look at the last question. Yes, we do.

4. I'd like to ask the Source Entity some questions about the next American election.

(1) If he agrees that Donald Trump, for instance, is the right contender for president at this time, as there is lots of chaos and bad evil around the world?

Okay, there's a lot of sort of nested questions there, so I'm going to ask that question first. I'll just link in with Source first.

And the response is we should be mature enough now to be able to recognize that we need leaders, who are thinking for us and about us rather than for themselves. So irrespective of who the contenders are for a presidency, and this is for any presidency, not particularly American presidency.

If we see how one of those contenders is operating, then we don't vote for them. This is a collective function, and it's all to do with choice. It's giving us the opportunity to make the right choice, to go down the right road, to take the right event space and the right event stream.

We talk about event streams in the 7th book, the book that's called *The Curators*. I almost forgot my own book title and that's not very good, is it? It's called *The Curators*. And we talk about event streams in *The Curators*, okay. But it's all about choosing the right event stream. And it's serious, but it doesn't matter.

Source gives us everything, even evil as a function of choice. If we choose evil, then we need to experience it, and so I said before. But in the other sense, it's that we've got the chance not to choose evil. And if we choose evil, it may be that we need to come back and unchoose it later, or choose another route later, another incarnation, because evil is ultimately a function of lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions.

(40 min) Whereas if we chose somebody to be a president, who is thinking of the collective population of the States, for instance, or the rest of the world, and the ultimate heritage of us as incarnate individuals, and what we're leaving for other incarnate individuals to work with, then we will not vote for that individual. So it's immaterial in that sense.

That one individual has no power over us, only what we give it over us. So if we want him to lead us, we will vote for him. Does that make sense? It's about our choice. We're given opportunities: the right road, the wrong road, the best road, the slower road. So it's up to us to make the right choice. We can't blame anybody else. It's our choice. And the next part is:

(2) The group ISIS say they are killing in the name of you, that's God. I feel sorry for all the people with all the earthquakes and flooding, etc. happening and left without feeling safe.

So the first bit about ISIS is that again everything that happens around us is a function of, a waypoint, a marker showing us how we shouldn't work. And as we start to reject these ways of working, reject terrorism, reject individuality, reject materialism, reject egotistic [behavior] and egotism, and become more aligned with working together, and loving and caring and sharing in a progressive way, then we'll reject all these sorts of things.

And then things like terrorism will burn out. It can't survive in an environment where at the end of the day everybody rejects it. Terrorism works upon people wanting something to happen. And the terrorists themselves feeding on that lower frequency energy work with it to project it, but at the end of the day, they're only doing God's work as well. God is giving us an example of how not to be.

It's up to us to choose whether we are that which we're not supposed to be or if we choose the right way. We are ultimately in control of our own destiny, free will. But our destiny is together, not separate. So again, we can send love to these people. We can send positive thoughts and actions, and hope that they themselves also come out of their downward spiral.

(3) Yeah, again earthquakes and flooding, etc.?

All these natural things are again a way of getting us all to think together in a caring and sharing and loving way. Sending people care packages, sending people assistance, help, giving them shelter, sending them love. And if they've lost their family, asking them to join your family. All of these different things are all part of the things that occur when we're thinking in a higher frequency.

If we're thinking of lower frequency, we just think: Oh, that person's in an earthquake. Tough. That person's in a flood. Hmm, wrong place, wrong time. You know, those sorts of things. But when we're thinking in the right way, we think: Ahh, those people in an earthquake, let's send them what we can financially. If we haven't got it financially, let's send them love, let's send them both anyway. And the same with flooding.

So it's all to do with the thought process that we work with, and how we progress. It's all to do with giving us opportunities, they're little milestones, little waypoints, little marker points to help us think in a collective way. Again with all this stuff though, we have to be careful that we don't invoke the ego, because there are individuals who use it through egotistical purposes, and not for the general sort of purpose. They put themselves on a pedestal in some way. So it has to be done in a selfless way, a way which is totally of service.

(45 min) Another part of the question is CERN. That's the location in Switzerland, where they've got the Large Hadron Collider.

(4) Is CERN safe for our scientists to find out how certain things of the solar planets, for instance, on how to create dark matter and the God particle? What are they made of? Are they messing around with nature? Opening portals for other entities to come through? Are there things like lots of armies of entities going to come through these things and help us fight the evil?

Let's get back to the CERN part first. Dark matter doesn't exist. Dark matter is a word that mankind has used to try and give a name to something that they know is in the universe. They know that the universe is connected. But all they can see in between the bright spots—bright spots being galaxies and in between the bright spots within the galaxies are the stars—is darkness. And that's because they're not seeing the next frequency level. And then at the next frequency level, they're not seeing the next frequency level.

So when we start to see all those frequency levels, we'd start to see that actually there is no dark matter as such. There is only more content. So the higher up the frequencies we get, we see more content.

And this is the same as being at street level in the city. In the street level in a city, you can only see the road in front of you and behind you, and maybe to the sides if you're lucky. If you walk up the fire escape of a building, you can see above the heads of those individuals who you couldn't see by in those roads, and you see further on in the road. You see for maybe a mile forwards and backwards, whereas previously you could see maybe a 100 meters.

If you go to the roof of a small building, you might see a few other small buildings. You start to see the infrastructure of the streets. If you go to another higher building, you start to see more infrastructure. You can see how big the city is, where it's going to the parks, the skyscrapers, the office blocks, the residential areas. And so we start to see more and more and more.

That's the same thing with frequencies. The higher up the frequencies we are, we see more of the content of the universe that is there. It's just that not all of it is on our frequency. And because not all of it is on our frequency, we haven't got the capacity to create machines that allow us to see things on the frequencies that are higher. Eventually we will do, as we rise up the frequencies. So there's no such thing as dark matter.

And as for the God particle? Well, everything is the God particle. Everything around us is God. There is nothing that is not God, whether it's a cell, whether it's a wooden table, whether it's the atoms in the table, whether it's the electrons, the quarks, stranges, and charm, whether it's right down to the Anu, it's all God. So everything is God.

There is nothing that can be classified as saying this particular item is a God particle, this particular item is the building block. It's impossible, because it's all. Everything is in every stage of gross physicality and frequency and dimension and zone and continuum and everything else that's associated with the structure of our Source, not particularly the structure of our multiverse, everything is our Source. So there's nothing that isn't.

So a God particle will never be found, because there is no such thing, because everything is. If they look at themselves, they'll realize they themselves are the God particle. The CERN Large Hadron Collider itself is the God particle. They're not messing around with nature. In fact, actually my understanding of what I've been given about the Large Hadron Collider is it will never work. It will never achieve what they want to achieve, because it's pushing. It is trying to crack a walnut with a sledge hammer. The more they push, the more resistance they get.

The faster a boat goes, it never overtakes its own bow wave, because it just creates a bigger bow wave. The faster they try to go, the less they can go faster. It's all to do with understanding. When we understand the energetic side of things properly, we'll realize that it doesn't even take the power of small flashlight battery to flick through the different frequencies, and through the different dimensions. It doesn't take a huge, miles long particle accelerator to achieve it. It just needs the right understanding, the right evolutionary level, technology, if you want to use it at some point, but afterwards we can do it ourselves. We can mentally project ourselves to these different places. And the last question is:

(5) Do I see a host of armies come down to help us fight the evil? Or take us off the planet if we have catastrophes or death?

The answer is there are already entities here that are operating at a different frequential level than the gross physical aspect of the human form. And so when we evolve, and we ascend the frequencies, we will see in actual fact that these entities are already here. So they will not come down or appear or travel in ships. They're already here.

It's just that people who are able to work with them do work with them. And people that are unaware of them, because of their limited perception (perceptual range due to their own

evolutionary level and lack of frequency) don't see them. So we will be in effect left around devices, because that's the way we learn.

(50 min) And if we go through another civilization before we get to the ultimate aim of being able to work collectively properly, then that will be what's happening. It's just up to us. We need to collectively make the right decision whilst we are individual. We need to work separately together to make us work in the right way. And when we work in the right way, we will ascend the frequencies, and we will accelerate.

Because when we start to do it properly, we'll really accelerate through the frequencies. And so our evolutionary level and our connectivity with our True Energetic Self will become more coherent. And therefore, the ego will disappear as well, because we'll be communicating and working as if we are our TES, and not an isolated and near totally separated smaller aspect of that TES.

Okay, well, that's all the questions. I'm really pleased we managed to get through them. I'm just going to check the time. And we've got enough time to do the meditation, which is fantastic.

Part 3. Meditation

(51 min) So this meditation is working on **How to be in connectivity with all of the individuals on the Earth**. Please download the high quality [M4A File](#) audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler via his website or blog.

(70 min) Closing comments: Thank you very much for participating in this Satsanga, listening to it, downloading it, passing it on to friends, putting it on YouTube, whatever you want to do.

Please feel free to move it around. All I wish or ask you to do is reference it to Guy Needler and www.beyondthesource.com, and of course, reference it to Kevin Moore of [The Moore Show](#).

Thank you very much everybody. I send you God's love and my love as well, and blessings to you all. I look forward to connecting with you energetically in October, which will be October 22nd. That's a Saturday again in 2016. Namaste and goodbye." END.

August 20, 2016 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome to this World Satsanga transmitted in conjunction with The Moore Show on the 20th of August 2016. And this is the second pre-recorded World Satsanga, which is being transmitted as part of a joint venture with Kevin Moore of The Moore Show. I spoke to Kevin recently about the first transmission, and he apologizes for its late delivery onto his website. But he’s actually moving out of the U.K. and positioning himself in Holland somewhere. So he apologizes for that and says he’ll be on the case fairly soon.

So let me just look at the agenda for this particular Satsanga. The first part of it is recognizing why we are slipping down the frequencies. And it’s interesting that I’ve also felt the need to communicate with that, and the Source also felt the need to communicate with that on my [“The Greater Reality”] Newsletter recently. And it seems to be something, which is becoming more and more of an issue, certainly with people who are also feeling the difference between themselves now and how they felt a few months and even a few years ago, as the Earth is moving down the frequencies, and we are being affected by it. Or should I say we are moving down the frequencies and the Earth is being affected by it.

And then I’ve got a number of different questions done by some of the previous live interactions with the World Satsanga, and to do with various other different subjects. So I’ll try and go through those as well. It’s quite possible I haven’t got time to do all of those particular questions. If that’s the case, then I’ll hold those in reserve for the next Satsanga, which will be in September.

Part 1. Lecture

So the first thing is to look at really **“Recognizing or firstly understanding why we’re slipping down the frequencies.”**

And that’s from a personal perspective, rather than from the Earth’s perspective. And it has to be understood that we affect everything around us, and we affect everything associated with us. And so, if we, shall we say, indulge in something, that level of indulgence does have an effect on us. It affects how we think, how we behave, and how we act.

And so thinking of this in context with our slipping down the frequencies is very important, because we create our own slippage. It doesn’t just happen to us. Somebody else doesn’t make us slip. And the environment doesn’t make us slip, although it can, if you think about triangulation, which we have done in the past.

But in essence, we create our own slippage. And we create our own slippage by simply being complacent about who and what we are, our level of spirituality, and where we think we’ve got to. And it’s almost like thinking we’ve reached the pinnacle of who and what we can be, and therefore, we don’t need to do anything else.

And when that happens, which happens an awful lot by the way with everybody, and that includes myself, because we do start to become complacent. We do think, aha, we’ve made it. We don’t need to work on ourselves today, or we don’t need to do a meditation today, or we don’t need to do any of the traversing frequency work today, or we don’t need to meditate today, or do yoga today, or kriya yoga, or any of these different things. They all add toward slippage.

The moment we start to move away from our standard structure of doing things that are spiritual, or just being a good individual, or just being of service, then we start to move down the frequencies. So the rut starts when we start to skip meditation times, prefer to work on something that's in the material world first in lieu of doing meditations, doing our own personal work. And so we start to chisel away at that structure, replacing that structure, that spiritual structure, with something that is material world structure. We start to become more interested in having to do jobs, having to mow the lawn, for instance, having to take the car to get fuel, having to do work from work, if we bring work home, for instance.

We start to supplement the time that we had doing our spiritual work, which is extremely important and is necessary, because if we don't continue it, we do drop down with stuff, which is low frequency. So if we start to very slowly swap out our higher frequency work with low frequency work, then that makes us come down the frequencies.

(5 min) Now then, what happens as well is that we feel good about it. And the ego, now we all know about the ego, and I might do a World Satsanga probably in September just to go over what the ego is again, because the ego is a very important thing to understand. It's not being sort of what we call egotistical in the material world sense.

An ego is in effect that personality that's created as a result of us being incarnate. It's a result of the sentient energy, our soul being placed in an almost total condition of being separated from its greater body of sentience, the True Energetic Self, which we sometimes call the Godhead, or the Oversoul, or the Higher Self.

And it knows that when it's in this condition of, shall I say, loss of low frequency, that it's going to demise early. It wants to keep itself living. It wants to keep itself in the forefront of who and what we are. But it also knows that as soon as the human body dies, the human vehicle dies, it can't survive. So it knows, it's on limited time anyway.

That's why we fear death, because the ego takes control of us. It fears our demise, it fears the demise of the human body. It makes us think we are the human body. And so when we start to move up the frequencies, it fears this. And it does everything in its path to stop us from progressing in our spiritual advancement.

So when we start to dip into low frequency things, like having little breaks from our spiritual work, or supplementing that work with other material world work, or low frequency work. I mean some of this stuff is necessary anyway, you know, we have to make sure that we do look after and maintain our responsibilities here, which is one of the reasons why we're here.

But it's also a case of we need to make sure that we have a priority involved. And the priority is to keep ourselves afloat. And I'm going to use the word "afloat" here a couple of times, because it's similar to staying high frequency. If you think of the air as being high frequency, as the water being low frequency, to enable to keep our head above water, i.e. our head in the higher frequency, we need to tread water or we need to swim.

Now if we don't swim or we don't tread water, we sink. So the only way to stay in the higher frequency of the air, and be able to breathe and see what's beyond the water, what the environment that is in the air and the land, etc., we need to continue to swim, or to tread water, or find some other vehicle to stay above water. If we don't, then we drop down, and we basically remove a lot of our own sensory perception that's associated with being in the air vs. being in the water. But also we start to, obviously, the human body demises as a result of that, so it dies early.

So from our perspective, if we think of the lower frequency being the water and the higher frequency being the air, if we're not working on ourselves all of the time, then we do slip down. So what we have to do is to make sure that we don't slip down. And the way to recognize it is to be very vigilant. Very vigilant, because the more we slip down, the more we accept slipping down. The more we accept slipping down, the more we think it's okay to do so. The more we think it's okay to do so, the more we feel happy about it, and the more we feel comfortable about it: I'm a spiritual being, I'm okay, I'm very advanced, but actually you're slipping down.

And so we have to be careful, because the ego gives us this feeling of being okay, and being alright, and being good, even though we're slipping. It's a little bit like slowly, slowly, slowly falling asleep, and not recognizing that you're falling asleep until you've fallen asleep, so to speak. It's one of those very, very slow things that happens, and catches us out on a regular basis without us even knowing it.

So we have to keep looking at who and what we are. We have to keep observing ourselves. We have to make sure that we keep swimming. And the way to make sure we keep swimming is to use the tried and tested methods that we used, when we first started to become very interested in spiritual existence. When we became very enthusiastic, we started to meditate. We started to go to workshops, we started to surround ourselves with like-minded people. We started to do various different yoga, for instance, or we started to meditate more and more and more.

(10 min) And we need to keep doing this. But on top of that some of us may have also been party to certain types of self-analysis. So apart from going back to basics, and rekindling that basic enthusiasm, we also need to be able to continue to observe ourselves.

Observe ourselves all the time. And that means that we are constantly checking who and what we are. We're checking our thoughts. We're checking our behaviors. We're checking our actions. We're checking everything all the time. And we have to do it in a very not negative sense, very neutral sense. We have to consider ourselves as being the observer of ourselves, but without being judgmental.

We have to recognize when we are slipping down, when we are indulging in various different things, or when we are not doing our spiritual work, or we are acting in the wrong way, or we are behaving in the wrong way, and stop ourselves from doing it, and go back to where we were.

For instance, understanding that somebody who pushes our buttons is just another spiritual being, who is progressing, and that they are experiencing what they're supposed to be experiencing. And part of their work is with us, and they will be probably in this debias help us move on through various different karmic things.

So we need to work with people who push our buttons to get them not push our buttons again. We need to not get drawn into gossip, or negative thinking, or negative behaviors, eating the wrong things, drinking the wrong things, smoking the wrong things, you know. We need to sort of move away from these different things. And we have to continue to watch ourselves.

So the observer self, this neutral, nonjudgmental, caring, sharing, and loving other part of us, that's watching us all the time, that says: Actually, you didn't think that through. You should have waited and stopped before you answered that question. You should have waited and thought about how you could have helped that person that you just walked by, who desperately needed help, but you just walked by. How you didn't let that person in front of you in your car.

You know, we need to sort of look at these things on a regular basis. So using the observer self is the most important tool in recognizing that we are slipping down the frequencies, and nipping

it in the bud early. It's the nipping it in the bud early, which helps us to move forwards, and stop our descent, and increase our ascension.

Now this isn't easy. Because whence we have gotten to the point, where we are experiencing being slow, for instance, or we're experiencing the body being lower frequency, it hurts. It's difficult. The body doesn't like being low frequency, because it's used to being high frequency. We get ourselves into various different habits, that we've previously kicked, or that we didn't think we would be associated with. And so moving away from those habits, and those thoughts and those behaviors and actions is very, very hard, specifically when the ego is involved, because the ego will want to use those particular thoughts, behaviors and actions to perpetuate its own existence.

So it will be doing all it can to make you feel really good about those low frequency thoughts, behaviors, and actions. So moving away from a drop down is very, very difficult. And a lot of individuals don't make it back up again. They slip down, and they stay down. And they make excuses for it: Oh, this didn't work for me. The person who is teaching me is rubbish. They obviously haven't understood what the subject matter is. They'll use all the different excuses under the sun.

So really, really, really stop what you're doing. Go back to the basics—the basics being the very basis for what started you along your spiritual path in the first place. And use the observer self to constantly record, think about, and act upon variations from spiritual thoughts or higher frequency thoughts vs. low frequency thoughts, higher frequency behaviors vs. low frequency behaviors, and higher frequency actions vs. low frequency actions.

So really, really check yourself on a regular basis. It's very important, because not only does it affect you, it affects those around you, and it affects the Earth as well. So as we go down, we affect others by going down the frequencies, and the Earth, or the environment that we exist within, which we call the Earth, or our local area will also go down as well.

(15 min) So back to basics, rekindle the old enthusiasm, and use the observer self, and act upon what you see within yourself in a nonjudgmental way. And that's how to recognize that we're slipping down the frequencies, and how to act on it.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

So I've got a number of different questions here I'd like to go through, and we'll see how far we can get within the time allotted. Whilst I'm looking for these questions, I'll just remind you all this is being done in conjunction with Kevin Moore of [The Moore Show](#), and is going to be transmitted on his [The Moore Show - YouTube](#) channel as well, as his website as well.

Okay, so the first set of questions here. It's based on "The History of God" work, and it's describing the development of the human vehicles, and therefore, the frequencies. And the comment is:

1. Would you please elaborate on how the higher or lighter, denser, cloned forms, the hermaphrodites, and our current form (sexual duality) correlate to the Root Races of mankind described by Blavatsky, Steiner and others?

And what I'm looking at here is a list that's been given to me. And I thank the person very much for sending me this question:

1. Polarian
2. Hyperborean

3. Lemurian - is this where the sexes were split?
4. Atlantean, which had 7 sub-races, brought emotion
5. Aryan - emerged about 100,000 years ago, brought intelligence, has 7 sub-races:
 - Hindu
 - Arabian
 - Persian
 - Celts and Mycenaean Greeks (offshoot)
 - Teutonic and Slavs
 - Australo-American - to be developed in the 21st century (Western North America, NZ, Australia), will bring wisdom, intuition
6. Future Sixth root race - to arise when? are these the indigo, crystal, rainbow, their hybrids, and now the White children?
7. Future Seventh root race - when?

a. What is the Frequency band level (and galactic origins if known) of the Root Races of mankind on Earth?

There's five here: Polarian, Hyperborean, Lemurian (is this where the sexes split?), Atlantean (which had 7 sub-races, brought emotion), Aryan (emerged about 100,000 years ago, brought intelligence, has 7 sub-races: Hindu, Arabian, Persian, Celts and Mycenaean Greeks (offshoot), Teutonic and Slavs, and the Australo-American, which is to be developed in the 21st century in Western North America, NZ, Australia, and will bring wisdom, intuition).

So my understanding is that ALL of these different root races of mankind are within what we would classify as the human vehicle now, inasmuch as we have a dualistic condition: we have a male and a female. The male and female must join together to reproduce to create another vehicle. So all of the races from Polarian, Hyperborean, Lemurian, Atlantean, etc., Aryan, and the subsequent Hindu, Arabian, Persian, Celts, Mycenaean, Teutonic and Slavs, and Austral-Asian or American versions are all part of this particular vehicle type.

The other vehicle types are outside of what we would call "known memory" or historical references. It's too far away. It's a completely different civilization type. As I'm reading this email that gives the information, I'm picking this up. It's very much a case of everything we know, and that has been known, and that has been channeled, that is relevant to what we are now in any way, shape or form—irrespective of the...and by the way, this is the duality side of it, not the cloned versions or the hermaphroditic versions—is based upon this particular dualistic condition.

So anything from any of the channelers, Blavatsky, Steiner, myself included, any of the others who refer to the older races, all the information that they're getting is based upon higher frequential levels of this particular genre of human form having male and female.

(20 min) So looking at the Polarian though, clearly we were a higher frequency at that point. Even though we are in a very similar body form or vehicle form, at that point we were much higher. And I'm being told the Polarian would have been around the fourth and fifth frequential level [Frequency Bands 4-5]. And we've come down from the 4th/5th, in fact, I'm being told midpoint between the 4th and 5th, so if you want to call it the 4.5-frequential level, you can do. But I'm told that at the Polarian level, we started to come down, and we are where we are now. So it looks as though it's only a frequency and a half in real terms, but it's a huge distance in frequential reality.

So the 6th part of this question here, the root races that mankind talk about the Polarian, Hyperborean, Lemurian, Atlantean, Aryan and the sub-races of the Aryan, are in essence five of the root races.

b. The sixth future root race is to arise when? So the question is: Are these the indigo, or crystal, rainbow, their hybrids, or is it now the White children?

My understanding is that it's going to come with a change of era, a change of Age. And I'm very much being drawn or being told, that when we are fully in the Age of Aquarius, or on the cusp of the changeover between where we are now in the Aquarius, that's when the sixth root race will come in. And that will be a higher frequency again. It will be in the fourth frequency [FB 4], so it will have moved out of the third and into the fourth.

The seventh root race will be in the fifth frequency [FB 5], and that's a long way away. I thought we were going to have frequential shifts within the next 50 years, and I'm being told that we are. But those frequential shifts are nowhere near as big as is required to go from one frequential level to another.

Think of it in terms of there being frequencies or sub-frequencies within the frequencies. So we experience those sub-frequencies, and we're moving up those sub-frequencies, as indices between the higher, the main frequencies. But moving from one main frequency to another main frequency, or one frequential level to another frequential level is quite a difficult thing to do, and that takes a long, long, long, long time. And we will need to reverse our downward trend to initiate the start, and a robust start of the accelerated ascension required to create the jump into the fourth frequential band to allow the sixth root race to come into it.

And in terms of these children and the energy types associated with their physicality, it would be beyond the White children, I'm told. The White children are here to point the way basically. There's twelve of those that we've talked about in previous Satsangas. Twelve made up of 3 x 4. Four of them will be in the background—they will be like Babaji. Four of them will be quantitative teachers, and four will be qualitative teachers. So the qualitative teachers will have just a few students, who are good at what they're doing. And the quantitative teachers will have lots of students. And of course, the four that are in the background will just be changing things in the background, so to speak. Okay, so that's going to be quite some distance away.

So I think that's basically answered that particular set of questions. We've got one more, maybe two more, we'll have to see how the time is going.

2. What is our superordinate goal while we're here on Earth? What are the tools and methods to achieve it? And having achieved that goal, what comes next?

So the superordinate goal for me means it's the main goal. It's why we're here. We have a...it's the underlying reason for us to be here. If you think about our incarnation having a life plan associated with it, and we follow that life plan as closely as we can do, and provided we have good guidance from our guides and helpers, then we have a number of different goals that we achieve all at the same time.

(25 min) But not all of those goals, of course, are important. There will be things we want to do, things we have to do, and things we could do, and things we should do, and things we might be

able to do have we got the time. So whilst I've been talking about that, and I've been sort of easing myself into that particular question, the thing I've been told is that the most important thing for us to do is to move up the frequencies.

So how do we do that? We remove our karmic links. Karma, as you all know, is a name that is used and is misunderstood. In general though, my understanding is it is a way of linking us to low frequencies. It's a way of creating addiction or a need or a desire to come back into this low frequency and keep coming back all the time, and want to come back.

In real terms, it's difficult being here. It's horrible being here. And it's a real shock to the system for us all to be here. But from that perspective, when we start to experience some of the things associated with being here, some of the sensations or the thoughts, some of the material wealth issues, some of the status points, where we can coerce people, work with them, you know, create empires, become very wealthy, very famous, you know, all these different things, or we can build or start to get addicted to our body form as well. Then it starts to become karmic. It starts to become a link to the lower frequencies. It starts to become a desire, and then an addiction to coming to the Earth.

So although we've got little addictions, or little things we need to sort out in terms of how we've interacted with other different incarnate souls, so to speak, and to aim to react differently, and in a more evolutionary efficient way, rather than getting tied up into all sorts of low frequency thought processes, behaviors and actions, then the opportunity for us to move forwards is based around removing that link.

So those are basic things, removing that link, removing the addiction, and certainly in terms of how we respond to others is a constantly moving item. Because if we move with somebody, interact with somebody else, and we don't interact with those individuals in the most efficient way possible, or evolutionary efficient way possible, we do start to slip down. And we have to come back and then re-enact that particular incident, or interaction with somebody, or interaction with a different environment that allows us to respond in the correct way.

And that correct way is to react correctly without becoming attached to the reaction, or the event. So that's something we come back to on a regular basis. But in total, the big goal we have is to be here and remove that need to be here, remove the desire to be here, remove the addiction of being here.

And we know when we've done this, because we can be in this environment, and nothing affects us. We don't get drawn into any gossip. We don't feel bad about this. We don't feel worried about that. We understand that material wealth or status means nothing. We understand that we can exist within this environment, but not be part of the environment.

And when we've got to that point of being in the lower frequencies, but not part of the lower frequencies, then we've achieved the level of not needing to incarnate again. Not needing to come to this level, have a part of ourselves connect with a vehicle, that allows us to experience the environment in the way it's supposed to be experienced in the frequential level it's supposed to be experienced, and evolve whilst in the higher frequencies instead.

(30 min) So linking everything together in a sort of roundabout way, the superordinate goal is to be able to come into an incarnate situation, but not get drawn into it. To be in the physical, but not of the physical. And that results in the way in which we behave, the way in which we think, the way in which we act. We act in a detached way.

There's some people who may think we are not engaging with them. But if we start to become this goal, if we start to realize that we're not part of this environment, and we're not part of the

nonsense that happens around us, we don't get drawn into gossip, we don't get drawn into angry thoughts, we don't get drawn into commenting about this stuff and do it, then we start to realize that we're existing in the environment, but we're not of the environment.

And that means that we've achieved our main goal. We will have removed away all of our karmic links, all the things we needed to sort out, in terms of reacting to certain environments and certain levels of interaction with other types of individuals, and various different personality types in various different scenarios, and we'll have wiped out any possibility of any addictions from being here. So we'll have moved away from the need to incarnate. So that's the goal.

The goal is to create the knowingness, not a belief system, but knowingness that we are what we are. And that we've got responsibilities while we are here, we fulfill those responsibilities, but we don't get immersed in all those responsibilities. So we are in the physical, but we're not of the physical. And that's basically the main goal of us while we're here on Earth.

Okay, so I'm just checking the time again at the moment. So I've got two more questions here, in fact, I've probably got three questions here. So I might have to put the one question into the next month. So the first question is basically following up from the previous Satsanga. The first question is this.

3. When I responded about backfill people, I said something to the effect they were lower quality souls that get addicted to lower quality states, since they have never experienced free will. So I'm asked to elaborate on this aspect of free will for being atypical for backfill people, and why that might be? Does the lack of having free will experience contribute to the inability to withstand addiction behaviors in the modern world?

Backfill people, as I've said before, are basically here to keep the balance of individuals on this particular frequential level, the third level, whilst people are ascending to the fourth level. So it allows people, who are still working on the third level, to continue to work on the third level without wondering about where everybody's going to basically. So there has to be a level maintained.

And the backfill people are basically other souls that are not the same quality as ours, but they are above the animal. So they are not used to having the exposure to having total free will. And although they are not common on Earth, well, they weren't common on Earth in the past, they start to become more and more common now, as we do start to move up the frequencies even though we are enjoying, if that's the right word, a slightly downward trend at the moment.

So they are a different quality of sentience is a better way of saying it. The animal souls have one level of sentience, and we have a different level of sentience. The backfill people and the souls associated with them have a level of sentience, a quality of sentience that's in between the two. So this allows them to work in certain ways. It allows them to animate the human form.

But in general, when they have been incarnate, they have been in a condition, where they have been working in a collective function, rather than an individualized function that can work with the collective function if it wishes, or it can work in a completely selfish way for itself.

So they normally operate when incarnate in this collective function. So everything that happens happens in various different states of collectivity. And I seem to remember in one of my books [Beyond the Source, Book 2, page 244], that there were certain types of collectivity, or function, and I can't remember what they are now.

(35 min) But basically this particular type of soul would have been in a position where it could operate in two collective ways. One way is where it's a little bit like the hive mind, where

everything is a part of a bigger brain, so to speak. So every incarnate entity and every soul is part of a bigger soul, and can only act and respond as part of that bigger soul, or as a function or a smaller component of that bigger soul. And they can also react, depending on what they are doing and what they've been assigned to, they can also react in an individual way but in concurrence with the bigger soul or the collective, the collection of souls, provided that the collection of souls agree with the advice or the suggestion made by that individual.

So when they are put in a position of complete free will, it's a bit strange for them. They've not experienced it before, and as a result, they start to in effect get addicted to this ability to be able to do anything and everything they want to. They will be not separated out from the ability to achieve what any of us can do. So then they are still able to become pop stars, a lot of them have become actors, a lot of them have become chief executive officers of banks and their own businesses. They're still able to be of service.

They can do anything we do, but they tend to get sucked into the sensation side of things, the materialistic aspect of things, the lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions side of things, specifically because they don't have experience of it. They don't have the ability to see what's basically the right way from the wrong way. Or should I say, the evolutionary efficient way rather than the evolutionary inefficient way. And so this is what happens with them.

They get interested and like to experience those things that are, if you like, they can only do with free will. And so they keep trying to test the waters to see how far they can go with this, and how far they can go with that. And that's what happens. They get addicted. Some of them do break free. When they do break free of their addiction, the whole group benefits.

So as with us, we're all evolving while we're here. So are they as well, and they're also enjoying their evolution as well. But they are finding it much harder, because it's a bit like a child in a candy shop, you know. You can walk through the candy shop, or you can walk through the candy shop having stolen a few pieces of candy. And the temptation to steal the candy is overwhelming in this instance.

So the second question is, and I think I've answered this actually in the first part of the Satsanga in terms of the recognizing and how we can stop ourselves from moving down the frequencies. But I'll read the question out and I'll see, as I read the question, if there's anything in there that allows me to add to that first lecture, so to speak.

4. With regard to the topic this month, regarding and recognizing that we are slipping down the frequencies, and I'm hopeful you'll present a solid plan of how to avoid getting in a rut when this occurs, I'm also interested in the ways to work back up and out and how we can move on with that?

So we also have to look at what it feels like to move backwards in our evolutionary path. And although at some level, all evolutionary content is in fact a form of growth, positive or negative, is it still accruable content that shows as one's experience when one is experiencing it? If it can be argued that slipping down the frequencies at least is a form of growth and evolutionary content, and I've discussed this, and how we might not get trapped into false senses?

Would be interesting to hear your thoughts on how to recognize this in process and avoid this entirely, or minimizing the deleterious impact of spiraling down the frequencies, which seem a necessity for the soul journey, which it seems to be at some level a part of the human experience?

(40 min) Okay, I think I've answered most of this in the first part of the Satsanga, but in essence a solid plan is based upon really being hard on yourself. Using the observer self, not being judgmental but stopping yourself in tracks. Stopping the addiction of changing the thoughts, behaviors and actions that are low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions.

Asking somebody else to be the observer self, somebody who loves you, and that you're going to take notice of is another way of doing this. So if you can't trust yourself using your observer self, use somebody else to be the observer self for you. It's probably not a good idea to use your partner, or your husband or wife. It's probably somebody who you can classify as a friend.

You may want to go to a spiritual counselor, for instance, to be able to do this, but the thing is a spiritual counselor can't be with you all the time. So it's important to recognize that you can use partners, but it may be detrimental to the partnership, specifically if you're struggling to fight against those low frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions.

So try to find somebody who you're with all the time, other than your partner, or with on a regular basis, who is able to observe you in your thoughts, behaviors and actions. I mean, obviously, the thoughts won't be picked up by them, but the intention behind the behaviors and actions will be classified as thoughts. So if you can't do it yourself with your observer self, use somebody else to be the observer for you.

Basically, when you're working your way up again, you start to regain the functionality associated with higher frequency existence. So your intuition increases, your ability to be sentient, your clairsentience increases, your knowingness increases, your ability to communicate with other entities increases, and the ability to observe the rest of the environment in the frequencies above where we are now increases. So we start to be more connected. We start to experience more things. The human eye starts to be more capable than it is now. So there will be parts of it, where you can start to see the overlay of the third eye on the physical eye vision. So we start to see things.

If we've experienced these things before, when we move down the frequencies, we tend to sort of think we've dreamed them. We tend to think that it's something that's happened that we can't reachieve. But we can reachieve it. We have to continue to work on ourselves. We have to continue to recognize that we need to move onwards and upwards. And it's hard work.

Okay, let's have a look and see if we can find anything else? Yeah, and to be honest, actually some souls do put themselves in a position of an almost death spiral, so to speak, a spiral downwards that you can't stop to see what they need to do to come out of it. And that in its own right is a way of accruing serious evolutionary progression (not karma).

So it can be considered to be a reasonable thing to suggest—I'm talking in circles here, I know that—that even the experience of negativity or negative thoughts, behaviors and actions is an evolutionary level. The answer is yes, but we've already been there. We've experienced it here in previous lives, so all we're doing is going over old ground.

And it's a bit like painting the wall twice. When you change the color of the wall with paint, you change the color of the wall. You experience the change the first time you've changed the color. When you go over that wall again with the same color, you don't get the same level of satisfaction associated with seeing the color change, because you've done it once. All you're doing is making sure that you're not missing any part by going over it, and then you're giving a depth of color.

So although you might suggest or argue that there is a level of additional, shall I say, experience and evolution associated with going deeper into something, in actual fact, we do go deeper into

it, and we have gone deeper into it in most cases. But the downward spiral aspect, where we have to sort of put ourselves into a flat spin and try and get ourselves out of it, is quite a common life profile for people, and one where they put themselves in extreme situations to see if they can come out the other side.

(45 min) I'm just seeing if there's anything else here we can look at. I'm not suggesting that anybody puts themselves into a downward spiral, by the way. That is difficult to get out of. And you've got to be an extremely resolute, robust, and dedicated individual to stop the spin, to stop the downward descent, and create an upward ascent. It's very, very difficult.

So the thing is again on how to recognize it, it's all to do with using the observer self in a nonjudgmental way. And if you have trouble with that, ask somebody that you know to work with you, to point out your failings. It will hurt for having these failings to be pointed out. It will definitely hurt, because none of us likes to be told off for a start off. And none of us likes to be told we're doing things wrong, or thinking in a wrong way, or behaving in a wrong way. So having somebody else do it rather than ourselves is a very, very harsh route.

But if you feel that you can't do the observer self, and using somebody else to be the observer for you, and feeding back on the traits, the thoughts, behaviors and actions that you have, and how you've changed is another way of doing it. For me, although it's harder, it's the sure fire method, provided you're prepared to accept the information that comes through.

Okay, I think we've got to as much as we can do in terms of this particular Satsanga. I've got one more set of questions, but I think that I'm going to hold that to the next Satsanga, because it actually talks about the New Earth in a certain way, and also talks about the way we are now, how people are becoming more impatient and things. So I'm going to hold that particular question or two questions in abeyance, because I think it'll be good to link into it between this particular Satsanga and the one in September.

(I apologize for the gap in the recording at 47:38 - 48:04, I put it on pause, but it came off pause, so I apologize for that).

Part 3. Meditation

(48 min) Okay, so what I'd like to try and do now is to work on a meditation, that is connecting with your True Energetic Self.

This particular end of meet meditation is connecting with your True Energetic Self. Please download the high quality [M4A File](#) audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler at his website. Don't forget you'll be higher frequency now than when you started.

(66 min) Closing comments: Okay, so that's the end of this pre-recorded Satsanga, the second pre-recorded Satsanga, that's being created in conjunction with Kevin Moore of [The Moore Show](#). And this will also go onto his website, or should I say, his [The Moore Show - YouTube](#) channel as well.

So thank you very much for dialing into this recording, and going through this exercise, and listening to the questions and the answers to the questions, and the lecture about how to recognize we're slipping down the frequencies, and how to move forwards with that.

Okay, so God's love to you all. And I look forward to projecting and receiving energy from you in September with the third of the pre-recorded Satsangas that are done in conjunction with Kevin Moore. So good morning, good night, good afternoon, and God's love to you all, and look after

yourselves. And remember, keep thinking high frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions. And use your observer self. Namaste to you all." END.

July 23, 2016 - Pre-Recorded World Satsanga for The Kevin Moore Show

Transcript of Pre-Recorded World Satsanga by Guy Steven Needler:

“Welcome everybody to the World Satsanga with Guy Steven Needler on the 23rd of July 2016. This is the first of a series of World Satsangas that are going to be produced and broadcast in conjunction with Kevin Moore and The Moore Show. So they’ll be broadcast both on my website by my blogs, and also on The Moore Show - YouTube channel as well.

This particular World Satsanga will deal with a rather interesting question about “The Amorphous” and whether “The Amorphous” has in fact got structure. And then we’ve got a series of questions from two of my readers, and in fact, these individuals are from the original World Satsanga, which was live.

A little bit of an explanation as to why I’ve gone to the pre-recorded Satsangas, and the association with Kevin Moore. Basically, the quality of the Skype Satsangas was dropping, because Skype has become more popular. And so the amount of bandwidth associated with the people who are participating vs. the system’s capability to cope with them was deteriorating. So I decided to make it more a pre-recorded opportunity, still with questions coming in from participants from the World Satsanga — questions, of course, that are aligned to the work I do, and also the greater reality.

But also I felt that having worked with Kevin Moore for five years now in various different ways, that it would be useful for us to share our resources, so to speak. And also I would broadcast news on Kevin on my website, and he would also do the same thing on his website for me.

So what we have here is the agenda, which is, of course, a talk upon “The Amorphous,” Questions coming from my readers, and a Meditation at the end designed to really bring ourselves together into a synergetic meditative state, and amplify our awareness as a process of that.

Part 1. Lecture

Okay, so the first part is really **“Understanding the Amorphous and how that can be structured.”**

Well, one of the things, that I have noticed in terms of my own work is that the very first thing I was given was structure to work with: the structure of the multiverse, the different functions of those structures. Indeed I’m now in the book I’m working on now called “The Curators” I’m going into deep levels of structure, and the individual entities that are maintaining that structure.

But even though the structure, and the structure above the structure, and structure within the structure, one of the things that’s starting to become apparent was that actually the structure is created. And the structure is created by us, or should I say, our True Energetic Selves, which we sometimes called the Godhead or the Oversoul or the Higher Self. It’s that much bigger part of us, which was created by our Source to enable it to experience, learn and evolve in the process.

And we do this individually, and also collectively for and on behalf of the Source, and of course on behalf of ourselves and individualized entities. And so we create that which is around us. And as a result of this, I’ve noticed that there was something else happening in the background. There was something else that was much bigger.

And during the writing of “The Origin Speaks,” and gaining of more, shall I say, understanding of higher levels of structure above and beyond the full dimensions, and the zones that are mentioned in “The History of God,” there was something bigger. And that something bigger was obviously parts of the Origin that the Source Entities were created to work within.

But the interesting thing is that that which is not particularly structured — that being that which is not particularly understood, or was being worked with, or has naturally become a sentient energy with sentience later being able to disconnect itself from that energy, and move freely around the energies — is initially amorphous.

(5 min) And so we have a slight dichotomy here, insomuch as the reality of the greater reality — the greater environment that is clearly the Source and the other Source Entities, and that area within the Origin that they are working with and, of course, the Origin itself is working with — is largely unmapped. And that largely unmapped area is amorphous. There is no structure there. It is completely latent in all shapes, ways and forms.

And so what we find here is that there is the vast majority of what is is not structured. It is completely random. It is completely disassociated with any form of structure. It is amorphous in all ways, shapes and forms.

But what is amorphous, and that has to at some point gain structure. And so if we think about the amorphous as being the ultimate building block, the ultimate brick, so to speak, the ultimate DNA (although DNA is obviously a function of the physical universe), then we start to realize, that the amorphous is that which can and is molded into what it needs to be.

And what it needs to be is something that can allow the Origin and through the Source Entities, and the Origin as well, and through us, Source Entities and again the Origin, is able to understand itself. And so in understanding itself, it has to, for want of a better word, play with that which it is, manipulate that which it is, change that which it is, to try to understand that different, shall we say, forms that can be created or can be experienced via that which is formless, that which is amorphous.

And it's interesting that Eckhart Tolle talks about the formless being the dominant environment that we exist within, and he's absolutely right. We are in a formless state. And there's other authors as well, who also talk about being a formless state. But unless we understand that the formless state, the amorphous state is the primary state of what we are, and everything else is created to allow that which is formless, but nevertheless sentient, to experience itself.

Then we start to realize, that the amorphous could only be only be experienced through the creation of structure of some sort. And even in the definition of something being amorphous, we are giving it something to identify it with. And that identification is that it is amorphous, and that in further definition is giving it form or giving it structure. We are assigning something to it, that we can understand and we can work with.

So in essence, the greater reality is amorphous. It is formless. It is purely latent in every way, shape and form in its intention to be something. And that intention to be something allows things like sentience, or shall we say, the steps of consciousness, all these steps to sentience happen through energies or whatever — I mean energies in their own right are a form of structure of the amorphous — it allows them to become, to coalesce together, to group together, to become synergetic in whatever they are together.

And smaller levels of intelligence can be created, which creates higher levels of intelligence, which creates consciousness, which creates self-awareness, which creates creativity and self-awareness of that creativity, and the desire to create more as a result of that creativity. And on

top of that, as a result of that become sentient. So the sentience is generated through the coalescing of that which is amorphous into a structured sense.

So sentience itself, even though it is initially either assigned to an energy, or if sentience in its own right, for instance, becomes attached to an energy through the energy evolving or progressing, then the sentience can disassociate itself from that energy. And so the amorphous becomes sentient as well through the use of that which is structure.

So in terms of the comment about can the amorphous become structured or the amorphous is structured? The amorphous by definition of the formless, by definition has structure, because we are assigning a thought process to it to understand and describe it.

(10 min) But also that which is amorphous IS amorphous by definition, and experiences amorphous existence. And so that is a normal state of being. So if we think of it in another way, if a normal state of being is the amorphous, how can that which is amorphous evolve further?

And the only way that that which is amorphous can evolve further is through the creation of something, which is not normally experienced by the amorphous. And that is structure. Something that is structured is created, and the different types of creations of structure is infinitesimally large.

And so we are in every way, shape or form creating out of the amorphous something that we need to experience to allow us to experience, learn and evolve. And we pass that onto our Source, and our Source passes its experiences through us and its own work to the Origin. And the Origin, taking on-board its own work plus what it's gained from its creations, gains an understanding and then evolutionary progression.

And also above that, because evolution is just part of a greater level of progression, an understanding of that which is amorphous through the generation of structure and form. That form doesn't necessarily need to be physical. Remember, all of you, who are listening to this World Satsanga, are in the lowest state of form, lowest frequential state of form, and have to use a vehicle, the human body, and other vehicles that are out there in the physical universe to experience it.

So we're experiencing form and structure in its lowest sense. But this form and structure is a creation, and we've all worked with that creation to allow us to understand it and work with it, and understand that which was primarily the amorphous in its structured and formed state.

Okay, so that's the little lecture on the amorphous, and how that can be structured, and what it means really. And of course, there's a whole huge philosophical debate that can go around this.

And I've no doubt it would be the ideal opportunity for a number of different Forums to experience it and work with it, and move forwards with it. And I do invite people to use the **Forum for the Greater Reality** on the website, which is www.beyondthesource.org and feel free to throw questions into the Forum.

And even throw questions into Kevin Moore as well, because Kevin Moore is experiencing his own levels of awareness and enlightenment and awakening process as well. So he's also in connection with Source at a higher level than he was previously, as a result of his awakening process. And so he's now able to communicate at a higher level whilst also being immersed in his incarnation.

Part 2. Questions and Answers

(13:20 min) Okay, so what I'd like to do now is go through the questions that I've been given from two of the original World Satsanga participants. And the questions are always deep, searching, and they also do take quite a lot of time. Now in the live World Satsangas we were able to have a number of different questions, that we asked in a dialectic way. So when we were having the World Satsanga, the questions would be answered.

And I tend to get these questions from the clairsentient side of myself, so it's "cosmic knowing," if you want to call it that. But also some of it is channeled directly, straight away, so the information comes to me, and I give the answers to the information straight away as well.

So although from the recording side of things, it appears that I'm answering a question that's been given to me, as a result of an email. And those people who listen to the Satsanga in this way can ask questions, if they wish as well by sending it to the Forums. And one of my participants is going to manage the Forum as well for us, so that's going to be good.

You can also ask questions this way as well. So the questions that we used to have in a dialectic way on the spot will now happen in more of a remote way via the Forum, I'd like to hope, I'd like to think. But in doing that, it becomes more interactive with a wider group as well. So it's a much better and a much more reaching way of doing things.

(15 min) Okay, so let's have a look at the first question. So the first question is:

1. What is the difference in having a sense of God communion (being a servant of God) vs. being self-realized vs. God-realized vs. Origin-realized? Do we all become God- and Origin-realized at the end of the multiversal cycle, when we recommune with our Source?

Okay, now this is an interesting question, because it means that what is the difference between self-realization and God-realization and Origin-realization? I'll deal with the self-realization first.

Self-realization is in effect a function of us through personal training, dedication, meditation being able to communicate with our True Energetic Self, our Higher Self, Oversoul, or Godhead, depending upon which words you want to use. They all mean the same thing.

They all are attributed to this much larger function of sentient energy, that has projected a small aspect of itself — what we call a soul — into a form, a vehicle to allow it to experience the lower frequencies of the multiversal environment. And so really, self-realization is the understanding of Self in a higher sense, and communicating with the Higher Self or the True Energetic Self as well. So that's a function of that.

God-realization is when the individual breaks free of, shall we say, the feeling of weightlessness, the feeling of being swept along in the air in the sea, the contentment state associated with communicating with and being in communion with our True and Higher Selves, and moving beyond that. And being in communication with the creator of our Selves, our Source, what we call God. So in being able to break free of our self-realization, and move upwards towards God-realization leads us towards being in communion with our Source, our creator.

Now there is a function that stops most people, that's being associated with being in communion with Source. And that is experience of the bliss state. So the bliss state is a function of the high energies, the super high energies or megahigh energies, if you want to call them that, that are resulting effects of communing with Source.

And so in a lot of senses, a lot of the meditative practices that people are taught lead us to get to that point and not beyond. The feeling of bliss is so immersive and so delightful that we want to stay there. And in staying there, we stop ourselves. We stop ourselves from moving forwards and communing with our creator, communicating, understanding and working with our creator.

And so the God-realization part of it isn't specifically about experiencing this bliss state and all the wonderful feelings associated with that, which is above and beyond that which we experience when we're in communion with our True Energetic Self. But it's also about breaking beyond that and being in communication with our creator, our Source.

And that in itself is a blockage by the way. And so what we can get is a situation where we think we've made it, when we've gone past the bliss state. We think we've made it when we are communicating with Source, and we know we are communicating with Source.

And by the way, it's a subtle difference between communicating with our True Energetic Selves, which are in essence individualized units of Source, and actually communicating with that wider energy or sentience that is the Source Entity. So we have to be careful that we can choose the energies or the state of beingness that is associated with communicating with the Higher Self (or True Energetic Self or Godhead or Oversoul) vs. the creator, the Source.

So when we understand that we're communicating with Source, and we're experiencing this, it's then another leap again to break beyond that. Now in my experience it is personally possible to communicate with our creator's creator [the Origin], and it's something I've been honored and blessed to be able to do.

(20 min) But I think that it's also a function of one's evolutionary level, that being the evolutionary level of the True Energetic Self, in being able to become **Origin-realized** to understand that there is something beyond God.

And I'm just going to quote something from a book that I read a long time ago, and I don't tend to read books, because I'm a bit concerned about things being stored in the subconscious mind, as it were, and then being regurgitated later as potentially as my own material. But in this particular instance, I can relate to it totally.

There was a book by a follower in the latter period of his work of Paramahansa Yogananda. And he was talking to Paramahansa Yogananda in his book that describes his life and his influence by this great sage and guru [see Roy Eugene Davis: Paramahansa Yogananda As I Knew Him: Experience, Observation, and Reflections of a Disciple, 2005].

And he asked the question: How many people progress beyond God? How many of the saints, because Yogananda classified great gurus and great yogis as saints, so how many saints move beyond God? And the answer that Yogananda gave was not many. Very few. And the reason for that is that he gave is they get stuck in the bliss state. They think that they've achieved the ultimate level of communion, when they have got to the bliss state, and they don't move past it.

And so Yogananda knew that there was something beyond God. But he also knew that only a few individuals would go past that in the world, and only a few individuals would be able to work with it in the world. And so I'm fully of the belief that he only taught to a certain level, because he realized that mankind or incarnate mankind can only cope with certain levels of understanding and of communication at any one time.

Now Yogananda was around in the 1920s, 30s, 40s, and 50s, or the early 50s actually. So at that point, we were at a different evolutionary state whilst being incarnate. That is a long time ago, nearly 60 years ago actually. Probably 64 years ago actually, that Yogananda mentioned

that to Roy Eugene Davis, because it was in 1951 or 1952 that he talks about this particular aspect. But it links in quite nicely, because at that point, there was probably only Yogananda and one or two others, who could communicate with that which was beyond our creator, beyond our Source.

And so now we're later on, we're 64 years "ish" beyond that point. We are a higher frequential state. And so it is possible for those who are super dedicated, who make it their life's work to move beyond that which is God, and communicate with God's creator, the Origin.

So in that instance, you move again through a different level of bliss state, completely different level of disassociation from that which you are, and you move into this great vast sea of everythingness, of Absoluteness. And the Hindus called that which was beyond God the Absolute.

And it's well documented by a number of really old books that are available. So if you just type in the Absolute into Google or something, or maybe even ebooks, you can find there's a number of books out there, that talk about this. So specifically those that talk about the ancient mysticism, they talk about the Absolute. And the Absolute is the Origin.

So moving beyond God to the Absolute, we experience again this wave of energy, this completely different state of immersive content, that can again stop us from moving beyond that, and communicating with Origin.

And so if you've moved beyond the state of floating weightlessness and joy, that we get with communicating with our Higher Self into this completely bliss state, that's associated with communicating with Source, you move beyond that and communicate with Source. Then you move into a different level of communion with Origin, and then you can then move beyond that level of feeling associated with it, and then start to commune with Origin. So in that case, Origin awareness is achievable only by handfuls of people.

(25 min) And so that's the difference. But the difference that I'm describing here is a very poor description. I'm using human terms. You have to experience it yourself to know the difference and to understand this level of almost being trapped in bliss. And that being trapped in bliss stops you from moving forwards.

Okay so we'll work on the second question there.

2. Why do some enlightened, God-realized human beings dismiss or reject any notions of a multiverse or omniverse just as another "belief system" concocted by some authors? Is "going beyond God" our goal in this or other lifetimes?

The only way I can describe or answer this question is to say they get stuck in the bliss state. And they also, as a result of getting stuck in the bliss state, they basically start to experience what I'm going to call this "pseudo-amorphous state."

Because being stuck in the bliss state, it means that you're not experiencing anything other than bliss. So being in this bliss state gives you this feeling of pseudo-amorphous or pseudo-formlessness. And we miss the little bits of structure that are above that.

When I talked about in talk first, the lecture, so to speak, on the Amorphous being structured, or How can the Amorphous be structured? Those individuals who go into the bliss state, they feel the essence of amorphousness or formlessness through bliss. And so unless they can break free of that, they will never experience the higher levels of structure.

Now one of those higher levels of structure is Source, and the other Sources. One of those higher levels of structure is the sentience that we call the Origin or the Absolute. And so what we have here is the need to demarc[ate] what is sentience and structure within that which is unstructured, as being a function of the structure. That sounds a bit convoluted, doesn't it.

But in essence, when we start to understand that we have created a structure to work with, but that structure is a way of experiencing the amorphous. Then we have to think about the fact that the multiverse and the omniversal state, if you want to call it that in terms of an environmental condition that is experienced by the Source Entities, in the areas within the Origin's polyomni-scient sentient state of self-awareness, then we have to understand that that is the amorphous.

The structure IS the amorphous. The omniverse is part of that which is amorphous. It's just a small part of it, which is being experienced. Again that which is naturally amorphous is understood by the amorphous, because it's amorphous.

However, the way to experience [it] in a greater detail, one needs to work with that which isn't amorphous. And we have to create from the amorphous the form. We go from the formless to the form to understand that which is part of, or can be created through this completely uncreatable created state, that can be creating something else.

Everything is latent. Everything that ever was is. Everything that ever is will be, could be, should be, will be, might be, is always happening now.

And so individuals, who meditate and they get to these bliss states, they experience a bit of the amorphous. But in experiencing the amorphous through their bliss state and through their meditations, they're actually having to move through structure to get to that state. And even though they're getting, they're blocking themselves, but not moving beyond it to go through higher levels of structure to go back, to return back into the amorphous state.

(30 min) And that amorphous state being functions of the Source and functions of the Origin, which is currently unmapped or isn't being classified as being sentient. It's latent. It's just latency. Then they dismiss the fact that there is structure there.

Again I'll say it, the amorphous in understanding itself creates. Whatever it creates is structured, because in the assignment of something as being amorphous, we are creating a structure. It might be a structure of one thing, but it's still structured. And so, if you like, the denial of structure within the amorphous is the denial of the amorphous full stop.

Okay, so that was a good question actually. It's just because we get immersed totally in a bliss state that we get lost in that bliss state, and then we feel and have a "pseudo" experience of amorphousness, that we start to think that there isn't a structure there. But the amorphousness is the highest part of the structure. That which is created is a function of the creation of that which is formless into the form.

Okay, so I thank you for that question, and I've got another question, which is more sort of earthbound. So this third question is almost a series of nested questions here.

3. As you are well aware, the world is now experiencing chronic terrorist attacks with hundreds and thousands of innocent people are being killed or wounded, as well as indiscriminate shooting of police officers in the U.S. So what's causing this to occur?

And there's a number of examples of what could be causing this to occur here, but it's basically looking at it from a human perspective: poor leadership from the US, or the EU

or the UK, poor leadership from elsewhere? Other factors of devolution of society as we know it?

What can we do? There's a number of examples of what could be done. One of those could be: could we send the perpetrators love? Or hunt them down and kill them all or put them in prisons? Or stand by, witness thousands of more people being slaughtered?

Is this a beginning of a general breakdown of the current power and financial structure as we know it? Or a passing phase that's already in its course? What is to be learned here?

Well, there is a level of resistance being experienced right now worldwide, and that level of resistance is creating discomfort and disharmony. And I'll explain where that level of resistance is. In effect, we are, as Dolores Cannon would say, moving into a New Earth. And this New Earth is a higher frequential state. And in this higher frequential state we experience more of the content of the physical universe around us.

And this basically means that we become more aware of self, more connected to our True Energetic Self or Godhead or Oversoul or Higher Self, whichever of those words, those descriptions you want to use. And we also become more aware of the greater reality around us, so we become more understanding.

Now those individuals who experience this move up the frequencies, and start to get exposed to higher frequency as well, and have an upward spiral, where the higher frequency they get to, the more they experience, the more they progress, the more they evolve whilst incarnate, and the more able they are to be exposed to higher frequencies.

And in being exposed to higher frequencies, they get more experiences, they become able to function in higher ways. They see beyond the human condition, and they move up the frequencies, and so on and so forth. And this becomes like an almost logarithmic or even sometimes a geometric progression. The functions of the two are pretty similar.

But in essence, the higher frequency they are or we are, the more exposed we become to higher frequency experiences, functions and environments. And as a result of that we get pulled up the frequencies, so we have an upward spiral.

Now those individuals, who are not able to move up in that way, stay where they are. And some, in fact, an awful lot of the incarnate population of the planet, specifically if they're surrounded by individuals of the same type, go down, or at least stay where they are.

(35 min) And so they move down the frequencies and become even more fully immersed in the incarnate state, the incarnate beingness. And they become very materialistic, very self-centered, very narcissistic, very aggressive, very defensive about who and what they are.

And these individuals in sensing these higher functions have a level of resistance against it. And they become angry, because of the disharmonious state of being, where they are one sort of individual being exposed to higher frequency, and they resist it.

And as Jesus once said: "It's easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than a rich man to enter into the house of God." And this is a classic example of how difficult it is for somebody, who is immersed in their incarnation, to give up all of the things that they hold dear whilst in that incarnation. And move into an understanding, that their real existence is a much bigger aspect of what they are, and that the incarnation here is just a blink of the eye, or even less than that.

And so we get this, shall I say, disharmonious condition. Now what happens then is when we get into this disharmonious condition, we try to seek out people who are of the same type. And so we gain communion. Now this gaining of communion is a fundamental part of what we are.

We want to re-commune with our True Energetic Self. And when our True Energetic self has evolved to a certain level, it wants to re-commune with Source. So this communion part of it is a fundamental state of being. And we commune with whoever and whatever we are.

So in this instance, although people, who are functioning at a higher level, want to experience higher frequencies, tend to commune with people of good nature, of spiritual nature, and of progressive nature, and of understanding and accepting nature.

Those who are working with lower frequencies want to commune with those, who are working with lots of conspiracy theories, have aggressive thoughts and tendencies, materialistic thought processes. Their thoughts, behaviors and actions are consistent with somebody who is of a lower evolved state.

And so some people start to behave in extremely low levels of evolution, returning us back into the Medieval Ages. And that's why we get some of these outbreaks, where somebody goes completely mad, for instance, and attacks people in the street with bombs or knives or guns in schools and those sorts of things. So we have these individuals who set these things off.

But on the other side of it, although it's a function of areas of locally low frequency, and those individuals being immersed and consumed by those locally low frequencies, and doing things which are, shall I say, attributed to the thought processes of being in a low frequency environment, there are aspects of those things which do some good.

Now when we have bigger world atrocities — for instance, when we have genocides, we have recently had bombs in one of the Turkish airports, and we've had coups as well or attempted coups and we've had other terrorist acts everywhere else, and any wars, and the continuation of wars, and some of those continuations of wars have been held in the name of religion and the deities that those specific religions relate to as well — it's because there is something to this lower frequency activity, this karmic activity.

But on the other side, it creates a good part as well. And this good part, this good component is that those individuals who were, shall we say, on the edge of moving up a frequency would start to see how incorrect low frequency existence is, and low frequency actions are. And so they will start to work together in one mind, realizing that it's wrong, realizing that it is not the way we should be going as an evolving being, who is evolving whilst in an incarnate state.

(40 min) And they will work together to try to alleviate the problem. So we start to get individuals, who start to work as care workers, they start to work in rescue, in an emergency situation, giving their time and their freedom and their own financial condition by donating to help recover the situation. And so they create a different state of beingness, where those who are on the edge of moving up get pulled up, because they feel sympathy and love for those individuals, who have suffered from the actions of those, who are going into a deeply immersive low frequential state.

And so the positive side of it is that people start to work together in a higher sense. And because people start to work together in a higher sense, they start thinking the same way. And that level of thinking creates a synergetic link between them all, and they naturally become associated with a higher state of thinking as a result of that, and higher states of being.

And so although the actions of these individuals, who are being sucked down to this low frequential state, and they start to behave in abhorrent ways, and we start to have terrorist attacks, and we start to have individualized conditions breaking out, the upside of it is that we start to think that how abhorrent it is, that we shouldn't be behaving in this way in our current civilized way. And so these little pockets of low frequency are counteracted or counterbalanced by groups of individuals, who start to work in a more positive way to help out the victims of these actions.

And this is the same thing for some of the things in the bigger arena, where we have things like tsunamis and earthquakes, where it brings people together. These little areas of low frequency activity create a bigger effect, where it brings people together, who are working in a state of concern and love for those who are in the victim areas.

And those individuals who are being pulled into this arena, and have created the atrocities, we really ought to help them as well by sending them love. And so although it appears, that we're standing and doing nothing about it, actually in helping the victims we create a synergetic environment of a higher frequency. And by sending the perpetrators love, we also help to increase the energies associated with them. Because if we collectively send them in a synergetic way the higher frequencies, they get affected by them as well.

And although there was initially a disharmonious effect, which created this downward spiral, the collective synergetic effect of us all wanting to help a person or people or country to become better actually starts to create an interface between the high and low frequency conditions, so that we don't get the disharmonious or the rejective state associated with the disharmonious condition. And so they're able to accept the higher frequency energies, but not in big chunks, but in small, achievable baby baby steps, so to speak. So they eventually get pulled up as well.

But this takes quite some time. It's not something that happens in an instantaneous condition. It does take a little bit of time, you know, years, sometimes lifetimes to change the course of a whole ethos and/or country that use an ethos to do that.

So I hope that answers the question, but it's all a function of us being in a state, where there are individuals, who get pulled down to lower frequencies, and they start to behave in bizarre ways, because of the thoughts, behaviors and actions associated with being within low frequency states. But it also gives us the opportunities to work in a higher sense as well, and show how things should be done by being good examples.

But on the other side of it, something that I haven't touched upon is that there are a number of individuals, who are "backfilling" for us. And I've mentioned this in previous Satsangas, where we have a genre of soul, which is incarnating into the human form to provide the base minimum requirement of incarnate individuals to work in certain frequential levels, to allow those individuals who are still not quite moving up the frequencies to move up the frequencies.

(45 min) So they're providing this balance to allow people to evolve and move up the frequencies, and move into the next frequential levels associated with the Earth, and not create this appearance of people disappearing.

And so there's **backfill people** — a lower quality of soul — are incarnating into the human body to maintain a level of population, if you want to call it that, that allows those other, the higher quality genre of souls, who are experiencing low frequency experiences, to give them a chance to eventually start to experience and work with higher frequencies as well without giving it the appearance of lots of people disappearing on the planet. So that's what they're there for.

They also benefit as well, of course. But one of the biggest issues with these lower quality of souls is that they do get immersed in the incarnate state. And they do get addicted to the sensations, thoughts, actions and behaviors associated with being incarnate. Because many of them have never been given free will. In fact, most of them have never experienced individualized free will.

And so it's a little bit like being in a sweet shop. If you're in a sweet shop with all the sweets, which sweets do you have? So a child goes running around taking all the sweets, and this is basically what happens with the backfill people. They want to experience everything. And they do get consumed with the lower frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, because they are quite addictive in all ways, shapes and forms.

So I hope that's answered that particular question. Quite a long answer, and actually quite esoteric as well. In fact, the answers to all of the questions, the three main questions that we've had in this Satsanga are quite esoteric from a lot of people's perspective. But this is because it's a higher level thought process associated with them.

And we shouldn't get angry about what happens around us, but send love to negate what happens around us. And that for me is the best way to move forwards, because when we do respond with thoughts and behaviors and actions of those which are considered low frequency — I'm not saying negative here, I'm saying low frequency — if we respond with higher frequency thoughts, behaviors and actions, we do start to negate it, and we do start to balance towards the higher frequency thoughts and behaviors and actions of everybody. And the base frequency of the Earth rises as well.

Part 3. Meditation

(48 min) Okay, looking at the time now, it's time I feel for us to work with the meditation that I wanted to work with, which is to create a synergetic effect, which will amplify our own connectivity. (Please download the [M4A](#) audio file to do the guided meditation with Guy Steven Needler.)

(70 min) Closing comments: Okay, thank you to everybody who is listening to this Satsanga. It will be transcribed as well and will go on the website as a blog. And so you can ask questions via the Forum if you wish. We have a Forum master to look after that Forum as well. And it will be presented to you all via my own website and by the blogs (there will be a link to it).

It will be quite a large file, so be patient in downloading it. It will be quite a large file, because it is a higher quality file than the one I've usually used, so it's an m4a file. And when Kevin puts it onto The Moore Show, as part of the [The Moore Show - YouTube](#) broadcasts, it'll probably be augmented by some visual aids as well just to help you get into the mood of it.

So I thank you all for being part of this Satsanga, and again I'll broadcast what the [next] Satsanga will be for those existing participants, who are with me for five years in doing the live Satsangas. I'll send out the general agenda fairly soon for that. Thank you again.

And thank you to Kevin for being part of this, and for allowing us to work together in this way, and for the World Satsanga to be part of the function of [The Moore Show](#)." END.